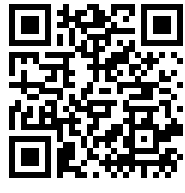
This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

Google™ books

https://books.google.com



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1908,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report of Recruiting.

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1909.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

And to be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C.; and
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1909.

[Cd. 4493] Price 6½d.

Digitized by Google

THE NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY

ASTOR, LENOX AND
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS.
R 1909 L

(Wt. 26312 750 2/09 H & S 4674)

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page.
Introductory note	—	v.
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by Director of Recruiting	—	1
SECTION II.		
STATISTICAL TABLES.		
PART I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Army Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1908	—	26
PART II.—Strength and Distribution —		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment	1	27
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	28
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	29
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1907 ..	4	30
„ „ „ 10 years	5	32
Distribution of strength	6	34
„ of units	7	36
PART III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts ..	1	38
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1899	2	45
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	47
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years	4	48
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	52
„ „ 10 years	6	53
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	54
PART IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions —		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	58
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	59
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men ..	3	60
Pensions and discharges	4	61
„ „ „ 10 years	5	62
Services of deserters	6	63
„ „ 10 years	7	64
PART V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India	1	65
„ „ „ Colonies	2	66
„ disembarked at Home	3	67
PART VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	68
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years	2	70
Numbers tried by Court-martial, 10 years	3	72
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years ..	4	73
Fines for drunkenness	5	74
„ „ „ 10 years	6	75
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	7	76
„ „ Badges, 10 „	8	77
PART VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving in India, in the Colonies, and at Home	1	78
Services shewing terms of engagement	2	80
Terms of engagement, by ranks	3	82
Ages	4	84
„ 10 years	5	85
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	86

Digitized by Google

		Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—			
	Nationalities	1	87
	„ 10 years	2	88
	Religious denominations	3	89
	„ „ 10 years	4	90
	Educational acquirements	5	91
	„ „ 10 years	6	92
PART IX.—Horses and Mules—			
	Strength and distribution	1	93
	„ „ „ 10 years	2	94
	Ages	3	95
PART X.—Army Reserve—			
	Increase and decrease	1	96
	„ „ 10 years	2	97
	Strength, quarterly	3	98
	Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	99
	„ „ „ 10 years	5	100
	Ages	6	101
	Years in which engagements will expire	7	102
PART XI.—Special Reserve and Militia—			
	Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	104
	Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	105
	Increase and decrease	3	106
	„ „ „ 10 years	4	108
	Recruits—Ages	5	110
	Services of deserters	6	110
	Courts-martial	7	111
	Fines for drunkenness	8	111
	Offences and punishments	9	112
	Years in which engagements will expire	10	114
	Ages	11	115
	„ 10 years	12	116
	Nationalities	13	117
	Religious denominations	14	117
	Services (excluding Regular Establishment)	15	118
PART XII.—Territorial Force—			
	Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	119
	Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	120
	Increase and decrease of Imperial Yeomanry and Volunteers, 1st October, 1907, to 1st April, 1908	3(i)	121
	Decrease of Imperial Yeomanry and Volunteers, 1st April, 1908, to 1st July, 1908	3(ii)	122
	Increase and decrease (Territorial Force) by arms, 1st April, 1908, to 1st October, 1908	4	123
	Past services	5	124
	Ages	6	125

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

So far as the tables relating to the Regulars are concerned, the numbers given in the Statistical Tables in Section II of this Volume include only those men on the "Regimental Establishment" of the Army, that is to say they do not include men serving on the Staff, in the Army Accounts Department, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); and in the past they have not included the Permanent Staff of the Militia, Yeomanry, and Volunteers.

Consequent upon the re-organisation of the Militia into the Special Reserve a change has been introduced into this year's return, on the following lines. The re-organisation of the Militia has involved the amalgamation of the old Permanent Staff of 70 Militia battalions with the old Depôt Staff, the combined numbers being now entitled the "Regular Establishment." Consequently in Army Estimates 1908–9, the Regular Establishment of the 70 battalions (including the old Permanent Staff) was included among Regiments, instead of with the other Permanent Staff. This course has also been followed in the present return, but a step further has been taken, and the *whole* of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve (all arms) has been included with the Regimental Establishment.

This fact should not be overlooked in considering the comparison between the figures for this year and previous years, as it means that 2,930 N.C.O.'s and men, 1,889 of whom are serjeants, all of them with long service, are now shown in the Regimental Establishments of the army who were not previously included. This exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men serving, on the ages of men serving, and on the proportion of certificates of education held.

The details of the establishments transferred are as follows:—

	Serjeants.	Drummers.	Rank and File.	Total.
(i) Included among Regiments in Army Estimates for 1908–9, but not in those for 1907–8:—				
Infantry	1,120	560	—	1,680
(ii) Shewn in Army Estimates for 1908–9 among Permanent Staff, but included in Regimental Establishments in the following tables:—				
Cavalry	10	—	—	10
Royal Field Artillery	62	—	124	186
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	36	15	—	51
Royal Engineers	34	10	—	44
Infantry	627	248	84	959
Total all arms (i) and (ii) ..	1,889	833	208	2,930

Digitized by Google

The strength of the men serving on these establishments is throughout included in the Regimental strength for 1st October, 1908, but as the men were only brought on to the Regimental strength as the units were transferred to the Special Reserve, it follows that in the table on page 27 the figures for 1st January, 1908, include none of these men, and those for 1st July, 1908, only a few; the average strength on the same page is of course correspondingly affected.

The following modifications in the tables have also been made in this year's return:—

Extensions.—The table showing the percentages of extensions among three years' men, formerly given in the Recruiting Report, has been transferred to the second section of the volume, and appears as Table 3 of Part IV; it has been extended to cover two years' men also.

Permanent Staff, Services.—The table showing the services of the Permanent Staff of the Auxiliary Forces is now confined to the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, since the other men have been brought on to the Regimental strength of the Regular Army, as stated above. It has accordingly been removed from Part XI, and appears as Table 6 of Part VII.

Special Reserve and Militia.—The first two tables in Part XI, the old Militia portion, have been remodelled. The first gives the numbers of Militia and Special Reserve present at training, and absent with and without leave, by arms, for the past ten years, and the second gives the strength and establishment, by arms, for the same period. In most of the other tables particulars for the Militia are given side by side with those for the Special Reserve, but in one or two it has not been thought necessary to include the Militia.

Territorial Force.—Detailed statistics as to the Territorial Force, giving for each unit and for each county both the strength and the numbers attending camp will be found in the Territorial Force Annual Return, which is presented to Parliament separately. Certain summary tables from that Return, however, are repeated here, as it is thought that it will be convenient to have the information as to the Increase and Decrease, the services, and the ages of the Territorial Force in the same volume as the corresponding information for the Regulars and the Reserves.

By Command of the Army Council,

E W D Ward

WAR OFFICE,
12*th February*, 1909.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT OF RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1908.

ARMY, MILITIA, IMPERIAL YEOMANRY, AND SPECIAL RESERVE.

War Office, February 12th, 1909.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the year ended 30th September, 1908. The Report is divided into four parts:—

I.—General Observations on Recruiting for the past year.
II.—Army Reserve.
III.—Militia, Imperial Yeomanry, and Special Reserve.
IV.—Civil Employment of Discharged Soldiers and Reservists.

I.—General Observations on Recruiting.

Results for the year.

1. The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army, excluding re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps, amounted to 37,175 for the twelve months under review. This total shows an increase of 2,259 as compared with the previous twelve months.

2. This increase may be partly attributed to the fact that recruiting for the Mounted Corps has been practically unrestricted during the year.

3. There has been a marked increase in the number of recruits obtained in the Regimental Districts due probably to the general depression of trade. This increase is the more remarkable considering that Recruiting Agencies throughout the year have been disorganized

Digitized by Google

by the abolition of 23 Militia Battalions with the consequent loss of their Permanent Staff, the conversion of the remainder of the Militia into the Special Reserve, the reorganization of the Imperial Yeomanry and the Volunteers, and their transfer into the Territorial Force. These changes necessarily occupied the attention of the Permanent Staff, and especially in the case of the Volunteers, threw increased work on the Sergeant-Instructors who thus had less time available for recruiting.

Reductions in Recruiting Staff.

4. The reorganization has resulted in the reduction of 1190 of the Permanent and Depôt Staff, who were lost to the Recruiting service. In consequence of these reductions, measures had to be taken to dispose of the supernumerary non-commissioned officers, those with the greatest amount of service being discharged to the pension which they had earned, while others were discharged on completion of 21 years' service.

Changes in recruiting.

5. A change of considerable importance took place on the 1st April, 1908. Hitherto the recruiting in Grouped Regimental Districts was supervised by Brigadier-Generals Commanding. These officers now assumed the Command of Territorial Divisions and the work of recruiting was transferred to the officers in charge of Infantry Records, whose designation became that of Os.C. Districts.

Recruits travelling.

6. The system, under which Recruits have hitherto been sent to their destinations, has been under consideration during the past year. It was thought that a change might be made with a resulting economy in travelling expenditure, and in a saving of travelling to recruits themselves. A circular was sent out to all Commands in May last, outlining a modified system under which recruits should be sent for (*a*) medical inspection, if there is no one qualified to medically inspect them at the place of enlistment, (*b*) final approval, to the nearest Approving Officer in the direction of their ultimate destination. To carry out this system it was necessary that each Recruiting Area should be mapped out into sub-areas, and that every Recruiter should be informed where recruits raised by him should be sent for final approval, as it would not necessarily follow that the selected place of final approval was within the same recruiting area as that in which the recruit was raised. The system of paying Recruiting rewards and expenses, and the method of accounting for recruits raised in the returns was modified to meet the proposed changes. The scheme as outlined was issued to all Districts, and obtained nearly universal approval. As a result of the opinions received, the new system has been started as an experiment in Nos. 2, 7 and 11 Districts, and later on a report will be received as to its working. It is quite possible that it may result in considerable financial saving.

Alterations of standards.

7. The following alterations of standards have taken place during the year under review :—

In December, 1907, to check the enlistment of Drivers into the Royal Field Artillery, and to obviate an excess in establishment, the height was raised an inch, and recruits were required to be from 5 ft. 5 ins. to 5 ft. 7 ins. in height. Towards the end of July, 1908, the minimum standard was reduced again to 5 ft. 4 ins.

The standard of height for recruits of the Royal Garrison Artillery has been modified, owing to a scarcity of recruits for this arm, and instead of all recruits being required to be 5 ft. 7 ins. and upwards in height, recruits if under 20 may be taken at 5 ft. 6 ins. and upwards.

Digitized by Google

A modification was made in the standard of height for Sappers for the Field Troops of the Royal Engineers. It was not considered necessary to take these men at the same height as other Sappers, and their standard of height was fixed at 5 ft. 5 ins. to 5 ft. 7 ins.

The minimum standard of height for Sappers and Engine Drivers of the Royal Engineers has recently with certain exceptions been reduced from 5 ft. 7 in. to 5 ft. 6 in., as recruits with the necessary trade qualifications were not coming forward in sufficient numbers.

The standard of height for Driver recruits Army Service Corps has been raised one inch and now is 5 ft. 3 in. to 5 ft. 5 in. This change was made in consequence of reports received that the Drivers enlisted at 5 ft. 2 in. did not sufficiently develop in physique to become efficient soldiers.

The restriction as to the limit of height for recruits for the Mechanical Transport Branch of the Army Service Corps has been removed as experience has shown that men of the "Chauffeur" Class are as a rule of a higher standard of height.

Alteration in term of service.

8. The terms of service for the Mechanical Transport Section, Army Service Corps, have been altered to seven years with the Colours and five years with the Reserve.

Reduction.

9. The Ceylon-Mauritius Battalion, Royal Garrison Artillery, was disbanded November, 1907.

Pay.

10. To encourage Signalling in the Army, an Army Order issued in October, 1907, authorised the payment to qualified Signallers of Proficiency Pay at the Class I rate instead of Class II.

In November, 1907, a change was made as regards the conditions governing the issue of pensions and compassionate allowances for the widows, children, and other dependent relatives of soldiers. Up to the date of the promulgation of this Warrant, the widow, children, or other dependent relatives of a soldier who died from wounds or injuries received in the performance of military duty, or from disease contracted or commencing while on active service, could not receive pension or compassionate allowance, unless the death occurred within two years of such active service. This period has been extended to seven years and the extension has been made retrospective.

Messing Allowance.

11. An alteration has been made in the terms under which messing allowance was issued. Hitherto no soldier was eligible for the grant of messing allowance until he had completed six months' service or attained permanent rank above that of private. From the 1st of November, 1907, all recruits enlisting were given messing allowance from the date of enlistment, provided they were 18 years of age.

Alteration in system of clothing the Soldier.

12. From the 1st April, 1909, the soldier will be required to maintain his personal clothing and necessaries out of an allowance credited to him quarterly in advance. On enlistment he will receive his free outfit as heretofore. He receives at present 2*d.* per diem as kit allowance after six months service; in future, this money will be accumulated and paid to him in a lump sum with his first instalment of clothing allowance referred to below.

At the end of 12 months he will be credited with a quarter's clothing allowance, to which will be added the accumulated six months' kit allowance, previously referred to, together with a quarter's kit allowance in advance. The soldier will thus receive a considerable

Digitized by Google

sum at the commencement of his second year of service, which will enable him to replace any articles of clothing which may require renewal. He will be credited on the first day of each succeeding quarter with a sum equivalent to one-fourth of the annual value of his clothing, plus three months' kit allowance at 2*d.* per diem.

The maintenance of the soldier's kit and clothing will be a matter between him and the officer commanding his company. By giving the soldier a direct financial interest in his clothing it is hoped to inculcate and develop habits of forethought and self-respect, as the steady man will soon realize that care and cleanliness in connection with his clothing will ensure a considerable addition to the pocket money at his disposal.

The new system will abolish the present arbitrary periods of wear allotted to each garment, under which a pair of trousers may be serviceable to-day and time expired to-morrow. The simplification in accounting will benefit all ranks, and the financial gain to the individual will depend upon the soldier himself.

Enlistment of Special Reservists into the Regular Army.

13. The rules governing the enlistment of Special Reservists into the Regular Army are laid down in the leaflets dealing with recruiting for the Special Reserve. It was decided that Special Reservists, if under the age of 18, might enlist into the Regular Army provided they had completed their six months' recruits' training. The reason for the relaxation of the age for enlistment to below the age of 18 being that it was thought preferable such lads should be given the opportunity of passing direct into the Regular Army rather than be sent back to their homes for possibly a few months, during which they might find it difficult to obtain employment, and would consequently deteriorate. Man's pay on enlistment into the Regulars is given to these lads, even though under the age of 18, on the grounds that they have already performed twice the amount of ordinary recruits' training. Any other recruits enlisting under the prescribed age still continue to receive boy's pay until they reach the age of 18, as they have received no military training before enlistment.

Foot Guards.

14. Owing to the reorganization of the Volunteer Force and the abolition of a number of Militia Battalions, it became necessary to make an alteration in the distribution of non-commissioned officers of the Foot Guards as members of the Permanent Staff. For recruiting and other reasons it is desirable, since the regiments of Foot Guards are not localised as regards their recruiting, to allow them to have representatives of the several regiments on the Permanent Staff of units in the several areas from which each regiment draws its recruits. After consultation with the Officers Commanding, a fresh distribution was made by Army Order 200 of 1908, and certain battalions of either the Special Reserve or the Territorial Force are affiliated to each regiment of Foot Guards.

Recruiting Cards.

15. A special card of instructions has been issued to all Post Offices with the consent of the Postmaster-General, each card having inserted thereon the address of the nearest recruiting office, so that Postal Officials might be enabled to give full information in reply to any enquiries regarding enlistment. A similar issue has been made through the instrumentality of the Chief Constables to enable the County Police to be in a position to answer enquiries of a like nature.

Illustrated recruiting post-cards have been prepared and issued for each infantry regiment. These cards are of an attractive nature, the rates of pay are printed on them, and they should therefore prove a valuable recruiting advertisement.

Digitized by Google

16. The following tables show the number of Recruits, enlisted for Long Service, and the several terms of Short Service, since the 1st October, 1903, and the arms of the Service which they joined.

Terms of Service.	During 12 months ended 30.9.04.	During 12 months ended 30.9.05.	During 12 months ended 30.9.06.	During 12 months ended 30.9.07.	During 12 months ended 30.9.08.
12 years with the Colours ..	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551
9 years with the Colours, and 3 years in the Reserve	..	20,316	17,710	..	..
8 years with the Colours, and 4 years in the Reserve	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238
7 years with the Colours, and 5 years in the Reserve	..	110	6,769	25,376	24,856
6 years with the Colours, and 6 years in the Reserve	..	..	304	3,176	3,589
3 years with the Colours, and 9 years in the Reserve	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449
2 years with the Colours, and 10 years in the Reserve	827	760	1,744	817	1,425
1 year with the Colours, and 11 years in the Reserve	..	..	321	259	67
Re-enlisted	10*	139	1,266	48	87
Royal Garrison Regiment ..	561	..	..	..	..
Colonial Corps (various terms)	792	473	689	590	712
Total	42,642	35,963	38,365	35,554	37,974

* Ex-soldiers, discharged on completion of 12 years' service, re-enlisted until attaining the age of 41, or until completing 21 years' total service, whichever happens first (A.O. 106 of 1900).

Arms of the Service.	During 12 months ended 30.9.04.	During 12 months ended 30.9.05.	During 12 months ended 30.9.06.	During 12 months ended 30.9.07	During 12 months ended 30.9.08.
Household Cavalry	114	131	172	79*	152 *a*
Cavalry of the Line	491	2,380	3,672	2,283	3,106
Royal Artillery { Horse and Field..	2,353	3,841	4,876	3,403†	3,799 *b*
Royal Artillery { Garrison.. ..	3,845	2,422	1,765	1,704	2,210 *c*
Royal Engineers	1,112	651	1,130	631	1,139
Foot Guards	1,996	2,216	1,732	1,325‡	1,819 *d*
Infantry of the Line	29,750	22,243	21,886	24,058§	22,667 *e*
Royal Garrison Regiment ..	561	..	..	..	..
Colonial Corps	792	478	695	590	735 *f*
Army Service Corps	1,155	893	1,281	801	1,415
Army Ordnance Corps ..	175	120	221	198	197
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	298	573	874	482	735
Army Post Office Corps ..	..	15	61	..	..
Total	42,642	35,963	38,365	35,554	37,974

* Includes 2 re-enlisted.
† „ 1 „
‡ „ 7 „
§ „ 38 „
a „ 2 „
b Includes 10 re-enlisted.
c „ 2 „
d „ 8 „
e „ 42 „
f „ 23 „

Digitized by Google

Recruits enlisted under standard.

17. The following table shows the total number of Recruits joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the numbers taken under any of the standards, and the percentage under standard, during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1908, as compared with the previous four years:—

—	Year ended 30.9.04.	Year ended 30.9.05.	Year ended 30.9.06.	Year ended 30.9.07	Year ended 30.9.08.
Total Recruits joined ..	41,279	35,351	36,410	34,916	37,175
Number under any of the standards	531	220	460	696	844
Percentage under standard ..	1·2	0·60	1·26	1·99	2·27

Colonial Corps.

18. The effective strength of the several Colonial Corps between the 1st October, 1907, and the 1st October, 1908, together with the number of Recruits raised for each corps, is shown in the following table:—

Corps.	Establishments on 1st October, 1908.	Effectives (rank and file). On 1st October, 1907.	Effectives (rank and file). On 1st October, 1908.	Wanting or supernumerary on 1st October, 1908.	Increase or decrease during the 12 months ended 30.9.08.	Recruits raised during the 12 months ended 30.9.08.
West India Regiment—						
1st Battalion	476	721	474	+ 60	−408	89
2nd „	571	794	633			
Royal Artillery—						
West African Company ..	150	88	150	—	+ 62	35
West Indian Battalion { Sierra Leone Company†	—	161	—	—	−161	—
West Indian Battalion { West India Company‡	—	41	—	—	− 41	—
Hong Kong-Singapore Battalion, Royal Garrison Artillery	577	591	494	− 83	− 97	90
Ceylon - Mauritius Battalion, Royal Garrison Artillery*	—	235	—	—	−235	—
Royal Malta Artillery	379	384	360	− 19	− 24	19
Royal Engineers—						
36th Company, Sierra Leone ..	41	43	49	+ 8	+ 6	11
40th „ Hong Kong ..	44	49	41	− 3	− 8	5
West African Regiment	1,397	1,161	1,388	− 9	+227	463 23§
Total	3,635	4,268	3,589	− 46	−679	735

* Ceylon Co., disbanded 16.12.07; Mauritius Co. to be No. 5 Co., H.K.S. Battalion, 1.4.08.
† Disbanded, 31.3.08. ‡ Disbanded, 20.12.07. § Re-enlisted.

Recruiting for the West India Regiment, which was stopped on the 10th September, 1906, has been re-opened.

Digitized by Google

19. The number of Militiamen and Special Reservists who joined the Regular Forces during the past year is given below. It must be borne in mind that a considerable number of these are shewn in the Militia and Special Reserve figures as recruits for those forces.

Corps which the men joined.	12 months ended 30.9.04.	12 months ended 30.9.05.	12 months ended 30.9.06.	12 months ended 30.9.07.	12 months ended 30.9.08.	
					Militia.	Special Reserve.
Regular Army	14,932	12,103	12,409	12,113	7,515	3,955
Royal Navy or Royal Marines	716	330	603	646	420	89
Total	15,648	12,433	13,012	12,759	7,935	4,044

20. The number of Recruits raised, for the Regular Army, the Militia, and Special Reserve, by the various agencies during the past twelve months, and the number obtained in each recruiting area, for the Regular Army, during the past five years, will be found in Section II., page 38.

21. The increase and decrease of each arm of the Service during the 12 months ended 30th September, 1908, will be found in Section II., page 30.

The increase and decrease for the last ten years will be found in Section II., page 32.

22. The number of Recruits raised by the Permanent Staff of the Militia or Special Reserve, Volunteers, Imperial Yeomanry, or Territorial Force, respectively, for the year ended 30th September, 1908, is as follows:—

	For Regulars.	For Militia.	For Special Reserve.
By Permanent Staff of Militia, or Special Reserve ..	11,793	3,903	5,745
By Serjeant Instructors of Volunteers, or Territorial Force	3,758	672	1,598
By Permanent Staff of Imperial Yeomanry, or Yeomanry .	101	11	13

23. The number of men who were discharged as invalids, in their first and second year of service, during the period 1904 to 1908, and the proportion of such invalids to the effective strength, will be seen from the annexed table. Discharges as invalids.

Year.	Number of men under two years' service on 1st October in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1st Oct., 1903	41,288	36,337	77,625	769	818	1,587	18	22
,, 1904	36,967	34,273	71,240	787	552	1,339	21	16
,, 1905	31,750	34,609	66,369	558	410	968	17	12
,, 1906	33,040	29,027	62,067	442	421	863	13	14
,, 1907	32,057	29,620	61,677	456	363	819	14	12

Digitized by Google

Numbers medically inspected and rejected.

24. The following table, furnished by the Army Medical Department, shows the number of ordinary Recruits who presented themselves for medical examination since 1903, the number of those who were rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of rejections.

	1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.
Numbers medically inspected ..	71,699	65,752	65,128	58,764	61,182
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	18,816	19,182	16,941	13,336	14,039
For want of physical development	5,842	5,616	4,982	4,349	3,921
Total rejected ..	24,658	24,798	21,923	17,685	17,960
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	26·24	29·17	26·01	22·69	22·95
For want of physical development	8·15	8·54	7·65	7·40	6·41
Total percentage of rejections ..	34·39*	37·71*	33·66*	30·09*	29·35*

* This percentage does not include the numbers rejected on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard by recruiters or recruiting officers.

The occupations of the Recruits medically inspected during the past year are shown on pages 54 to 57. The number of boys examined, and the number medically rejected is also shown.

Extensions of service.

25. The percentage of extensions of men who completed their three (or two) years' Colour service is shown by arms in Section II, page 60

Desertion.

26. The number of men who deserted, and of those who rejoined from desertion, during the past five years is given below :—

Year.	Total desertions.	Number re-joined from desertion.	Net waste by desertion.	Recruits joined.*	Percentage of net waste to Recruits joined.
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1904.	3,959	2,673	1,286	42,071	3·0
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1905.	3,082	2,189	893	35,824	2·5
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1906.	2,979	1,725	1,254	37,099	3·4
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1907.	3,091	1,647	1,444	35,506	4·1
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1908.	2,938	1,728	1,210	37,887	3·2

* Excluding ex-soldiers re-enlisted under A.O. 106 of 1900, and A.O. 35 of 903, but including Colonial Corps.

Digitized by Google

II.—Army Reserve.

27. The strength of the Army Reserve has increased considerably during the past twelve months, and on the 1st October, 1908, stood at a total of 133,949. This continued increase will soon cease and the Reserve will shortly commence to diminish in number. It will be seen from the Table given below that the Reserve for the Cavalry and Royal Artillery shows a material increase in the past year. This is due to the transfer to the Reserve from the Colours of the large number of men recruited at the time of the South African War.

Section "D" Army Reserve.

28. In consequence of the inflated strength of the Army Reserve, enlistment and re-engagements in Section "D" were suspended from the 1st of July last. Certain exceptions and modifications were made as to the men in Section "D" who were to be allowed to re-engage, while in the case of the Royal Engineers, Section "D" was closed for men of certain trades whose services would not be required.

Section "A" Army Reserve.

29. It had been observed that Section "A" of the Army Reserve had never been completed in the past to its full establishment. Exhaustive enquiries were made to elicit the reasons for this deficiency, and, as a result, a fresh leaflet was prepared, setting forth the conditions of service in this Section, and an amendment was made in the Reserve Forces Act by which the period of service in the Section was extended from one year to two years. Men, as hitherto has been the case, are enlisted for one year but may re-engage for a further term, a considerable increase in the strength of the section has resulted from these changes.

30. Recruiting and re-engagements for the Railway Reserve, Royal Engineers, ceased in March last.

31. The strength of the Army Reserve and the numbers belonging to the various arms of the Service are shown in the following table:—

Date.	Arms of the Service.													Total strength.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry.	Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Colonial Corps.	
1st Oct., 1903	...	5,599	7,841	2,657	5,790	40,403	2,488	1,095	130	...	198	17	253	66,471
,, 1904	17	5,773	8,895	2,996	6,281	45,885	3,093	1,280	127	...	237	17	339	74,940
,, 1905	40	7,298	11,881	3,591	6,874	59,269	3,471	1,441	215	...	242	20	428	94,770
,, 1906	51	7,464	15,192	4,052	7,488	69,924	3,998	1,589	272	...	130	*	436	110,596
,, 1907	89	7,858	17,902	4,413	7,943	80,089	4,243	1,940	314	5	130	*	444	125 370
,, 1908	132	8,699	21,708	4,704	8,423	82,206	4,918	2,290	402	22	127	*	318	133,949

* Not now included in Regimental strength.

Digitized by Google

32. The number of men transferred from the Colours to the Reserve, on completion of their Colour service, and the number of those permitted to pass prematurely to the Reserve is as given below:—

Year.	On completion of Colour service (Sections A and B).	Before completing Colour service (Sections B and C).	Relegated to the Reserve, having re-enlisted irregularly.	Total.
12 months ended 30th Sept., 1904	15,205	1,956	66	17,227
Ditto 30th Sept., 1905 ..	17,266	9,026	42	26,335
Ditto 30th Sept., 1906 ..	23,777	1,438	55	25,270
Ditto 30th Sept., 1907 ..	27,459	2,594	55	30,108
Ditto 30th Sept., 1908 ..	20,721	645	68	21,434

Full details as to the increase and decrease of the Reserve for the last ten years are given in Section II., page 97, and the strength of the various Sections on page 98.

III.—Militia, Imperial Yeomanry and Special Reserve.

33. The important change which has taken place in the twelve months under review by the abolition of the Militia and the institution of the Special Reserve calls for particular notice.

Institution of the Special Reserve.

A Special Army Order was issued on the 23rd December, 1907, explaining fully the alterations which were to take place and the method by which those units of Militia which it was decided to retain were to be converted into units of the Special Reserve. The change involved the reduction of 23 Militia Battalions. The whole of the Royal Garrison Artillery Militia, with the exception of the Cork, Londonderry and Antrim Royal Garrison Artillery Militia, were converted into Royal Field Reserve Artillery units. Later a modification was made, and the Londonderry Royal Garrison Artillery Militia also became a Field Reserve Artillery unit.

Certain brigades of the Royal Field Artillery were designated as Training Brigades for the recruits of the Royal Field Reserve Artillery Units.

The two battalions of the Royal Engineer Militia were converted into Siege and Railway Companies of the Royal Engineer Reserve, while the Royal Army Medical Corps Militia was disbanded.

Digitized by Google

In the case of the Infantry 74 of the Old Militia Battalions were selected to become the Reserve Battalions of their Line Regiments, while 27 became extra Reserve Battalions. It became necessary to form a sub-depôt for the four Reserve Battalions of the King's Royal Rifle Corps and the Rifle Brigade at which recruits of the Special Reserve could be trained, the Rifle Depôt at Winchester being inadequate for the purpose.

The terms of service, standards of height and age, were laid down in the Army Order, and are practically those which were in force in the Militia. The recruits of the Special Reserve train for six months on enlistment and 15 days annually, while the Infantry perform six days' musketry training in addition. The pay of the Special Reserve is at Army rates, and the messing allowance is also granted if the recruit is 18 years of age. Bounties and Non-Training Bounties are paid on a scale similar to that of the Militia.

Enlistment of Special Reservists into Regular Army.

34. Recruits are allowed to enlist from the Special Reserve into the Regular Army on completion of three months' recruits' training if 18 years of age, and on the completion of 6 months' recruits' training if under the age of 18. Except in the case of the Royal Engineers, in which Corps good tradesmen may be enlisted up to the age of 35, the maximum age for a recruit for the Special Reserve has been fixed at 30. This limit of age has caused considerable comment, and it has been pointed out that ex-soldiers are thereby debarred from enlisting into the Special Reserve on the termination of their Army and Reserve engagement. The point, however, is overlooked that these Special Reservists are required in time of war to take their places as drafts for the Regular Army. An ex-soldier, on completion of his 12 years' service, cannot be less than 30 years of age and may be considerably more, while if he has taken advantage of his opportunities and enlisted and served four years in Section "D" of the Reserve, he must at least be 34 years of age. To enlist such ex-soldiers into the Special Reserve would mean that the drafts for the Regular Army in time of war would be liable to be composed to a considerable extent of men who would be less fitted to undergo the arduous work of a campaign.

Stoppage of recruiting for Militia.

35. In consequence of this reorganization, recruiting for the Militia (all Arms) ceased on the 15th January, 1908, and enlistments for the Special Reserve commenced on the following day. Inasmuch as Special Reserve recruits drill for six months on enlistment as compared to forty-nine days in the Militia, it is clear that recruits enlisting during the early months of the year are kept at the depôts during the summer months, when they might reasonably expect to obtain employment. As was to be expected, therefore, recruiting for the Special Reserve compared unfavourably at first with that for the Militia, but as the changes made became appreciated and the year advanced, recruiting has gradually improved and is now proceeding at a higher rate than for the Militia.

Recruits' training.

36. It was originally intended that recruits who did not join the Army after three months should complete their full period of six months' recruits' training. It was found, however, that in the majority of the Districts this was impossible owing to the lack of range accommodation, and it was therefore decided that Special Reserve recruits under 18 years of age might join the Army after five months' drill on enlistment, subject to their parents' consent being obtained, in cases where the six months' drill could not be completed on this account. Recruits who are sent to their homes will have to complete their recruit's course of musketry prior to their annual

Digitized by Google

training the following year. In fixing the period of the recruit's training at six months the intention was by substituting a lengthened period of initial training to shorten the period of annual training, as it was hoped that employers of labour would find it less difficult to spare their men for their annual training than was the case in the Militia when that training was for a period of twenty-eight days. These intentions, however, as regards the first annual training of recruits have been frustrated by the lack of range accommodation.

Transfer of Militiamen to the Special Reserve.

37. It became necessary to bring to the notice of all serving militiamen the conditions under which they could transfer to the Special Reserve. In the case of the units which performed their annual training the procedure was simple, but the 23 Militia battalions which were noted for disbandment required special treatment, since it was not proposed to call them out for their annual training. A form of notice was printed for issue to every individual militiaman belonging to a battalion noted for disbandment. In this notice militiamen were informed that they were given the option of three courses:—

1. To join the Special Reserve.
2. To remain in the Militia until their term of service expired, in which case they would not be called out for annual training or be permitted to re-engage.
3. To take a free discharge from the Militia.

The terms and conditions of service were fully set out and the pay and allowances were published in a separate leaflet which accompanied the notice sent to each man. Those militiamen, who elected to join the Special Reserve, were attached to a Militia battalion in the district which performed its annual training during the current year, pending the conversion of such unit into a unit of the Special Reserve.

Each militiaman on transfer to the Special Reserve was given the sum of £2 for accepting the liability for service abroad as a Special Reservist. To avoid any misunderstanding a form was also sent with the notice so that each militiaman could sign for whichever category he elected. It was decided that those men who elected to join the Special Reserve were not to be granted leave from the annual training. The discharges of the men of the 23 disbanded battalions who elected not to remain serving were dated so as to enable the men to draw the non-training bounty due on the 1st February.

Militia units retained.

38. A separate notice was issued to each militiaman belonging to a unit undergoing training, whether the militiaman was present at the training or absent with leave or through sickness. The terms and conditions of service in the Special Reserve were also set forth on these notices, and a Circular Memorandum was sent to all officers commanding Militia units, instructing them to take steps to issue the special notice, together with the leaflet setting forth the pay and bounties, to each man of their unit during the first week of the annual training. In the case of men absent with leave or on account of sickness the forms were to be sent to the men by post.

Each Militia unit called out for annual training trained as such, and men accepting the transfer to the Special Reserve were transferred from the day following the last day of annual training.

Non-commissioned officers of the Militia were permitted to retain their Militia rank on joining the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

39. The numbers who accepted either of the alternatives put before them are shewn in the Table given below.

	Militiamen.		
	Who joined the Special Reserve.	Who remained Militiamen, and were still serving 1. 10. 08.	Who took a free discharge.
Royal Field Artillery	131	14	14
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	7,425	1,368	412
Royal Engineers	1,201	79	50
Infantry..	39,905	6,411	9,183
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	84	513	159

Militiamen who joined the Special Reserve and received the Bonus of £2 on doing so, are required to refund the same if they enlist into the Regular Army or purchase their discharge within one year from the date of joining the Special Reserve. To prevent any misapprehension, slips giving this information were printed, to be issued with the notice paper which gave the conditions of service to each militiaman desirous of enlisting in the Special Reserve.

All men who elected to remain serving as militiamen refusing either transfer to the Special Reserve or a free discharge will receive non-training bounties up to and including that for the 1st February, 1909. As was to be expected, instances occurred of men changing their minds and desiring to join the Special Reserve after having obtained a free discharge. In these cases permission was given for the men to have their discharges cancelled, and for them to join the Special Reserve receiving the £2 bonus, provided they were recommended by their Commanding Officers, and that their enlistment caused no excess in the establishment of the unit they wished to join.

Special Message from the King.

40. On the occasion of the conversion of the Militia into the Special Reserve, His Majesty The King was graciously pleased to order a special message to be promulgated expressing his keen appreciation of the services of the Force in the past, and thanking especially those battalions and other portions of the Militia to which no place is assigned in the new organization.

41. The abolition of eight Militia battalions in Ireland necessitated a re-adjustment of the recruiting areas of the battalions retained.

A special poster was drawn up announcing the stoppage of Militia recruiting and the opening of recruiting for the Special Reserve, and an extra grant of money was allowed to Regimental Districts for the purpose of advertising the new conditions. In addition to the notices given each individual Militiaman, leaflets showing the terms of Service, standards of age, height, &c., the periods of training, and the pay and bounties were specially printed, and the Recruiting Regulations were amended to provide for recruiting for the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

Recruiting for the Militia.

42. The number of recruits enlisted for the Militia up to the 15th January, 1908, when recruiting was stopped, was 8,223, divided among the several arms as shewn in the Table below:—

R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
72	407	72	7,499	173	8,223

Recruiting for the Special Reserve.

43. Recruiting for the Special Reserve commenced on the 16th January, 1908, and the number of recruits taken up to 30th September amounted to 17,781, divided among the several arms as follows:—

Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	Total.
4	2,227	139	144	15,267	17,781

It was not necessary to enlist Gunner recruits for many of the units of the Field Reserve Artillery, which were converted from the Royal Garrison Artillery Militia. This was due to the fact that the men transferred from the Royal Garrison Artillery Militia Units were all gunners, and, therefore, the class of recruits required was that of drivers, of which class every unit, except the Lancashire Field Artillery, started entirely deficient.

Syllabus of Drill.

44. A Syllabus of Drill for Recruits of the Special Reserve was drawn up and issued for guidance. This Syllabus was framed on the experience gained from the extended training of the 20 Militia Battalions selected in 1906. A conference was held at the War Office, at which several officers who had supervised this extended training were present, and their experience was utilised in framing the Syllabus.

Imperial Yeomanry.

45. The organization of the Imperial Yeomanry has also been the subject of alteration, the whole of the Yeomanry becoming part of the Territorial Force with the exception of the two units in Ireland, which were transferred to the Special Reserve, and were respectively named the North Irish Horse and the South Irish Horse. All recruits for these two units are enlisted for the Special Reserve, and a Special Army Order was issued on the 19th June, 1908, dealing exhaustively with the conditions under which the men serving in the two units could transfer to the Special Reserve. Serving Yeomen who elected transfer to the Special Reserve were given a bonus of £2 for accepting the liability for service abroad. The number who joined the Special Reserve was 448, while 426 took a free discharge.

Special Certificate of Service.

46. To mark the occasion of the conversion of the Militia, Imperial Yeomanry, and Volunteers into the Special Reserve and the Territorial Force a special Certificate of Service was issued. This Certificate was granted—

To all members of the Militia actually serving on the 15th January, 1908.

To all members of the Imperial Yeomanry in Great Britain who were actually serving on the 31st March, 1908.

To all members of the Irish Yeomanry who may be serving on the last day of the annual training of their unit in 1908.

To all members of the Volunteer Force who were actually serving on the 31st March, 1908.

Digitized by Google

IV. Civil Employment.

47. The organization for dealing with the employment of ex-soldiers has remained unchanged during the past year. It was considered advisable that the County Associations should be given time to arrange the other matters with which they are charged before taking over the care of Reservists and Discharged Soldiers as laid down in the Territorial and Reserve Forces Act, 1907. The method by which the change is to be made and the system to be adopted has been the subject of considerable discussion in the War Office, and it is hoped that it will soon be possible to devise a sound and practical system of working. The organization required is one which should bring the several County Associations in touch with, not only the Military Branches dealing with the question of Civil Employment, but also with the numerous private organizations and Regimental Associations which are interested in the same object.

Civil employment in Scotland.

48. In Scotland a scheme is being tried of associating the religious organizations of the country in the work of securing employment for soldiers on discharge or transfer to the Reserve.

Under this scheme Officers commanding units abroad render, to the Chaplains or Acting Chaplains of the different denominations, lists of non-commissioned officers and men returning home for discharge or transfer to the Reserve during the ensuing trooping season who may intend to settle in Scotland. The Chaplains and Acting Chaplains forward these lists to the Acting Chaplain in Scotland, detailed for the purpose, after they themselves have consulted with the men of their respective denominations and added any remarks they may consider necessary.

The lists contain the name, religious denomination, rank and character of each soldier, and whether he is about to be discharged to pension, transferred to the Reserve, or invalided with or without pension. The name of the town or parish in Scotland to which the soldier belonged before enlistment, and the name of any clergyman or employer of labour to whom he was known before enlistment is recorded, as also the place in which the soldier proposes to settle.

Similar action is being taken by officers commanding units at home.

The Acting Chaplain in Scotland on receiving the lists, will communicate with the local clergyman or with the local representative of the same denomination, with a view to securing work for the soldier.

Eventually the Acting Chaplain will be in close touch with and assist the employment work of the County Associations. The Reverend P. R. Mackay, D.D., Convener of the Committee of the United Free Church of Scotland on Army Chaplains has been appointed Acting Chaplain for the purpose of giving effect to the foregoing arrangements and the necessary returns are sent to him. Owing to the short time the system has been in operation no results of its working are at present obtainable.

Emigration of Army Pensioners.

49. The Army Council has been in communication with the Central Emigration Board on the subject of assisting Army Pensioners who wish to emigrate with a view of obtaining work in British Colonies.

A leaflet has been drawn up by the Board containing useful information on the subject and stating how Army Pensioners can be assisted by the Board should they desire to take advantage of the facilities afforded.

Digitized by Google

50. To assist Time-Expired men in procuring employment when sent home from abroad for transfer to the Army Reserve, a Circular was sent out in June last giving instructions that men who arrived from abroad and had still a short period of unexpired service to complete before being due for actual transfer to the Reserve might be allowed to take their transfer at once provided they could produce satisfactory evidence that they have obtained employment in Civil life.

51. A circular has been issued to Secretaries of County Associations calling attention to the fact that when necessary to employ clerks in their offices the services of ex-soldiers might be utilised, and recruiting officers have been informed that the cost of advertising lists of ex-soldiers eligible for civil employment may be charged against recruiting advertisement funds.

Voluntary Employment Societies.

52. New branches of the National Association for the Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers have been opened during the past year at Middlesbrough and Cairo.

The National Association has found employment at its head office in London for 1,574 ex-soldiers as compared with 1,728 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 616 men.

The work of the other voluntary employment Societies has been as follows:—

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found through the Headquarter Office employment during the past year for 889 men.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 739 ex-soldiers, while 2,562 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 168 men.

During the past twelve months 27 vacancies as clerks in the War Office have been given to ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1908, was 224, of which number, 9 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

Four ex-soldiers have been appointed, during the past year, in the Subordinate Section of the Army Accounts Department, as writers. There are 85 ex-soldiers at present employed in this department.

Teachers, &c., in Army Schools.

Appointments as teachers, &c., in Army Schools were given to 11 ex-soldiers during the period under review.

The number of situations under the London County Council, filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1908, was 219. In addition to this number, temporary employment was given to 51 ex-soldiers.

During the past twelve months 41 places were filled by ex-soldiers, as Customs Watchers, out of 94 vacancies which occurred, a considerably larger percentage than in the preceding year. Preference is given to Pensioners over Army Reservists in filling this class of appointment.

Ten vacancies for Park Keepers occurred in London during the year, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to Park Keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 18 ex-soldiers.

Digitized by Google

53. The following table shows (i) the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Service in the periods shown; and (ii) the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers:—

Prisons Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed, during 12 months ended 30th September—		
	1906.	1907.	1908.	1906.	1907.	1908.
England and Wales ..	153	131	139	61	50	70
Scotland	28	23	24	9	9	13
Ireland	32	23	17	7	6	3
Total	213	177	180	77	65	86

Intimation was made to the War Office that very few applications were being received from ex-soldiers for employment in the Prisons Service of Ireland and Scotland.

As regards Ireland, it was stated that every qualified ex-soldier who has applied to the Prisons Board has been appointed, and that the Board were still most anxious to employ a much larger number of ex-soldiers if they would apply for appointment to the Irish Prisons Service. The Commissioners of the Prisons Commission for Scotland also notified that they would be glad to receive more applications than they now do from ex-soldiers. In view of the importance of this field of employment a special circular was sent to all officers in charge of Civil Employment Registers, pointing out the desirability of bringing these facts to the notice of suitable ex-soldiers.

Post Office Telegraphists.

54. The Postmaster-General states that the establishment of a class of probationary telegraphists, composed of soldiers and ex-soldiers, has so far proved a success.

This class of employment may in time afford a considerable opportunity of work to men who have served in the army.

Pensioner messengers.

55. Vacancies for 12 Messengers were filled by Pensioners from the War Office list during the past year:—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies as Messengers filled through War Office Register.
Board of Agriculture..	2
Board of Education	2
Board of Trade	1
Colonial Office	2
National Gallery (Scotland)	1
Privy Council	2
Irish Land Commission	1
Civil Service Commission	1
Total	12

Digitized by Google

The War Office List is a long one, and many more vacancies could have been filled had the opportunity been offered.

War Office Departments.

56. The number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers in departments under the War Office during the period shown, and the total number in such employment is stated in the subjoined table:—

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1906.	1907.	1908.	1906.	1907.	1908.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	5	5	3	367	399	379
Works and Fortifications Department	24	31	49	445	391	402
Ordnance Factories ..	99	91	76	1,654	1,459	1,469
Army Service Corps Services	406	473	745	1,034	1,521	1,301
Army Ordnance Department	326	237	220	2,439	2,171	2,211
Total	860	837	1,093	5,939	5,941	5,762

Police Employment.

57. The following table gives the number of vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods:—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—		
	1906.	1907.	1908.	1906.	1907.	1908.
London City Police	30	41	38	10	16	16
London Metropolitan Police	1,376	1,215	1,139	162	174	218
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	1,855	2,264	2,311	412	571	590
Scottish Police	554	517	514	35	42	61
Dublin Metropolitan Police	55	68	70	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	2
Royal Irish Constabulary	631	909	1,191	16	27	30
Total	4,501	5,014	5,263	635	830	917

Digitized by Google

It will be noticed that the number of situations in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom given to ex-soldiers shews a steady increase.

Complaint has been made by some Police officials that owing to the destruction of the soldier's company conduct sheet after two years they are not so well able to decide upon the suitability of ex-soldiers for Police employment. In view of the fact that all serious offences, including every single case of drunkenness, are now recorded on the regimental conduct sheet, it is hoped it may be found possible to overcome this objection, and to give any supplemental information required by means of a certificate from the man's commanding officer.

Railway Employment.

58. It will be seen from the abstract of returns received from the various Railway Companies that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is well maintained. The schedule shows the number of ex-soldiers in the employment of the Railway Companies during the past three years. Railway employment.

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1906.	1907.	1908.	1906.	1907.	1908.
ENGLAND AND WALES.						
Midland	1,472	1,937	1,415	2,605	2,998	2,859
London and North Western	1,832	2,656	1,550	3,130	3,346	3,100
Lancashire and Yorkshire	711	965	685	939	1,059	1,061
South Eastern and Chatham	163	138	120	957	987	1,019
Great Western	803	871	634	2,703	2,795	2,685
Great Northern..	331	343	277	952	990	937
London and South Western	239	269	154	1,118	1,133	1,133
Great Eastern	242	269	159	1,149	1,175	1,062
London, Brighton, and South Coast ..	196	264	227	677	773	776
Great Central	604	681	617	913	784	681
North Eastern	326	434	403	872	923	995
Cheshire Lines Committee	125	154	131	133	147	145
London and India Docks	295	256	*82	401	378	431
London, Tilbury, and Southend ..	51	24	21	80	99	93
North London	21	21	13	178	174	180
Metropolitan	5	35	64	108	128	175
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	..	2	3	8	10	10
North Staffordshire	17	31	10	75	98	86
Barry	26	22	8	56	72	65
Furness	32	35	11	33	41	38
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	5	9	10	10	9	16
Maryport and Carlisle	..	1	..	1	2	1
Corris	..	1	..	..	..	..

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1906.	1907.	1908.	1906.	1907.	1908.
ENGLAND AND WALES—*continued.*						
Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle ..	1	4	1	4	5	5
Wirral	3	1	1	9	8	8
Metropolitan District	108	74	57	139	192	129
§Great Northern and City Railway ..	..	..	1	..	..	45
§Central London Railway	..	..	216	..	..	197
§London Underground Electric Railway	..	..	47	..	..	88
Total for England and Wales ..	7,608	9,497	6,917	17,255	18,326	18,020
SCOTLAND.						
Caledonian	437	493	303	417	452	467
North British	446	557	441	567	620	643
Glasgow and South Western	137	173	143	159	186	195
Dundee and Arbroath	4	18	12	15	22	21
Highland	30	31	26	71	76	70
Aberdeen Joint Passenger	4	3	..	2	3	2
Joint Committee General Station, Perth	1	1	2	8	8	11
Portpatrick and Wigtownshire ..	1	5	1	2	3	4
Total for Scotland	1,060	1,281	928	1,241	1,370	1,413
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	113	53	64	140	188	206
Great Southern and Western	359	366	347	382	364	370
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	3	2	..	3	1	1
Midland Great Western	31	36	52	174	182	271
Listowel and Ballybunion	2	3	3	2	2	2
Cavan and Leitrim	7	7	1	7	7	6
Total for Ireland	515	467	467	708	744	856
Grand Total	9,183	11,245	8,312	19,204	20,440	20,289

* Total in all Departments as well as Railway Department.
§ Tube Railways added since last return.

Digitized by Google

Official Employment Registers.

59. The subjoined table shows the result, since 1904, of the working of the Employment Registers, in regimental and other recruiting districts:—

Year.	Number registered for employment during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
		In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1904	12,988	1,461	187	7,269	8,917
1905	18,909*	1,872	157	8,270	10,299
1906	20,236†	1,450	108	9,256	10,814
1907	22,650‡	1,618	210	8,694	10,522
1908	23,272§	1,713	186	8,510	10,409

* Includes 4,037 names remaining on register from previous year.
† Includes 5,006 names remaining on register from previous year.
‡ Includes 5,880 names remaining on register from previous year.
§ Includes 6,482 names remaining on register from previous year.
In former years these numbers have not been brought forward.

General Remarks as to Civil Employment.

60. The following table records the number, who left the Colours with characters, entitling them to registration for civil employment. The actual number for whom employment was found by means of Official Registers, Employment Societies, and Departments under the War Office, is shown below. It will be seen that, while 23,974 men have returned to civil life from the Army with characters either Good, Very Good or Exemplary, no less than 20,960 ex-soldiers have either been provided with employment or have found situations.

Number discharged or transferred to the Reserve with	"Exemplary" characters	6,495
	"Very good" characters	10,794
	"Good" characters	6,685
	Total	23,974

Digitized by Google

Number of men for whom employment has been found	War Office Register (Messengers, &c.)			35
	Regimental and Recruiting Registers (affiliated to National Association) & National Association (Branches) ..			7,039
	National Association (London office only)			1,572
	Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society (London office only)			889
	Army and Navy Pensioners' Employment Society			739
	Guards' Employment Society			168
	Departments under the War Office	Army Clothing Department	3	1,135
		Works and Fortifications Department	49	
		Ordnance Factories ..	76	
		Army Service Corps Services	745	
		Army Ordnance Department	220	
		Clerks in War Office ..	27	
		Writers under Army Accounts Department	4	
		Teachers, &c., in Army Schools	11	
To these may be added	Men who are known to have themselves obtained employment ..			9,383
	General Total			20,960

In view of the condition of the general labour market during the past twelve months the results obtained during the year may be considered as satisfactory.

Concluding Remarks.

Class of recruit.

61. It will be seen that the total number of recruits taken has considerably exceeded that of the previous year. As regards the class, the reports from Regimental Districts speak favourably, and the men are stated to be uniformly well-behaved.

It is probable that the small amount of trouble given by recruits at the depôts is partly attributable to the necessity of each recruit having to produce a character, which prevents many undesirable men from enlisting. The Army Form used for the purpose of obtaining the characters of recruits offering for enlistment has been revised with a view of bringing it into harmony with the Soldier's and Seaman's False Characters Act, 1906, and to allow the provisions of that Act to be operative in cases where false characters have been deliberately given.

Education of recruits.

62. The standard of education of recruits is improving. All recruits on enlistment are tested by Army Schoolmasters as to their educational attainments. The results are shown in the Table in Section II, Part VIII. It will be seen that a considerable percentage of Infantry recruits are still either practically illiterate or of inferior education.

Digitized by Google

There is no reason to believe that these men have escaped compulsory education when young, but the fact remains that a considerable sum of money has to be devoted from Army Funds to re-educate soldiers who have forgotten what they were originally taught. Modern warfare requires a higher standard of individual intelligence, and for this reason no soldier can draw proficiency pay until he has obtained a third class certificate of education.

Wastage.

63. As regards wastage it is satisfactory to note that there is a still further diminution in the number of recruits discharged as invalids, while the numbers discharged not likely to become "efficient" and for "misconduct" again show a further slight decrease.

Recruits for the Special Reserve.

64. The recruits for the Special Reserve are generally well reported on. In several instances it is stated that a class of recruit is coming in who would not have enlisted into the Militia. The standard of education in many districts is considered higher than that of the Militia recruit, and recruits are readily availing themselves of the facilities afforded them of attending school at the depôts. All districts report that considerable numbers enlist into the Special Reserve with a view of passing eventually into the Army, but it is too soon to form a definite opinion on this point.

Depôts.

65. The Special Reserve recruit is kept so much longer under instruction at the depôts that the want of accommodation in almost every depôt has been severely felt. As a temporary expedient Line recruits have had to be sent either direct to the Home battalions on enlistment, or immediately after being clothed at their own depôt. This procedure is regrettable, as the depôt staff is more accustomed to deal with recruits and their training than are the non-commissioned officers of Home battalions, and the recruit's training is not so liable to suffer interruption at the depôt. In some instances, owing to want of accommodation, the messing arrangements have had to be altered, and the rooms set apart as dining rooms under the restaurant system have had to be given up and utilized as barrack rooms.

It may be that at present the average number of recruits who will be under training at depôts cannot be accurately determined until the present system has been in force for some time longer, but when experience has shown what the requirements of the depôts will be as regards accommodation it is very desirable that these should be met, and that it should not be necessary to disturb the arrangements already in existence for the comfort of the soldier.

The want of range accommodation in connection with the depôts has been already commented on.

Physical Training.

66. Mention was made in last year's report of the system of physical training which was then under trial. This system has now been permanently adopted, and the Manual of Physical Training has been approved and issued.

The regulations provide that recruits should complete sixty attendances at physical training before being taken for company or other training. Once these attendances have been completed, discretionary power is left to commanding officers to decide as to the further training to be undergone.

The Inspector-General of the Forces brought to notice in his report for 1907 that the physical training of the Royal Horse and Field Artillery had been in abeyance. Instructions were at once issued by circular letter that this important matter was not to be neglected, but that the regulations laid down in the manual were to be adhered to.

Digitized by Google

Effect of reductions on recruiting Staff.

67. The changes made during the past year by the conversion of the Militia into the Special Reserve, and the alteration of the status of the Volunteer Force, have been so gradually effected that the results have not materially disturbed recruiting during the past year. Where reductions in the Permanent Staff have taken place non-commissioned officers have remained supernumerary pending absorption, and thus have still been available for recruiting duties. When all supernumeraries have been absorbed it is probable that an increase in the number of paid pensioners employed on recruiting duty may be necessary to compensate for the reductions made

In the past the Militia training necessitated the Permanent Staff employed as recruiters being taken away from this work for a considerable period during the spring and summer months. The substitution of paid pensioners may be beneficial by maintaining a more even flow of recruiting during the summer months, as their work will be carried on continuously throughout the year.

Future recruiting requirements.

68. During the next two or three years recruiting requirements will considerably diminish inasmuch as the wastage by transfer to the Reserve will be less, and the loss to the Service by invaliding, desertions, &c., is showing a steady reduction. It will, in all probability, be possible to raise the physical standard for the Infantry of the Line and at the same time to still further raise the status of the soldier by insisting on an even more rigid character test than is demanded at present.

Technical instruction.

69. The War Office report recently presented to Parliament* shows the steps taken to provide Technical Instruction to soldiers to fit them for civil life, and it rests with the men themselves to avail themselves of the opportunities afforded, so that, on discharge or transfer to the Reserve, they may be qualified to take up the class of employment for which they are best suited.

C. CRUTCHLEY, *Major-General,*
Director of Recruiting.

* Command Paper 4059.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, ARMY RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1908.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army:—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	179,066†	175,405	3,661	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	76,155	75,919	236	—
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	3,464	3,322	142	—
Army Reserve	142,000¶	133,949	—	—
Special Reserve	80,301(*a*)	63,151	17,150	—
Territorial Force:—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ..	313,673(*b*)	197,258(*b*)	116,415	—
Permanent Staff	2,348(*b*)	2,032(*b*)	316	—
Total	797,007	651,036	—	—
Militia	—	8,385	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	2,000§	1,793	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda):—				
Permanent Staff	179	177	2	—
Militia	5,527	5,187‖	340	—
Volunteers (Bermuda):—				
Permanent Staff	5	5	—	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	234	80	—
General Total	805,032	666,817	—	—

* This includes Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China. It also includes the Regular Establishment of all the Special Reserves including the Irish Yeomanry (now the Irish Horse). In Army Estimates a large number of these (1501) were shown not under "Regiments," but under "Permanent Staff of Special Reserves and Territorial Force" (*see* also "Introductory Note," p. v.).

† This includes 1,700 officers and men to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms."

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

‖ Strength of Channel Islands Militia on 1st July, 1908.

¶ This is the maximum number which it was expected the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1908, and 1st April, 1909.

(*a*) These figures include the establishment provided in the Estimates for the Irish Yeomanry (exclusive of Permanent Staff) which now forms part of the Special Reserve.

(*b*) The Establishments are revised Establishments, those given in Army Estimates being only provisional: they include the Isle of Man Volunteers, who are also included in the strength. The strength does not however include 89 officers of the Officers Training Corps in units not included in the Territorial Force, and for which no Establishment was taken in Army Estimates.

Digitized by Google

STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1907, to 1st October, 1908, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment.†	
	1st Oct. 1907.	1st Jan. 1908.	1st April, 1908.	1st July, 1908.	1st Oct. 1908.	Average Strength.	1907-08.	1908-09.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	73	76	76	74	75	75	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	7	7	7	7	6	7	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,232	1,222	1,214	1,210	1,231	1,221	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	741	738	749	743	734	741	751	753
Warrant Officers ...	60	59	58	57	58	58	57	57
N.C.O's and Men...	18,875	18,753	18,719	18,570	18,759	18,723	18,076	18,086
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,108	1,083	1,086	1,067	1,055	1,082	1,126	1,153
Warrant Officers ...	60	61	61	60	60	60	66	64
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	29,609	29,571	28,623	27,994	28,089	28,782	28,746	29,159
R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	899	872	871	856	873	869	804	805
Warrant Officers ...	104	105	109	108	111	107	104	107
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	18,020	17,358	17,269	17,239	17,988	17,419	18,769	17,731
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,042	1,033	1,042	1,038	1,045	1,039	1,045	1,054
Warrant Officers ...	141	144	144	129	134	138	143	135
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	8,131	8,226	8,227	8,132	8,151	8,176	8,341	8,372
Foot Guards—								
Officers	284	283	281	275	280	280	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	16	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men—	7,211	7,218	7,244	7,286	7,313	7,250	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,377	4,321	4,340	4,412	4,542	4,373	4,556	4,726
Warrant Officers ...	369	370	363	402	462	387	370	404
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	131,886	131,142	131,937	133,385	137,406	132,896	139,114	138,988
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	137	148	134	128	133	135	136	140
Warrant Officers ...	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	4,502	4,572	4,123	3,902	3,855	4,206	3,906	3,903
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	436	441	440	446	455	443	458	458
Warrant Officers ...	255	254	254	245	251	253	263	259
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	6,136	6,079	6,142	6,051	6,152	6,114	6,103	6,094
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	996	992	1,014	992	1,007	1,000	1,021	1,021
Warrant Officers ...	61	62	62	62	62	62	62	59
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	4,005	3,961	4,112	4,061	4,029	4,031	4,060	3,889
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	234	232	235	236	236	234	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	134	132	132	132	134	133	140	136
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	2,192	2,208	2,225	2,219	2,224	2,216	2,183	2,227
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	160	159	157	155	158	157	162	160
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	1	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	205	203	209	199	212	206	219	222
*Indian Native Troops—								
Officers	204	194	160	128	134	160	168	150
Warrant Officers ...	7	9	9	2	3	6	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	4,420	4,322	3,803	3,950	3,883	4,029	5,382	4,252
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,691	10,577	10,585	10,550	10,727	10,588	10,813†	11,026†
Warrant Officers ...	1,222	1,227	1,222	1,228	1,305	1,235	1,237	1,333†
N.C.O.'s and Men...	236,574	234,840	233,847	234,198	239,292	235,269	243,238†	242,562†

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.

† As provided for in Army Estimates, including in year 1907-08, 300 officers and 3,300 N.C.O. s and men (all arms), and in 1908-09, 20 officers, 80 warrant officers and 1,600 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments." (*See* also N.B. below.)

‖ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

N.B.—See the Introductory Note as to the men of the old Militia Permanent Staff brought on to the strength of the Regulars during the year.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1900.

Year.	ALL RANKS.																	
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Imperial Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Infantry Royal Reserve Regiments.*	Colonial Corps.	Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
1st Jan., 1900	1,327	22,672	—	26,639	22,815	10,534	12,008	183,299	—	8,778	—	5,730	5,021	1,932	619	—	170	301,544
1901	1,602	31,042	9,354	35,167	25,899	13,932	14,160	221,872	18,301	8,348	23,223	8,187	6,647	2,399	655	—	385	421,173
1902	1,550	31,681	16,730	36,068	25,136	14,850	14,624	217,966	—	9,070	10,461	8,559	7,099	2,615	747	—	526	397,682
1903	1,490	29,297	1,610	34,959	23,174	13,757	9,966	176,580	—	7,342	8,161	8,443	6,020	2,638	854	—	362	324,653
1st Oct., 1903	1,426	23,084	—	32,511	23,067	11,480	7,847	157,669	—	7,035	12,574	6,928	5,346	2,542	900	—	2	292,411
1904	1,373	20,317	—	31,165	24,524	11,457	7,862	161,035	—	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	2,562	903	48	—	287,240
1905	1,360	19,149	—	30,550	24,174	10,718	8,053	150,955	—	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	2,423	856	149	—	272,133
1906	1,391	20,257	—	31,254	21,464	10,399	8,020	144,371	—	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	2,503	—‡	372	—	263,117
1907	1,312	19,676	—	30,777	19,023	9,364	7,511	136,632	—	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	2,560	—‡	367	—	248,487
1908	1,312	19,551§	—	29,204§	18,972§	9,330§	7,609	142,410§	—	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	2,594	—‡	372	—	251,324§

* Disbanded in 1901. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes. ‡ Not now included in Regimental strength.
§ See introductory note as to numbers now included in Regimental Establishments, which were previously excluded.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the dates shown in each year from 1900.

Year.	Establishments, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment, All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment, All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st January, 1900 ..	9,269	1,060	239,137	249,466	9,318	1,081	291,145	301,544	52,078*	—
„ 1901 ..	10,646	1,227	265,463	277,336	13,410	1,225	406,538	421,173	143,837*	—
„ 1902 ..	10,939	1,259	272,231	284,429	12,882	1,253	383,547	397,682	113,253*	—
„ 1903 ..	11,029	1,275	272,074	284,378	12,000	1,267	311,386	324,653	40,275*	—
1st October, 1903 ..	11,098	1,319	273,508	285,925	11,759	1,349	279,303	292,411	6,486*	—
„ 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
„ 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
„ 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
„ 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
„ 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†§	255,221†§	10,727	1,305	239,292§	251,324§	—	3,897†

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in these years on account of the South African War, and the Somaliland Expedition.

† The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment."

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
„ 1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
„ 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
„ 1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.

§ See introductory note as to numbers included in Regimental establishments on 1st October, 1908, which were previously excluded.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.*	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed). †	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
Effectives on the 1st Oct., 1907	1,232	18,875	29,609	18,020	8,181	7,211	131,886	4,602	4,420	6,136	4,005	2,192	205	—	236,574
INCREASE.															
Recruits joined. Long service	1	98	200	119	88	63	821	—	—	79	15	67	—	—	1,551
Recruits joined. Short service 1 year	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	67	—	—	—	67
Recruits joined. Short service 2 years	—	—	—	—	312	—	—	—	—	1,113	—	—	—	—	1,425
Recruits joined. Short service 3 years	—	—	—	—	739	1,748	—	—	—	179	653	130	—	—	3,449
Recruits joined. Short service 6 years	—	—	3,589	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,589
Recruits joined. Short service 7 years	—	3,008	—	—	—	—	21,804	—	—	44	—	—	—	—	24,856
Recruits joined. Short service 8 years	149	—	—	2,089	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,238
Recruits joined. Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 712	—	—	—	—	—	—	712
Re-enlisted	2	—	10	2	—	8	42	23	—	—	—	—	—	—	87
	152	3,106	3,799	2,210	1,139	1,819	22,667	735	—	1,415	735	197	—	—	37,974
Joined from desertion	2	154	149	63	12	67	1,200	16	—	45	20	—	—	—	1,728
From Army Reserve	—	2	7	81	—	7	97	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	195
Net transfers to and from other arms	19	164	117	—	36	—	—	—	—	24	11	26	32	—	429
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces	—	24§	213§	573§	66§	1	2,933§	—	—	—	14	—	—	—	3,824§
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,420	—	—	—	—	—	2,420
Other causes	—	1	2	—	3	1	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15
Total increase	173	3,451	4,288	2,927	1,256	1,896	26,905	751	2,420	1,484	780	224	32	—	46,587
DECREASE.															
Died	2	91	140	120	32	23	667	20	4	22	9	11	—	—	1,141
Discharged—															
To pension after 21 years	28	97	117	203	156	27	662	34	—	53	44	20	2	—	1,443
To pension after 18 years	1	35	56	41	30	4	229	2	—	13	1	2	—	—	414
On completing 12 years	10	103	100	179	32	14	855	142	—	25	11	7	3	—	1,481
As invalids	17	195	205	171	50	92	1,500	142	—	40	33	9	1	—	2,455

Digitized by Google

By purchase	17	81	65	43	21	38	526	—	—	15	6	8	1	—	821
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	6	160	86	15	10	80	521	—	—	10	6	—	—	—	894
Free: Pay Warrant, Sec. 1058 (ii) ..	4	37	79	28	3	7	508	2	—	2	1	—	—	—	671
Free: Pay Warrant, Sec. 1058 (iii.) ..	1	26	28	16	—	1	116	—	—	6	1	—	—	—	195
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	7	54	69	23	23	60	574	89	—	24	15	5	—	—	943
For false answer on attestation	2	18	9	5	—	14	56	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	107
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	—	37	29	8	2	18	361	—	—	13	6	—	—	—	474
Services no longer required	—	23	—	17	11	12	145	—	—	11	2	2	—	—	223
With disgrace ¶	—	186	274	122	19	80	1,421	36	—	80	33	3	—	—	2,254¶
Miscellaneous	11	—	44	20	35	15	181‡	871‖	—	67	24	1	—	—	1,269‡‖
	104	1,052	1,161	891	392	462	7,655	1,319	—	359	185	57	7	—	13,644
Struck off as deserters	3	342	216	121	17	112	1,950	84	—	65	27	1	—	—	2,938
To Army Reserve:—															
On completion of service ..	1	1,909	3,887	1,687	621	1,164	9,891	18	—	942	502	99	—	—	20,721
On conversion of service ..	64	81	72	26	55	4	285	8	—	11	4	18	17	—	645
Relegated	—	15	—	2	—	8	40	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	68
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	—	—	—	73	—	9	353	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	435
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	14	—	—	83	—	37	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	134
To Permt. Staff Auxiliary Forces	—	43	325	31	52	10	403	—	—	36	19	—	—	—	919
"Given up" as deserters ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,953	—	—	—	—	—	2,953
Other causes	—	20	7	8	34	2	95	49	—	30	10	6	1	—	262
Total decrease ..	174	3,567	5,808	2,959	1,286	1,794	21,385	498	2,957	1,468	756	192	25	—	43,869
Net increase	—	—	—	—	—	102	5,520	—	—	16	24	32	7	—	2,718§
Net decrease	1	116	1,520	32	30	—	—	747	537	—	—	—	—	—	—
Effectives on the 1st Oct., 1908	1,231	18,759	28,089	17,988*	8,151	7,313	137,406	3,855	3,883†	6,152	4,029	2,224	212	—	239,292

* Including Artillery Clerks.
† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.
‡ Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
§ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia has been transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength (*see* introductory note).
‖ Includes 846 discharged on reduction of Establishment (Colonial Corps).
¶ Includes 2,093 discharges for misconduct, 1 on sentence to penal servitude, 69 with ignominy, 17 on conviction of felony, and 74 incorrigible and worthless, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2). In previous years all but the first have been included under "Miscellaneous."
(*a*) Including 150 long service.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of the Army during each year from 1899.

	1st Jan. 1899.	1st. Jan. 1900.	1st. Jan. 1901.	1st Jan. 1902.	1st Jan. 1903. (9 months.)	1st Oct. 1903.	1st Oct. 1904.	1st Oct. 1905.	1st Oct. 1906.	1st Oct. 1907.
Strength	222,373	290,914	406,443	383,462	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	1,670	2,107	2,004	1,894	1,524*	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551
Short service 1 year ..	40	24,449 (a)	23,373 (c)	10,573 (d)	—	—	—	321	259	67
Short service 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	244*	827	760	1,744	817	1,425
Short service 3 years ..	5,966	7,619	8,950	38,942	27,556*	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449
Short service 6 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	304	3,176	3,589
Short service 7 years ..	32,531	37,974	34,203	9,917	—	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856
Short service 8 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238
Short service 9 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	20,316	17,710	—	—
Colonial Corps	2,493	1,560	1,882	924	506*	792	473	689	590	712
Re-enlisted Rl. Garrison Regiment	—	522	4,052	2,250	1,121*	561	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted Others	—	24,130	1,187 (e)	540 (f)	75*	10	139	1,266 (j)	48	87
Joined from desertion	2,022	2,438	2,689	2,851	2,241*	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728
From Army Reserve	55,662	18,717	1,188	1,253	491*	399	311	721	268	195
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	— †	— †	— †	— †	— †	— †	— †	— †	— †	3,824‡
From Militia Reserve	2,137	11,437	1	23	5*	—	—	—	—	—
§Taken on British Establishment Other causes	82	21,845 (b)	517	975	4,779*	4,008 430	5,707 383	277 401	383 1,046	2,420 446
Total increase	102,603	152,798	80,046	70,142	38,542*	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587
DECREASE.										
Died	2,457	10,153	5,969	3,896	1,560*	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	584	176	504	917	669*	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443
To pension after 18 years ..	250	21	70	263	285*	293	299	332	407	414
On completing 12 years ..	857	827	18,689	31,373	6,125*	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481
As Invalids	3,377	5,927	9,614	8,869	4,074*	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455
By purchase	1,432	81	143	3,074	2,896*	1,795	988	1,106	938	821
By purchase, under 3 mths.	1,492	56	76	1,244	655*	661	632	639	686	894

Digitized by Google

Free: Pay Wt. § 1058 (ii.)	328	56	155	370	478*	402	528	647	910	671
" " § 1058 (iii.)	381	470	535	462	460*	385	173	162	202	105
Not likely to become efficient soldiers	633	755	1,038	1,658	909*	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943
For false answer on attestation	202	244	304	332	181*	174	94	131	122	107
Misstatement as to age on enlistment	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	474
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	223
For misconduct	1,956	1,901	2,521	2,903	2,972*	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	2,254 (*l*)
Miscellaneous	1,123	4,655	37,174 (*h*)	28,625 (*i*)	4,434*	1,542	3,295	4,348 (*j*)	2,281 (*k*)	1,269 (*k*)
Total discharged	12,605	15,169	70,823	80,090	24,198*	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644
Struck off as deserters	4,504	6,378	7,686	7,162	4,653*	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938
To Army Reserve: On completion of service	11,694	63	359	18,781	26,340*	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721
To Army Reserve: On conversion of service	1,149	2,951 (*g*)	360	355	1,412*	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645
To Army Reserve: Relegated	61	41	85	137	54*	66	42	55	55	68
To Army Reserve: On demobilization	—	—	—	17,559	10,340*	28	—	—	—	—
To Militia Reserve	—	—	2,486	7,053	6*	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces	560	1,211	883	679	714*	817	634	820	1,099	919
"Given up" as deserters	55	112	108	89	65*	44	10	9	8	9
§Struck off British Establishment	977	1,191	14,268	6,417	1,283*	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953
Other causes						745	532	1,783	1,214	831
Total decrease	34,062	37,269	103,027	142,218	70,625*	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869
Net increase	68,541	115,529	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,718‡
Net decrease	—	—	22,981	72,076	32,083*	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—
Strength on 1st January in following year	290,914	406,443	383,462	311,386	1st Oct. 1903. 279,303	1st Oct. 1904. 274,774	1st Oct. 1905. 260,035	1st Oct. 1906. 251,144	1st Oct. 1907. 236,574	1st Oct. 1908. 239,292

(*a*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 10,242; City of London Imperial Volunteers, 1,664.

(*b*) Chiefly caused by Indian Native troops brought on British Establishment.

(*c*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 16,597.

(*d*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 7,035.

(*e*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 655, re-enlisted for one year.

(*f*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 204, re-enlisted for one year.

(*g*) Includes 2,869 men of Volunteer Waiting Companies (Army Order 29 of 1900).

(*h*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 9,342; Infantry Royal Reserve Regiments, 17,779; also Volunteers and other one-year men.

(*i*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 20,801; also Volunteers and other one-year men.

(*j*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

(*k*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.

(*l*) With disgrace; this includes 2,093 discharges for misconduct, and 161 for other reasons, *vide* note on page 31.

* Figures for nine months only.

† Included in these years under "other causes."

‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia has been transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength (*see* introductory note).

§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1908, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.										
AT HOME—														
England and Wales	1,312	6,628	12,720	6,818	5,042	6,789	44,538	4,539	1,337	2,951	161	—	—	92,835
Ireland	—	2,354	4,218	674	1,053	—	15,761	1,190	273	495	43	—	—	26,096
Scotland	—	3	474	246	72	—	3,360	117	91	122	2	—	—	4,487
Guernsey and Alderney...	—	—	—	249	32	—	751	8	11	11	—	—	—	1,062
Jersey	—	—	—	116	2	—	663	5	5	15	—	—	—	806
Total	1,312	8,985	17,442	8,103	6,206	6,789	65,073	5,859	1,717	3,594	206	—	—	125,286
Home Establishment	1,296	9,632	18,219	8,406	6,664	6,680	65,730	5,853	1,760	3,470	218	—	—	129,628†
EAST INDIA—														
Northern Army	—	4,173	4,987	2,592	—	—	29,704	—	78	188	28	—	—	41,750
Southern Army	—	2,088	4,603	2,134	—	—	23,183	—	91	158	35	—	—	32,292
Royal Artillery Staff, unposted, &c.	—	523	831	131	385	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	1,877
Total	—	6,784	10,421	4,857	385	—	52,887	—	176	346	63	—	—	75,919
Indian Establishment	—	5,643	10,852	4,976	379	—	53,740	—	180	324	61	—	—	76,155

Digitized by Google

STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

COLONIES AND EGYPT—																	
Gibraltar	—	—	1,418	401	—	2,109	105	78	110	—	—	—	4,211
Malta...	—	—	1,776	423	—	4,357	106	64	178	—	446	—	7,350
Egypt	—	797	159	173	134	830	3,500	93	57	132	9	—	—	5,874
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	103	2	—	6	—	—	—	111
Ceylon	—	—	—	284	83	—	—	10	19	23	—	—	779	1,198
Straits Settlements	—	—	—	325	137	—	832	16	26	38	—	91	782	2,247
China, North	—	—	—	51	4	—	1,006	37	24	23	—	—	843	2,013
,, South	—	—	—	987	318	—	1,069	40	46	53	—	369	1,616	4,498
South Africa	—	2,985	1,182	280	734	—	7,597	543	287	459	94	—	—	14,161
West Africa...	—	—	—	167	53	—	—	4	14	18	—	2,261	—	2,517
Mauritius	—	—	—	129	90	—	682	8	16	41	—	127	—	1,093
Bermuda	—	—	—	180	88	—	914	14	52	32	—	—	—	1,280
Jamaica	—	—	—	242	100	—	—	17	17	36	—	700	—	1,172
Particular service, on passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	107	—	1,709	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,816
Total	—	3,782	1,341	6,012	2,732	820	23,938	995	700	1,139	103	3,994	4,020	49,576
CRETE	—	—	—	—	7	—	512	4	1	19	—	—	—	543
Colonial Establishment	—	3,621	1,305	5,261	2,518	736	24,648	958	660	1,175	105	4,049	4,402	49,433
TOTAL at Home and Abroad	1,312	19,551	29,204	18,972	9,330	7,609	142,410	6,858	2,594	5,093	372	3,994	4,020	251,324
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided for in Army Estimates	1,206	18,896	30,376	18,643	9,561	7,416	144,118	6,811	2,600	4,969	384	4,049	4,402	256,221†

† Including 1,700, all ranks, for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1908.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.		Royal Artillery.							Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.			Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Crps.	Indian Native Infantry Battalions.	Colonial Corps.		
				Horse.		Field.		Garrison.												Artillery.	Engineers.*	Infantry.
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Provisional Depôt.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.	Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Extra Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.		Companies.	Companies.	Battalions.
HOME:—																						
England	3	9	—	12	1	66	3	—	35	4	54	8	46	52 and 1 depôt	16	54	13	18	—	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	1	2	—	27	1	—	4	—	11	—	19	8	12	19	3	4	—	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	1	—	1	—	3	10	3	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jersey	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	3	12	1	14	1	99	4	—	43	4	67	8	70	70 and 1 depôt	31	74	17	23	—	—	—	—
EAST INDIES:—																						
Northern Army	—	6	—	7	—	22	—	5	15	—	1	—	29	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	—	4	—	23	—	3	13	—		—	23	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	10	—	11	—	45	—	8	28	—	1	—	52	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

THE COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																							
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	2	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	4½	—	—	1	1	1	—	4	—	—	
Egypt	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	3⅛	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1 Co.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	
China, North	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	
,, South	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	2	3	—	—	
South Africa	—	5	—		—		—	—	2	—	6	—	8	—	—	7	3	3	—	—	—	—	
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	
On passage &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Total...	—	6	—	3	—	6	—	—	29†	—	21	1	25½	—	—	10	6	12	5	10	—	3	
Crete	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(4 Cos.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	1	28	1	150	4	8	100	4	89	9	148‡	70 and 1 depôt.	31	84	23	35	5	10	—	3	
				29		154			104														

* The Native Engineers no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Legation Guard, Pekin. ‡ Excluding 1 Provisional Battalion.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army, Special Reserve, and Militia during the year ending 30th September, 1908, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the Territorial Districts. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.07 to 30.9.08.								Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Militia.	Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.			1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	
SCOTTISH COMMAND.													
No. 1 District.													
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth ..	271	142	178	591	65·61	3·89	114	259	697	544	708	580	951
72nd " " Fort George	82	3	12	97	96·47	2·54	196	40	79	95	145	116	383
79th " " Inverness ..	68	10	22	100	87·18		113	22	92	74	81	37	162
75th " " Aberdeen ..	175	45	79	299	79·54	4·34	111	37	219	249	279	242	594
91st " " Stirling ..	149	117	54	320	56·01	3·12	25	276	326	390	317	288	479
Total	745	317	345	1,407	70·15	3·59	559	634	1,413	1,352	1,530	1,263	2,569
No. 2 District.													
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	90	74	29	193	54·87	5·70	52	74	226	234	161	125	565
21st " " Ayr	59	62	16	137	48·76	2·92	41	50	160	141	139	78	167
25th " " Berwick ..	34	24	19	77	58·62	—	41	16	163	191	141	134	258

Digitized by Google

26th " " Hamilton ..	70	60	31	161	53·84	0·89	15	44	299	183	153	66	316
71st " " Hamilton ..	61	66	47	174	48·03		66	76	222	205	179	137	473
Glasgow Recruiting Area	—	899	424	1,323	—	2·41	254	884	828	888	761	1,462	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	—	464	271	735	—	1·36	120	505	848	648	717	608	—
Total	314	1,649	837	2,800	52·33	2·14	589	1,649	2,746	2,490	2,251	2,610	1,779
Total Scottish Command	1,059	1,966	1,182	4,207	63·71	2·64	1,148	2,283	4,159	3,842	3,781	3,873	4,348
WESTERN COMMAND.													
No. 3 District.													
Mil. and Vol. Art. Dist., Seaforth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	185	178	142	—	—
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	59	13	38	110	81·94	1·81	25	92	250	172	179	107	105
8th " " Warrington..	62	15	24	101	80·52	1·10	5	46	230	122	162	132	489
40th " " Warrington..	41	25	14	80	62·12		13	90	203	134	118	77	170
20th " " Bury ..	74	4	4	82	94·87	—	33	52	304	156	133	72	316
30th " " Preston ..	46	81	115	242	36·22	1·57	53	257	333	220	210	172	270
47th " " Preston ..	80	91	96	267	46·78		52	114	408	255	232	117	181
34th " " Carlisle ..	78	26	35	139	75·00	5·03	54	88	122	87	76	90	193
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	133	16	26	175	89·26	—	57	99	603	324	235	166	832
Liverpool Recruiting Area	—	232	284	516	—	0·96	194	684	661	529	632	555	—
Manchester " "	—	236	181	417	—	1·19	149	431	1,378	703	534	490	—
Total	573	739	817	2,129	67·89	1·36	635	1,953	4,677	2,880	2,653	1,978	2,556
No. 4 District.													
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester ..	246	42	93	381	85·41	0·78	107	184	1,013	510	367	254	574
23rd " " Wrexham ..	54	—	22	76	100·00	—	39	36	111	141	113	94	244
24th " " Brecon ..	147	34	61	242	81·21	2·48	84	305	473	436	385	250	344
41st " " Cardiff ..	209	76	141	426	73·33	1·41	113	500	693	744	627	497	547
53rd " " Shrewsbury..	140	15	45	200	90·32	1·50	77	61	287	217	200	125	515
Total	796	167	362	1,325	82·65	1·35	420	1,086	2,577	2,048	1,692	1,220	2,224
Total Western Command.. ..	1,369	906	1,179	3,454	75·76	1·36	1,055	3,039	7,254	4,928	4,345	3,198	4,780

* This column applies only to recruits raised by agencies under the Officer Commanding the Regimental Recruiting Area, recruits raised in other Recruiting Areas being left out of account in arriving at the percentage.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.07 to 30.9.08.								Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Militia.	Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.			1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	
NORTHERN COMMAND.													
No. 5 District.													
Militia and Vol. Arty., Scarborough ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	84	79	63	—	—
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	90	74	74	238	54·87	2·33	12	116	353	226	232	149	238
68th " " Newcastle ..	95	45	60	200	67·85		37	131	617	569	740	579	831
14th " " York ..	95	45	132	272	67·85	1·10	21	81	260	364	265	217	942
15th " " Beverley ..	85	15	40	140	85·00	4·08	8	26	305	394	282	213	714
19th " " Richmond ..	90	39	93	222	69·76	2·25	77	185	227	199	229	221	355
33rd " " Halifax ..	86	65	98	249	56·95	1·69	62	140	622	486	352	384	679
51st " " Pontefract ..	92	23	44	159	80·00	1·76	51	93	267	189	161	151	665
65th " " Pontefract ..	168	10	59	237	94·38		53	152	171	138	190	135	831
Leeds Recruiting Area..	—	186	119	305	—	1·31	83	277	427	361	265	244	—
Sheffield " "	—	207	183	390	—	2·82	72	195	429	294	251	243	—
Sunderland " "	—	250	214	464	—	—	72	517	—	—	—	—	—
Hull " "	—	80	74	154	—	—	14	96	—	—	—	—	—
Bradford " "	—	119	103	222	—	—	60	218	—	—	—	—	—
Total	801	1,158	1,293	3,252	71·71	2·18	622	2,227	3,762	3,299	3,030	2,536	5,255
No. 6 District.													
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	131	13	58	202	90·97	1·98	45	41	269	293	220	221	658

Digitized by Google

17th	„	„	Leicester ..	187	44	131	362	80·95	1·93	58	144	487	463	325	353	1,180
38th	„	„	Lichfield ..	244	39	104	387	86·21	1·71	88	191	444	287	280	353	1,025
64th	„	„	Lichfield ..	201	26	85	312	88·54		68	188	405	387	352	310	1,074
45th	„	„	Derby ..	412	191	393	996	68·32	2·71	162	297	1,117	953	773	799	1,020
Total				1,175	313	771	2,259	78·96	2·21	421	861	2,722	2,383	1,950	2,036	4,957
Total Northern Command ..				1,976	1,471	2,064	5,511	75·85	2·19	1,043	3,088	6,484	5,682	4,980	4,572	10,212
SOUTHERN COMMAND.																
No. 7 District.																
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..				142	108	100	350	56·80	2·23	43	87	501	252	267	284	1,119
28th	„	„	Bristol ..	182	150	377	709	54·81	1·83	100	178	796	782	912	705	1,079
29th	„	„	Worcester ..	225	35	126	386	86·53	1·03	56	187	382	290	396	337	926
43rd	„	„	Oxford ..	122	50	125	297	70·93	0·33	123	106	211	166	270	225	585
49th	„	„	Reading ..	225	51	59	335	81·52	0·89	52	131	540	275	337	276	769
Birmingham Recruiting Area ..				—	546	418	964	—	2·17	156	569	1,386	899	771	677	—
Total				896	940	1,205	3,041	69·45	1·64	530	1,258	3,816	2,664	2,953	2,504	4,478
No. 8 District.																
Militia and Vol. Arty., Gosport ..				—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	30	36	—	—
Militia and Vol. Arty., Devonport ..				—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	136	117	125	—	—
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..				260	58	203	521	81·76	0·57	135	248	325	367	285	426	1,201
13th	„	„	Taunton ..	154	33	188	375	82·35	0·56	57	135	326	379	395	273	867
32nd	„	„	Bodmin ..	36	5	29	70	87·80	1·43	47	27	84	60	72	67	150
37th	„	„	Winchester..	274	303	615	1,192	47·48	1·93	133	236	799	843	1,128	987	1,155
39th	„	„	Dorchester ..	100	7	67	174	93·45	1·72	33	47	256	241	251	183	535
62nd	„	„	Devizes ..	238	24	159	421	90·83	1·66	95	234	495	376	311	437	1,167
Devonport Engineer District ..				—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	14	—	—	—
Total				1,062	430	1,261	2,753	71·17	1·45	500	927	2,462	2,427	2,603	2,373	5,075
Total Southern Command ..				1,958	1,370	2,466	5,794	70·38	1·57	1,030	2,185	6,278	5,091	5,556	4,877	9,553

* *See* footnote on page 39.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.07 to 30.9.08.								Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Militia.	Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906 to 30th Sept., 1907.	
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.							
EASTERN COMMAND.													
No. 9 District.													
Militia and Vol. Arty., Yarmouth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	117	141	154	—	—
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	186	38	117	341	83·03	0·29	122	118	593	462	468	391	1,255
12th „ „ Bury St. Edmunds ..	90	162	224	476	35·71	0·84	73	131	829	703	694	573	1,357
16th „ „ Bedford ..	134	74	116	324	64·42	0·30	203	90	363	284	286	342	815
44th „ „ Warley ..	102	241	295	638	29·73	1·41	127	175	871	808	697	640	1,222
48th „ „ Northampton	173	76	88	337	69·47	1·78	125	226	408	327	368	472	747
Total	685	591	840	2,116	53·68	0·99	650	740	3,181	2,725	2,667	2,418	5,396
No. 10 District.													
Militia and Vol. Arty., Dover	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	418	288	255	—	—
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	165	57	189	411	74·32	1·70	47	155	333	342	296	374	901
3rd „ „ Canterbury..	271	337	439	1,047	44·57	0·57	146	217	549	671	889	599	1,294
7th „ „ Hounslow ..	270	333	233	836	44·77	0·83	110	148	425	421	583	694	2,671

Digitized by Google

31st " " Kingston ..	357	139	198	694	71·97	0·72	137	261	424	419	450	528	786
35th " " Chichester .	268	174	402	844	60·63	1·54	64	225	666	571	719	745	1,266
50th " " Maidstone ..	163	83	132	378	66·26	1·32	39	81	323	204	308	414	1,100
Chatham (S.M.E.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	63	—	—	—
Total	1,494	1,123	1,593	4,210	57·09	1·02	543	1,087	3,215	2,979	3,500	3,354	8,018
Total Eastern Command	2,179	1,714	2,433	6,326	55·97	1·01	1,193	1,827	6,396	5,704	6,167	5,772	13,414
IRISH COMMAND.													
No. 11 District.													
Militia Artillery, Londonderry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	85	59	53	—	—
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Omagh ..	102	11	43	156	90·26	1·92	75	171	151	157	133	160	300
83rd " " Belfast ..	303	203	295	801	59·88	1·87	256	472	620	411	362	620	824
87th " " Armagh ..	102	20	64	186	83·60	3·76	51	169	297	187	170	160	399
102nd " " Naas.. ..	78	17	34	129	82·10	1·55	28	77	189	157	173	182	1,024
Dublin Recruiting Area	—	508	374	882	—	1·36	376	331	869	1,125	764	791	—
Total	585	759	810	2,154	69·97	1·31	786	1,220	2,211	2,096	1,655	1,913	2,547
No. 12 District.													
Militia Artillery, Cork	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	259	192	127	—	—
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Clonmel ..	115	63	114	292	64·60	3·42	83	107	317	264	327	327	784
88th " " Galway ..	80	38	54	172	67·79	1·16	127	65	189	141	153	131	573
100th " " Birr	105	53	77	235	66·45	2·55	45	113	278	256	214	199	371
101st " " Tralee ..	164	66	182	412	71·30	0·48	283	208	350	217	263	379	1,254
Total	464	220	427	1,111	67·83	1·62	538	493	1,393	1,070	1,084	1,036	2,982
Total Irish Command	1,049	979	1,237	3,265	69·01	1·74	1,324	1,713	3,604	3,166	2,739	2,949	5,529

* *See* footnote on page 39.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.07 to 30.9.08.								Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Militia.	Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.			1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	
London District.													
London Recruiting Area	—	3,470	2,068	5,538	—	1·39	1,368	3,525	4,624	4,545	6,243	6,762	—
Woolwich Recruiting Area	—	409	736	1,145	—	1·39	182	442	1,364	1,024	999	895	—
57th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Mill Hill ..	262	164	212	638	61·50	2·19	165	252	268	340	457	618	2,384
Total	262	4,043	3,016	7,321	61·50	1·46	1,715	4,219	6,256	5,909	7,699	8,275	2,384
English Districts	7,334	9,394	10,934	27,662	66·71	1·46	5,800	13,517	31,391	25,993	27,622	25,853	39,208
Welsh „	410	110	224	744	78·84	1·61	236	841	1,277	1,321	1,125	841	1,135
Scottish „	1,059	1,966	1,182	4,207	63·71	2·64	1,148	2,283	4,159	3,842	3,781	3,873	4,348
Irish „	1,049	979	1,237	3,265	69·01	1.74	1,324	1,713	3,604	3,166	2,739	2,949	5,529
Total	9,852	12,449	13,577	35,878	67·04	1·65	8,508	18,354	40,431	34,322	35,267	33,516	50,220

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

* *See* footnote on page 39.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 37,175 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 1, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 30).

The above Table shows that 35,878 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 46 shows that 1,344 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 140 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 37,362. Of these, 53 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 45, giving a net total of 37,309 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 37,175. The discrepancy of 134 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which, and the countries in which, the men finally approved were raised from the year 1899.

	1899.	1900.	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	8,618*	8,319*	14,508*	14,310*	10,210*‡	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	16,174	16,006	15,783	18,625	11,771‡	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843
Failure to appear for Attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949
Total casualties before Attestation ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842
Attested..	**46,731**	**54,047**	**52,337**	**60,098**	**34,234‡**	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	3,829	3,534	3,454	4,285	2,602‡	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	101	103	201
Deserted	717	733	810	782	522‡	693	491	380	341	369
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	1,458†	1,659†	1,768†	2,134†	1,593†‡	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370
Total casualties after Attestation ..	6,004	5,926	6,032	7,201	4,717‡	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462
Finally Approved	**40,727**	**48,121**	**46,305**	**52,897**	**29,517‡**	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,22**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	32	27
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	37	26
Total	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	69	53
Joined unit	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.
† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections. ‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	1899.	1900.	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	4,353	3,652	4,441	5,143	3,202‡	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,038
Special Paid Recruiters	936	1,625	1,544	1,806	819‡	1,232	1,062	979	725	953
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	2,376	5,372	5,894	7,587	4,196‡	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181
Ordinary Recruiters	15,748	14,878	13,484	15,011	8,634‡	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	248	262
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies	984	1,559	1,168	1,622	1,012‡	1,310	1,084	955	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	93	199	155	112	57‡	92	76	—	—	—
By Recruiting Staff Officers :—										
Paid Recruiters	3 571	3,009	3,803	3,105	1,711‡	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137
Special Paid Recruiters	3,933	3,163	2,765	2,484	1,273‡	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	3,511	7,646	6,965	8,522	4,439‡	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834
Ordinary Recruiters	4,003	5,876	4,586	5,527	3,042‡	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,753	3,162
By Retired Recruiting Officers :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	128
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	232
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77
At Headquarters	1,219	1,137	1,500	1,936	1,190‡	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344
Total	**40,727**	**48,116**	**46,305**	**52,855**	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**
COUNTRY IN WHICH RAISED :—										
England and Wales	32,307	38,689	37,283	42,438	24,601‡	34,186	28,483	29,791	27,816	29,667
Scotland	4,420	5,336	5,211	5,484	2,268‡	4,166	3,855	3,782	3,874	4,248
Ireland	4,000	4,091	3,811	4,933	2,706‡	3,689	3,223	2,807	3,020	3,307
Total	**40,727**	**48,116**	**46,305**	**52,855**	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**

‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1908, and for all Arms for each year from 1899, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

—	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted. ‖	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total. casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	150	—	—	7	1	1	2	—	—	11	—	139	73·34
Cavalry of the Line	3,106	5	65	126	5	16	23	18	19	277	10	2,839	85·97
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,789	—	42	88	4	33	11	16	29	223	48	3,614	46·19
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	2,208	1	16	25	5	24	2	5	17	95	10	2,123	38·50
Royal Engineers	1,113 (c)	1	2	8	—	5	4	1	25	46	12	1,079	30·55
Foot Guards	1,811	3	18	90	4	51	4	13	19	202	2	1,611	110·44
Infantry	22,625	2	266	541	48	375	104	200	192	1,728	52	20,949	74·08
Army Service Corps... ...	1,415	—	13	10	—	11	5	7	30	76	9	1,348	47·35
Royal Army Medical Corps	735	1	2	9	1	—	18	2	5	38	4	701	46·26
Army Ordnance Corps ...	197	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	195	10·15
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1908 ...	37,149 (c)	13	425	904	63	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
1899*	32,143	33	827	1,038†	167	384		656		3,105	—	29,038	*
1900*	44,685	70	1,499	24†	175	461		873		3,102	—	41,583	*
1901*	41,532	28	1,752	26†	252	719		1,108		3,885	—	37,647	*
1902	50,749	31	1,703	933†	221	1,382		1,359		5,629	—	45,120	110·92
1903 (1st Jan. to 30th Sept.)	29,139‡	12‡	605‡	590‡	122‡	645‡		650‡		2,624‡	—	26,506‡	90·08
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·13
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497	830	155	1,597		699		3,791	—	31,512	107·47
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	863	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	216	242	422	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
Proportion per 1,000—													
Year ending 30th Sept., 1907...	1,000	·40	14·97	24·50	4·51	15·08	6·20	6·95	12·41	85·02	2·92	917·9	—
Year ending 30th Sept., 1908...	1,000	·35	11·44	24·33	1·83	13·89	4·66	7·08	9·04	72·62	3·96	931·3	—

* The numbers for these years are incomplete.
‡ Figures for nine months only.
† Discharges by purchase were largely suspended during the South African War, October, 1899, to May, 1902.
‖ The figures from 1899 to 1904-5 show the number deserted and not rejoined.
(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.
(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.
(c) " " 26 " " " " " "

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of .

—		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1899	Long service ..	145	88	194	195	73	51
	Short service 7 years..	—	4,705	3,811	2,952	965	665
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	364	1,439
	Short service 1 year ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	145	4,793	4,005	3,147	1,402	2,155
1900	Long service ..	312	84	307	122	125	53
	Short service 7 years..	—	6,718	6,912	2,919	1,514	992
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	541	1,420
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	10,242‡	722	—	469	—
	Total	312	17,044	7,941	3,041	2,649	2,465
1901	Long service ..	201	112	163	152	130	82
	Short service 7 years..	—	6,243	6,674	2,699	1,287	815
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	10	—	—	393	1,401
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	16,597‡	75	—	828	—
	Total	201	22,962	6,912	2,851	2,638	2,298
1902	Long service ..	149	127	169	164	98	59
	Short service 7 years..	—	1,913	2,092	762	440	227
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	4,138	6,270	2,556	1,035	1,548
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	7,035‡	62	—	163	—
	Total	149	13,213	8,593	3,482	1,736	1,834
1.1.03 to 30.9.03	Long service ..	49†	97†	224†	138†	42†	68†
	Short service 3 years..	—	247†	2,192†	2,783†	723†	1,076†
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	49†	344†	2,416†	2,921†	765†	1,144†
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	99
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	1,897
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	1,996
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	73
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	2,139
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	2,212
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	48
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	1,666
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	1,714

* Various terms of enlistment.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Imperial Yeomanry.
§ Includes 1,684 C.I.V.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1899 to 1907–8.

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
805	423	52	11	56	—	1,670	2,093	—
19,006	2,070*	—	310	117	—	32,531	40,607	—
2,930		905	260	—	68	5,966		—
—	—	—	40	—	—	40		—
22,741	2,493	957	621	173	68	40,207	42,700	—
964	593	62	30	48	—	2,107	2,700	—
18,214	967*	—	392	313	—	37,974	71,009	—
3,322		1,748	353	—	235	7,619		—
12,232§		—	784	—	—	24,449		—
34,732	1,560	1,810	1,559	361	235	72,149	73,709	24,652
976	281	95	20	73	—	2,004	2,285	—
15,690	1,601*	—	412	383	—	34,203	68,127	—
5,482		1,008	656	—	—	8,950		—
4,748		—	886	—	239	23,373		—
26,896	1,882	1,103	1,974	456	239	68,530	70,412	5,239
896	423	167	10	55	—	1,894	2,317	—
4,270	501*	—	122	91	—	9,917	59,933	—
21,228		1,129	847	191	—	38,942		—
2,449		611	213	—	40	10,573		—
28,843	924	1,907	1,192	337	40	61,326	62,250	2,790
731†	27†	125†	—	50†	—	1,524†	1,551†	—
19,381†	479*†	358†	715†	81†	—	27,556†	28,279†	—
—		244†	—	—	—	244†		—
20,112†	506†	727†	715†	131†	—	29,324†	29,830†	1,196†
974	55	67	16	74	—	1,813	1,868	—
—	737*	—	—	—	—	89	40,203	—
28,768		261	282	101	—	38,550		—
—		827	—	—	—	827		—
29,742	792	1,155	298	175	—	41,279	42,071	571
931	113	85	13	48	—	1,701	1,814	—
19,292	360*	—	—	—	—	20,316	34,010	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,224		—
—		—	—	—	—	110		—
1,947		137	559	59	15	10,240		—
—		665	—	—	—	760		—
22,170	473	887	572	107	15	35,351	35,824	139
968	303	59	8	70	—	1,722	2,025	—
16,324	386*	—	—	—	—	17,710	35,074	—
—		—	—	—	—	367		—
3,241		—	—	—	—	6,769		—
—		—	—	—	—	304		—
—		93	544	144	—	7,473		—
241		1,122	—	—	—	1,744		—
—		—	321	—	—	321		—
20,774	689	1,274	873	214	—	36,410	37,099	1,266‖

‖ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	42
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	1,276
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	1,318
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	63
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	1,748
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	1,811

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October*, 1907.

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.
Household Cavalry	8	4
Cavalry of the Line	7	5
Horse and Field Artillery	6	6
Garrison Artillery	8	4
Royal Engineers dismounted.. ..	3	9
Royal Engineers mounted	2	10
Foot Guards	3	9
Infantry of the Line	7	5
Army Service Corps drivers	2	10
Army Service Corps others	3	9
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	3	9
	1	11
Army Ordnance Corps	3	9

Railway, Telegraph and Submarine Mining Reserve of the Royal Engineers, and Army Post Office Corps, 3 years with the colours* and 3 in the reserve; short Service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 3 and 5 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

Under A.O. 286, December, 1907, short service for the Mechanical Transport Section of the A.S.C. became 7 years with the colours and 5 with the reserve.

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

General Order 34 of 1874 defined the proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively were permitted to be enlisted for the several arms of the service.

Under General Orders 51 of 1874 and 53 of 1875 recruits for the Royal Artillery and Foot Guards were permitted to be enlisted for long and short service indiscriminately.

Under Army Circulars 1874 (Cl. 67) short service in the Cavalry, Artillery, and Engineers consisted of 8 years with the colours and 4 years with the reserve, and in the Infantry and Army Service Corps of 6 years with the colours and 6 years with the reserve.

Under General Order 18 of 1878 all enlistments for Infantry of the Line, except men specially enlisted and boys under 16 years of age, were to be for short service.

Under General Order 80 of 1881 short service consisted of 7 years with the colours and 5 years with the reserve. This Order also defines the class of, and corps for which, men were to be enlisted for long service.

* The 3 years with the colours are converted into reserve service immediately on enlistment.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1899 to 1907-8 (*continued*).

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
819	113	60	5	107	—	1,561	1,674	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,670		—
23,201		—	—	—	—	25,376		—
—	477*	—	—	—	—	3,176	33,832	—
—		72	218	91	—	2,057		—
—		669	—	—	—	817		—
—		—	259	—	—	259		—
24,020	590	801	482	198	—	34,916	35,506	48
821	150	79	15	67	—	1,551	1,701	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,238		—
21,804		44	—	—	—	24,856		—
—	562*	—	—	—	—	3,589	36,186	—
—		179	653	130	—	3,449		—
—		1,113	—	—	—	1,425		—
—		—	67	—	—	67		—
22,625	712	1,415	735	197	—	37,175	37,887	87

Under General Order 90 of 1883 short service in the Foot Guards consisted of 3 years with the colours and 9 years with the reserve.

Under General Order 66 of 1887 short service in the Royal Engineers consisted of 7 years with the colours and 5 years in the reserve, or 3 years with the colours and 9 years in the reserve; and in the Army Service Corps and Medical Staff Corps of 3 years with the colours and 9 years in the reserve.

Under Army Order 254 of 1890 short service in the Foot Guards consisted of 7 years with the colours and 5 years in the reserve, or 3 years with the colours and 9 years in the reserve.

Under Army Order 11 of 1891 short service in the Medical Staff Corps consisted of 7 years with the colours and 5 years in the reserve, or 3 years with the colours and 9 years in the reserve.

Under Army Order 60 of 1898 short service recruits for the Infantry of the Line were permitted to be enlisted to a limited extent for 3 years with the colours and 9 years in the reserve.

Under Army Order 73 of 1902 short service in Cavalry of the Line, Royal Artillery, Royal Engineers, Foot Guards, Infantry of the Line, Army Service Corps, Royal Army Medical Corps, and Army Ordnance Corps consists of 3 years with the colours and 9 in the reserve.

From 1st February, 1903, Drivers for the Army Service Corps were enlisted for 2 years with the colours and 10 years in the reserve (Army Order 31 of 1903).

From 15th December, 1903, short service recruits were enlisted for the Household Cavalry, the term being 8 years with the colours and 4 in the reserve (Army Order 209 of 1903).

Under Special Army Order dated 20th October, 1904, short service in the Infantry of the Line became 9 years with the colours and 3 in the reserve.

Under Special Army Order dated 27th December, 1904, short service in the Cavalry of the Line became 8 years with the colours and 4 in the reserve; and under Army Order 168 of September, 1905, it became 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve.

Under Special Army Order of 9th January, 1905, short service in the Royal Garrison Artillery became 9 years with the colours and 3 in the reserve, except for Artificers, for whom it remained 3 years with the colours and 9 in the reserve.

Under Army Order 74 of April, 1905, short service for Drivers of the Royal Engineers became (from 15th April, 1905) 2 years with the colours and 10 in the reserve.

Under Special Army Order dated 20th October, 1905, short service of 2 years with the colours and 10 years with the reserve was tentatively introduced for certain regiments of Infantry of the Line (Army Order 204, 1905). This Order was cancelled on February 1st, 1906 (Army Order 29, 1906).

By Army Order 137, June 1906, an additional term of service of 1 year with the colours and 11 with the reserve was introduced for the Royal Army Medical Corps.

Under Special Army Order, dated 3rd August, 1906, short service in the Horse and Field Artillery became 6 years with the colours and 6 with the reserve; in the Royal Garrison Artillery, 8 years with the colours and 4 with the reserve; Infantry of the Line, 7 years with the colours and 5 with the reserve (Army Order 209, 1906).

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1908.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	—	1	—	—	63	39	25	10	5	2	2	3	—	150
Cavalry of the Line ..	35	53	10	4	290	1,592	584	258	131	72	56	21	—	3,106
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	141	84	13	32	1,607	834	499	254	171	86	66	2	—	3,789
Royal Garrison Artillery	74	36	9	16	665	476	316	216	147	120	114	19	—	2,208
Royal Engineers ..	13	59	12	5	249	198	181	155	101	91	63	12	—	1,139
Foot Guards	35	19	2	7	712	435	206	143	110	69	58	15	—	1,811
Infantry of the Line ..	362	412	49	471*	12,415	4,366	1,970	1,101	668	441	315	55	—	22,625
Colonial Corps	12	11	1	1	30	48	73	38	88	60	109	241	—	712
Army Service Corps ..	47	25	7	14	697	261	148	84	57	32	33	10	—	1,415
Royal Army Medical Corps	9	6	—	3	341	137	82	56	28	25	19	29	—	735
Army Ordnance Corps ..	10	20	8	—	43	28	14	23	14	16	13	8	—	197
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	738	726	111	553*	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887

* There is an increase in the numbers enlisted between 17 and 18 years of age as compared with previous years, owing to Special Reservists being entitled to enlist into the Line on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1899.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
1899*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	42,660 ‡
1900*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	49,260 ‡
1901*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	47,039 ‡
1902	1,593			604	21,066	9,652	5,906	3,893	2,978	1,750	1,498	764	1,973	51,677 ‡
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	1,499†			156†	13,127†	5,852†	3,335†	2,160†	1,450†	1,099†	952†	1,338†	58†	31,026†‡
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642 ‡
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Figures for 9 months only. ‡ Includes re-enlisted men. § See note on previous page.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1908.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command. Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Totals.
Outdoor.											
Labourers—											
Agricultural, *i.e.* Farm Labourers	Inspections	117	1,233	1,755	1,323	495	729	398	425	11	6,486
	Rejections	40	247	469	392	116	190	101	119	1	1,585
Builders	Inspections	72	299	205	156	77	166	163	349	—	1,487
	Rejections	19	60	64	33	14	34	37	118	—	384
Plumbers	Inspections	—	9	24	—	—	7	4	38	—	82
	Rejections	—	4	6	—	—	2	2	11	—	25
Painters	Inspections	—	3	13	—	—	24	—	29	—	69
	Rejections	—	2	5	—	—	8	—	9	—	24
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c	Inspections	20	223	211	1	43	102	636	21	4	1,261
	Rejections	6	61	49	—	4	30	305	5	1	461
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspections	1	8	9	3	15	110	41	43	—	260
	Rejections	1	1	2	1	4	36	7	10	—	62
Engineers	Inspections	4	50	19	21	—	6	—	251	—	351
	Rejections	3	11	9	3	—	1	—	92	—	119
Cement Workers	Inspections	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	4
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Coopers	Inspections	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
	Rejections	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Railway Companies—											
Platelayers, &c.	Inspections	3	81	39	19	54	132	59	111	—	498
	Rejections	2	11	8	6	14	36	12	41	—	133
Contractors, Navvies, &c.	Inspections	1	21	6	10	10	61	13	23	—	151
	Rejections	—	4	2	3	1	14	2	5	—	31
Wharf and Dock	Inspections	1	44	53	173	36	295	51	178	—	831
	Rejections	1	12	7	50	6	101	8	45	—	230
Indoor.											
Labourers, Factory—											
General	Inspections	3	206	39	47	76	174	—	141	1	690
	Rejections	1	71	6	14	17	30	—	40	—	179
Chemical	Inspections	—	—	—	—	1	3	8	13	—	25
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	6	—	8
Dyer	Inspections	—	—	1	—	1	24	—	—	—	26
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	9
Glass	Inspections	—	19	1	—	2	11	5	25	—	63
	Rejections	—	6	—	—	1	4	—	7	—	18
Leather	Inspections	—	1	181	—	—	157	—	4	—	343
	Rejections	—	—	65	—	—	55	—	1	—	121
Lead	Inspections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspections	—	5	2	—	—	—	—	4	—	11
	Rejections	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Metal	Inspections	1	309	21	10	168	436	134	121	—	1,290
	Rejections	—	102	8	1	63	121	40	36	—	371
Mill (General)	Inspections	—	11	8	2	1	29	—	3	—	54
	Rejections	—	1	3	—	—	7	—	1	—	12
Paint	Inspections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	—	5
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Rubber	Inspections	—	—	2	—	—	5	—	2	—	9
	Rejections	—	—	1	—	—	2	—	1	—	4
Sugar	Inspections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Textile	Inspections	—	5	5	73	100	129	182	—	—	494
	Rejections	—	—	3	12	17	32	50	—	—	114
Tinplate	Inspections	—	14	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	16
	Rejections	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Brass Moulder	Inspections	—	49	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	51
	Rejections	—	11	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	39	—	39
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	—	11
Small Arms	Inspections	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	10
	Rejections	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3
Labourers—											
Smiths	Inspections	—	4	4	—	—	27	110	5	—	150
	Rejections	—	1	—	—	—	4	21	2	—	28
Firemen	Inspections	—	5	3	—	1	9	—	32	—	50
	Rejections	—	1	2	—	—	3	—	10	—	16
Gasworks	Inspections	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	4	—	5
	Rejections	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Brewery	Inspections	—	1	2	—	2	5	2	5	—	17
	Rejections	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	4
Tannery	Inspections	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
	Rejections	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Printers	Inspections	—	2	7	—	1	14	7	209	—	240
	Rejections	—	—	3	—	—	2	2	95	—	102
General Casuals.											
(*a*) Town	Inspections	18	1,421	2,062	966	1,509	1,738	1,239	3,386	—	12,339
	Rejections	4	389	564	283	435	492	296	1,307	—	3,770
(*b*) Country	Inspections	38	205	643	228	128	258	180	354	—	2,034
	Rejections	17	49	210	61	19	87	60	116	—	619
Total	Inspections	279	4,330	5,322	3,033	2,720	4,686	3,232	5,830	16	29,448
	Rejections	94	1,054	1,490	774	713	1,302	944	2,090	2	8,463

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) SKILLED LABOUR.

		Command.									
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
General.											
Bricklayers	Inspections...	6	61	99	23	17	79	39	64	—	389
	Rejections ...	2	12	24	3	4	27	15	22	—	109
Carpenters	Inspections...	36	216	188	119	122	110	100	360	1	1,252
	Rejections ...	15	58	35	33	29	25	31	101	—	327
Plasterers	Inspections...	—	7	11	3	8	8	6	5	—	48
	Rejections ...	—	1	3	—	3	—	3	1	—	11
Plumbers	Inspections...	4	65	61	8	29	29	33	50	2	281
	Rejections ...	3	12	11	2	12	10	14	16	—	80
Painters	Inspections...	6	136	194	53	42	85	72	265	1	854
	Rejections ...	1	40	49	14	14	26	22	90	—	256
Polishers	Inspections...	2	3	1	2	6	12	10	33	—	69
	Rejections ...	1	—	1	1	2	5	7	15	—	32
Masons	Inspections...	1	40	24	39	34	18	32	29	—	217
	Rejections ...	—	8	7	4	10	5	13	13	—	60
Slaters	Inspections...	—	1	5	1	2	10	1	1	—	21
	Rejections ...	—	—	2	—	2	1	—	—	—	5
Barbers	Inspections...	—	2	—	1	13	2	—	2	—	20
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	5
Bakers	Inspections...	28	192	219	53	74	68	57	264	2	957
	Rejections ...	8	46	60	18	19	19	16	86	—	272
Butchers	Inspections...	26	163	246	62	86	144	85	320	3	1,135
	Rejections ...	12	42	60	18	18	26	26	111	1	314
Coopers	Inspections...	—	—	3	—	11	2	—	1	—	17
	Rejections ...	—	—	1	—	4	—	—	—	—	5
Cabinet Makers	Inspections...	1	16	7	2	15	11	—	34	1	87
	Rejections ...	—	4	2	1	4	6	—	10	—	27
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights	Inspections...	—	17	5	1	—	21	—	1	1	46
	Rejections ...	—	5	1	—	—	5	—	—	—	11
Mechanics	Inspections...	—	4	2	3	11	17	—	50	2	89
	Rejections ...	—	3	1	—	1	8	—	15	1	29
Printers	Inspections...	8	42	53	30	31	37	50	18	—	269
	Rejections ...	6	7	12	6	11	11	18	5	—	76
Sawyers	Inspections...	1	12	2	—	3	6	—	—	—	24
	Rejections ...	—	2	1	—	2	2	—	—	—	7
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspections...	1	12	8	6	9	2	4	—	—	42
	Rejections ...	—	2	1	—	4	—	2	—	—	9
Shoemakers...	Inspections...	15	71	109	83	63	86	62	207	4	700
	Rejections ...	5	27	28	18	12	24	20	67	1	202
Smiths and Farriers ...	Inspections...	17	195	180	94	70	165	184	322	2	1,229
	Rejections ...	9	45	50	24	14	47	53	91	—	333
Riveters and Fitters ...	Inspections...	10	105	85	38	21	137	1	92	—	489
	Rejections ...	2	30	21	14	3	48	1	20	—	139
Upholsterers	Inspections...	—	5	6	1	2	1	8	—	—	23
	Rejections ...	—	2	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	5
Watchmakers and Jewellers	Inspections...	—	4	4	1	3	2	—	—	—	14
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	2
Tailors	Inspections...	6	75	60	97	54	53	47	84	1	477
	Rejections ...	4	21	14	25	14	12	16	25	—	131
Brewery	Inspections...	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspections...	4	24	88	4	54	58	126	92	—	450
	Rejections ...	2	1	25	—	15	20	44	29	—	136
Engine Drivers	Inspections...	—	18	21	2	1	1	—	3	—	46
	Rejections ...	—	3	5	—	—	1	—	1	—	10
Firemen	Inspections...	—	2	—	—	16	3	—	—	—	21
	Rejections ...	—	1	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	4
Gardeners	Inspections...	—	36	74	3	—	10	1	5	1	130
	Rejections ...	—	3	21	—	—	2	1	1	—	28
Shipwrights	Inspections...	—	1	—	—	—	—	5	—	1	7
	Rejections ...	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2
Tanners	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	—	—	5
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	3
Smiths (Tin)	Inspections...	—	—	2	—	7	5	—	—	—	14
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	3	3	—	—	—	6
Skilled Labour—Various...	Inspections...	7	18	37	13	101	124	89	7	1	400
	Rejections ...	4	3	8	3	33	24	37	—	—	112
Miners—											
Coal	Inspections...	—	166	10	2	423	—	317	6	—	924
	Rejections ...	—	53	2	—	74	—	68	—	—	197
Various	Inspections...	2	8	7	5	—	974	274	7	—	1,277
	Rejections ...	1	2	2	—	—	275	48	2	—	330
Millers	Inspections...	—	1	1	—	1	4	—	—	—	7
	Rejections ...	—	—	1	—	1	2	—	—	—	4

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour—*continued.*

—		Command.									
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
Indoor.											
Skilled Factory Workers—											
Various	Inspections...	4	113	80	10	278	301	—	113	—	899
	Rejections ...	2	31	24	2	85	105	—	34	—	283
Bootworks	Inspections...	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brushworks	Inspections...	—	—	1	1	—	2	7	—	—	11
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Glass	Inspections...	—	2	6	—	5	8	—	2	—	23
	Rejections ...	—	1	1	—	2	2	—	1	—	7
Leather	Inspections...	2	2	10	—	—	—	—	3	—	17
	Rejections ...	1	—	6	—	—	—	—	1	—	8
Metal	Inspections...	4	223	41	63	63	332	162	1	—	889
	Rejections ...	1	67	15	21	25	75	64	—	—	268
Rubber	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	11	—	—	—	—	11
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	4
Textile	Inspections...	4	26	20	108	5	92	260	—	—	515
	Rejections ...	2	2	5	29	—	40	68	—	—	146
Total	Inspections...	195	2,088	1,971	931	1,696	3,022	2,032	2,441	23	14,399
	Rejections ...	81	535	501	237	433	860	589	757	4	3,997

(*c*) Occupations classified separately.

Carmen and Carters (Town)	Inspections...	44	337	517	202	294	233	333	1,549	2	3,511
	Rejections ...	21	85	145	62	91	59	110	538	—	1,111
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspections...	10	37	80	16	33	66	43	127	—	412
	Rejections ...	6	10	17	6	15	13	10	37	—	114
Fishermen	Inspections...	—	1	14	—	3	1	—	—	—	19
	Rejections ...	—	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	4
Boatmen	Inspections...	—	—	14	1	—	—	—	—	—	15
	Rejections ...	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Porters—											
General—Heavy... ...	Inspections...	1	50	89	8	1	8	2	591	—	750
	Rejections ...	1	18	26	4	—	1	2	210	—	262
,, Light	Inspections...	13	114	178	218	31	17	18	971	1	1,561
	Rejections ...	8	26	56	55	6	6	5	394	—	556
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen	Inspections...	3	13	32	10	8	14	5	32	—	117
	Rejections ...	1	3	15	1	2	3	1	13	—	39
Railway Porters	Inspections...	7	34	71	14	48	37	38	147	—	396
	Rejections ...	4	6	18	2	18	9	9	51	—	117
Ships' Stewards	Inspections...	1	2	—	—	—	1	—	4	—	8
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3	—	4
Domestic Servants—											
Indoor	Inspections...	46	214	227	63	32	49	68	306	4	1,009
	Rejections ...	21	52	59	19	5	15	17	95	—	283
Outdoor	Inspections...	58	289	412	106	95	230	111	358	6	1,665
	Rejections ...	20	62	103	25	21	71	26	109	1	438
Tradesmen's Assistants—											
Indoor	Inspections...	54	223	366	133	191	167	126	591	—	1,851
	Rejections ...	20	72	103	25	64	52	47	194	—	577
Outdoor	Inspections...	5	28	142	14	—	33	8	418	1	649
	Rejections ...	1	7	35	2	—	11	4	130	1	191
Builder's Assistants ...	Inspections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen ...	Inspections...	2	38	61	8	57	22	26	284	—	498
	Rejections ...	1	14	20	—	16	3	14	98	—	166
Clerks	Inspections...	49	197	265	237	153	169	172	809	2	2,023
	Rejections ...	18	50	51	64	47	52	56	301	—	639
Various	Inspections...	28	51	65	11	75	29	5	27	1	292
	Rejections ...	9	12	16	1	23	9	—	9	—	79
Total	Inspections...	321	1,628	2,503	1,041	1,021	1,076	955	6,215	17	14,777
	Rejections ...	131	417	669	266	308	06	301	2,182	2	4,582

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) PROFESSIONAL OCCUPATIONS, STUDENTS, &c.

—		Command.									Total.
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	
Actors	Inspections...	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2
	Rejections ...	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Chemists	Inspections...	—	—	3	—	1	2	1	—	—	7
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Dentists	Inspections...	—	—	2	—	1	2	—	—	—	5
	Rejections ...	—	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	—	3
Draughtsmen	Inspections...	1	3	3	—	—	2	—	3	—	12
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	2
Electricians...	Inspections...	2	—	1	5	6	4	—	—	—	18
	Rejections ...	1	—	—	1	6	—	—	—	—	8
Engineers	Inspections...	—	—	2	—	1	1	—	—	—	4
	Rejections ...	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Farmers	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Musicians	Inspections...	12	25	36	14	1	22	24	62	—	196
	Rejections ...	3	5	7	2	1	5	7	7	—	37
Photographers	Inspections...	—	—	3	—	—	1	—	1	—	5
	Rejections ...	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Policemen	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspections...	10	6	6	10	2	2	8	4	—	48
	Rejections ...	—	3	1	1	1	1	—	2	—	9
Students—											
Law	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medical	Inspections...	—	1	—	9	6	—	—	4	—	20
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	2	—	5
Various	Inspections...	15	2	1	6	—	1	—	—	—	25
	Rejections ...	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	4
Surveyors	Inspections...	—	—	2	5	—	—	—	—	—	7
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Seamen	Inspections...	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Telegraphists	Inspections...	—	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	4
	Rejections ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Professional Occupations, various	Inspections...	—	2	—	—	1	4	3	1	—	11
	Rejections ...	—	1	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	3
Total	Inspections...	40	40	62	49	19	45	36	75	—	366
	Rejections ...	5	10	13	11	8	9	8	13	—	77

(*e*) BOYS UNDER 17 YEARS.

Boys under 17 years ...	Inspections...	175	361	345	171	91	126	93	825	5	2,192
	Rejections ...	13	59	32	11	11	18	9	93	—	246

RECAPITULATION.

—	Inspections.	Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	29,448	8,463
"*b*" Skilled labour	14,399	3,997
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	14,777	4,582
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	366	77
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	2,192	246
TOTAL	61,182	17,365

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908.

—	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Extensions of Short Service.						From 3 (or 2) years to complete 6, 7 or 8 years.§						From 7 years to complete 8 years.						To complete 12 years.												Other extensions.
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years service.	After 4 years' service.	Total.	After 1 years' service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	
Household Cavalry ...	2	2	22	—	26	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cavalry of the Line ...	22	32	146	3	203	—	—	4	—	—	4	—	3	—	—	1	—	1	6	—	1	—	—	—	4	31	434	11	—	—	481	—	—	—	—	3†
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	20	43	216	—	279	1	178	1,065	—	—	1,244	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	5	—	4	14	96	462	—	—	—	582	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	32	32	266	12	342	1	—	26	10	—	37	—	3	1	—	—	3	—	7	—	—	—	—	3	13	33	339	10	2	—	400	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Engineers ...	22	8	113	—	143	{ —	107	3	—	—	110*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards	14	20	31	1	66	{ 18	59	159	—	—	236	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	127	149	1,146	54	1,476	261	170	225	—	—	656	—	1	—	—	2	4	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	4	17	241	—	—	—	262	—	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	5	3	28	10	46	2	3	39	19	—	63	2	6	1	—	—	1	3	13	2	19	21	17	27	55	414	1,187	80	6	—	1,808	—	—	—	—	60‡
Army Service Corps ...	35	12	73	2	122	—	—	264	—	—	264	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	7	173	1	1	189	7¶	—	—	—	7¶
Royal Army Medical Corps	19	11	33	2	65	{ 7	126	—	—	—	133*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	146‖	—	—	—	146‖
Army Ordnance Corps...	15	8	22	—	45	{ 3	7	47	—	—	57	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	15	21	212	2	—	—	252	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	1	—	3	—	4	11	34	64	—	—	109	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	4	19	59	—	—	—	84	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	305	692	1,912	29	—	2,938	3	14	2	1	2	10	4	36	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	216	—	—	—	216

* From 2 to complete 7.
† From 6 to complete 8; viz.: 1 with under 1 year's service and 2 after 1 year.
‡ 18 from 3 to 4; 2 after 1 year, and 16 after 2 years.
8 from 4 to 5; 1 after 2 years, and 7 after 3 years.
21 from 4 to 7; 1 after 1 year, 3 after 2 years, and 17 after 3 years.
2 from 5 to 7; after 3 years.
9 from 8 to 9; 1 after 5 years, and 8 after 7 years.
2 from 9 to 10; after 8 years.

§ The extensions in the Cavalry, Royal Engineers, Foot Guards, Infantry, A.S.C., R.A.M.C., and A.O.C. are to complete 7 years; in the R.H.A. and R.F.A. 6 years; and in the R.G.A., 8 years.
¶ 6 from 2 to 7; after 1 year.
1 from 6 to 7; after 4 years.
‖ 118 from 6 to 9, after 5 years' service; and 28 from 5 to 10 years, viz.: 7 after 3 years, 14 after 4 years, and 7 after 5 years' service.
** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1899.

Year.	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.																				
						To complete a period of 12 years.												To complete periods of less than 12 years.									
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	Total.
1899*	376*	415*	1,401*	—	2,192*	2,562*(a)											2,562*(a)	739* (a)									739*(a)
1900*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 (9 months) ...	267†	369†	1,935†	550†	3,121†	143†	107†	136†	325†	1,112†	1,284†			—	—	—	3,107†	1,153†	718†	486†	239†	62†	41†	96†	—	—	2,795† (b)
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	556	680	3,821	575	5,632		55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	84,308 (c)
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	16,470 (d)
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3 414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	13,595 (e)
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	3,962 (f)
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	3,190

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† Figures for 9 months only.

(a) Including 55 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(b) Excluding 1,753 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete 3, 4, or 5 years.

(c) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours. The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.

(d) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.

(e) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(f) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E., Infantry, and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers. 3 years.	Royal Engineers. 2 years.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line. 3 years.	Infantry of the Line. 2 years.	Army Service Corps. 3 years.	Army Service Corps. 2 years.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions. After 3 years.	General percentage of extensions. After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1905 (or 30th Sept., 1906) * ...	69	3,644	1,181	418	381	2,147	1,792	239	139	1,122	569	58	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	51	99	10	6	2	4	39	52	43	—	18	10	—	—
Total	120	3,743	1,191	424	383	2,151	1,831	291	182	1,122	587	68	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	5	86	39	3	7	32	59	54	3	25	44	—	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve	—	—	7	12	1	10	56	—	—	—	19	—	—	—
Other casualties...	33	699	243	58	67	707	350	33	14	173	104	7	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	35	1,477	599	122	199	781	788	101	74	744	138	23	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	2	—	1	1	10	43	—	—	—	1	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	4	4	—	1	18	17	7	4	19	1	1	—	—
Having extended their Service	47	1,475	299	223	107	593	518	96	87	161	280	37	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service†	57·32	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·01	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
1901 ‡				8·40	—	21·10	§	—	5·40	—	4·20		15·20	—
1902				15·70	—	15·00	13·60	—	31·20	—	4·20		16·60	—
First 9 months of 1903				20·10	—	12·67	12·10	—	35·20	—	16·00		17·80	—
Year ending 30th Sept., 1904				23·70	—	20·87	20·70	—	36·40	—	67·30		26·70	—
,, ,, ,, 1905	35·90	42·40		62·10	—	22·87	31·60	—	48·70	—	62·90	56·30	36·40	—
,, ,, ,, 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	44·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	54·58	51·08	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—

* These numbers do not quite agree with the number of 3-year and 2-year recruits taken in the years ending 30th Sept., 1905, and 30th Sept., 1906, as shewn on pp. 48 and 49, since in a few cases in the latter Table men enlisted in September have been included in the numbers for the year beginning with the following 1st October.

† In calculating the percentage for last year the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

‡ No man permitted to transfer to Army Reserve on completion of 3 years' service during 1899-1900.

§ No man completed 3 years.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4‡.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, and the number of Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	104	30	2	3	—	35	14
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,052	141	22	20	—	183	104
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,161	196	35	6	1	238	100
Royal Garrison Artillery	891	302	37	104	1	444	90
Royal Engineers ..	392	203	16	20	—	241	22
Foot Guards.. ..	462	32	6	3	1	42	21
Infantry of the Line ..	7,655	1,126	196	661	10	1,993	665
Colonial Corps ..	1,319	†148	12	—	—	160	117
Army Service Corps ..	359	83	6	1	—	90	17
Royal Army Medical Corps	185	54	9	3	—	66	13
Army Ordnance Corps	57	22	1	—	—	23	5
Army Veterinary Corps	7	2	—	—	—	2	1
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms.. ..	*13,644	†2,344	342	821	13	3,520	1,169

In addition to the above, the following men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.			Temporary.
Military Provost Staff	11	..	..	—
Corps of Army Schoolmasters	8	..	..	1
School of Musketry	4	42 ..	..	—
Royal Military College	3	..	..	—
Army Pay Corps	14	..	..	2
Military Staff Clerks	2	..	..	—

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 30 and 31.

†The Service Pensions include the following "on reduction":—114, to men of Colonial Corps.

‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.‖—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of Men discharged during each year from 1899.

During	* Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.†					
		Permanent Pensions.				Total.	Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.			
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
1899	12,605	1,210		466		1,676	1,356
1900	15,169	586		139		725	3,452
1901	70,823	1,155		368		1,523	9,722
1902	80,090	2,033		497		2,530	10,345
1st January to 30th September, 1903	24,198‡	1,668‡		445‡		2,113‡	2,775‡
Years ending—							
30th September, 1904	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905	19,705	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906	17,676	2,615§	352	502	3	3,472§	1,238
30th September, 1907	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.

For details as to causes of discharge see tables pages 32 and 33.

† These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff, &c.).

‡ Figures for nine months only.

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08 Colonial Corps 114.

‖ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	3	2	1
Cavalry of the Line	96	68	69	46	24	9	4	26	—	342	154	188
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	49	45	34	43	16	5	5	19	—	216	149	67
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	15	25	30	8	13	8	6	16	—	121	63	58
Royal Engineers	2	2	4	3	1	1	—	4	—	17	12	5
Foot Guards	19	13	24	15	16	9	6	10	—	112	67	45
Infantry of the Line	410	304	457	416	157	81	46	79	—	1,950	1,200	750
Colonial Corps	11	12	7	17	9	6	6	16	—	84	16	68
Army Service Corps	14	14	18	5	1	2	3	8	—	65	45	20
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	4	4	4	4	2	2	1	6	—	27	20	7
Army Ordnance Corps	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	1,728	1,210

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently enlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.‡—SERVICES of MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1899.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.					
1899*	—	—	—	—	—				—	4,504	19·42	2,022	2,482	10·70
1900*	—	—	—	—	—				—	6,378	16·98	2,438	3,940	10·49
1901*	—	—	—	—	—				—	7,686	19·24	2,689	4,997	12·51
1902	2,317	1,227	1,303	795	1,063				457	7,162	19·79	2,839	4,323	11·95
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903..	1,120†	723†	843†	803†	1,138†				2†	4,629†	15·96†	2,212†	2,417†	8·33†
Years ending—														
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	1,728	1,210	5·23

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Figures for 9 months only. ‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

(4074) E

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, showing the Ages of Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).								Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 24 years.	24 to 26 years.	26 to 30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	531	687	23	1	10	246	184	136	41	31	15	1,218
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	2,027	5	1	26	866	380	339	153	123	134	2,027
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	813	12	2	9	248	140	142	94	42	124	813
Infantry of the Line	—	—	8,499	206	2	99	5,201	1,209	892	381	172	337	8,499
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	45	—	—	—	—	—	14	13	14	4	45
Total	—	531	12,071	246	6	144	6,561	1,913	1,523	682	382	614	12,602
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	508	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	508
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	157	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	157
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	2
Infantry of the Line	3	1,665	303	—	—	—	192	66	29	8	6	2	1,968
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	2	6
Total	—	2,330	311	—	—	—	192	67	30	10	8	4	2,641
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,039	687	23	1	10	246	184	136	41	31	15	1,726
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	157	2,027	5	1	26	866	380	339	153	123	134	2,184
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	815	12	2	9	248	141	142	95	42	124	815
Infantry of the Line	3	1,665	8,802	206	2	99	5,393	1,275	921	389	178	339	10,467
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	51	—	—	—	—	—	15	14	16	6	51
General Total	—	2,861	12,382	246	6	144	6,753	1,980	1,553	692	390	618	15,243

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.‡—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, showing Ages of Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
*From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	488	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	489
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	1	767	7	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	4	774
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	2
Total	—	1,255	10	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	2	5	1,265
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	567	210	6	1	28	76	28	19	11	14	27	777
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,852	28	158	264	171	158	291	210	237	335	1,852
Royal Engineers	—	—	567	18	—	10	33	39	91	73	130	173	567
Foot Guards	—	—	306	3	3	63	101	49	55	20	9	3	306
Infantry of the Line	4	3,184	3,788†	121	251	1,029	1,019	510	412	165	83	198	6,972
Army Service Corps	—	—	169	—	—	2	16	28	19	28	43	33	169
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	252	—	5	17	42	31	42	30	42	43	252
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	133	1	1	2	11	9	12	23	37	37	133
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	9	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	5	3	9
Total	—	3,751	7,287	177	419	1,415	1,470	852	941	560	600	853	11,038
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,055	211	6	1	28	76	28	19	11	15	27	1,266
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,852	28	158	264	171	158	291	210	237	335	1,852
Royal Engineers	—	—	567	18	—	10	33	39	91	73	130	173	567
Foot Guards	—	—	306	3	3	63	101	49	55	20	9	3	306
Infantry of the Line	5	3,951	3,795	121	251	1,029	1,019	511	412	166	84	202	7,746
Army Service Corps	—	—	169	—	—	2	16	28	19	28	43	33	169
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	252	—	5	17	42	31	42	30	42	43	252
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	135	1	1	2	11	9	12	24	37	38	135
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	9	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	5	3	9
General Total	—	5,006	7,297	177	419	1,415	1,470	853	941	562	612	858	12,303

* In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

† This number includes a draft of 178 of the Border Regiment, who embarked on September 30th, 1908; they were to pick up the battalion at Gibraltar and to proceed straight to India; they are shown here since they are included in other tables in the numbers serving in the Colonies.

‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Army Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	798	85	42	587	73	—	11	798
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	148	1,698	144	69	825	629	9	22	1,846
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	803	92	43	415	221	10	22	803
Royal Engineers	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Infantry of the Line	2	1,103	7,880	830	590	5,246	865	136	213	8,983
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	12	1	—	—	11	—	—	12
Total	—	1,251	11,192	1,152	745	7,073	1,799	155	268	12,443
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	539	631	39	51	486	27	2	26	1,170
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	592	12	12	341	211	3	13	592
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,647	97	61	611	832	4	42	1,647
Royal Engineers	—	—	678	36	8	39	579	—	16	678
Foot Guards	—	—	191	8	1	79	101	—	2	191
Infantry of the Line	2*	1,591	3,316	402	159	1,677	779	74	225	4,907
Army Service Corps	—	—	134	12	4	114	—	—	4	134
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	285	20	—	3	232	—	30	285
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	128	5	—	4	118	—	1	128
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	25	—	1	1	23	—	—	25
Total	—	2,130	7,627	631	297	3,355	2,902	83	359	9,757
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	539	1,429	124	93	1,073	100	2	37	1,968
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	148	2,290	156	81	1,166	840	12	35	2,438
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2,450	189	104	1,026	1,053	14	64	2,450
Royal Engineers	—	—	679	36	9	39	579	—	16	679
Foot Guards	—	—	191	8	1	79	101	—	2	191
Infantry of the Line	4*	2,694	11,196	1,232	749	6,923	1,644	210	438	13,890
Army Service Corps	—	—	134	12	4	114	—	—	4	134
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	285	20	—	3	232	—	30	285
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	140	6	—	4	129	—	1	140
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	25	—	1	1	23	—	—	25
General Total	—	3,381	18,819	1,783	1,042	10,428	4,701	238	627	22,200

* This does not include the 3rd Battalion Worcestershire Regiment, which disembarked on October 1st, 1908.

Digitized by Google

PART VI—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O's. and men on the Regimental strength held during year ending 30th September, 1908.
(*a*) Number of Convictions and Offences.

	AT HOME.												ABROAD.												GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Convictions by Courts-Martial	1	366	416	177	32	271	2,634	116	28	6	1	4,048	203	189	225	13	10	2,406	18	7	12	2	—	3,085	7,133
OFFENCES FOR WHICH CONVICTED.																									
Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	1	—	—	7	7
Desertion	1	144	124	59	12	66	1,133	24	11	—	—	1,574	14	11	8	1	1	84	5	1	2	—	—	127	1,701
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	—	25	20	4	—	2	121	1	—	—	—	173	4	3	—	—	—	23	—	1	—	—	—	30	203
Offences in relation to enlistment	—	43	32	28	—	26	157	2	4	—	—	292	4	3	14	—	4	38	—	—	—	—	—	63	355
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	—	31	73	23	5	56	284	24	4	—	—	500	55	64	60	3	1	738	3	3	1	—	—	928	1,428
Minor Insubordination and neglect of orders ...	—	63	65	17	7	68	333	7	3	—	—	563	67	56	35	4	2	692	2	—	1	—	—	859	1,422
Quitting or Sleeping on Post	—	11	12	1	1	1	8	—	—	—	—	34	9	10	7	—	—	63	—	—	—	—	—	89	123
Drunk on Duty	—	1	4	4	2	7	33	2	2	—	1	57	7	8	12	—	—	134	—	—	2	1	—	164	221
Drunkenness	—	7	24	13	3	19	209	13	1	3	—	292	15	17	41	7	—	357	—	1	1	1	—	440	732
Disgraceful Conduct ...	—	8	29	12	2	2	172	29	2	4	—	260	10	6	23	2	—	200	1	1	2	—	—	245	505
Absence without Leave ...	—	38	57	25	2	52	313	46	2	—	—	535	26	17	39	2	1	275	2	2	2	—	—	366	901
Loss of Equipment, Clothing, and Necessaries	—	96	98	51	11	91	878	31	9	—	—	1,265	14	21	20	1	2	191	—	—	3	—	—	252	1,517
Wilfully injuring public property or equipment	—	2	2	1	—	7	63	2	1	—	—	78	1	1	7	—	2	128	—	—	—	—	—	139	217
Civil offences	—	27	7	4	—	15	73	—	2	—	—	128	10	14	9	—	3	91	1	—	1	—	—	129	257
Miscellaneous...	—	5	33	17	2	5	119	18	3	1	—	202	9	44	24	—	—	208	5	—	2	—	—	292	494
Total of Offences ...	1	501	580	259	47	417	3,896	199	44	8	1	5,953	245	275	299	20	16	3,229	19	8	17	2	—	4,130	10,083

Digitized by Google

(b) Trials resulting in Acquittals,

Number of Trials resulting in Acquittal ...	—	—	2	—	6	3	12	3	1	—	—	27	—	1	2	6	—	7	1	1	—	—	—	21	48
Pardoned	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	2	2	1	1	6	1	—	—	—	13	—	1	3	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	11	24
Convictions quashed ...	—	1	7	1	—	3	23		—	—	—	38	3	4	4	—	—	20	2	1	1	1	—	30	74
Total	—	1	9	3	1	4	29	4	—	—	—	51	3	5	7	—	—	27	2	1	1	1	—	47	98

(c) Punishments inflicted.

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	--	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	—	9	1	—	—	—	—	12	13
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	—	15	45	30	3	18	230	27	3	4	1	376	22	39	30	7	1	201	2	2	3	1	--	308	684
Reduction and Imprisonment	—	1	1	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	2	—	—	5	—	—	--	—	—	7	12
Reduction and Detention ...	—	2	1	1	—	2	6	1	—	—	—	13	1	2	—	—	—	5	—	—	1	—	—	9	22
Summary Punishment under Sec. 44 (para. 5) Army Act	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment... ...	—	1	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	1	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	7	12
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	—	50	36	14	1	22	270	9	5	2	—	409	17	10	17	—	—	259	3	—	2	—	—	308	717
Detention	1	295	321	129	27	225	2,091	75	20	—	—	3,187	160	131	169	5	9	1,894	10	4	5	—	—	2,387	5,574
Discharged with ignominy without other punishment ...	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total of Punishments inflicted ...	1	365	407	174	31	267	2,605	112	28	6	1	3,997	200	184	218	13	10	2,379	16	6	11	1	—	3,038	7,035

* This table does not include courts-martial on men on the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, or on Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.†—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1899.

(*a*) Courts-Martial and Offences.

	1899.	1900.	1901.	1902.	1st. Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Years ending 30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.
Number of Courts-Martial	*	*	*	15,009	10,747§	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,295	7,181
Percentage to average strength during year	—	—	—	4·25	3·84§	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·06	3·11
OFFENCES.										
Offences in relation to the enemy	—	—	—	12	1§	—	1	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	13	24§	—	—	—	10‖	7‖
Desertion	—	—	—	2,830	2,212§	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	—	586	421§	370	309	243	211‖	203‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	—	—	—	422	358§	394	356	354	431‖	355‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	—	—	—	2,686	2,098§	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	—	—	—	3,431	1,922§	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖
Quitting or sleeping on Post	—	—	—	571	246§	238	204	145	129‖	123‖
Drunk on Duty	—	—	—	1,446	624§	698	623	470	336‖	221‖
Drunkenness	—	—	—	1,319	920§	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖
Disgraceful conduct	—	—	—	915	481§	453	456	309	388‖	505‖
Absence without leave	—	—	—	1,818	1,391§	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	—	—	—	2,564	1,789§	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖
Wilfully injuring public property or equipment	—	—	—	1,027	2,861§	3,068	88	186	253‖	217‖
Civil offences							213	439	256‖	257‖
Miscellaneous							1,368	895	574‖	494‖
Total of Offences	*	*	*	19,640	15,348§	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083

Digitized by Google

(*b*) Acquittals, Pardons, &c.

Acquitted	*	*	*	309	248§	338	297	273	91	48
Pardoned									—	—
Sentence wholly remitted	*	*	*	267	181§	175	156	133	28	24
Conviction quashed									73	74
	*	*	*	576	429§	513	453	406	192	146

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.

Death	—	—	—	4	—	—	2	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	90	29§	13	12	7	5	13
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	—	—	—	1,182	1,034§	1,198	1,099	874	816	684
Reduction and Imprisonment	—	—	—	214	91§	86	200	33	19	12
Reduction and Detention ¶								6	12	22
Summary Punishment under sec. 44 (para. 5), Army Act	—	—	—	222	5§	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	—	—	—	115	54§	63	75	55	15	12
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	—	—	—	12,565	9,073§	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717
Detention ¶								1,487	5,108	5,574
Discharged with ignominy without other punishment	—	—	—	41	32§	—	—	2	—	1
Total of Punishments inflicted	*	*	*	14,433	10,318§	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035

* Information incomplete owing to South African War.

† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

§ Figures for 9 months only.

‖ In these years only the offences for which men were *convicted* are shewn; in previous years the offences for which they were charged were shewn.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906.

Digitized by Google

PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 3.‡—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army tried by COURT-MARTIAL, and the total number of trials, in each year from 1899.

YEAR.	Number of men tried.						Trials resulting in acquittal.	Number of trials.	Percentage of men tried to average strength.
	Once.	Twice.	Three times.	Four times.	Five times.	Total. Men.			
1899*	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—
1900*	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—
1902	10,930	1,540	230	61	1	12,822		15,009	3·63
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	8,874†	761†	101†	12†	—	9,748†		10,747†	3·48†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	9,703	885	154	18	2	10,762		12,017	4·03
30th Sept., 1905 ..	8,062	771	95	19	1	8,948		9,970	3·43
30th Sept., 1906 ..	6,619	585	89	16	1	7,310		8,125	2·92
	Number of men convicted.								
30th Sept., 1907‖ ..	5,895	528	72	9	—	6,504	91	7,294	§2·73
30th Sept., 1908‖ ..	5,859	517	68	9	—	6,453	48	7,181	§2·79

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
‖ In these years only the men convicted are shewn; the figures for previous years include the men tried and acquitted.
§ Percentage of men *convicted* to average strength.

Digitized by Google

PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 4.‡—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1899.

Years.	Number of Courts-Martial.									
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
1899* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1900* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1901* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1902 ..	3,480		7,887		3,642		7,479	7,530	15,009
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	61†		8,729†		1,957†		6,054†	4,693†	10,747†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,754	2,319	520	694	4,274	3,020	7,294
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,714	2,457	360	630	4,075	3,106	7,181

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1908.

	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.											Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3
Cavalry of the Line	334	51	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	392	458
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	653	116	26	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	800	984
Royal Garrison Artillery	825	218	71	17	6	—	2	—	—	—	1,139	1,586
Royal Engineers	174	35	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	216	266
Foot Guards	265	77	26	1	2	—	1	—	—	—	372	518
Infantry of the Line	8,038	2,670	1,003	473	205	77	35	10	7	2	12,520	20,174
Colonial Corps	21	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	32
Army Service Corps	102	24	4	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	133	175
Royal Army Medical Corps	79	19	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	103	133
Army Ordnance Corps	24	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	25	26
Army Veterinary Corps	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
All Arms	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	15,730	24,357

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.‡—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1899.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.													Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	Total.			
1899*	1,053*	408*	134*	54*	30*	4*	4*	1*	1*	—	—	—	1,689*	2,706*	*	1899*
1900*	2,277*	809*	379*	149*	52*	31*	7*	5*	1*	1*	—	—	3,711*	6,182*	*	1900*
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1901*
1902	9,756	3,471	1,606	833	374	158	73	15	5	1	—	—	16,292	28,352	4·62	1902
1st January to 30th September, 1903	6,725†	2,550†	997†	417†	183†	72†	19†	4†	2†	—	—	—	10,969†	18,014†	3·92†	1903†
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,968	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	13,537	24,193	5·07	1903-4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904-5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	11,339	19,619	452	1905-6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906-7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907-8

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† Figures for nine months only.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.§—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, in each year from 1900.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Serjeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.	Year.
1900,* 1st January ..	*	*	*	*	*	1900*
1901,* „ ..	*	*	*	*	*	1901*
1902,* „ ..	*	*	*	*	*	1902*
1903, „ ..	†	1,001	86	570	1,657	1903
1903, 1st October ..	628†	875	94	439	2,036	1903
1904, „ ..	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231	1904
1905, „ ..	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479	1905
1906 „ ..	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629	1906
1907, „ ..	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656	1907
1908, „ ..	885†‡	1859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡	1908

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength (see Introductory Note), and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

§ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 8.†—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters, Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES in each year from 1900.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1900, 1st January*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1900*
1901, ,, *	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1901*
1902, ,, *	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1902*
1903, ,,	67,621	39,461	4,389	1,754	235	121	113,581	50·29	1903
1903, 1st October	71,539	32,879	4,309	1,723	218	89	110,757	47·92	1903
1904, ,,	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, ,,	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, ,,	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, ,,	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, ,,	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5*s.* or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1908.

——	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry	140	65	126	93	74	59	77	101	110	41	47	43	30	22	20	27	29	30	30	34	22	11	—	1,231
Cavalry of the Line	2,429	817	924	672	155	208	817	1,049	257	177	160	146	77	87	119	98	122	89	64	66	58	45	—	8,636
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,587	2,048	2,943	931	530	793	1,172	1,096	465	426	434	383	230	251	260	212	199	175	164	211	135	95	—	16,740
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	1,702	634	341	224	274	310	435	581	213	301	394	361	192	224	212	225	177	164	170	158	211	120	—	7,623
Royal Engineers	1,082	455	568	210	295	253	370	589	245	202	160	157	101	93	120	87	106	118	136	120	99	88	—	5,652
Foot Guards	1,572	982	1,134	526	452	368	293	320	118	123	128	98	47	54	41	35	59	46	32	38	15	41	—	6,522
Infantry of the Line	19,878	11,721	4,992	2,652	2,540	1,958	1,755	2,289	928	1,169	1,626	1,494	772	1,112	1,320	1,457	1,348	822	780	654	615	546	3	62,431
Army Service Corps	1,307	714	313	257	301	392	343	403	239	163	128	116	101	59	68	87	89	77	53	65	41	8	—	5,324
Royal Army Medical Corps ...	688	186	315	109	105	231	314	241	122	107	77	55	51	39	51	72	65	64	47	41	15	68	—	3,063
Army Ordnance Corps... ...	181	157	173	29	46	52	132	226	71	51	38	42	39	42	31	33	29	19	21	26	20	2	—	1,460
Army Veterinary Corps ...	—	9	11	15	5	7	23	28	12	5	5	2	3	2	—	2	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	132
All Arms	32,566	17,788	11,840	5,718	4,777	4,631	5,731	6,923	2,780	2,765	3,197	2,897	1,643	1,985	2,242	2,335	2,224	1,604	1,497	1,414	1,231	1,023	3	118,814
IN THE COLONIES, EGYPT AND CRETE.																								
Cavalry of the Line	164	331	494	231	55	111	663	706	161	89	100	124	47	54	64	66	72	37	31	13	11	7	—	3,631
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	12	100	207	100	73	103	243	217	43	43	28	12	12	3	19	13	16	12	10	17	4	1	—	1,288
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	447	574	484	514	640	543	541	468	204	135	197	133	92	90	118	126	110	83	75	68	50	36	—	5,728
Royal Engineers	5	20	96	136	272	292	405	229	174	119	108	63	70	83	80	64	70	70	54	46	32	8	—	2,496
Foot Guards	40	108	195	123	93	20	69	70	11	9	17	7	2	4	5	5	4	4	—	1	—	1	—	791
Infantry of the Line	699	4,304	4,106	3,256	1,712	1,676	2,099	2,311	566	405	472	377	187	314	311	255	233	145	92	66	46	32	—	23,664
Colonial Corps	544	213	449	310	324	294	293	192	316	307	219	115	39	17	22	16	46	31	20	16	23	49	—	3,855
Army Service Corps	1	3	23	23	76	91	118	147	90	40	40	38	28	20	20	15	20	19	6	9	1	—	—	828
Royal Army Medical Corps ...	5	36	104	165	76	176	145	44	28	27	20	15	21	12	15	14	24	17	9	6	3	4	—	966
Army Ordnance Corps... ...	1	12	41	41	78	73	86	36	37	31	21	13	20	16	16	24	25	12	7	5	1	—	—	596
Army Veterinary Corps ...	—	—	1	1	2	11	17	23	7	6	1	2	—	1	5	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	80
All Arms	1,918	5,701	6,200	4,900	3,401	3,390	4,679	4,443	1,640	1,211	1,223	899	518	614	675	598	620	430	305	248	172	138	—	43,923

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	Total.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line	162	643	1,209	748	248	312	882	1,127	273	226	168	105	78	39	47	64	57	38	25	17	13	11	—	6,492
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	73	986	871	630	723	1,183	1,580	1,618	591	453	245	192	116	142	141	126	108	102	66	47	37	31	—	10,061
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	8	335	530	557	408	465	413	528	271	172	181	98	75	104	114	129	77	58	46	45	28	15	—	4,637
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	512	4,048	7,078	8,893	5,633	4,789	5,003	5,951	1,563	1,338	1,324	1,092	516	850	702	594	524	330	235	158	92	86	—	51,311
Army Ordnance Corps... ...	22	28	3	16	6	9	10	8	16	10	5	8	3	5	1	4	3	4	6	1	—	—	—	168
All Arms	777	6,040	9,691	10,824	7,018	6,758	7,888	9,232	2,714	2,199	1,923	1,495	789	1,141	1,005	917	769	532	378	269	179	143	—	72,672
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry	140	65	126	93	74	59	77	101	110	41	47	43	30	22	20	27	29	30	30	34	22	11	—	1,231
Cavalry of the Line	2,755	1,791	2,627	1,651	458	631	2,362	2,882	691	492	428	375	202	180	230	228	251	164	120	96	82	63	—	18,759
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,672	3,134	4,021	1,661	1,326	2,079	2,995	2,931	1,099	922	707	587	358	396	420	351	323	289	240	275	176	127	—	28,089
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	2,157	1,543	1,355	1,275	1,322	1,318	1,389	1,577	688	608	772	592	359	418	444	480	364	305	291	271	289	171	—	17,988
Royal Engineers	1,087	475	664	346	567	545	775	818	419	321	268	220	172	177	200	151	176	188	190	167	131	94	—	8,151
Foot Guards	1,612	1,090	1,329	649	545	388	362	390	132	132	145	105	49	58	46	40	63	50	32	39	15	42	—	7,313
Infantry of the Line	21,089	20,073	16,176	14,801	9,885	8,423	8,857	10,551	3,057	2,912	3,422	2,963	1,475	2,276	2,333	2,306	2,105	1,297	1,107	878	753	664	3	137,406
Colonial Corps	544	213	449	310	324	294	293	192	316	307	219	115	39	17	22	16	46	31	20	16	23	49	—	3,855
Army Service Corps	1,308	717	336	280	377	483	461	550	329	203	168	154	129	79	88	102	109	96	59	74	42	8	—	6,152
Royal Army Medical Corps ...	693	222	419	274	181	407	459	285	150	134	97	70	72	51	66	86	89	81	56	47	18	72	—	4,029
Army Ordnance Corps ...	204	197	217	86	130	134	228	270	124	92	64	63	62	63	48	61	57	35	34	32	21	2	—	2,224
Army Veterinary Corps ...	—	9	12	16	7	18	40	51	19	11	6	4	3	3	5	2	1	—	1	2	1	1	—	212
All Arms	35,261	29,529	27,731	21,442	15,196	14,779	18,298	20,598	7,134	6,175	6,343	5,291	2,950	3,740	3,922	3,850	3,613	2,566	2,180	1,931	1,573	1,304	3	235,409

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the war who are counting previous service, according to their total service; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.§—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

	Terms of Engagement																										
	For 1 year with colours.	For 2 years with colours		For 3 years with colours.				For 6 years with colours.							For 7 years with colours.								For 8 years			
	Under 1 year.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.
AT HOME.																											
Household Cavalry	—	—	—																			138	62	118	90
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2341	757	850	134	67	15	29	—	9	3	6	495
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	21	86	1950	—	3333	1777	818	657	112	17	—	8	2	3	4	3	5	44	—	5	2	10	58
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	3	4	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	1	1	4	—	1	11	—	1508	534	39	69
Royal Engineers ...	—	304	116	690	222	304	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	46	218	135	81	5	18	—	—	—	1	15
Foot Guards ...	—	—	—	1437	766	746	—	†1	—	*1	*8	—	—	—	70	169	305	221	108	7	35	—	—	—	22	247
Infantry of the Line	—	—	—	53	47	49	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	18929	11114	1280	151	984	92	109	—	16	4	6	26
Army Service Corps	—	970	543	202	85	93	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	58	29	157	144	28	5	2	—	—	—	*	40
Royal Army Medical Corps	62	—	—	607	169	248	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	11	58	67	38	—	4	—	2	1	3	29
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	136	82	89	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	25	13	7	4	7	—	—	—	1	1
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	11	8	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
All Arms ...	62	1274	659	3150	1461	3487	—	3334	1777	819	665	112	17	—	21417	12139	2908	881	1318	134	269	—	1738	606	214	1077
IN THE COLONIES, EGYPT, AND CRETE.																											
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	154	310	457	47	16	6	30	10	2	4	7	156
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	2	5	112	—	9	92	91	74	23	4	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	8	6	—	—	2	11
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	4	2	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	3	2	5	3	11	19	431	542	83	161
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	‖1	2	6	17	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	59	84	44	3	3	4	—	—	—	36
Foot Guards ...	—	—	—	1	3	47	—	—	—	*15	*†41	†3	—	—	39	102	122	44	16	1	4	10	—	—	8	31
Infantry of the Line	—	—	2	7	15	30	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	593	4059	607	49	361	44	58	63	6	8	8	53
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	—	297	98	187	—	‡95	‡14	‡49	‡233	‡259	182	—	8	21	25	19	43	33	21	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	—	—	—	1	2	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	19	21	8	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	4	7	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	29	82	73	11	1	2	—	1	—	16	89
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	22	20	10	1	—	—	—	—	—	6
Army Veterinary Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
All Arms ...	—	—	3	319	142	406	2	104	106	155	348	285	186	—	800	4533	1398	359	515	93	138	112	440	554	124	548
IN INDIA.																											
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	152	598	1156	99	46	16	13	23	2	4	25	609
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	1	5	26	5	52	948	667	269	47	19	2	1	4	6	8	6	1	12	13	4	14	144	312
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	2	—	—	1	3	7	327	89	80
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	—	2	14	52	16	—	—	—	7	40	—	—	378	3594	1075	195	757	106	71	100	4	19	29	187
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	3	20	81	21	52	948	667	276	87	19	2	531	4198	2240	304	809	123	97	139	17	364	287	1188
General Total ...	62	1274	662	3472	1623	3974	23	3490	2831	1641	1289	484	222	2	22748	20870	6546	1544	2642	350	504	251	2195	1524	625	2815

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 79.

* Including men extended for 4 years, viz., 1 with 2 years' and 8 with 3 years' service (Home), and 15 with 2 years' and 38 with 3 years' service (Abroad).
† Men extended for 5 years, viz., 1 with under 1 year's service (Home) and 3 with 3 years' and 3 with 4 years' service (Abroad).
‡ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
‖ 1 man with over 2 years' service.
§ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1908, terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.																												
with colours.					For 9 years with colours.									Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.				Not included in foregoing.	Total.
4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.		
36	2	2	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	—	—	—	403	40	33	—	206	34	22	11	—	1,231
24	134	689	897	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	492	122	71	—	517	28	24	—	719	66	58	45	—	8,636
24	69	1006	883	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	927	323	232	—	1435	84	16	—	1664	211	135	95	—	16,740
142	223	379	465	—	2	—	202	77	60	32	2	5	3	—	519	319	223	—	641	46	18	—	1522	158	211	120	—	7,623
151	206	293	139	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	471	96	58	—	539	51	17	—	862	120	99	86	—	5,652
25	293	222	235	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	3	a2	245	72	27	1	450	31	17	—	400	38	15	41	—	6,522
331	1069	1161	1606	—	152	59	3127	1943	477	322	41	23	17	—	1970	1140	776	—	4503	375	225	—	8244	651	615	516	3	62,431
214	267	248	223	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	459	82	40	—	637	22	7	—	647	65	41	8	—	5,324
54	22	287	189	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	269	60	21	—	79	6	2	—	440	41	15	68	—	3,063
3	17	98	159	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	121	24	7	—	347	5	10	—	254	26	20	2	—	1,460
3	5	21	18	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	3	—	—	3	—	—	—	12	1	—	1	—	132
1721	3028	4411	5118	—	154	59	3330	2021	537	355	43	28	23	2	5512	2241	1458	1	9554	691	369	—	14970	1414	1231	1023	3	118,814
52	87	600	579	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	332	76	67	—	185	18	4	—	430	13	11	7	—	3,631
25	74	200	179	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	107	16	5	—	110	6	—	—	100	17	4	1	—	1,288
34	432	448	341	1	1	9	367	304	237	47	10	3	1	—	331	153	60	—	393	29	8	—	781	68	50	36	—	5,728
25	286	363	126	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	286	79	18	2	216	19	6	—	542	46	32	8	—	2,496
57	17	57	40	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	1	—	28	5	2	—	30	8	—	—	38	1	—	1	—	791
67	1295	1806	1801	3	39	74	3294	3003	514	161	46	15	4	—	1046	346	151	2	1368	66	46	1	1789	66	46	32	—	23,664
26	—	—	—	—	—	—	§1	—	§12	§58	§97	§68	§102	§49	203	38	35	—	1068	169	52	—	231	16	23	49	—	3,855
26	69	83	54	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	188	23	6	—	95	4	5	—	171	9	1	—	—	828
2	189	122	21	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	79	13	1	—	26	2	1	—	132	6	3	4	—	966
41	49	59	12	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	55	10	—	—	142	4	1	—	146	5	1	—	—	596
2	6	10	14	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	34	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	8	1	1	—	—	80
1534	2464	3748	3,167	6	40	83	3663	3309	763	266	154	92	108	49	2689	760	346	4	3633	325	123	1	4368	248	172	138	—	43,923
165	249	755	884	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	670	97	36	—	344	30	14	1	456	17	13	11	—	6,492
624	1052	1433	1280	37	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1149	191	76	—	554	38	12	—	923	47	37	31	—	10,061
244	413	376	398	29	1	3	424	436	154	25	4	5	—	—	498	153	50	—	137	16	4	—	661	45	28	15	—	4,637
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	3
348	3937	4403	4878	274	59	215	5658	8276	1035	453	79	b24	b12	b11	2952	1011	535	29	2301	184	115	15	4325	158	92	86	—	51,311
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	1	—	—	120	—	3	—	35	1	—	—	—	168
1511	5652	6968	7440	355	*60	218	6082	8712	1189	479	83	29	12	11	5277	1453	697	29	3456	268	148	16	6402	269	170	143	—	72,672
7855	11144	15127	15725	361	254	360	13075	14042	2489	1100	280	149	143	62	13478	4454	2501	34	16643	1281	640	17	25740	1931	1573	1304	3	235,409

§ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
a Men extended to 10 years.
b Including men extended for 10 years, viz., 3 with 7 years', 9 with 8 years', and 9 with 9 years' service.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.§—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

	Terms of Engagement :—																				
	For 1 year.	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.					For 6 years with colours.					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Privates.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	469	471
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	7	4,195	4,203	10	1	171	2,107	2,289
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	2,057	2,057	—	—	37	6,677	6,714	1	—	18	50	69	7	—	348	2,422	2,777
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	14	14	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	24	25	1	11	69	3,343	3,424
Royal Engineers ...	—	420	—	1	—	1,215	1,216	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	8	494	504	8	5	87	1,010	1,110
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	—	2,949	2,949	—	—	—	*10	*10	—	—	30	885	915	21	2	230	1,051	1,304
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	149	149	—	—	—	—	—	15	111	336	32,197	32,659	68	134	713	3,496	4,411
Army Service Corps ...	—	1,513	—	—	1	379	380	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	10	412	423	20	—	264	716	1,000
Royal Army Medical Corps	62	—	—	—	—	1,024	1,024	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	180	180	11	—	79	703	793
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	307	307	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	58	58	1	—	33	245	279
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	30	30	—	—	2	52	54
All Arms ...	62	1,933	—	1	1	8,096	8,098	—	—	37	6,687	6,724	17	114	410	38,525	39,066	147	153	1,998	15,614	17,912
IN THE COLONIES, EGYPT, AND CRETE.																						
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1,029	1,030	1	—	37	1,419	1,457
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	119	119	—	—	2	291	293	—	—	4	13	17	—	—	25	468	493
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	10	10	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	46	51	1	—	69	2,709	2,779
Royal Engineers ...	—	1	—	—	—	26	26	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	199	200	3	—	40	972	1,015
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	—	51	51	—	—	—	†59	†59	—	—	3	335	338	—	—	29	193	222
Infantry of the Line ...	—	2	—	—	—	52	52	—	—	—	—	—	18	7	52	5,757	5,834	55	60	343	5,209	5,667
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	582	582	2	2	—	‡823	‡832	—	—	—	170	170	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	6	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	47	50	1	—	64	205	270
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	—	17	17	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	198	198	4	—	32	445	481
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	59	59	—	—	10	158	168
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	9	24	33
All Arms ...	—	3	—	—	—	869	869	2	2	2	1,178	1,184	18	7	69	7,854	7,948	65	60	658	11,802	12,585
IN INDIA.																						
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	1	3	2,096	2,103	17	4	103	2,576	2,700
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	37	37	—	—	18	1,986	2,004	—	—	4	47	51	7	—	389	4,514	4,910
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	8	11	1	1	72	1,889	1,963
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	84	84	—	—	3	44	47	11	7	55	6,203	6,276	68	206	657	16,348	17,279
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	—	125	125	—	—	21	2,030	2,051	14	8	65	8,354	8,441	93	211	1,221	25,327	26,852
TOTAL—HOME AND ABROAD.																						
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	469	471
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	—	—	—	—	—	3	2	11	7,320	7,336	28	5	311	6,102	6,446
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	2,213	2,213	—	—	57	8,954	9,011	1	—	26	110	137	14	—	762	7,404	8,180
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	28	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	78	87	3	12	210	7,941	8,166
Royal Engineers ...	—	421	—	1	—	1,241	1,242	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	9	693	704	11	5	127	1,982	2,125
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	—	3,000	3,000	—	—	—	69	69	—	—	33	1,220	1,253	21	2	259	1,244	1,526
Infantry of the Line ...	—	2	—	—	—	285	285	—	—	3	44	47	44	125	443	44,157	44,769	191	400	1,713	25,053	27,357
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	582	582	2	2	—	828	832	—	—	—	170	170	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	—	1,513	—	—	1	385	386	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	13	459	473	21	—	328	921	1,270
Royal Army Medical Corps	62	—	—	—	—	1,041	1,041	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	378	378	15	—	111	1,148	1,274
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	312	312	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	117	117	1	—	43	403	447
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	31	31	—	—	11	76	87
Total—All Arms ...	62	1,936	—	1	1	9,090	9,092	2	2	60	9,895	9,959	49	129	544	54,733	55,455	305	424	3,877	52,743	57,349

* Including 9 men extended for 4 years and 1 for 5 years. † Including 53 men extended for 4 years and 6 for 5 years.
‡ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps). § This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1908.

Short Service.										Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours.					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																	
Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	11	46	16	51	361	2	476	119	6	7	141	273	—	1,231
—	—	—	—	—	159	—	180	346	685	2	91	9	344	123	569	501	2	110	275	888	—	8,636
—	—	—	1	1	223	—	446	813	1,482	20	251	144	639	481	1,535	849	11	362	883	2,105	—	16,740
—	1	5	377	383	73	7	323	658	1,061	3	117	53	291	241	705	990	19	266	736	2,011	—	7,623
—	—	—	—	—	74	—	257	294	625	21	92	54	306	137	610	683	3	294	187	1,167	—	5,652
2	—	—	*5	*7	120	2	51	169	345	5	113	13	261	106	498	245	17	30	202	494	—	6,522
16	148	543	5,454	6,161	617	293	906	2,070	3,886	39	876	260	2,670	1,258	5,103	4,729	480	1,173	3,677	10,059	3	62,431
—	—	—	—	—	189	—	231	158	581	18	62	62	366	158	666	538	—	69	154	761	—	5,324
—	—	—	—	—	66	—	127	160	353	3	13	17	35	19	87	291	—	119	151	564	—	3,063
—	—	—	—	—	41	—	54	57	152	181	6	5	86	84	362	250	—	17	35	302	—	1,460
—	—	—	—	—	8	—	11	12	31	—	—	—	3	—	3	11	—	2	1	14	—	132
18	149	548	5,837	6,552	1,570	302	2,592	4,748	9,212	338	1,637	668	5,362	2,609	10,614	9,209	538	2,449	6,442	18,638	3	118,814
—	—	—	—	—	51	—	88	336	475	1	41	—	151	14	207	233	1	74	153	461	—	3,631
—	—	—	—	—	15	—	33	80	128	1	16	11	88	—	116	66	—	26	30	122	—	1,288
—	—	12	967	979	56	—	133	355	544	9	69	43	295	14	430	426	1	181	327	935	—	5,728
—	—	—	—	—	40	—	102	243	385	8	30	16	171	16	241	344	—	134	150	628	—	2,496
—	—	—	8	8	12	—	6	17	35	1	15	1	13	8	38	29	1	1	9	40	—	791
12	38	178	6,922	7,150	298	76	248	923	1,545	24	205	60	964	228	1,481	827	16	177	913	1,933	—	23,664
†19	†9	—	†359	†387	45	5	54	172	276	10	29	49	1,178	23	1,289	129	4	38	148	319	—	3,855
—	—	—	—	—	82	—	86	49	217	6	7	37	54	—	104	151	—	8	19	181	—	828
—	—	—	3	3	26	—	29	38	93	1	—	4	24	—	29	93	—	28	24	145	—	966
—	—	—	—	—	14	—	34	17	65	101	3	2	40	1	147	120	—	13	19	152	—	596
—	—	—	—	—	9	—	16	11	36	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	1	10	—	80
31	47	190	8,259	8,527	648	81	829	2,241	3,799	162	415	223	2,978	304	4,082	2,430	23	680	1,793	4,926	—	43,923
—	—	—	—	—	165	2	173	463	803	6	77	12	251	43	389	330	2	57	108	497	—	6,492
—	—	—	1	1	140	1	383	892	1,416	15	105	120	336	28	604	508	9	148	373	1,038	—	10,061
—	—	7	1,045	1,052	37	3	192	469	701	—	53	15	84	—	157	251	4	104	390	749	—	4,637
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3
5	55	115	‡15647	‡15822	568	122	697	3,140	4,527	28	397	97	1,784	309	2,615	1,736	35	468	2,422	4,661	—	51,311
—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	9	123	—	—	—	—	123	36	—	—	—	36	—	168
5	55	122	16,693	16,875	919	128	1,445	4,964	7,456	172	637	244	2,455	380	3,888	2,864	50	777	3,293	6,984	—	72,672
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	11	46	16	51	361	2	476	119	6	7	141	273	—	1,231
—	—	—	—	—	375	2	441	1,145	1,963	9	209	21	746	180	1,165	1,064	5	241	536	1,846	—	18,759
—	—	—	2	2	378	1	862	1,785	3,026	36	372	275	1,063	509	2,255	1,423	20	536	1,286	3,265	—	28,089
—	1	24	2,389	2,414	166	10	648	1,482	2,306	12	244	111	670	255	1,292	1,667	24	551	1,453	3,695	—	17,988
—	—	—	—	—	114	—	359	537	1,010	29	122	70	477	153	851	1,030	3	428	337	1,798	—	8,151
2	—	—	13	15	132	2	60	186	380	6	128	14	274	114	536	274	18	31	211	534	—	7,313
33	241	836	28,023	29,133	1,483	491	1,851	6,133	9,958	91	1,478	417	5,418	1,195	9,199	7,292	531	1,818	7,012	16,653	3	137,406
19	9	—	359	387	45	5	54	172	276	10	29	49	1,178	23	1,289	129	4	38	148	319	—	3,855
—	—	—	—	—	271	—	320	207	798	24	69	99	420	158	770	692	—	77	173	942	—	6,152
—	—	—	3	3	92	—	156	198	446	4	13	21	59	19	116	387	—	147	175	709	—	4,029
—	—	—	—	—	64	—	88	74	226	405	9	7	126	85	632	406	—	30	54	490	—	2,224
—	—	—	—	—	17	—	27	23	67	—	—	—	3	—	3	20	—	2	2	24	—	212
54	251	860	30,789	31,954	3,137	511	4,866	11,953	20,467	672	2,689	1,135	10,796	3,293	18,584	14,503	611	3,906	11,528	30,548	3	235,409

* Including 2 men extended for 10 years. † Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
‡ Including 21 men extended for 10 years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1908.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	7	47	60	91	109	90	70	68	76	75	72	58	60	183	130	31	1	—	—	1,231
Cavalry of the Line	185	168	1,117	1,225	1,032	780	463	461	627	684	423	246	189	562	385	72	14	3	—	8,636
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	498	1,059	1,654	1,909	1,682	1,108	917	991	1,035	899	825	730	754	1,270	885	315	206	8	—	16,740
Royal Garrison Artillery	330	402	572	524	431	328	350	359	469	385	345	310	386	1,334	855	172	32	8	—	7,623
Royal Engineers	229	177	397	368	348	317	296	264	350	384	316	339	309	878	557	197	15	1	—	5,652
Foot Guards	123	424	737	821	769	689	538	448	424	312	217	170	165	406	204	38	7	—	—	6,522
Infantry of the Line	1,895	7,950	12,962	9,285	4,308	3,144	2,443	2,161	2,128	1,723	1,328	1,390	1,380	5,757	3,812	668	83	11	—	62,431
Army Service Corps	207	401	719	579	397	326	276	331	305	338	243	177	119	516	286	41	3	—	—	5,324
Royal Army Medical Corps	33	214	236	215	231	137	119	246	244	217	172	126	122	380	210	80	17	4	—	3,963
Army Ordnance Corps	91	47	84	104	75	63	57	91	121	116	84	71	60	199	138	52	7	—	—	1,460
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	4	4	9	10	7	16	16	15	15	11	9	11	3	2	—	—	—	132
All Arms	3,598	10,890	18,482	15,158	9,391	6,992	5,566	5,439	5,795	5,178	4,040	3,658	3,583	11,496	7,465	1,668	385	30	—	118,814
IN THE COLONIES, EGYPT, AND CRETE.																				
Cavalry of the Line	52	25	114	250	366	307	158	262	427	445	318	198	118	415	167	9	—	—	—	3,631
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	7	12	35	141	160	72	73	118	142	173	89	79	48	84	49	5	1	—	—	1,288
Royal Garrison Artillery	59	112	356	493	468	495	459	471	428	442	289	267	203	725	369	76	13	3	—	5,728
Royal Engineers	46	—	3	7	51	151	141	146	162	192	211	201	181	555	395	53	1	—	—	2,496
Foot Guards	8	1	33	118	117	114	86	76	61	53	26	31	25	32	9	—	—	1	—	791
Infantry of the Line	321	238	1,638	3,650	3,532	2,569	2,076	1,942	2,106	1,447	952	606	553	1,448	476	107	3	—	—	23,664
Colonial Corps	61	46	74	142	170	264	307	332	312	339	257	325	258	719	183	50	11	5	—	3,855
Army Service Corps	1	1	11	6	38	55	57	104	106	95	73	54	51	106	63	7	—	—	—	828
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	1	11	51	89	109	100	140	92	53	55	46	34	124	54	7	—	—	—	966
Army Ordnance Corps	4	1	3	16	32	29	49	59	67	39	45	31	30	107	64	19	1	—	—	596
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	1	2	8	10	7	11	13	8	4	12	4	—	—	—	—	80
All Arms	559	437	2,278	4,874	5,024	4,167	3,514	3,660	3,910	3,289	2,328	1,846	1,505	4,327	1,833	333	30	9	—	43,923
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	74	32	61	399	814	846	602	453	803	774	552	301	222	397	136	22	1	—	—	6,492
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	29	74	157	638	802	783	787	1,192	1,211	1,181	899	668	548	685	300	77	30	—	—	10,061
Royal Garrison Artillery	16	15	16	67	289	410	438	441	460	468	404	292	226	728	327	35	3	2	—	4,637
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	469	245	303	3,386	6,958	6,863	5,909	5,143	5,457	4,525	2,841	2,033	1,551	4,123	1,350	143	9	3	—	51,311
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	7	16	18	12	11	13	16	15	35	18	6	1	—	—	168
All Arms	588	366	537	4,490	8,863	8,909	7,752	7,247	7,943	69	4,710	3,313	2,562	5,969	2,131	284	44	5	—	72,672
General Total	4,745	11,693	21,297	24,522	23,278	20,068	16,832	16,346	17,648	15,426	11,078	8,817	7,650	21,792	11,429	2,285	459	44	—	235,409

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.‡—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1900.

Years.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1900, 1st January*..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1901 ,, *..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902 ,, *..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 ,, ..	23	61	82	438	249	100	39	8
1903, 1st October ..	21	50	93	474	224	89	40	9
1904 ,, ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 ,, ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	38	10
1906 ,, ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 ,, ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 ,, ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† See introductory note as regards the men of the old Militia Permanent Staff brought on to the Regimental strength during the year.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE on the 1st of October, 1908.

Arm.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Re-enlisted Pensioner.	Total.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	5	15	22	21	30	26	151	—	275
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	24	37	49	60	54	59	35	33	—	353
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	9	17	10	10	20	16	5	—	91
Royal Engineers	1	4	6	5	8	6	7	8	12	7	8	8	3	12	9	12	19	—	135
Infantry	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	3	3	7	14	53	80	90	119	125	565	1	1,061
Army Service Corps	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	2	1	3	2	4	9	3	3	5	3	—	40
Royal Army Medical Corps.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	7	9	9	11	2	35	—	77
Total	1	4	6	5	8	8	11	13	20	48	79	153	193	199	251	221	811	1	2,032

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1908.

	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,066	14	65	64	18	4	—	—	1,231
Cavalry of the Line	15,318	221	1,460	1,432	298	27	2	1	18,759
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	23,086	471	1,542	1,998	974	18	—	—	28,089
Royal Garrison Artillery	14,068	271	612	2,442	580	11	4	—	17,988
Royal Engineers	6,528	173	367	740	329	14	—	—	8,151
Foot Guards	5,476	126	603	1,023	70	11	4	—	7,313
Infantry of the Line	105,405	2,050	13,283	14,338	2,080	158	12	80	137,406
Colonial Corps	20	1	4	1	3,799	30	—	—	3,855
Army Service Corps	5,080	59	228	642	140	3	—	—	6,152
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,409	17	216	335	46	6	—	—	4,029
Army Ordnance Corps	1,853	30	95	131	114	1	—	—	2,224
Army Veterinary Corps	187	4	5	12	4	—	—	—	212
All Arms	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.‡—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1900.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1900, 1st January* ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1901, „ * ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1902, „ * ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1903, „ ..	213,873		26,303	35,717	8,190		636	18,881	303,600
1903, 1st October ..	202,562		22,442	31,467	10,461		155	266	267,353
1904, „ ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1908.

——	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,046	80	24	21	6	54	—	—	—	1,231
Cavalry of the Line	14,248	1,356	797	253	123	1,965	17	—	—	18,759
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	21,142	1,541	1,432	418	277	3,247	32	—	—	28,089
Royal Garrison Artillery	13,056	720	929	265	112	2,894	12	—	—	17,988
Royal Engineers	5,712	475	739	257	64	904	—	—	—	8,151
Foot Guards	5,043	609	353	139	58	1,107	4	—	—	7,313
Infantry of the Line	95,269	12,042	5,503	1,468	720	22,264	140	—	—	137,406
Colonial Corps	754	28	184	181	86	454	—	2,168	—	3,855
Army Service Corps	4,382	268	353	159	72	913	5	—	—	6,152
Royal Army Medical Corps	2,861	250	244	109	37	520	8	—	—	4,029
Army Ordnance Corps	1,604	119	181	96	25	198	1	....	....	2,224
Army Veterinary Corps	171	4	10	4	1	22	—	—	—	212
All Arms	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.†—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1900.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1900, 1st January *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1900*
1901, ,, *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1901*
1902, ,, *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1902*
1903, ,,	195,080	22,900	14,284	2,953		46,883	159	2,459	18,882	303,600	1903
1903, 1st October ..	182,963	20,139	13,450	3,232		44,119	185	2,999	266	267,353	1903
1904, ,,	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, ,,	174,060	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, ,,	170,690	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, ,,	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, ,,	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1908, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous year.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1908.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1908.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1908.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,231	76	452	471	999	81·2	11	52	107	170	32	52	42	16	3	145
Cavalry of the Line	18,759	577	4,630	6,131	11,338	60·4	92	649	1,988	2,729	139	725	936	540	103	2,443
Royal Horse & Field Artillery	28,089	885	7,809	9,250	17,944	63·9	171	1,207	2,963	4,341	318	818	1,150	1,068	343	3,697
Royal Garrison Artillery...	17,988	1,230	6,019	4,814	12,063	67·1	110	677	1,556	2,343	152	405	594	563	225	1,939
Royal Engineers	8,151	973	3,385	1,870	6,228	76·4	109	282	509	900	106	377	314	208	89	1,094
Foot Guards	7,313	228	1,904	2,696	4,828	66·0	29	418	1,118	1,565	106	272	373	624	359	1,734
Infantry of the Line	137,406	3,452	31,705	41,189	76,346	55·6	566	4,884	13,350	18,800	780	3,798	6,747	6,878	3,292	21,495
Colonial Corps	3,855	19	300	186	505	13·1	—	10	29	39	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	6,152	728	2,021	1,288	4,037	65·6	72	206	390	668	92	213	306	460	230	1,301
Royal Army Medical Corps	4,029	262	1,549	821	2,632	65·3	49	155	270	474	65	247	231	127	51	721
Army Ordnance Corps	2,224	413	1,161	387	1,961	88·2	56	178	176	410	47	62	40	12	1	162
Army Veterinary Corps	212	24	89	71	184	86·8	2	7	5	14	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837‡	6,969‡	10,733‡	10,496‡	4,696‡	34,731‡
Percentage of certificated to strength ...	—	3·77	25·92	29·38	59·07	—	Percentage in the several classes				5·29‡	20·07‡	30·90‡	30·22‡	13·52‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A :—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B :—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C :—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, the simple rules and money.
Class D :—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E :—Illiterate, *i.e.* men who fail to reach Class D.

‡ The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.‡—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1900.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.			
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.
1900, 1st January	*	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	*
1901, „	*	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	*
1902, „	*	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	*
1903, „	303,600	5,618	43,257	30,985	79,860	26·30	779	5,531	6,948	13,258
1903, 1st October	267,353	6,368	48,705	36,763	91,836	34·35	668†	6,388†	9,650†	16,706†
1904, „	267,601	7,429	54,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557
1905, „	254,748	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,558	21,772	33,770
1906, „	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	128,749	52·34	1,243	9,968	20,245	31,456
1907, „	232,154	8,521	57,946	62,841	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539
1908, „	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES AND MULES.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC HORSES and MULES on the British Establishment, on the 1st October, 1908, and the number required to complete each arm of the service.

	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.												
England	781	5,028	5,775	244	740	52	1,318	1,455	—	340	581	16,314
Scotland	—	4	262	—	—	—	28	34	—	10	4	342
Ireland	—	1,555	1,827	1	283	—	154	427	—	17	142	4,406
Channel Islands	—	—	—	1	—	—	12	—	—	—	—	13
Total	781	6,587	7,864	246	1,023	52	1,512	1,916	—	367	727	21,075
IN THE COLONIES, &c.												
Egypt	—	503	103	4	6	7	174	176	—	—	14	987
South Africa	—	2,607	998	3	380	—	1,413	1,565	—	130	464	7,560
Gibraltar, Malta, Cyprus and Crete	—	—	—	3	—	—	31	325	—	—	—	359
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	1	6	—	6	18	470	—	—	501
Bermuda	—	—	—	3	1	—	4	24	1	—	—	33
Total	—	3,110	1,101	14	393	7	1,628	2,108	471	130	478	9,440
General Total ..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515
ESTABLISHMENT (Army Estimates) ..	828	9,844	9,130	351	1,338	99	3,308	5,619	557	839	—	31,913

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES and MULES in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the date shown in each year from 1900.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	†Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st January, 1900..	862	12,349	10,280	498	607	26	5,076	1,981	—	—	22,984	54,663
,, 1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*
,, 1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*
,, 1903..	833	22,784	10,062	356	689	27	9,024	1,116	—	—	1,313	46,204
1st October, 1903..	783	11,407	10,331	211	879	49	5,638	1,687	10,586	—	3,690	45,261
,, 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	59	4,122	1,970	4,114	—	3,369	35,256
,, 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
,, 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	56	3,723	3,758	632	–	1,782	31,188
,, 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
,, 1908..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515†

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Previous to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES and MULES on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1908.

	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry..	51	552	178	—	781
Cavalry of the Line	309	7,887	1,501	—	9,697
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	60	6,042	2,860	3	8,965
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	218	42	—	260
Royal Engineers	15	1,216	183	2	1,416
Foot Guards	—	40	19	—	59
Infantry of the Line	4	2,180	943	13	3,140
Army Service Corps	9	3,196	818	1	4,024
Colonial Corps	—	1	—	—	1
Indian Native Troops — China Force	15	290	130	35	470
Unposted Remounts	156	919	69	61	1,205
Miscellaneous Establishments ..	56	360	81	—	497
	675	22,901	6,824	115	30,515

Digitized by Google

PART X.—ARMY RESERVE.

N.B.—As regards the conditions of service in the various sections of the Reserve, *see* note on p. 101.

TABLE 1.—INCREASE AND DECREASE of the ARMY RESERVE by ARMS, during the TWELVE MONTHS ending 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1908.

	Sections A and B.													Section D.										Total (A, B, and D).
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	R. Malta Arty.	Army Service Corps.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	A. Vety. C.	A. Post Off. C.	Total.	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	Total.	
Effectives on 1st October, 1907 ...	88	6,690	9,108	6,754	4,043	7,281	68,333	444	3,975	1,797	267	5	130	108,915	1	1,168	1,117	923	370	662	11,756	268	143	47	16,455	125,370
INCREASE.																										
From the Colours	65	1,990	4,051*	1,626	676	1,168	10,176	26	953	506	117	17	—	21,374	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	21,374
Enlisted in Section "D" ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	154	181	139	26	86	1,362	26	6	2	1,982	1,982
Re-engaged for Section "D" ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	169	329	126	90	106	2,472	67	50	11	3,423	3,423
Re-joined from absence	—	25	26	20	11	19	183	—	21	3	1	—	—	309	—	4	1	—	—	1	11	—	—	—	17	326
Other causes	—	2	13	—	3	1	32	—	—	—	1	—	—	52	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	1	4	56
Total Increase	65	2,017	4,093	1,646	690	1,188	10,391	26	974	509	119	17	—	21,735	3	327	511	265	116	193	3,848	93	56	14	5,426	27,161
DECREASE.																										
Died	—	28	50	38	13	37	287	—	22	10	5	—	—	490	—	9	11	5	1	3	77	2	—	—	108	598
Discharged :—																										
On completion of engagement ...	21	836	578	572	213	388	4,793	147	122	71	8	—	1	7,750	—	360	320	181	82	222	2,889	78	37	12	4,181	11,931
As Invalids	—	2	12	2	4	9	78	—	2	—	—	—	—	109	—	1	—	—	—	1	15	—	—	—	17	126
By purchase	—	2	3	3	1	5	21	—	5	6	—	—	—	46	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	46
Free by indulgence	—	1	—	3	4	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	12	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12
For misconduct	—	6	23	19	8	13	199	1	16	5	1	—	1	292	—	1	—	2	—	1	17	1	—	—	22	314
Miscellaneous	—	—	1	1	29	1	18	—	1	1	1	—	1	54	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	55
Total discharged	21	847	617	600	259	416	5,113	148	146	83	10	—	3	8,263	—	362	320	183	82	225	2,921	79	37	12	4,221	12,484
Retransferred to the Colours	1	1	6	74	—	11	125	—	2	—	1	—	—	221	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	222
Struck off for absence	—	77	152	170	68	102	1,034	4	69	33	5	—	—	1,714	—	6	5	7	2	1	77	—	1	1	100	1,814
Re-engaged for Section "D" ...	3	169	328	125	90	105	2,464	—	67	50	11	—	—	3,412	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,412
Other causes	—	4	6	9	—	—	24	—	5	1	—	—	—	49	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	52
Total Decrease	25	1,126	1,159	1,016	430	671	9,047	152	311	177	32	—	3	14,149	—	377	339	195	85	230	3,075	81	38	13	4,433	18,582
Net Increase	40	891	2,934	630	260	517	1,344	—	663	332	87	17	—	7,586	3	—	172	70	31	—	773	12	18	1	993	8,579
Net Decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	126	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	50	—	—	—	37	—	—	—	—	—	—
Effectives on 1st October, 1908 ...	128	7,581	12,042	7,384	4,303	7,798	69,677	318	4,638	2,129	354	22	127	116,501	4	1,118	1,289	993	401	625	12,529	280	161	48	17,448	133,949

* Includes 8 men transferred to the Reserve from the R.F.A. Militia Permanent Staff.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Army Reserve in each year from 1899.

	1899.		1900.		1901.		1902.		1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.		Years ending— 30th Sept. 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B. C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs A and B.	Sec. D.
Effectives on first day of each period	62,034	16,764	10,274	13,856	3,268	1,983	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	12,902	—	3,209	—	487	83	31,805†	1,070†	37,267*†	961*†	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—
Enlisted in Section D ...	—	1,437	—	563	—	28	—	1,679	—	3,515*	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982
Re-engaged for Section D ...	—	1,214	—	47	—	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,465	—	719	—	3,423
Rejoined from absence ...	216	26	188	59	11	9	9	8	82*	4*	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17
Other causes	8	1	79	26	—	—	—	—	42*	—	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4
Total increase	13,126	2,678	3,476	695	498	120	31,814	2,862	37,391*	4,949*	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426
DECREASE.																				
Died	425	143	60	80	15	21	54	22	187*	19*	282	48	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	11,113	6	356	754	225	517	2,027	955	5,968*	1,344*	9,301	856	8,254	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181
As invalids	402	23	1,826	838	219	21	5	4	20*	2*	109	10	87	13	103	34	85	30	109	17
By purchase	17	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	11*	—	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—
Free by indulgence ...	4	2	4	2	15	4	1	3	—	—	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—
For misconduct	113	24	12	5	—	—	—	—	8*	—	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22
Miscellaneous	8	3	22	13	124	45	7	1	28*	1*	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1
Total discharged ...	11,657	58	2,220	1,612	584	587	2,040	963	6,035*	1,347*	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221
Rejoined Colours	50,721‡	5,290‡	7,853‡	10663‡	1,873‡	241‡	855	12	369*	2*	409	1	305	3	725	3	289	—	221	1
Struck off for absence ...	867	87	259	182	103	19	31	7	288*	6*	693	23	683	36	861	61	1,391	85	3,412	—
Re-engaged for Section D ...	1,214	—	47	—	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,457	—	713	—	1,714	100
Other causes	2	8	43	31	24	4	112	8	—	12*	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3
Total decrease	64,886	5,586	10,482	12,568	2,599	872	3,197	1,012	7,348*	1,386*	12,400	967	11,993	266	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433
Net increase	—	—	—	—	—	—	28,617	1,850	30,043*	3,563*	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,194	12,230	3,596	17,295	—	7,586	993
Net decrease	51,760	2,908	7,006	11,873	2,101	752	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,521	—	—
Effectives on the first day of each period following ...	10,274	13,856	3,268	1,983	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448

* Figures during nine months only.
† These figures include men retransferred to the Reserve on demobilization.
‡ These figures include men transferred to the Colours on mobilization.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the ARMY RESERVE, showing the composition of the force, on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1907, to 1st October, 1908.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse Artillery.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total.
1st October, 1907—															
Section A	—	—	1	566	—	—	219	3,122	191	—	—	98	—	—	4,197
,, B	88	6,690	1,331	7,210	6,754	4,043	7,062	65,211	3,784	444	267	1,699	5	130	104,718
,, D	1	1,168	196	921	923	370	662	11,756	268	—	47	143	—	—	16,455
Total	89	7,858	1,528	8,697	7,677	4,413	7,943	80,089	4,243	444	314	1,940	5	130	125,370
1st January, 1908—															
Section A	—	—	1	592	—	—	234	3,152	215	—	—	99	—	—	4,293
,, B	98	6,941	1,395	7,241	7,485	4,049	7,155	66,365	4,054	444	276	1,845	7	129	107,484
,, D	1	1,187	213	877	1,068	379	648	12,369	261	—	50	154	—	—	17,207
Total	99	8,128	1,609	8,710	8,553	4,428	8,037	81,886	4,530	444	326	2,098	7	129	128,984
1st April, 1908—															
Section A	—	—	—	581	—	158	244	3,597	201	—	—	144	—	—	4,925
,, B	115	7,200	1,540	8,309	7,690	3,924	7,348	66,806	4,383	441	296	1,847	13	129	110,041
,, D	1	1,235	248	996	1,128	390	647	13,021	253	—	52	152	—	—	18,123
Total	116	8,435	1,788	9,886	8,818	4,472	8,239	83,424	4,837	441	348	2,143	13	129	133,089
1st July, 1908—															
Section A	—	—	—	645	—	272	248	3,767	228	—	—	151	—	—	5,311
,, B	126	7,448	1,590	8,863	7,681	3,902	7,429	66,763	4,380	356	328	1,878	21	129	110,894
,, D	3	1,199	253	973	1,138	381	633	12,987	259	—	45	150	—	—	18,021
Total	129	8,647	1,843	10,481	8,819	4,555	8,310	83,517	4,867	356	373	2,179	21	129	134,226
1st October, 1908—															
Section A	—	—	—	626	—	415	244	3,772	239	—	—	214	—	—	5,510
,, B	128	7,581	1,721	9,467	7,612	3,888	7,554	65,905	4,309	318	354	1,915	22	127	110,991
,, D	4	1,118	250	917	1,115	401	625	12,529	280	—	48	161	—	—	17,448
Total	132	8,699	1,971	11,010	8,727	4,704	8,423	82,206	4,918	318	402	2,290	22	127	133,949

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of the men transferred to the Army Reserve from the Colours during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908.

Past services towards completion of engagement.	Transfers from													
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	26	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	211	—	—	—	213
2 to 3 years ..	—	—	1	—	193	—	115	—	759	—	7	—	—	1,075
3 to 4 years ..	—	38	1,503	609	161	809	1,476	—	59	143	19	—	—	4,817
4 to 5 years ..	—	—	33	23	1	74	111	—	—	—	1	—	—	243
5 to 6 years ..	10	8	9	6	5	1	27	2	2	—	4	—	—	74
6 to 7 years ..	1	19	16	1	8	1	77	3	4	—	2	—	—	132
7 to 8 years ..	6	221	81	53	34	116	459	19	3	19	28	1	—	1,040
8 to 9 years ..	37	1,677	2,305	892	244	161	7,717	1	124	133	56	16	—	13,363
9 to 10 years ..	4	20	78	32	2	5	153	1	2	—	—	—	—	297
10 to 11 years ..	3	3	11	6	—	—	29	—	—	—	—	—	—	52
After 11 years ..	4	4	9	4	2	1	10	—	—	—	—	—	—	34
Total (excluding relegated) ..	65	1,990	4,046*	1,626*	676	1,168	10,176	26	953	506	117	17	—	21,366
Relegated	—	15	—	2	—	8	40	—	3	—	—	—	—	68
Total	65	2,005	4,046	1,628	676	1,176	10,216	26	956	506	117	17	—	21,434

* The discrepancy between these figures and those in the Increase and Decrease Table on pp. 30 and 31 is due to 87 men of the Mountain Artillery (included in the latter table under R.G.A., and in this under R.H. & F.A.) being transferred to the Reserve of R.H. & F.A. The services of the men on transfer were:—11 after 4, 1 after 5, 2 after 7, 60 after 8, 12 after 9, 1 after 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of MEN transferred from the Colours to the Army Reserve during each year from 1899.

Year.	Services of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Army Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years.	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
1899*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	61	—	12,904
1900*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	—	3,055
1901*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	85	—	804
1902		—		3,462	756	552	777	7,281	5,873				435	137	17,559	36,832
1st Jan. to 30th Oct., 1903		9†		4,078†	119†	995†	342†	8,761†	4,633†	4,015†	3,610†	571†	619†	54†	10,340†	38,146†
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904 ..		30		4,493	444	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 ..	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of the MEN composing the ARMY RESERVE on the 1st October, 1908.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	78	1	50	3	—	—	—	—	128	4
Cavalry of the Line	6,321	44	1,239	814	19	256	2	4	7,581	1,118
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	9,755	68	2,186	897	90	311	11	13	12,042	1,289
Royal Garrison Artillery	5,837	12	1,496	732	51	240	—	9	7,384	993
Royal Engineers	3,233	4	952	224	103	157	15	16	4,303	401
Foot Guards	5,904	2	1,860	423	34	193	—	7	7,798	625
Infantry of the Line	59,598	82	9,848	10,260	227	2,135	4	52	69,677	12,529
Army Service Corps	4,203	3	428	210	7	62	—	5	4,638	280
Royal Malta Artillery	205	—	113	—	—	—	—	—	318	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	1,821	—	277	116	31	34	—	11	2,129	161
Army Ordnance Corps	291	—	63	30	—	15	—	3	354	48
Army Veterinary Corps	21	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	22	—
Army Post Office Corps	33	—	83	—	9	—	2	—	127	—
Total	97,300	216	18,596	13,709	571	3,403	34	120	116,501	17,448

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake during their first year of Reserve service a liability to be called out in certain circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and, during the past four years, it has been closed as follows:—For all arms from 1st July, 1906, to 1st July, 1907; for Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, onwards (A.O. 266/07), and for Cavalry, Royal Garrison Artillery, and Infantry from 1st July, 1908, onwards (A.O. 172/08). (Established by Royal Warrant, 21st March, 1883—Clause 62, Army Circulars, 1883.)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements of the Men composing the Army Reserve on the 1st October, 1908, will expire.

—	Men of Sections A and B. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.												Men of Section D. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.							
																	2nd Engagement.*			
	1908-09	1909-10	1910-11	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	Total.	1908-09	1909-10	1910-11	1911-12	1909-10	1910-11	1911-12	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	24	20	19	30	7	12	6	—	—	1	—	128	—	—	1	3	—	—	—	4
Cavalry of the Line ..	780	1,067	1,359	2,359	344	1,135	354	146	37	—	—	7,581	330	305	155	322	1	2	3	1,118
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	1,061	1,217	1,246	3,050	349	1,292	1,556	733	1,536	2	—	12,042	329	344	112	499	2	1	2	1,289
Royal Garrison Artillery..	717	771	799	1,036	69	516	1,376	1,560	540	—	—	7,384	358	230	132	269	1	1	2	993
Royal Engineers	309	370	494	881	677	438	380	348	215	191	—	4,303	97	97	58	114	3	21	11	401
Foot Guards	776	1,005	1,000	1,190	884	724	604	807	807	1	—	7,798	155	154	121	193	1	1	—	625
Infantry of the Line ..	7,565	8,212	8,830	10,490	3,051	6,424	11,636	12,276	1,085	107	1	69,677	3,669	3,280	1,771	3,795	1	3	10	12,529
Army Service Corps ..	219	227	455	590	627	335	402	569	470	744	—	4,638	101	43	34	91	6	2	3	280
Royal Malta Artillery ..	121	33	73	58	27	3	2	—	1	—	—	318	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	61	157	181	380	261	177	178	55	161	309	209	2,129	50	38	17	56	—	—	—	161
Army Ordnance Corps ..	19	31	24	82	44	47	37	39	25	6	—	354	5	9	12	14	1	7	—	48
Army Veterinary Corps ..	—	1	4	16	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	22	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps ..	—	44	14	69	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	127	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	11,652	13,155	14,498	20,240	6,341	11,103	16,531	16,533	4,877	1,361	210	116,501	5,094	4,500	2,413	5,356	16	38	31	17,448

* Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of 4 years in Section D.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE and MILITIA of the United Kingdom present at training on the day of inspection in each year from 1899 (exclusive of Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																				
				Cavalry.§			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1899 ...	2,396	332	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	13,131	1,071	1,137	1,568	152	130	71,497	5,794	7,061	207	10	32	86,403	7,027	8,360
1900* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1901* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 ...	1,972	784	9	—	—	—	258	8	37	12,264	771	1,029	1,973	173	108	52,217	21,678‡	7,521	—	716‡	—	66,712	23,346‡	8,695
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,948	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	678	65	96	79,696	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	238	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,947	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 Militia officers				—	—	—	11	2	—	266	45	—	36	8	—	1,250	189	4	21	3	—	1,584	247	4
1908 Militiamen				—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 Special Reserve officers ...				39§	6§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	48	27	—	—	—	—	87	33	—
1908 ,, Reservists ...				809§	70§	21§	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	14,664	233	174

* No training was held in these years.

† Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in the case of the Special Reserve, men who trained for less time than the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

‡ In this year the training of 31 battalions of Infantry and the whole of the R.A.M.C. Militia was dispensed with, and the men are shewn as absent with leave.

§ North and South Irish Yeomanry.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October (or 1st January) in each year from 1900, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.														Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G A.		R E.		Infantry.		R.A.M.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
1st January, 1900 ...	3,388	2,744	—	—	—	—	17,280	14,446	1,864	1,665	101,996	81,795	585	224	121,725	98,130	286	4	4,031
1st January, 1901 ...	3,479	3,033	—	—	—	—	17,280	13,535	2,276	1,750	104,640	77,293	782	163	124,978	92,741	295	150	3,879
1st January, 1902 ...	3,473	2,688	—	—	—	307	17,376	14,075	2,091	1,959	103,324	85,936	782	568	123,573	102,845	291	153	3,876
1st January, 1903 ...	3,484	2,919	—	—	297	231	17,376	13,647	2,131	1,969	102,940	85,741	880	832	123,624	102,420	303	156	3,769
1st October, 1903 ...	3,432	2,724	—	—	297	238	17,376	13,072	2,331	2,049	102,332	73,643	1,174	741	123,510	89,743	299	158	3,933
1st October, 1904 ...	3,431	2,609	—	—	297	268	17,376	13,084	2,331	2,020	102,332	70,421	1,174	698	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	101,908	69,629	1,174	777	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ...	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	101,908	68,001	1,566	997	123,478	83.720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,640	1,662	101,908	67,741	1,566	1,077	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
1st October, 1908 :— Special Reserve— Officers	—	—	48	36	403	267	43	29	37	44	2,680	1,489	—	—	3,211	1,865	—	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men*	—	—	888	458	14,973	8,472	1,440	883	1,200	1,299	58,588	50,174	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
Remaining Militiamen	—	—	—	—	—	14	—	1,368	—	79	—	6,411	—	513	—	8,385	—	—	—

* Exclusive of Regular Establishment.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the Permanent Staff) for the periods 16th January, 1908, to 30th September, 1908, and

	Special Reserve.					
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Total.
Strength, 1st October, 1907	—	—	—	—	—	—
INCREASE.						
Enlisted :—						
To drill on enlistment at Depôt	4	2,227	139	—	15,267	17,637
Preliminary drill and training	—	—	—	144	—	144
Re-enlisted { From Militia	—	6,825	785	1,201	39,935	48,746*
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry ..	448	—	—	—	—	448
Re-enlisted { Others	7	48	2	16	483	556
Joined from Desertion	—	10	1	3	63	77
Reverted from Reserve Division	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	—	—	—	1	—	—
Total Increase	459	9,110	927	1,365	55,748	67,608
DECREASE.						
Died	—	4	—	—	18	22
Discharged :—						
On termination of engagement	—	—	—	—	—	—
As invalids	—	27	1	2	239	269
Recruits rejected after attestation ..	—	21	—	16	53	90
By purchase	—	78	2	2	514	596
On conviction of felony	—	13	—	1	50	64
For misconduct other than felony ..	—	56	1	—	137	194
Mis-statement as to age on attestation ..	—	14	1	—	200	215
Not likely to become efficient	—	28	—	1	169	198
†Free	—	—	—	—	—	—
For other causes	—	17	1	1	64	83
Total discharged	—	254	6	23	1,426	1,709
Struck off as Deserters and Absentees ..	—	78	2	16	396	492
Joined Regular Army	1	255	33	27	3,639	3,955
Joined Royal Navy or Royal Marines ..	—	3	1	—	85	89
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	—	44	2	—	10	55
Total Decrease	1	638	44	66	5,574	6,322
Net { Increase	458	8,472	883	1,299	50,174	61,286
Net { Decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—
Strength, 1st October, 1908	458	8,472	883	1,299	50,174	61,286
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1908 (not included in the above)	—	—	—	—	—	—

* The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

† Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under paragraph 59 of Special Army Order 23rd December, 1907.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

United Kingdom (exclusive of Officers, Regular Establishment and 1st October, 1907, to 30th September, 1908, respectively. By Arms.

Militia.					
Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
165	11,686	1,662	67,741	1,077	82,331
72	404	72	6,333	173	7,054
—	3	—	1,166	—	1,169
—	—	—	—	—	—
—	—	—	—	—	—
—	123	2	642	6	773
4	152	13	607	7	783
—	—	—	2	—	2
1	47	2	13	—	62
77	729	89	8,763	186	9,843
—	47	9	231	5	292
20	1,222	136	6,026	64	7,468
—	826	109	2,325	13	3,273
—	9	3	117	1	130
11	101	22	1,463	31	1,628
3	46	12	291	2	354
—	35	3	271	4	313
—	1	—	116	—	117
—	3	—	53	—	56
14	426	50	9,622	159	10,271
—	8	1	66	12	87
48	2,677	336	20,350	286	23,697
16	542	84	2,840	90	3,572
31	355	41	6,820	268	7,515
2	15	1	386	16	420
131	7,411	1,201	39,466	84	48,293*
—	—	—	—	1	—
228	11,047	1,672	70,093	750	83,789
—	—	—	—	—	—
151	10,318	1,583	61,330	564	73,946
14	1,368	79	6,411	513	8,385
32		—	1,761	—	1,793

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Regular Establishment) during each year from 1899 for

	Militia.				
	1899.	1900.	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.
Strength on the 1st day of each year ..	103,647	98,130	92,741	102,845	102,420
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment	31,659	34,188	33,732	35,597	18,756†
Enlisted { for preliminary drill..	8,994	3,665	3,912	5,889	7,018†
Re-enlisted { From Militia	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	2,012	1,342	1,212	2,986	3,623†
Joined from desertion	1,069	2,449	1,179	1,224	1,013†
Re-transfers from Regular Army ..	—	1,222*	3,537*	6,668*	29*†
Reverted from Reserve Division.. ..	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	—	—	—	18	104†
Total increase	43,734	42,866	43,572	52,382	30,543†
DECREASE.					
Died	503	813	852	706	352†
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement ..	4,775	2,531	7,559	13,106	9,518†
As invalids	3,155	4,995	1,853	2,630	2,293†
Recruits rejected after attestation ..	877	578	444	816	933†
By purchase	11,793	1,830	1,607	3,712	6,793†
On conviction of felony	487	260	289	371	439†
For misconduct other than felony ..	332	516	479	497	434†
Misstatement as to age on attestation Not likely to become efficient.. Free .. .. For other causes	601	1,354	1,330	1,521	594†
Total discharged	22,020	12,064	13,561	22,653	21,004†
Struck off as deserters or absentees ..	10,144	11,920	3,366	10,454	9,435†
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	2,156	12,203	89	—	—
Joined Regular Army	13,518	10,715	14,907	18,373	11,870†
Joined Royal Navy or Marines	722	247	666	621	559†
Re enlisted for the Special Reserve ..	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	188	293	27	—	—
Total decrease	49,251	48,255	33,468	52,807	43,220†
Net { Increase	—	—	10,104	—	—
Net { Decrease	5,517	5,389	—	425	12,677†
Strength on the 1st of following year ..	98,130	92,741	102,845	102,420	1st Oct., 1903 89,743

* Militia reserve on Demobilization.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve (exclusive of Officers, of Permanent Staff, and of the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Militia.					Special Reserve.
Years ending					
30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.
89,743	86,491	85,814	83,720	82,331	—
27,694	22,609	23,003	23,774	7,054	17,637
7,570	7,332	5,729	4,801	1,169	144
—	—	—	—	—	48,746†
—	—	—	—	—	448
4,590	4,001	3,733	4,094	773	556
1,160	1,053	707	739	783	77
—	—	—	—	—	—
35	26	8	22	2	—
—	9	—	—	62	—
41,049	35,030	33,180	33,430	9,843	67,608
425	369	392	397	292	22
10,714	7,740	8,383	7,569	7,468	—
2,529	2,554	2,506	2,291	3,273	269
1,011	1,323	887	658	130	90
5,578	4,442	4,078	3,932	1,628	596
563	523	508	570	354	64
558	521	376	525	313	194
361	335	260	326	117	215
} 210	468 {	261	187	56	198
		—	—	10,271*	—
		186	188	87	83
21,524	17,906	17,445	16,246	23,697	1,709
6,704	4,999	4,402	4,995	3,572	492
—	—	—	—	—	—
14,932	12,103	12,409	12,113	7,515	3,955
716	330	603	646	420	89
—	—	—	—	48,293†	—
—	—	23	422	—	55
44,301	35,707	35,274	34,819	83,789	6,322
—	—	—	—	—	61,286
3,252	677	2,094	1,389	73,946	—
1st Oct., 1904 86,491	1st Oct., 1905 85,814	1st Oct., 1906 83,720	1st Oct., 1907 82,331	1st Oct., 1908 8,385	1st Oct., 1908 61,286

* Under Special Army Order 23rd December, 1907, para. 59.
† *See* note * on page 106.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve and the Militia of the United Kingdom during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908 :—

Arm.		Ages of Recruits joined.											
		Under 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	Over 25 years.	Not reported.	Total.
Cavalry	..Spec. Res....	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	4
R.F.A.	Spec. Res....	—	663	595	279	198	139	84	60	82	127	—	2,227
	Militia ...	—	27	29	7	2	2	2	—	1	2	—	72
R.G.A.	Spec. Res....	—	15	32	17	15	9	7	15	7	22	—	139
	Militia ...	9	80	56	40	26	22	23	30	30	82	—	407
R.E.	Spec. Res....	—	—	27	16	11	13	8	14	15	40	—	144
	Militia ..	—	—	2	—	5	6	4	4	5	46	—	72
Infantry	Spec. Res....	9	5,922	5,045	1,833	880	500	347	222	202	307	—	15,267
	Militia ...	76	3,021	2,301	851	389	213	158	115	100	275	—	7,499
R.A.M.C.	...Militia ...	1	57	58	22	6	9	1	4	1	14	—	173
Total	Spec. Res....	9	6,600	5,700	2,147	1,104	661	446	311	306	497	—	17,781
	Militia ...	86	3,194	2,446	920	428	252	188	153	137	419	—	8,223

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve and the Militia of the United Kingdom during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908 :—

Arm.		Under 3 months' service.	3 and under 6 months' service.	6 and under 9 months' service.	9 and under 12 months' service.	1 and under 2 years' service.	2 and under 3 years' service.	3 and under 4 years' service.	4 and under 5 years' service.	5 years' service and upwards.	Total struck off.	Rejoined from desertion.	Net loss from desertion.
Cavalry	...Spec. Res. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
R.F.A.	Spec. Res....	56	22	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	78	10	68
	Militia ...	—	—	—	10	—	—	3	3	—	16	4	12
R.G.A.	Spec. Res....	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	1
	Militia ...	5	7	11	23	145	67	110	71	103	542	152	390
R.E.	Spec. Res....	9	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	3	13
	Militia ...	3	—	13	—	28	16	10	5	9	84	13	71
Infantry	Spec. Res....	248	67	11	2	21	15	11	6	15	396	63	333
	Militia ...	159	116	152	284	870	339	273	231	416	2,840	607	2,233
R.A.M.C.	...Militia ...	3	5	11	23	32	6	5	2	3	90	7	83
Total	Spec. Res....	315	96	11	2	21	15	11	6	15	492	77	415
	Militia ...	170	128	187	340	1,075	428	401	312	531	3,572	783	2,789

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of COURTS-MARTIAL and NUMBER of MEN CONVICTED during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, in the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (including the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff).

Arm.	Number of Men convicted.						Number of Courts-Martial.			
	Once.	Twice.	Three times.	Four times	Total.	Trials resulting in acquittal.	General.	District.	Regimental.	Total.
Cavalry .. Spec. Res. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
R.F.A. Spec. Res. ..	26	1	—	—	27	—	—	27	1	28
R.F.A. Militia ..	3	—	—	—	3	—	—	2	1	3
R.G.A. Spec. Res. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
R.G.A. Militia ..	13	—	—	—	13	—	—	8	5	13
R.E. Spec. Res. ..	8	—	—	—	8	—	—	8	—	8
R.E. Militia ..	4	—	—	—	4	—	—	2	2	4
Infantry Spec. Res. ..	99	—	—	1	100	2	—	96	9	105
Infantry Militia ..	131	2	1	—	134	—	—	94	44	138
R.A.M.C. .. Militia ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total Spec. Res. ..	133	1	—	1	135	2	—	131	10	141
Total Militia ..	151	2	1	—	154	—	—	106	52	158

TABLE 8.—NUMBER of MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom FINED for DRUNKENNESS and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908.

Arm.	Number of Men Fined.							Number of Fines Inflicted.
	Once.	Twice.	Three times.	Four times.	Five times.	Six times.	Total.	
Cavalry .. Spec. Res...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
R.F.A. Spec. Res...	30	5	2	—	—	—	37	46
R.F.A. Militia ..	2	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
R.G.A. Spec. Res...	4	—	—	—	—	—	4	4
R.G.A. Militia ..	128	5	—	—	—	—	133	138
R.E. Spec. Res...	5	—	—	—	—	—	5	5
R.E. Militia ..	17	3	—	—	—	—	20	23
Infantry Spec. Res...	235	30	6	3	—	1	284	349
Infantry Militia ..	753	73	17	6	6	—	855	1,004
R.A.M.C. .. Militia ..	4	—	—	—	—	—	4	4
Total Spec. Res...	274	44	8	3	—	1	330	404
Total Militia ..	904	81	17	6	6	—	1,014	1,171

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—OFFENCES for which the MEN (including the Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom were convicted by COURT-MARTIAL, during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1908, showing number of acquittals, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

	Cavalry.	R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		Infantry.		R.A.M.C.	All Arms.	
	Special Reserve.	Special Reserve.	Militia.	Special Reserve.	Militia.	Special Reserve.	Militia.	Special Reserve.	Militia.	Militia.	Special Reserve.	Militia.
Number of Courts-Martial	—	28	3	—	13	8	4	105	138	—	141	158
*OFFENCES FOR WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.												
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	1	1	—	2	2	1	40	29	—	43	33
Fraudulent Enlistment	—	4	—	—	2	2	—	5	6	—	11	8
Offences in relation to Enlistment	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	5	8	—	7	8
Violence and Disobedience to Superiors	—	3	1	—	2	7	—	8	6	—	18	9
Minor Insubordination and Neglect of Orders	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	10	15	—	10	18
Quitting or Sleeping on Post	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—
Drunk on Duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	6	—	1	7
Drunkenness	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	9	29	—	9	31

Digitized by Google

Disgraceful Conduct	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	11	6	—	12	6
Absence without Leave	—	15	1	—	1	1	3	11	25	—	27	30
Loss of Equipment, Clothing or Necessaries	—	13	—	—	3	4	1	34	24	—	51	28
Wilfully injuring Public Property or Equipment	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	3	—
Civil Offences	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	16	8	—	18	9
Miscellaneous	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	14	—	3	14
Total of Offences	—	41	3	—	16	17	6	156	176	—	214	201
ACQUITTED	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2	—
PARDONED	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
SENTENCE WHOLLY REMITTED	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
CONVICTION QUASHED	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	6	2	—	8	2
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED:—												
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	—	—	2	—	4	—	1	16	50	—	16	57
Reduction and Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	1	1
Reduction and Detention	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	7	—	1	8
Stoppages, Fine, or Forfeiture without other Punishment	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	4	2	—	4	3
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	—	2	1	—	2	—	1	14	11	—	16	15
Detention	—	23	—	—	6	8	1	62	62	—	93	69
Discharged with Ignominy without other Punishment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	—	26	3	—	13	8	4	97	133	—	131	153

* The offences shewn are those for which men were convicted. In previous years they have been those for which they were tried.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 10.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1908.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September						Total.
	1908–1909.	1909–1910.	1910–1911.	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	
SPECIAL RESERVE:—							
Cavalry	167	118	100	73	—	—	458
Royal Field Artillery	191	1,440	1,679	2,471	916	1,775	8,472
Royal Garrison Artillery	22	165	182	322	61	131	883
Royal Engineers	—	204	333	406	259	97	1,299
Infantry	1,682	8,027	8,631	12,117	6,939	12,778	50,174
Total	2,062	9,954	10,925	15,389	8,175	14,781	61,286
MILITIA:—							
Royal Field Artillery	8	2	2	1	—	1	14
Royal Garrison Artillery	435	333	316	188	89	7	1,368
Royal Engineers	30	10	19	9	11	—	79
Infantry	1,992	1,437	1,248	856	683	195	6,411
Royal Army Medical Corps	63	91	115	145	91	8	513
Total	2,528	1,873	1,700	1,199	874	211	8,385

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 11.—AGES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff), on 1st October, 1908.

Age.	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total—All Arms.
SPECIAL RESERVE—							
Under 18	3	389	21	4	4,032	—	4,449
18 and under 19	34	566	25	27	6,258	—	6,910
19 „ 20	47	390	33	58	4,753	—	5,281
20 „ 21	39	365	29	66	3,761	—	4,260
21 „ 22	36	356	43	63	3,440	—	3,938
22 „ 23	40	417	44	65	3,384	—	3,950
23 „ 24	35	395	56	51	2,746	—	3,283
24 „ 25	33	370	47	51	2,223	—	2,724
25 „ 26	24	360	43	55	1,891	—	2,373
26 „ 27	22	373	31	71	1,810	—	2,307
27 „ 28	28	377	41	73	1,725	—	2,244
28 „ 29	28	380	38	48	1,546	—	2,040
29 „ 30	15	351	30	78	1,211	—	1,685
30 „ 35	45	1,410	147	296	4,614	—	6,512
35 „ 40	26	1,185	114	202	3,751	—	5,278
40 and upwards	3	788	141	91	3,029	—	4,052
Total	458	8,472	883	1,299	50,174	—	61,286
MILITIA—							
Under 18	—	—	12	—	74	6	92
18 and under 19	—	1	10	—	263	20	294
19 „ 20	—	—	37	6	383	56	482
20 „ 21	—	1	56	2	449	57	565
21 „ 22	—	1	68	2	523	48	642
22 „ 23	—	—	108	6	662	69	845
23 „ 24	—	2	130	2	683	56	873
24 „ 25	—	3	110	5	449	33	600
25 „ 26	—	—	81	5	330	17	433
26 „ 27	—	—	78	4	296	25	403
27 „ 28	—	—	78	6	272	13	369
28 „ 29	—	1	72	2	180	10	265
29 „ 30	—	—	61	8	179	18	266
30 „ 35	—	1	207	10	589	38	845
35 „ 40	—	2	129	11	442	32	616
40 and upwards	—	2	131	10	637	15	795
Total	—	14	1,368	79	6,411	513	8,385

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom in each year from 1900, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE since its formation in 1908. (Permanent Staff included in years 1899 to 1903 and excluded from 1904.)

	MILITIA.										SPECIAL RESERVE.	
	1900 (1st Jan.).	1901 (1st Jan.).	1902 (1st Jan.).	1903 (1st Jan.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17	831	737	663	480	7,892	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	under 17.
17 and under 18 ...	7,965	7,179	7,113	9,310								17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	11,641	11,204	12,607	13,480	9,882	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ..	10,954	11,690	11,595	11,120	9,275	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...						7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...						6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	21,921	18,101	29,143	32,752	31,625	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...						5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...						3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...						3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...						2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	16,788	12,292	14,837	15,129	13,426	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...						2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...						2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...						1,984	2,041	2,064				30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ..						1,849	1,898	1,813				31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ..	14,027	10,871	11,189	11,333	10,077	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ..						1,626	1,702	1,798				33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ..						1,498	1,733	1,682				34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ..						1,310	1,502	1,557				35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...						1,213	1,208	1,319				36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...						1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	13,140	10,855	13,111	12,741	11,657	1,019	1,180	1,092				38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...						923	1,123	1,050				39 ,, 40.
40 and over						3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	40 and over.
Not reported	4,898	13,691	6,616	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	Not reported.
Total	102,165	96,620	106,874	106,345	93,834	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	—

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 13.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE on the 1st October, 1908.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Total.
Cavalry	11	2	2	434	5	4	458
Royal Field Artillery	3,638	526	1,475	2,807	25	1	8,472
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	20	..	11	851	..	1	883
Royal Engineers	795	379	13	108	2	2	1,299
Infantry	31,932	1,277	5,868	10,958	106	33	50,174
Total	36,396	2,184	7,369	15,158	138	41	61,286

TABLE 14.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE on 1st October, 1908.

Arm.	Church of England	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	253	82	13	1	7	99	3	458
Royal Field Artillery	3,271	776	156	108	28	4,123	10	8,472
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	178	94	6	7	2	596	..	883
Royal Engineers	644	14	49	38	6	548	..	1,299
Infantry..	27,405	4,203	1,275	419	155	16,668	49	50,174
Total	31,751	5,169	1,499	573	198	22,034	62	61,286

Digitized by Google

TABLE 15.—SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (excluding the Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff) on October 1st, 1908.

Service.	Special Reserve.						Militia.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	115	1,883	145	113	13,614	15,870	1	13	—	236	14	264
1 year and under 2 years	135	766	90	262	7,344	8,597	—	121	14	803	123	1,061
2 years " 3 "	82	810	75	169	5,212	6,348	2	163	6	708	142	1,021
3 " " 4 "	21	872	117	233	4,763	6,006	2	218	12	846	70	1,148
4 " " 5 "	54	885	102	133	4,944	6,118	1	216	11	856	60	1,144
5 " " 6 "	45	686	85	144	3,527	4,487	7	275	22	1,277	32	1,613
6 " " 7 "	6	478	44	69	2,280	2,877	—	40	2	258	28	328
7 " " 8 "	—	351	32	34	1,305	1,722	—	48	2	161	28	239
8 " " 9 "	—	289	21	37	1,486	1,833	—	43	1	181	8	233
9 " " 10 "	—	296	31	27	1,273	1,627	—	51	3	214	7	275
10 " " 11 "	—	143	28	11	834	1,016	—	15	—	99	1	115
11 " " 12 "	—	150	12	15	598	775	1	20	1	79	—	101
12 " " 13 "	—	166	16	5	415	602	—	16	—	66	—	82
13 " " 14 "	—	126	10	5	374	515	—	20	—	94	—	114
14 " " 15 "	—	79	17	9	365	470	—	7	—	55	—	62
15 " " 16 "	—	77	10	8	344	439	—	19	1	67	—	87
16 " " 17 "	—	68	6	8	212	294	—	12	—	42	—	54
17 " " 18 "	—	81	7	2	180	270	—	11	—	29	—	40
18 " " 19 "	—	46	3	2	183	2 4	—	9	—	37	—	46
19 " " 20 "	—	40	7	4	174	2 5	—	10	1	46	—	57
20 " " 21 "	—	35	1	6	144	186	—	4	—	41	—	45
21 years and over	—	145	24	3	603	775	—	37	3	216	—	256
Total	458	8,472	883	1,299	50,174	61,286	14	1,368	79	6,411	513	8,385

N.B.—These services include all Militia service, whether broken or continuous, but no regular service.

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1908.

	Establishment.*				Strength.		Attended Camp (Permanent Staff excluded).					Horses at Camp.	Wagons at Camp.
	Territorial.		Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		For 8 and under 15 days.		For 15 days and over.		Total attended Camp.		
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.			
Yeomanry	1,344	24,864	56	280	1,112	21,116	11	85	1,043	20,106	21,245	19,811	181
Royal Horse Artillery ...	98	2,996	14	29	46	1,573	9	166	39	672	886	626	17
Royal Field Artillery ...	1,113	30,027	55	357	769	19,312	181	6,142	533	10,409	17,265	4,172	154
Royal Garrison Artillery—													
(a) Mountain	21	752	1	7	17	418	14	271	4	54	343	144	4
(b) Heavy Batteries ...	86	2,914	12	30	90	1,871	32	840	41	767	1,680	332	31
(c) Coast Defence ...	359	8,142	14	49	235	4,578	115	3,012	85	980	4,192	49	4
Total Royal Artillery...	1,677	44,831	96	472	1,157	27,752	351	10,431	702	12,882	24,366	5,323	210
Royal Engineers—													
(a) Divisional	210	6,678	14	70	211	5,119	49	1,569	160	3,259	5,037	854	79
(b) Army Troops (Telegraph Cos., &c.) ...	106	3,068	6	35	83	1,857	32	829	42	816	1,719	262	27
(c) Fortress	196	5,234	4	36	139	2,881	35	762	89	1,751	2,637	4	...
Total Roy. Engineers...	512	14,980	24	141	433	9,857	116	3,160	291	5,826	9,393	1,120	106
Infantry—													
(a) Divisions and Army Troops	5,427	189,142	191	886	4,418	113,958	1,444	46,829	2,381	54,467	105,121	1,435	286
(b) Officers Training Units	42	804	2	4	50	707	28	313	13	236	590	144	3
(c) Cyclists...	200	5,020	10	28	108	3,081	24	1,335	69	1,308	2,736	14	12
Total Infantry	5,669	194,966	203	918	4,576	117,746	1,496	48,477	2,463	56,011	108,447	1,593	301
Army Service Corps ...	322	8,619	14	34	184	4,904	43	1,630	115	2,468	4,256	1,133	290
Royal Army Med. Corps—													
(a) Fld. Ambulances and Mtd. Fld. Ambls....	504	10,682	...	58	363	7,016	139	2,922	156	3,141	6,358	775	214
(b) General Hospitals ...	69	989	...	...	25	298	9	91	3	74	177	...	...
(c) Sanitary Companies	10	200	...	...	6	71	1	45	3	2	51	...	...
(d) For other Units, Schools of Instruction, &c.	885	2,048	13	39	493	25	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Total R.A.M.C. ...	1,468	13,919	13	97	887	7,410	149	3,058	162	3,217	6,586	775	214
Army Veterinary Service...	196	14	...	...	79	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Army Ordnance Dept. ...	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Army Postal Service ...	...	280	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Total All Arms... ...	11,202	302,473	406	1,942	8,428	188,785	2,166	66,841	4,776	100,510	174,293	29,755	1,302
N.B.—The following are particulars of the Isle of Man Volunteers, not included above.													
Isle of Man Volunteers ...	5	120	...	1	3	131	3†	53†	...	...	56	...	...

* These are the revised Establishments: those shown in Estimate 1908-09 were only provisional.

† for 6 days.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by Arms, ALL RANKS, compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the last 9 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLUNTEERS (Permanent Staff included).																
1899	12,195*	10,314*†	48,000	41,966	15,044	13,035	198,198	173,214	...	...	1,870	1,439	...	...	275,307	239,968
1900	12,211*	10,663*	51,374	50,327	18,666	16,510	266,651	208,609	...	...	2,516	2,010	...	...	351,418	288,119
1901	35,000	14,993	52,010	49,614	19,486	17,513	267,327	218,665	...	...	3,180	2,684	...	...	377,003	303,469
1902	35,164	22,467	52,014	43,992	19,587	17,490	268,258	202,974	...	...	5,688	4,094	...	...	380,711	291,017
1903	34,594	26,424	50,890	41,907	21,188	17,969	267,277	188,535	...	...	6,613	4,757	203‡	113‡	380,765	279,705
1904	27,638	27,095	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRITORIAL FORCE (Permanent Staff excluded).																
1908	26,208	22,228	46,512	28,909	15,492	10,290	200,629	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79§	313,673	197,213

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

* Includes Volunteer Light Horse, merged into Imperial Yeomanry, 1901.

† Strength of Yeomanry at date of Inspection in 1899.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26 July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Service, Army Ordnance Department and Army Postal Service.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 3 (I).—INCREASE and DECREASE of the IMPERIAL YEOMANRY and VOLUNTEERS from 1st October, 1907, to 1st April, 1908.

	Imperial Yeomanry (N.C.O.'s and men).	Hon. Artillery Co. (including officers).	Volunteers (including officers).					Total Imperial Yeomanry, Hon. Art. Co. and Volunteers.
			Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total Volunteers.	
Strength, 1st October, 1907 ...	23,919	530	40,980	17,248	189,708	5,388	253,324	277,773
INCREASE TO 1ST APRIL, 1908.								
Enlisted having previous service in — Regular Army ...	...	...	28	17	213	8	266	266
Militia	...	...	7	5	86	3	101	101
Yeomanry	...	1	3	1	20	1	25	26
Volunteers... ...	...	27	146	88	1,308	81	1,623	1,650
Joined as recruits	3,941	33	2,377	1,191	13,853	720	18,141	22,115
Re-enlisted	117	...	...	...	...	...	...	117
Joined from desertion	9	...	...	...	...	...	...	9
Other causes	1	...	6	9	16	6	37	38
Total increase ...	4,068	61	2,567	1,311	15,496	819	20,193	24,322
DECREASE TO 1ST APRIL, 1908.								
Died	32	1	39	33	180	4	256	289
Discharged—								
On termination of engagement	2,639	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,639
As invalids or medically unfit	27	...	12	9	149	2	172	199
By purchase	189	...	...	...	...	...	...	189
On conviction of felony, for misconduct, &c.	3	...	36	12	99	27	174	177
On attaining 50 years of age...	...	...	55	14	184	...	253	253
On quitting the United Kingdom	...	...	102	48	467	9	626	626
As non-efficient	...	2	347	306	1,541	16	2,210	2,212
Other causes	9	...	5	3	43	1	52	61
Voluntarily quitted	...	24	6,186	3,116	32,609	1 240	43,151	43,175
Deserters struck off	30	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
Joined — Regular Army ...	58	...	200	96	1,198	31	1,525	1,583
Navy or Marines ...	6	...	18	16	132	10	176	182
Militia or Special Reserve	...	...	23	34	409	6	472	472
Imperial Yeomanry ..	...	...	4	...	22	...	26	26
Other causes	7	3	19	122	64	2	207	217
Total decrease ...	3,000	30	7,046	3,809	37,097	1,348	49,300	52,330
Strength, 1st April, 1908 ...	24,987	561	36,501	14,750	168,107	4,859	224,217	249,765

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 3 (ii).—DECREASE of IMPERIAL YEOMANRY and VOLUNTEERS from 1st April, 1908, to 1st July, 1908.

	Imperial Yeomanry (N.C.O.'s and men.)	Hon. Artillery Company.	Volunteers.					Total Imperial Yeomanry, Hon. Artillery Coy., and Volunteers.
			Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total Volunteers.	
Strength, 1st April, 1908 ...	24,987	561	36,501	14,750	168,107	4,859	224,217	249,765
Deduct officers from Hon. Artillery Company and Volunteers	—	35	1,586	667	6,190	202	8,645	8,680
Strength, 1st April, 1908, N.C.O.'s and men	24,987	526	34,915	14,083	161,917	4,657	215,572	241,085
Add Hon. Artillery Company to Artillery and Infantry ...	—	−526	+201	—	+325	—	526	—
Changes due to transfer of men from Artillery to Engineers and vice versa...	increase —	—	+1,274	+295	—	—	—	—
	decrease —	—	−295	−1,274	—	—	—	—
	British.	Irish.						
Strength, 1st April, 1908, N.C.O.'s and men	24,090	897	36,095	13,104	162,242	4,657	216,098	241,085
Decrease, 1st April, 1908, to 1st July, 1908 :—								
Enlisted for Territorial Force	19,808	—	18,753	6,787	93,889	3,060	122,489	142,297
" " Special Reserve ..	—	397	—	—	—	—	—	397
Voluntarily quitted	2,957	477	15,279	5,378	61,366	1,440	83,463	86,897
Volunteers serving on strength of cadet corps not otherwise accounted for	—	—	—	—	669	—	669	669
Volunteers from disbanded units not otherwise accounted for	—	—	564	888	—	—	1,452	1,452
Men of University and school corps not transferred to Territorial Force	—	—	263	—	1,842	84	2,189	2,189
Other causes, or not reported...	1,325	23	1,236	51	4,476	73	5,836	7,184
Total decrease	24,090	897	36,095	13,104	162,242	4,657	216,098	241,085

The number of men enlisted for the Territorial Force in this table is 142,297 as against the 150,581 shown on the next page as having enlisted with previous service in the Auxiliary Forces. This is partly due to the fact that the latter figure includes men with previous service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers who had left those forces before the 31st March, 1908, or whose previous service had been in the Militia, or who joined the Territorial Force after 1st July, 1908, having previously "voluntarily quitted" their Volunteer Corps. But, on the other hand, it is probable that the number 142,297 does not contain all the men who actually enlisted from the Volunteers into the Territorial Force direct, as some of them are probably incorrectly included among the men "from disbanded units not otherwise accounted for" or in "decrease other causes."

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force for the period 1st April, 1908, to 1st October, 1908.

	Yeomanry.	Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st April, 1908.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Increase—							
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service in Auxiliary Forces: on 1 year engagement	11,042	13,757	5,348	79,073	694	2,967	112,881
„ 2 „ „	3,590	2,351	1,024	6,537	74	344	13,920
„ 3 „ „	4,208	222	89	1,151	23	46	5,739
„ 4 „ „	486	2,763	1,174	9,751	1,095	1,259	16,528
not stated	729	375	7	352	46	4	1,513
Recruits with no previous service in Auxiliary Forces	1,254	8,084	2,353	22,733	2,572	2,640	39,636
Re-enlisted with previous service in Regular Army	8	167	53	392	73	26	719
Other causes*	39	657	96	378	468	336	1,974
Total increase	21,356	28,376	10,144	120,367	5,045	7,622	192,910
Decrease—							
Died	10	10	4	77	1	3	105
Discharged: on termination of engagement ..	113	—	—	—	—	—	113
on attaining limit of age	16	—	—	20	—	—	36
at own request: (1) by purchase ..	8	5	—	10	—	—	23
at own request: (2) free ..	7	15	2	31	—	6	61
for misconduct ..	7	22	8	115	7	4	163
false answer on attestation	—	—	—	7	—	1	8
irregularly enlisted	—	13	3	22	4	2	44
misstatement as to age on enlistment	3	5	—	24	—	3	35
medically unfit ..	8	57	14	221	3	4	307
not likely to become efficient	2	6	2	52	17	2	81
other causes ..	7	46	82	139	14	31	319
Struck off as deserters or absentees	3	13	—	36	—	1	53
Joined Regular Army	40	195	50	777	14	41	1,117
Joined Special Reserve	4	117	32	712	23	24	912
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ..	—	18	14	120	4	6	162
Other causes*	12	102	76	258	54	84	586
Total decrease	240	624	287	2,621	141	212	4,125
Strength on 1st October, 1908 ..	21,116	27,752	9,857	117,746	4,904	7,410	188,785

* Includes men not accounted for and net transfers between arms.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 5.—PAST SERVICES OF NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1908 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.	Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 1 year	5,098	10,887	3,335	34,485	2,934	4,054	60,793
1 year and under 2 years	3,842	3,055	1,128	15,447	321	776	24,569
2 years „ 3 „	3,811	2,760	1,018	13,626	343	742	22,300
3 „ „ 4 „	1,611	1,708	816	9,289	304	518	14,246
4 „ „ 5 „	1,479	1,653	675	7,757	229	300	12,093
5 „ „ 6 „	1,645	1,255	606	5,423	131	246	9,306
6 „ „ 7 „	1,343	777	295	3,636	117	154	6,322
7 „ „ 8 „	678	763	309	3,849	78	107	5,784
8 „ „ 9 „	363	925	327	4,259	102	99	6,075
9 „ „ 10 „	168	499	197	2,405	45	43	3,357
10 „ „ 11 „	188	438	139	1,931	47	56	2,799
11 „ „ 12 „	131	333	121	1,668	36	37	2,326
12 „ „ 13 „	118	343	110	1,584	37	53	2,245
13 „ „ 14 „	95	318	101	1,369	18	26	1,927
14 „ „ 15 „	66	246	107	1,332	25	22	1,798
15 „ „ 16 „	74	250	87	1,191	27	30	1,659
16 „ „ 17 „	56	223	71	1,307	29	22	1,708
17 „ „ 18 „	52	200	69	1,108	13	23	1,465
18 „ „ 19 „	57	203	73	1,010	19	19	1,381
19 „ „ 20 „	47	182	54	902	12	13	1,210
20 „ and over	194	734	219	4,168	37	70	5,422
Total	21,116	27,752	9,857	117,746	4,904	7,410	188,785

N.B.—The service given includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers, but not service in the Regulars or the Militia.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 6.—AGES OF NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1908 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 17	25	331	95	1,497	73	51	2,072
17 and under 18 ...	359	2,812	756	10,858	694	1,164	16,643
18 „ 19 ...	1,105	3,730	1,161	14,486	799	1,258	22,539
19 „ 20 ...	1,652	3,355	1,193	13,284	578	972	21,034
20 „ 21 ...	2,145	2,597	980	11,088	496	755	18,061
21 „ 22 ...	1,983	2,040	827	9,056	362	565	14,833
22 „ 23 ...	1,936	1,619	658	7,112	340	398	12,063
23 „ 24 ...	1,666	1,348	494	5,537	182	321	9,548
24 „ 25 ...	1,427	1,155	388	4,694	174	239	8,077
25 „ 26 ...	1,173	929	348	4,050	151	208	6,859
26 „ 27 ...	1,012	789	291	3,435	144	201	5,872
27 „ 28 ...	858	698	289	3,091	102	169	5,207
28 „ 29 ...	807	658	243	2,806	103	136	4,753
29 „ 30 ...	794	604	215	2,914	99	128	4,754
30 „ 35 ...	2,120	2,303	961	10,142	359	475	16,360
35 „ 40 ...	1,192	1,627	580	7,468	143	235	11,245
40 „ 45 ...	577	832	304	4,498	71	96	6,378
45 „ 50 ...	213	252	59	1,336	14	22	1,896
50 and upwards ...	72	73	15	394	7	5	566
Not reported ...	—	—	—	—	13	12	25
Total ...	21,116	27,752	9,857	117,746	4,904	7,410	188,785

Digitized by Google

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Trade and Commerce, &c.—*continued* :—

H.C. No. 321. Fiscal Policy of International Trade. Memorandum. Price 3*d.*

[Cd. 4413.] Labour Statistics, United Kingdom. 1906–1907. Price 1*s.* 2*d.*

[Cd. 4420.] Registration of Commercial Firms Abroad. Reports on Laws and Regulations. Price 1*s.* 6*d.*

[Cd. 4462.] Electrical Energy in Premises under the Factory and Workshop Act, 1901. Report on the Draft Regulations for the Generation, Transformation, Distribution, and Use of. Price 3½*d.*

Military :—

Civil Power. Duties in aid of the. Special A.O., Dec. 17, 1908. (Amendments to "King's Regulations" and to "Manual of Military Law.") Price 1*d.*

Clothing and Necessaries. Priced Vocabulary of. Amendments, Jan. 1909. Price 1*d.*

Courses of Instruction. 1909. Regular Forces, Special Reserve, and Territorial Force. Price 2*d.*

Equipment Regulations :—

Part 2. Sec. XIII. Headquarters Units. War. 1909. Price 2*d.*

Parts 2 and 3. Amendments, Jan. 1909. Price 1*d.*

Establishments. War. For 1908–9. Territorial Force. Provisional. Price 8*d.*

Examination Papers :—

Military Entrance. R.M. Academy ; R.M. College. Nov.–Dec. 1908. Price 1*s.*

Special Reserve, Militia, Territorial Force (Yeomanry), and University Candidates. Oct. 1908. Price 1*s.*

Gun. 15-pr. B.L. Converted Mark I., II., and IV. Section Gun Drill. 1909. Price 2*d.*

Ordnance College :—Dynamics. Notes on. Second edition. Price 3*s.*

Ordnance Service. Army. Regulations, Part II. Amendments, Jan. 1909. Price 1*d.*

Publications (Recent) of Military Interest. List of. No. 8. Jan. 1909. Price 2*d.*

Rifle Ranges. Care and Construction of. Instructions for. 1908. Price 3*d.*

Special Reserve of Officers. Regulations for Officers of the, and for the Special Reserve. Provisional. Revised to Sept. 30, 1908. Price 4*d.*

Admiralty Publications :—

Channel Pilot. Part I. South Coast of England. 10th Edn. Price 3*s.*

Distance of an Object by two bearings. Table for finding the. Price 1*d.*

England. West Coast of. Sailing Directions, 1902. Revise Supplement, 1908. Price 4*d.*

Irish Coast Pilot, 1902. Revised Supplement, 1908. Price 6*d.*

Lights. List of. 1909. (Corrected to Dec. 31, 1908) :—

Part VI. South Africa, East Indies, China, Japan, Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand. Price 2*s.*

New Zealand Pilot. Including Kermadec Islands, Chatham Islands, and the off-lying Islands South-eastward and Southward of New Zealand. 8th Edn. Price 5*s.*

North Sea Pilot, Part III., 1905. Supplement, 1908. Price 6*d.*

Nova Scotia and Bay of Fundy (South-east Coast) Sailing Directions, 1903. Revised Supplement, 1908. Price 6*d.*

Local Government Board :—

Public Health (Regulations as to Food) Act, 1907. Circular, Dec. 12, 1908, to Port and other Sanitary Authorities. Foreign Meat (No. 2). Price 1*d.*

Reports of Medical Inspectors :—

Sanitary Circumstances and Administration :—318, Hebburn Urban District, with special reference to Housing Accommodation. Price 7*d.*

Water furnished by the Cambridge University and Town Waterworks Company. Securing from contamination the supply of. Price 1*s.*

Emigrants' Information Office, 31, Broadway, Westminster, S.W. :—

Colonies, Handbooks for.

No. 1. Canada. 2. New South Wales. 3. Victoria. 4. South Australia. 5. Queensland. 6. Western Australia. 7. Tasmania. 8. New Zealand. 9. Cape Colony. 10. Natal. 11. Transvaal. 12. Orange River Colony. 1*d.* each ; 13. Professional. 14. Emigration Statutes and General, 3*d.* each ; 15. (Nos. 1 to 14 in cloth), 2*s.*

Intending Emigrants, Information for :—Argentine Republic, 1908, 2*d.* East Africa Protectorate, 1908, 6*d.* Ceylon, 1907, 1*d.* Federated Malay States, &c., 1908, 6*d.* Newfoundland, Jan., 1908, 1*d.* Nyasaland Protectorate, Sept., 1907, 6*d.* Uganda Protectorate, 1908, 6*d.* West African Colonies, July, 1907, 6*d.* West Indies, 1908, 6*d.*

Summary of Consular Reports, North and South America, 1906–7. Price 6*d.*

Foreign Office :—

Commercial Treaties between Great Britain and Foreign Powers. Vols. I. to XXIV. Price each 15*s.*

State Papers. British and Foreign. In 97 vols. Price each 10*s.*

Board of Trade :—

Engineers. Examination of. Regulations. (Exn. 1A.) Price 6*d.*

Gas. Metropolis. Notification of the Gas Referees for 1909. Price 1*s.* 6*d.*

Journal. Weekly. Price 3*d.*

Labour Gazette. Monthly. Price 1*d.*

Passenger and Emigrant Ships. Abstract of the Law relating to. Price 8*d.*

Ships coming into Registry, &c. List of. Monthly. Price 3*d.*

Surveyors. Instructions to. Circular 1443, June, 1908. Manufacture and Testing of Steel Material intended for boilers and machinery under the Board of Trade Survey. 1*d.*

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1908,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report of Recruiting.

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1909.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

And to be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C.; and
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1909.

[*Cd.* 4493] Price 6½*d.*

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

168207

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1909,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report of Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1910.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

And to be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C.; and
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1910.

[Cd. 5016] Price 6d

Digitized by Google

SALE OF GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

The under-mentioned Firms have been appointed sole Agents for the sale of Government Publications, including Parliamentary Reports and Papers, Acts of Parliament, Record Office Publications, &c., &c. (with the undermentioned exceptions), and all such works can be purchased from them either directly or through retail booksellers, who, as well as the accredited Agents of Free Public Libraries, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from the published prices :—

IN ENGLAND :—Messrs. Wyman and Sons, Ltd., Fetter Lane, E.C.
IN SCOTLAND :—Messrs. Oliver and Boyd, Tweeddale Court, Edinburgh.
IN IRELAND :—Mr. E. Ponsonby, 116, Grafton Street, Dublin.

Hydrographical Works of the Admiralty are sold by Mr. J. D. Potter, 145, Minories, E.

Patent Office Publications are sold at the Patent Office. (Classified Abridgments of Patent Specifications are sold also by Wyman and Sons, Ltd.)

The Publications of the Ordnance Survey and of the Geological Survey can be purchased from Agents in most of the chief towns in the United Kingdom, through any Bookseller, or from the Director-General of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton, or in the case of Ireland, from the Superintendent, Ordnance Survey, Dublin. In addition, Small Scale Maps are, as a rule, procurable at Railway Bookstalls in England and Wales.

The Journal of the Board of Agriculture is published monthly by the Board, at 4, Whitehall Place, S.W. Prior to April, 1907, it was published by Messrs. Laughton and Co., Ltd., 3, Wellington Street, Strand, W.C. Price 4*d.*

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and Official Publications recently issued :—

Statutes—

Public General Acts, 1909. In separate chapters, at varying prices.
Local and Personal Acts, 1909. 3*d.* per 4 pp.
Public General, Session 1909. With Index, Tables, &c. Cloth. Price 3*s.*
Second Revised Edition. 1235–1900. Vols. I to XX. Price each 7*s.* 6*d.*
Statutes in Force. Chronological Table and Index of. 24th Edition. To the end of the Session 8 Edward VII. (1908.) 2 Vols. Price 10*s.* 6*d.*
Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, 1424–1707. *Revised Edition.* Price 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary Character. Issued in 1890 to 1908. Price each 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders revised, in force on December 31, 1903. Vols. I. to XIII. Price each 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders in force on 31st December, 1906. Index to. Price 10*s.*
Parliamentary Debates. House of Lords and House of Commons ; each daily part 3*d.* ; also issued in bound volumes with Index.
Votes and Proceedings of the House of Commons. Session 1910. Subscription Price 30*s.*
Minutes of Proceedings of the House of Lords. Session 1910. Subscription Price 30*s.*
Historical Manuscripts. Reports of the Royal Commissioners. In course of issue.
[Cd. 4499, 4945.] Poor Laws and Relief of Distress. Royal Commission. Majority and Minority Reports, with Index. Price 6*s.*
Do. Octavo edition, in 3 vols., without Index :—
Vol. I. Parts I. to VI. of the Majority Report, 1*s.* 6*d.* ; Vol. II. Part VII to the end of the Majority Report, 9*d.* ; Vol. III. Minority Report, 1*s.* 9*d.*
[Cd. 4630.] Do. Report on Ireland. Price 9*d.*
[Cd. 4922.] Do. Report on Scotland. Price 2*s.* 8*d.*
[Cd. 4820.] Mines. Royal Commission. Second Report, with Appendices. Price 3*s.*
[Cd. 4671.] Public Health and Social Conditions. Statistical Memoranda. Price 5*s.*
[Cd. 4868.] Inland Revenue. Report, 1908–9. Price 1*s.* 7*d.*
[Cd. 4791, 4887.] Partial Exemption from School Attendance. Report of Committee, with Evidence, &c. Price 2*s.* 7½*d.*
[Cd. 4956.] East India. 50 years' Administration. Price 3½*d.*
[Cd. 4961.] Births, Deaths, and Marriages. E. & W. Report, 1908. Price 3*s.* 5*d.*
[Cd. 5005.] Census of Production. Preliminary Tables. Part II. Price 4*d.*
[Cd. 4979.] Canals and Waterways. Royal Commission. Final Report. Price 2*s.* 11*d.*
[Cd. 4991.] Canada and the West Indies. Trade Relations. Royal Commission. Evidence taken in Canada. Price 1*s.* 6*d.*
[Cd. 4486.] Statistical Abstract of the British Empire. 1893–1907. Price 1*s.* 2*d.*
[Cd. 4258.] Do. do. United Kingdom. 1894–1908. Price 1*s.* 8*d.*
[Cd. 4984.] Do. do. Colonies. 1894–1908. Price 2*s.*
[Cd. 4837.] Do. do. British India. 1898-1899 to 1907-1908. Price 1*s.* 3*d.*
[Cd. 4687, 4784, 4949.] Trade of the United Kingdom, 1908. Vols. I. and II. and Supplement. Price 13*s.* 5*d.*
[Cd. 4789.] Navigation and Shipping. Statement. 1908. Price 2*s.* 8*d.*
[Cd. 4804.] Railway Returns, 1908. Capital, Traffic, &c. Price 1*s.* 3*d.*
[Cd. 4874.] Colonial Import Duties. 1909. Price 2*s.* 9*d.*
[Cd. 4414.] Foreign Import Duties. 1908. Price 3*s.* 8*d.*
[Cd. 4489.] Proposed New French Tariff. Translation of. Price 1*s.*
[Cd. 4867.] Imports and Exports at Prices of 1900. Tables, 1900–1908, with Memorandum. Price 2½*d.*
[Cd. 4881.] British Colonies. Possessions, and Protectorates. Statistical Tables. 1907. Price 6*s.* 3*d.*

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1909,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report of Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1910.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

And to be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C.; and
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1910.

[Cd. 5016]

Digitized by Google

THE NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY
CANCELLED
ASTOR, LENOX AND
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS.
R 1910 L

(5929) Wt. 26059 1500 3/10 H & S

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page
Introductory note	—	v.
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by Assistant-Adjutant-General for Recruiting	—	1
SECTION II.		
Statistical Tables.		
Part I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Army Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1909	—	26
Part II.—Strength and Distribution—		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment ..	1	27
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	28
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	29
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1908	4	30
„ „ „ 10 years	5	32
Distribution of strength	6	34
„ of units	7	36
Part III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts	1	38
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1900	2	45
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	47
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years ..	4	48
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	52
„ „ 10 years	6	53
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	54
Part IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions—		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	58
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	59
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men	3	60
Pensions and discharges	4	61
„ „ „ 10 years	5	62
Services of deserters	6	63
„ „ 10 years	7	64
Part V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India..	1	65
„ „ „ Colonies	2	66
„ disembarked at Home	3	67
Part VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	68
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	70
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years.. ..	3	72
Fines for drunkenness	4	73
„ „ „ 10 years	5	74
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	6	75
„ „ Badges, 10 „	7	76
Part VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving in India, in the Colonies, and at Home	1	78
Past Services, shewing terms of engagement	2	80
Terms of engagement, by ranks	3	82
Ages	4	84
„ 10 years..	5	85
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	86

Digitized by Google

	Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—		
Nationalities	1	87
„ 10 years	2	88
Religious denominations	3	89
„ „ 10 years	4	90
Educational acquirements	5	91
„ „ 10 years	6	92
PART IX.—Horses, Mules, &c.—		
Strength and distribution	1	93
„ „ „ 10 years	2	94
Ages	3	95
PART X.—Army Reserve—		
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1908	1	96
„ „ 10 years	2	97
Strength, 10 years	3	98
Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	99
„ „ „ 10 years ..	5	100
Ages	6	101
Years in which engagements will expire	7	102
PART XI.—Special Reserve and Militia—		
Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	103
Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	104
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1908	3	105
„ „ „ 10 years	4	106
Recruits—Ages	5	108
Services of deserters	6	108
Fines for drunkenness	7	109
Courts-martial	8	110
Years in which engagements will expire	9	111
Ages	10	112
„ 10 years	11	113
Nationalities	12	114
Religious denominations	13	114
Past services (excluding Regular Establishment) ..	14	115
PART XII.—Territorial Force—		
Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	116
Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	118
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1908	3	119
Past services	4	120
Ages	5	121

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

In making use of the figures in the statistical section of this book it is desirable to remember that, throughout, the Regimental strength only of the Army is included, except for the first table on page 26. Consequently the figures do not include men serving on the Staff, in the Army Accounts Department, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments, such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); nor do they include the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force.

Further, for the same reason it is necessary to exercise care in making use of the tables which give particulars for the past ten years, because up to 1st October, 1908, the figures did not include the Permanent Staff of the Militia, whereas the figures for the 1st October, 1908 and 1909, *do* include that portion of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve which has succeeded the Militia Permanent Staff. As was pointed out last year, this exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men to the strength, on the proportions at the different ages, and on the Educational statistics.

The following modifications have been made in this year's return :—

The offences and punishments in the court-martial table have been re-classified on a more logical and more correct basis.

The table showing the number of times individual men have been tried by Court-martial has been omitted.

The practice which has been followed in recent years of reducing the statistical tables of a general character in the Recruiting Report and transferring them to the statistical section has been continued, and additions have been made to the table of the services of deserters (page 64), and the strength of the Army Reserve during past years (page 98), to cover tables which were formerly given in the Recruiting Report but are now omitted.

A certain number of special reservists category (*b*) have now been enlisted of whom particulars will be found in the Special Reserve tables, and a note has been placed on page 109 explaining the difference between category (*a*) and category (*b*) of this Reserve. More details on this point will be found on pp. 7–10 of the Recruiting Report.

By Command of the Army Council,

WAR OFFICE,
11*th March*, 1910.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT ON RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1909.

ARMY AND SPECIAL RESERVE.

War Office, March 8th, 1910.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the twelve months ended 30th September, 1909. It is divided under five headings:—

I.—Recruiting for the Regular Army and Special Reserve.
II.—Army Reserve.
III.—Special Reserve.
IV.—Civil Employment of Men who have served in the Army.
V.—Concluding Remarks.

I.—RECRUITING.

1. *Recruits for Regular Army.*—The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the period under review, excluding 60 re-enlisted men and 437 recruits for Colonial Corps, was 33,837, a decrease of 3,338 as compared with the twelve months immediately preceding.

2. *Cause of Decrease.*—The decrease is to be attributed solely to fewer recruits being required to maintain the Army at its establishments. The reason for this will be seen on reference to paragraph 55. It was only in finding skilled tradesmen for the Royal Engineers that any difficulty was experienced. On the other hand, recruiting for many regiments of Cavalry and for the Royal Horse Artillery was practically closed for several months, and it was necessary to raise standards from time to time, almost to exclusion point, so as to reduce the number of recruits offering for the Infantry and most other branches.

Digitized by Google

3. *Recruits for Special Reserve.*—The recruits, excluding re-enlisted men, who joined the Special Reserve during the period under review were 26,157, an increase of 153 as compared with the numbers who joined the Militia and Special Reserve during the twelve preceding months.

4. *Alterations of Standards.*—Alterations of the physical standards for recruits were numerous during the period under review.

Royal Horse Artillery.—To check the enlistment of Drivers into the Royal Horse Artillery, the height was raised in June from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 5 inches, and in August, to reduce excesses over establishment both in Gunners and Drivers, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches was added to the chest measurement of all recruits.

Royal Field Artillery.—By March there was congestion in the supply of Drivers for the Royal Field Artillery, and the lower limit of the standard of height was raised from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 5 inches, and 1 inch was added to the standard of chest measurement of all recruits under 20 years of age. By August the number of drivers serving had fallen below the establishment, and these restrictions were removed.

Royal Garrison Artillery.—In February, 1909, the Royal Garrison Artillery was up to establishment. The minimum standard of height for recruits under 20 years of age, boys excepted, was therefore raised from 5 feet 6 inches to 5 feet 7 inches. In April it became necessary to raise the standard for recruits for this branch, irrespective of age, to 5 feet 8 inches.

Foot Guards.—In December, 1908, the minimum standard of height for the Grenadier and Coldstream Guards was raised from 5 feet 7 inches to 5 feet 8 inches, and in February, 1909, the same standard was made applicable to the Scots Guards. By the following March the strength of the three regiments was still in excess of their establishment, and the standard for their recruits was again raised by an inch to 5 feet 9 inches. As this measure did not sufficiently check recruiting for the three regiments, towards the end of April 1 inch was added to the chest measurement of their recruits if under 20 years of age. The standard now attained had not been so high since 1896, when it stood at the same measurements. In September it was found possible to take off this extra inch in the case of the younger recruits for the Grenadiers.

Infantry of the Line.—In February, 1909, the minimum standard of height for the Infantry of the Line was raised from 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 4 inches. In the following month, in order more effectually to check the numbers joining, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches was added to the standard of chest measurement of infantry recruits under 20 years of age. In August the same addition was made to the standard of chest measurement in force for older recruits. The last occasion before January, 1909, when the height for all infantry reached 5 feet 4 inches, was in February, 1889.

Army Service Corps.—Owing to the difficulty experienced in obtaining an adequate supply of skilled tradesmen for the Mechanical Transport branch of the Army Service Corps, the age for enlistment, which, till January, 1909, was 18 to 25 for all recruits for the Corps, was then altered, for this branch, to 18 to 30 for drivers and 18 to 35 for artificers.

Royal Army Medical Corps.—By December, 1908, the Royal Army Medical Corps no longer needed extra facilities to enable it to maintain its establishment, and the age limits for its recruits, which had been 18 to 28, were then fixed at 18 to 25.

Army Ordnance Corps.—Till May, 1909, the height for ordinary recruits for the Army Ordnance Corps was 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 5 inches. But it was found that the low upper standard unnecessarily restricted the choice of men for the Corps and deprived it of many

Digitized by Google

desirable and suitable recruits. The standard of height was therefore fixed at 5 feet 3 inches and upwards for ordinary recruits and continued at 5 feet 4 inches and upwards for the Machinery Artificer and Armourer Sections of the Corps.

Royal Field Reserve Artillery.—Practically all the men who turned over from the Militia to the Royal Field Reserve Artillery were gunners, and it was found that that class tended to remain more numerous in proportion to drivers than it should be. The standard of height for gunner recruits was therefore raised, in June last, from 5 feet 5 inches to 5 feet 6 inches.

Special Reserve Infantry.—By March 1909 the majority of Special Reserve battalions were either near or over their establishment. The minimum standard of height for Infantry recruits was therefore raised from 5 feet 2 inches to 5 feet 3 inches.

Special Reserve, Army Service Corps.—In order to open a wider field from which to select men for the Army Service Corps, Special Reserve, the upper limit of height for recruits which in January 1909 was 5 feet 6 inches was abolished.

5. *Changes in the Term of Service of Royal Field Artillery.*—As a consequence of the decision to allot a howitzer brigade of three, instead of two, batteries to each division of the Field Army, it became necessary to provide a larger number of fully-trained Artillerymen in the Army Reserve. With this object, and that the Reserve might be raised more quickly, enlistment for 3 years Army and 9 years Reserve service was re-introduced for the Royal Field Artillery from the 1st April, 1909. At the same time the Home Establishment of that branch was fixed at 9,600 men enlisted for 6 years Army and 6 years Reserve service, and 5,000 men enlisted for 3 years Army and 9 years Reserve service. In order to equalise the number passing to the Reserve and the number of recruits required each year, the enlistment of the 5,000 3-years' men is being spread over three years. These men are not posted to the three Brigades first on the roster for foreign service, nor are they attached to Training Brigades. To ensure that the Army Reserve derives full advantage from the re-introduction of a short term of Army service, no man enlisted for 3 years in the Royal Field Artillery is permitted to extend his service, even if he is a non-commissioned officer, unless a man of about the same length of service, enlisted for 6 years, is prepared to convert his Army service into Reserve service in his stead.

6. *Mechanical Transport Branch, Army Service Corps.*—In October 1908, an Army Order was published to amend and amplify the list of trades from which recruits for the Mechanical Transport Branch, Army Service Corps, are drawn. The order included a detailed statement, by trades, of the qualifications and tests recruits must fulfil before they can be classified as "skilled" and accepted for this branch of the service.

7. *Recruiting Agencies.*—Though recent changes in organization have largely diminished the number of recruiters, and though Serjeant Instructors of the Territorial Force have less time to spare for recruiting work than their predecessors with the Volunteers, the efficiency of the Recruiting Agencies generally has not suffered as it was feared it might, and they produced results during the year which may be regarded as quite satisfactory.

8. *Results obtained by Various Agencies.*—The number of recruits raised for the Regular Army and Special Reserve by the various recruiting agencies during the past twelve months, and the number obtained in each recruiting area for the Regular Army during the preceding four years will be found in Table I, Part III, pages 38 to 44. The higher physical standards in force during several months of last year

Digitized by Google

might have been expected to produce in all Districts a fairly even fall in the numbers finally approved for the Regular Army. It will be observed, however, that it was only in Scotland, Ireland, and the Northern Midland Counties of England that the drop was specially marked, whilst Lancashire actually supplied a larger contingent of regular recruits than in the preceding year.

9. *Special Reservists enlisted in Army and Navy.*—The number of Special Reservists who joined the Regular Army and Royal Navy or Royal Marines during the year, and the branches of the Special Reserve to which they belonged, are detailed in Table 3, Part XI, page 105. For purposes of comparison, the totals of those who enlisted in the Regular Forces from the Militia and Special Reserve during the nine preceding years will be found in Table 4, pages 106 and 107. It should be borne in mind that a number of the men who are entered as recruits for the Militia or Special Reserve are also shown as having joined the Regular Forces.

10. *Recruits raised by Various Agencies.*—The number of recruits raised by various agencies at home during the last ten years will be found in Table 2, Part III, page 45. Included in the figures for the year 1909, are the numbers, given below, raised by the Regular Establishments of the Special Reserve and the Permanent Staffs of the Territorial Force, respectively, viz.:—

	For Regulars.	For Special Reserve.
By Regular Establishment of Special Reserve	13,279	9,907
By Serjeant Instructors of the Territorial Force	2,693	2,100

11. *Recruits Travelling.*—The system, experimentally introduced in three Districts in May, 1908, which sought to minimise the distances to be travelled by recruits and to effect a corresponding saving in travelling expenses, having given satisfactory results, was extended in April last to the whole Kingdom. The system was described in the Report for last year and it will be remembered that under it, recruits are sent for medical inspection if there is no one qualified to carry out that inspection at the place of enlistment and in any case for final approval, to the nearest station in the direction of their ultimate destination at which there is an approving officer. When it was made generally applicable, tables were drawn up to show every recruiter in the country where recruits raised by him should be sent. At the same time revised instructions were issued modifying the methods before in force of paying recruiting rewards and expenses, and of accounting in returns for recruits raised. Favourable reports of the new system were received when it had been six months in operation, and it has now been permanently adopted.

12. *Recruiting Cards.*—The use of the illustrated recruiting post cards prepared for each infantry regiment is being continued, and similar cards for the Army Ordnance Corps will shortly be issued.

13. *Long and Short Service.*—The number of Regular recruits enlisted for Long Service, and for the several terms of Short Service during the twelve months under review, and the Arms of the Service which they joined, will be found on pages 50 and 51 at the end of Table 4, Part III. Similar information for the nine years preceding 1st October, 1908, is given earlier in the same table. It may here be mentioned that enlistment in the Royal Army Medical Corps for 1 year's Army and 11 years' Reserve Service has been discontinued.

Digitized by Google

14. *Re-engagements and Extensions.*—In Part IV the number of re-engagements and extensions of service of soldiers of the Regular Army during the past year are detailed, by arms, in Table 1, page 58. Similar information for the last ten years, but for all regular soldiers combined, is given in Table 2. The percentage of extensions of men who completed three (or two) years' Colour service is shown, by arms, in Table 3, page 60.

15. "*Specials.*"—The following table shows, for the year ended 30th September, 1909, and each of the four previous years, the recruits who joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the number who failed to reach the standards but were accepted, and the percentage enlisted under standard:—

	Year ended 30.9.05.	Year ended 30.9.06.	Year ended 30.9.07.	Year ended 30.9.08.	Year ended 30.9.09.
Total Recruits joined ..	35,351	36,410	34,916	37,175	33,837
Number under any of the standards	220	460	696	844	606
Percentage under standard	0·62	1·26	1·99	2·27	1·79

16. *Rejections on Medical Examination.*—The table below, prepared by the Director-General, Army Medical Service, shows the number of ordinary Recruits who presented themselves for medical examination in each twelve months since the 1st October, 1904, the numbers rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of rejections.

The number of Boys examined and the number rejected are given on page 57.

	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.
Numbers medically inspected ..	65,752	65,128	58,764	61,182	56,327
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	19,182	16,941	13,336	14,039	13,087
For want of physical development..	5,616	4,982	4,349	3,921	3,772
Total rejected ..	24,798	21,923	17,685	17,960	16,859
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	29·17	26·01	22·69	22·95	23·23
For want of physical development..	8·54	7·65	7·40	6·41	6·70
Total percentage of rejections ..	37·71*	33·66*	30·09*	29·36*	29·93*

* This percentage does not include the numbers rejected on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard by recruiters or recruiting officers.

17. The civil occupations of men who offered for enlistment and were medically inspected during the past year, are shown on pages 55 to 57.

Digitized by Google

II.—Army Reserve.

18. *Army Reserve.*—During the period under review the strengths of Sections A and D of the Army Reserve fell by 13 and 3,434 respectively, and that of Section B rose by 4,054. The total strength, therefore, increased by 607, and on 1st October, 1909, stood at 134,556. The only arms or branches of the Reserve showing a decrease are the Infantry of the Line and Colonial Corps. In the case of the former the loss in strength is mainly attributable to enlistment and re-engagement in Section D having been closed to Infantry Reservists during the whole year, and to the transfer of a number of Infantry Reservists to the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps. In the case of Colonial Corps, the falling off is accounted for by the reduction of the establishment of the Royal Malta Artillery carried out in 1905.

Details connected with the strength of the Army Reserve during last year and the nine preceding years will be found in Tables 1, 2, and 3, of Part X.

19. *Conversion of Army Service.*—In March, 1909, temporary authority was given to permit any non-commissioned officer or man of the Cavalry or Infantry of the Line serving at home on an eight years' Army engagement, who was in his last year of service and able to produce a guarantee of employment in civil life, to convert the remainder of his Army service into Reserve service.

In July, this concession was extended, under the same conditions, to non-commissioned officers and men of the Cavalry of the Line, Royal Horse Artillery, Royal Garrison Artillery, and Infantry, including the Foot Guards, serving at home on eight years' engagements, who had completed not less than six years' Army service. It was further directed that no soldier serving on an eight years' Army engagement who had been sent home from abroad to await transfer to the Army Reserve was to be allowed to extend his service with the Colours. In all the Corps affected, except the Regiments of Foot Guards, a large number of men were serving on eight years' Army engagements, many of whom had been sent home in order that they might be transferred to the Army Reserve punctually on the completion of their engagements. All these Corps were above or very little below their establishments, and so long as they were in that condition it was not possible to enlist the number of recruits required to put them in a position to meet calls for drafts for foreign service. As regards the Foot Guards, premature transfers to the Army Reserve were sanctioned in order to reduce excesses of strength over establishment in all the regiments.

20. *Conversion of Service, Drivers, Royal Engineers.*—In order to add to the number of Royal Engineer Drivers available on mobilization, a circular issued in April authorized the premature transfer to the Army Reserve, with their own consent, of men of this class who had completed 2 years' service and could produce a guarantee of employment in civil life. This concession remained in force till the end of June, but was not extended to trained shoeing-smiths and telegraphists, nor to men under training as such.

Steps were at the same time taken to restrict the number of Royal Engineer drivers, enlisted for 2 years' Army and 10 years' Reserve service, permitted to extend their army service.

21. *Royal Army Medical Corps Army Reserve.*—With a view to augmenting the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps, an Army Order was issued in January, 1909, inviting 1,000 Line Infantry Army Reservists to volunteer for transfer to the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps. The Order did not apply to men of Section A. Those it

Digitized by Google

affected were required to have not less than 2 years still to serve and to have been awarded at least "good" characters on transfer from the colours. Men who volunteered joined as reservists for a three months' course of training with the Royal Army Medical Corps, on the satisfactory completion of which they were transferred to the Royal Army Medical Corps as Reservists. They were accepted in the rank of private only, but are not debarred from promotion after completing their training, provided they are qualified. They will be eligible to join Section "D" of the Reserve on the usual conditions. A bonus of £2 was given to each man who was permitted to commence the training. Whilst under training these reservists received the pay and allowances of serving soldiers, the Service or Proficiency Pay to which they were entitled on transfer to the Reserve, and separation allowance for their families. Those who joined during 1909 will be called up for eight days' training in 1911, and in each second subsequent year.

The men who took advantage of the terms of this Army Order were well reported on, and the number required was practically complete by the end of March. It was then decided to invite the transfer of a second 1,000 under similar conditions, except that they must have not less than four years still to serve and that £1 of the bonus would be paid on joining for the 3 months' course and £1, on the termination of the training, if approved for transfer.

By 1st October last, the number of Infantry Reservists who had completed three months' training and been transferred to the Royal Army Medical Corps Reserve under these two Army Orders was 1,661.

22. *Section D, Army Reserve.*—To increase the numbers of certain classes of Regular Reservists, enlistment and re-engagement for Section D, Army Reserve, which was suspended from 1st July, 1908, in the case of men who had served in the Cavalry, Royal Garrison Artillery and Infantry of the Line, unless they had been tradesmen of certain specified trades, was re-opened for Cavalry Reservists in December, 1908. At the same time, permission was granted to men of the Royal Horse Artillery, Royal Field Artillery, Cavalry, Army Service Corps, and Royal Army Medical Corps, who were then in Section D, other than the tradesmen mentioned who already enjoyed the privilege, to re-engage for further periods of 4 years in the Section. It was made a condition of re-engagement that they will be discharged on reaching the age of 42, even if the term of their last engagement has not expired.

With the same object in view, an Army Order was issued in January, 1909, under which drivers of the Royal Engineers are allowed to re-engage for a second term of service in Section D, Army Reserve.

III.—Special Reserve.

23. *Recruiting for Special Reserve.*—As the conditions of service become better known, the Special Reserve is becoming more popular. Progress in recruiting this branch of the Reserve was satisfactory, and in every arm which existed at the opening of the year, except the Royal Field Artillery and Royal Engineers, there has been an increase of strength. In the Royal Engineers the decrease was very small. In the Royal Field Artillery it was more considerable, but it was entirely in gunners, the class which could best be spared, since, as has been implied already, the number of gunners who turned over to the Special Reserve from the Royal Garrison Artillery Militia was greatly in excess of that required under the new organization. It was also found that many of the men transferred were not suited for Field Artillery.

Digitized by Google

24. *Enlistment of Special Reservists into the Regular Army.*—In the earlier months of the year recruiting was so active that it became necessary in March to suspend the special permission to enlist in the Regular Army which had been granted to Special Reservists who had completed three months' recruits' training and were 18 years old. Special Reservists who had completed their six months' recruits' training remained eligible to join the Regular Army, even though under 18 years of age.

25. *Reorganization of Royal Field Reserve Artillery.*—The decision to add to the strength of the regular Army Reserve for the Royal Field Artillery, already alluded to, led to re-consideration of the organization of the Artillery, introduced in December 1907. It was recognized that the number of Special Reservists then allotted to the Royal Field Artillery will no longer be required. Modifications of the original scheme were therefore embodied in a Special Army Order published in March 1909. These included provisions for the eventual reduction of the establishment of the Royal Field Reserve Artillery to 6,000, for the maintenance of 6 Training Brigades only, and for the amalgamation of the county units of this branch of the service to form a general Reserve for each of the six regular Divisions at home. This amalgamation involved the disbandment of the then existing county units of the Royal Field Reserve Artillery, since carried out. The reduction of the establishment to 6,000 is being made gradually, as the measures taken for increasing the 1st Class Army Reserve produce effect.

The terms of service, standards of height, and age, and the pay and allowances of men enlisted for the Royal Field Reserve Artillery under the new organization are identical with those previously in force, with the single exception that recruits enlisted since the 31st March, 1909, are not permitted to pass on to the Regular Army.

26. *Special Reserve Categories* (a) *and* (b).—In the Special Army Order of 23rd December, 1907, which originated the Special Reserve, it was explained that the men required would fall into two categories:—

(*a*) Those who must be trained as soldiers and instructed in technical methods peculiar to military service;

(*b*) Those whose duties in the service will be cognate to their occupations as civilians and who, consequently, need little instruction as soldiers.

It was pointed out that combatant units, such as Infantry, Artillery, and Siege and Railway Companies of the Royal Engineers, which come into action at the opening of a campaign, should, if their efficiency is not to be impaired on mobilization, consist of Regular soldiers and Regular Reservists in due proportions. It was further stated that Special Reservists, whose training will be continuous after the outbreak of war, will be utilized in making good the wastage of these Regular combatant units.

To be fit to take their place amongst combatant troops Special Reservists of Category (*a*) must be trained in barracks and in the field, and the Army Order prescribed the manner in which this class of Reservists for the Artillery, Infantry, and certain Reserve Companies of Royal Engineers, only, would be raised, organized and trained. The issue of instructions regarding the provision of Special Reservists of Category (*a*) for other arms and branches, and of all Category (*b*) Reservists was postponed.

27. *Formation of Special Reserve Category* (a) *of Army Service Corps and Royal Army Medical Corps.*—The additions since made to Category (*a*) of the Special Reserve for other branches were provided for by the pro-

Digitized by Google

mulgation of two Army Orders authorizing the organization and training of 1,000 men in this class for the Army Service Corps and the same number for the Royal Army Medical Corps. Enlistments began from 1st November, 1908. In the case of the Army Service Corps the whole of the men are to be drivers. In both cases the Reservists undergo a course of training as soldiers and receive instruction in technical methods which cannot be acquired in civil life, but they are not organized in units. On mobilization they become subject to the same conditions of service and liabilities as Regular Reservists, and when called out for training or on mobilization they become in all respects soldiers of the Regular Army.

Men who belong to these branches of the Special Reserve joined on the understanding that they would not be allowed to enlist in the Regular Army or to transfer to other branches of the Special Reserve, but these restrictions, in so far as they forbade men of the Army Service Corps to pass to the Regular Army, were removed in October last. In the case of the Royal Army Medical Corps, all recruits join for service as privates only, except that men who were non-commissioned officers in the late Royal Army Medical Corps (Militia) were allowed to enlist under certain conditions and retain their rank.

In both cases the conditions of service, engagement, re-engagement, recruits' training, pay, allowances, bounties, and discharge by purchase are generally similar to those in force for Infantry Special Reservists. Recruits for the Army Service Corps, however, undergo a course of only 3 months' training and receive a bounty of £1 only, instead of £1 10*s.* on completing recruits' training, and men may join the Royal Army Medical Corps up to the age of 35. In both branches men become eligible for corps pay when they have satisfactorily completed their recruits' course, but they cannot earn proficiency pay.

The annual training for both Corps is for periods not exceeding 15 days.

28. *Formation of S.R. Category (b), for R.E., A.S.C., and R..A.M.C.*—It will be remembered that when the formation of Category (*a*) of the Special Reserve was commenced in December, 1907, all measures for raising Category (*b*) Reservists were postponed. This subject was taken up and dealt with in a Special Army Order dated 20th November, 1908, which laid down the conditions governing the provision of Category (*b*), Special Reservists for service with the Cheshire Royal Engineers (Railway Battalion), the Army Service Corps, and the Royal Army Medical Corps respectively. As then arranged, the numbers to be taken were 60 per cent. of the serjeants and rank and file of the Railway Battalion for the Royal Engineers, 3,500 for the Army Service Corps, and 6,000 for the Royal Army Medical Corps. The contingent for the last-named corps, however, has since been reduced to 3,000, the balance being found by transfers of Regular Infantry Army Reservists and by the institution of Category (*a*) Special Reservists.

Conditions of enlistment and service.—To be eligible for Category (*b*), candidates must be serving and efficient members of the Territorial Force of the branch of the service they wish to join, though qualified members of the St. John or St. Andrew's Ambulance Associations may be accepted for the Royal Army Medical Corps. Recruits for the Army Service Corps must have undergone a 15 days' course of instruction at the Training Establishment of the Corps at Aldershot. On enlistment men undertake the liability of being called out for permanent service at home or abroad when the Army Reserve is called out. On mobilization they become in all respects soldiers of the Regular Army. Meanwhile, they are borne as supernumeraries on the strength of their Territorial units.

Digitized by Google

Recruits must be between 19 and 35 years of age, and up to the physical standards laid down for regular soldiers of the service they wish to join.

A non-commissioned officer may retain the rank he holds in the Territorial Force, provided there is a vacancy for one of his rank in the establishment of the branch of the Special Reserve he joins. If there is not a vacancy, he reverts to a lower rank in which there is a vacancy, or to private.

Unless otherwise ordered, the term of enlistment, re-engagement or re-enlistment is for one year, or for the unexpired remainder of the man's engagement in the Territorial Force, provided it will enable him to give one clear year of service in the Special Reserve.

Pay and Bounties.—In addition to the pay and allowances of the Territorial Force Unit to which he belongs, a Reservist in Category (*b*) draws an annual bounty of £4 in quarterly instalments of £1, but is not entitled to the gratuity issuable to a member of the Territorial Force who joins his unit on embodiment.

The men of this section of the Special Reserve train with, and under similar conditions to those obtaining in their Territorial Force units. If the technical nature of their duties makes extra training necessary it is given under special arrangements,

Discharge.—Discharge from Category (*b*) is compulsory for non-missioned officers at 50 years of age (40 in the case of the Army Service Corps), and for privates at 40. Reservists are medically examined at every annual training, and those found unfit for service abroad are discharged from the Special Reserve.

29. *Irish Horse.*—To assist the two regiments of Irish Horse in overcoming the difficulty they experienced in obtaining trumpeters, permission was granted in March, 1909, for two boys to be enlisted in each squadron on a 6 years' engagement for training as trumpeters.

30. *Bandsmen, Infantry Special Reserve.*—In many instances it was found difficult to obtain a sufficient number of men with musical training to maintain the bands of Special Reserve Battalions. To enable use to be made of the services of trained musicians still physically fit for service who have completed their engagement in the Regular Army and Reserve, authority was issued, in July last, under which men to be employed as bandsmen, not exceeding 15 in a battalion, may be enlisted up to 36 years of age. This concession will be in force till 30th June, 1911.

If otherwise eligible, and willing to continue to serve, these men may be retained in the Special Reserve till they are 45.

31. *Syllabus of Training on Enlistment.*—The Syllabus of Training on Enlistment, issued on the organization of the Special Reserve, continues in force and has given excellent results. The question of whether officers might not with advantage be given fuller discretion as to its application is now under consideration. In the Infantry it is supplemented by tests held at the end of each month in order to ensure that a satisfactory standard is reached, and that no part of the training is overlooked. Officers responsible for the training of recruits testify to the very favourable effects produced by these tests.

32. *Recruits' Training.*—Owing to lack of range accommodation, there are many headquarters of Special Reserve units where the musketry training of recruits cannot be made immediately to follow the rest of their training. In such cases recruits are sent to their homes after five months' training and again called up for their recruits' musketry training for the month preceding the annual training of their unit. The same course is followed with the recruits of some units, even when ranges are available, when it is considered that the season and climate at the time they should receive their musketry training are likely to prejudice their instruction.

Digitized by Google

IV.—Civil Employment.

33. The organization for assisting time-expired and reserve soldiers to obtain employment in civil life remained unchanged during the year.

In view of the heavy work still falling on County Associations in connection with the development of the Territorial Force, it was considered that the time had not yet come for taking definite steps towards imposing on them the care of reservists and discharged soldiers, as provided for in the Territorial and Reserve Forces Act, 1907. In some instances, however, County Associations have voluntarily come forward and have rendered welcome and much appreciated help.

34. A new branch of the National Association for the Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers has been opened, during the period under review, at Stoke-on-Trent.

35. *Board of Trade Gazette.*—To assist soldiers who are about to be discharged or transferred to the Reserve in ascertaining the state of labour in particular trades in which they are interested and their prospects of obtaining employment in civil life in the districts to which they propose to proceed, the Board of Trade Labour Gazette is now issued to every British unit of the Regular Army and Special Reserve at home and in the Colonies and Egypt. This publication, prepared and edited monthly in the Offices of the Board of Trade, gives authentic information regarding the labour market in all districts and trades. It is placed in the regimental recreation or reading room, where it can be referred to at all times by any soldier. The distribution of the Gazette is as yet only an experiment, but it is hoped that the result of bringing recent and accurate information to the notice of soldiers will justify the issue being placed on a permanent basis.

36. *Civil employment in Scotland.*—The scheme, referred to in last year's Report, for associating religious organizations in Scotland in the work of securing employment for soldiers on discharge or transfer to the Reserve is doing valuable State service. As experience is gained and the organization becomes more widely known, it is believed that yet further advantages will be derived from it. It is especially during the winter months, when transports bring home large numbers of soldiers due to leave the Colours for civil life, that the work undertaken by the Reverend P. R. Mackay, D.D., and those associated with him is most highly appreciated. Not only is that the time of year when employment is least easy to obtain, but soldiers returning from abroad after an absence of some years spent in the service of the country, suffer from the added disadvantage of having lost touch with the friends and employers who knew them before they joined the army. Besides seeking to help soldiers who are leaving the Colours, the scheme endeavours to ensure that from the day a Scottish soldier enlists he is never lost sight of by ministers or clergymen of his own denomination wherever he may be serving, and that through them his connection with his family and district at home is always maintained. There is evidence that this side of the work is deeply appreciated by Scottish working class families, and that, by spreading the conviction that the interests and welfare of their sons are ever kept in mind, it is breaking down the prejudice against enlisting which still exists in some of the remoter districts.

37. *Appointments under the Labour Exchanges Act.*—The Army Council were desirous of securing for men who had served in the Army a proportion of the appointments to be made under the Labour Exchanges Act, when it came into force. They accordingly represented to the Board of Trade that there are many ex-soldiers with excellent qualifications, and great experience as clerks and in dealing with men, who would

Digitized by Google

be found particularly well fitted for many of the posts to be created, and asked that their claims might be favourably considered. In reply, the Board informed the Council that the cases of suitable ex-Warrant officers and non-commissioned officers who apply for these appointments will be very carefully considered.

38. *Police Employment.*—To ensure, as far as possible, that only the names of thoroughly suitable men shall be submitted for employment in the Civil Police, a new form of recommendation for candidates was drawn up in communication with the Police Authorities, and taken into use during the year.

39. In July, the Commissioner of the City of London Police notified that there would shortly be a considerable number of vacancies in that force to be filled. This information was circulated through Officers Commanding Districts with a view to obtaining as many of the appointments as possible for men who had served in the Army.

40. *Inspection of Branches of the National Association.*—In August last, a plan was sanctioned for permitting military members of the Executive Committee of the National Association for the Employment of Ex-Soldiers, unofficially to visit and gain acquaintance with the working of branches of the Association managed by Recruiting Officers paid from Army Funds. The members are officers of standing, and it is hoped that, by placing the outcome of their wide experience at the disposal of local officers, they will materially assist in improving the organization of the scattered branches of the Association and in co-ordinating the work of the whole. Should this expectation not be disappointed, the efficiency of these Military Agencies for finding employment for men who have served in the Army will be greatly increased.

41. *Employment Certificates for Men of S.R. and T.F. after Training.*—With a view to assisting men of the Special Reserve and Territorial Force in obtaining employment in civil life at the termination of each period of training, a circular was issued before the commencement of last training season, which authorized Commanding Officers, at their discretion, to issue certificates to such of their men as wish for them. These certificates set forth the period of training the man has undergone, his character during that period, and such particulars of his special qualifications for civil employment as may enable employers of labour readily to estimate the true worth of the man.

Numbers for whom Employment was found.

Under Public Departments.

42. *War Office and other Military Departments.*—During the past twelve months 28 vacancies for clerks in the War Office have been given to ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1909, was 236, of which number, 9 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

The number of ex-soldiers employed as writers in the Subordinate Section of the Army Accounts Department, on the 30th September, 1909, was 69.

The vacancies in other departments under the War Office filled by ex-soldiers during the period shown, and the total number in such employment is stated in the subjoined table:—

Digitized by Google

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	5	3	1	399	379	370
Works and Fortifications Department	31	49	68	391	402	463
Ordnance Factories	91	76	54	1,459	1,469	1,415
Army Service Corps Services	473	745	734	1,521	1,301	1,444
Army Ordnance Department ..	237	220	395	2,171	2,211	2,356
Total	837	1,093	1,252	5,941	5,762	6,048

Appointments as teachers, &c., in Army Schools were given to 30 ex-soldiers during the period under review.

43. *Customs.*—During the past twelve months 30 places as Customs Watchers, out of 86 vacancies which occurred, were filled by ex-soldiers. This was a considerably larger percentage than in the preceding year. Preference is given to Pensioners over Army Reservists for these appointments.

44. *Office of Works.*—Sixteen vacancies for Park Keepers in the Royal Parks occurred in London during the year, 15 of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to Park Keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 25 ex-soldiers.

45. *Post Office.*—During the year 1,596 men who had served in the Army found employment under the Post Office, being 117 fewer than in the preceding twelve months.

46. *Prison Service.*—The following table shows the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Services in the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers:—

Prisons Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.
England and Wales	131	139	115	50	70	38	38·1	50·3	33·0
Scotland	23	24	25	9	13	10	39·1	54·1	40·0
Ireland	23	17	14	6	3	7	26·0	17·6	50·0
Total	177	180	154	65	86	55	—	—	—

47. *Pensioner Messengers in Public Offices.*—Vacancies for 25 Messengers were filled by Pensioners from the War Office list during the past year,

Digitized by Google

a considerable increase over the number appointed in the preceding year, which was 12:—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies as Messengers filled through War Office Register.
Board of Education	1
Board of Trade	1
Civil Service Commission	1
Colonial Office	1
Home Office	1
Local Government Board	1
National Galleries of Scotland	2
Privy Council	1
Registrar General's Office	2
Scotch Education Department	1
Tate Gallery	1
Wallace Collection (Hertford House)	1
War Office	11
Total	25

The War Office List is a long one, and many more vacancies could have been filled had the opportunity offered.

Police Employment.

48. The following table gives the number of vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number of vacancies which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods:—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.
London City Police	41	38	72	16	16	23	39·0	42·1	31·9
London Metropolitan Police	1,215	1,139	1,218	174	218	152	14·3	19·1	12·4
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	2,264	2,311	2,247	571	590	579	25·2	25·5	25·7
Scottish Police ..	517	514	478	42	61	57	8·1	11·8	11·9
Dublin Metropolitan Police	68	70	67	*Nil.*	2	4	0·0	2·8	5·9
Royal Irish Constabulary	909	1,191	605	27	30	13	2·9	2·5	2·1
Total.. ..	5,014	5,263	4,687	830	917	828	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

Railway Employment.

49. It will be seen from the following table, compiled from returns received from the various Railway Companies during the last three years, that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is well maintained:—

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.
England and Wales.						
Midland	1,937	1,415	1,140	2,998	2,859	2,908
London and North Western	2,656	1,550	1,790	3,346	3,100	3,262
Lancashire and Yorkshire	965	685	701	1,059	1,061	1,202
South Eastern and Chatham	138	120	111	987	1,019	731
Great Western	871	634	446	2,795	2,685	2,641
Great Northern	343	277	340	990	937	1,172
London and South Western	269	154	160	1,133	1,133	1,178
Great Eastern	269	159	156	1,175	1,062	1,166
London, Brighton, and South Coast	264	227	309	773	776	831
Great Central	681	617	473	784	681	634
North Eastern	434	403	251	923	995	1,029
Cheshire Lines Committee	154	131	106	147	145	157
†London and India Docks	256	*82	*92	378	431	*578
London, Tilbury, and Southend	24	21	3	99	93	95
North London	21	13	6	174	180	171
Metropolitan	35	64	40	128	175	255
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	2	3	*Nil.*	10	10	9
North Staffordshire	31	10	15	98	86	91
Barry	22	8	12	72	65	65
Furness	35	11	10	41	38	37
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	9	10	4	9	16	14
Maryport and Carlisle	1	—	*Nil.*	2	1	1
Corris	1	—	*Nil.*	—	—	*Nil.*
‡Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle	4	1	—	5	5	—
Wirral	1	1	1	8	8	8
Metropolitan District	74	57	36	192	129	155
§Great Northern and City Railway	—	1	1	—	45	39
§Central London Railway	—	216	138	—	197	164
§London Underground Electric Railway	—	47	20	—	88	151
Total for England and Wales	9,497	6,917	6,361	18,326	18,020	18,744
Scotland.						
Caledonian	493	303	167	452	467	459
North British	557	441	395	620	643	678
Glasgow and South Western	173	143	110	186	195	182
Dundee and Arbroath	18	12	8	22	21	19
Highland	31	26	26	76	70	91

* Total in all Departments as well as Railway Department.
† Now the Port of London Authority.
‡ No return received for 1909.
§ Tube Railways added since 1907.

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1907.	1908.	1909.	1907.	1908.	1909.
SCOTLAND—*continued.*						
Aberdeen Joint Passenger	3	—	3	3	2	3
Joint Committee General Station, Perth	1	2	*Nil.*	8	11	4
Portpatrick and Wigtownshire	5	1	*Nil.*	3	4	3
Total for Scotland	1,281	928	709	1,370	1,413	1,439
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	53	64	92	188	206	174
Great Southern and Western	366	347	543	364	370	411
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	2	—	2	1	1	2
Midland Great Western	36	52	51	182	271	129
Listowel and Ballybunion	3	3	1	2	2	1
Cavan and Leitrim	7	1	1	7	6	6
Total for Ireland	467	467	690	744	856	723
Grand Total	11,245	8,312	7,760	20,440	20,289	20,906

50. *London County Council.*—The number of situations under the London County Council, filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1909, was 224. In addition to this number, temporary employment was given to 45 ex-soldiers.

51. *Voluntary Employment Societies.*—The National Association for the Employment of Ex-soldiers has found employment at its head office in London for 1,521 ex-soldiers as compared with 1,574 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 1,077 men.

The work of the other voluntary employment Societies has been as follows:—

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found, through the Head Office, employment during the past year for 693 men.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 613 ex-soldiers, while 2,635 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 126 men, and temporary employment for 53 men.

Digitized by Google

Official Employment Registers.

52. The subjoined table shows the result of the working of the Employment Registers, in regimental and other recruiting districts, since 1905:—

Year.	Number remaining on Register from previous year.	Number registered during the year.	Total number on the Register during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
				In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1905	4,037	14,872	18,909	1,872	157	8,270	10,299
1906	5,006	15,230	20,236	1,450	108	9,256	10,814
1907	5,880	16,770	22,650	1,618	210	8,694	10,522
1908	6,482	16,790	23,272	1,713	186	8,510	10,409
1909	7,886	16,192	24,078	1,596	205	8,083	9,884

General Remarks as to Civil Employment.

53. The following table records the number who left the Colours with Good, Very Good, or Exemplary characters, entitling them to registration for civil employment. The actual number for whom employment was found by means of Official Registers, by Departments under the War Office, other Public Departments, and by Employment Societies, is shown below:—

Number discharged or transferred to the Reserve with characters,	"Exemplary"	6,434
	"Very good"	9,332
	"Good"	5,203
	Total	20,969

The number of men for whom employment was found was as follows:—

War Office Register (Messengers, &c.)		44
Regimental and Recruiting Officers' Registers (affiliated to National Association) and National Association (Branches)		6,931
National Association for the Employment of ex-Soldiers (London office only)		1,521
Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society (London office only) ..		693
Army and Navy Pensioners' Employment Society ..		613
Guards' Employment Society		126
Departments under the War Office—		
Army Clothing Department	1	
Works and Fortifications Department	68	
Ordnance Factories	54	

Digitized by Google

Army Service Corps Services	734	
Army Ordnance Department	395	
Clerks in War Office	28	
Teachers, &c., in Army Schools	30	
		1,310
To these may be added men who are known to have themselves obtained employment		9,023
General Total		20,261

It will be seen that the soldiers who returned to civil life from the Army during the year with characters entitling them to have their names registered, together with the number remaining on the Registers from the previous year, give a total of 28,855, and that of these 11,238 were provided with employment through various agencies, and 9,023 are known to have found themselves situations. In view of the condition of the general labour market during the past twelve months the results obtained may be considered as satisfactory.

V.—Concluding Remarks.

54. *Quality of Recruits raised.*—As has been stated in the opening paragraphs of this Report, there would have been no difficulty in raising a far larger number of recruits for all arms and branches, except the Royal Engineers, had they been required. From almost every part of the country, rural and industrial, it is reported that defective teeth cause the rejection of a growing proportion of those who offer themselves. In Scotland it is said that emigration was also largely answerable for the less favourable results obtained. The prevailing opinion amongst those who are in closest touch with the men is that the quality of recruits for the Regular Army is improving, and that the men enlisted last year were above the average in physique, education, and character. As regards recruits for the Special Reserve, it is the almost unanimous opinion that they are generally good and, if younger, superior all round, but especially in education and character, to the Militia recruits of former days. There is no question that they improve greatly in physique and development during their recruits' training. That they are young when compared with the Militia is because the men of 25 and upwards who used to enlist in that service do not offer themselves for the Special Reserve. Opinions differ as to the reason for this. Some hold that the older men are less frequently out of work, and cannot come up for six months recruits' training without losing their employment. Others think that men who are not in regular work by the time they are 25 or so find it difficult to produce the character or reference required with every recruit.

In Part XI, statistics of the ages of recruits who joined the Special Reserve last year will be found in Table 5, page 108, and of the ages of all non-commissioned officers and men of the Militia and Special Reserve, for ten years, in Table 11, page 113.

55. The increase and decrease of each arm of the service in the Regular Army during the 12 months ended 30th September, 1909, is set out in Table 4, Part II, page 30. The increase and decrease of all arms combined for the last 10 years will be found in Table 5, page 32.

Comparing the figures for the last 2 years in the latter table, the most noticeable increases in 1908–9 were in recruits enlisted for 3 years

Digitized by Google

and 6 years respectively. These increases were due, in the one case to the re-introduction of a 3-year term of service for the Royal Field Artillery, and in the other, to the normal increase of 6-year men required to replace 8-year men as the latter passed from the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery to the Army Reserve. On the other hand, it will be observed that the 7-year men who joined were fewer by 5,013. The greater part of this reduction was a consequence of 3,664 fewer having passed to the reserve on completion and on conversion of Army service. But a study of the Table will show that other causes materially contributed to diminish the waste of the Army. Amongst these were a reduction by 444 of the loss due to deaths and invaliding, by 199 of discharges for misconduct, by 417 of discharges by purchase, and by 242 of discharges at their own request of men who had completed less than 12 years' service. Discharges by purchase of recruits of less than 3 months' service, included in the discharges by purchase above-mentioned, fell by no less than 281, whilst discharges to support parents or for other sufficient special reason, not included above, rose by 52. The nett loss through desertion fell by 65. The difficulty of finding work in civil life was, probably, not without effect on the figures referring to men who voluntarily left the Army during the year; other figures, and those not the least satisfactory, were in no way influenced by that consideration. On the whole the comparison tends to show that the improved conditions of service in the Army are being generally recognised. In any case it can hardly be doubted that the reduction in the number of recruits of less than 3 months service who purchased discharge, considered in conjunction with the lower rate of desertion amongst young soldiers, mentioned in paragraph 58, gives grounds for assuming that a growing proportion of recruits and their families realise that they are better off in the Army than out of it.

56. *Young Soldiers Invalided.*—The number of Regular soldiers discharged as invalids in their first and second years of service, during the years 1904 to 1909, and the proportion of such invalids to the effective strength, will be seen in the table annexed.

Year. 1st October to 30th September.	Number of men under two years' service on 1st October in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1904–1905	36,967	34,273	71,240	787	552	1,339	21	16
1905–1906	31,750	34,609	66,359	558	410	968	17	12
1906–1907	33,040	29,027	62,067	442	421	863	13	14
1907–1908	32,057	29,620	61,677	456	363	819	14	12
1908–1909	34,717	29,316	64,033	414	384	798	12	13

57. *Educational Certificates.*—Table 6, Part VIII, page 92, shows that the percentage of Regular soldiers holding Educational Certificates is rising fast. The principal increase is in the number of 3rd Class certificates. This is the result of the Regulation which makes a soldier not in possession of such a certificate ineligible for Proficiency Pay.

Digitized by Google

A large number of Regular Recruits qualify for 3rd Class and higher certificates during the twelve weeks they serve at Depôts before joining their units, and many Special Reservists do the same during their six months Recruits' training.

It will be noticed that the average educational attainments of the Recruits who joined last year were decidedly higher than those of the men of the previous year.

58. *Desertion.*—Statistics regarding desertion from the Regular Army during the last ten years are given in Part IV, Table 7, page 64. It will be seen that during the year ending 30th September, 1909, the proportion of men struck off as Deserters was lower than in any of the years dealt with, and that the nett loss by desertion was smaller than in any year since 1905. The rapid fall during the last few years of the proportion of men with less than one year's service who deserted is also worthy of notice.

59. *Recruits' characters and references.*—The Service continues to derive advantages from the practice of requiring characters or references with intending recruits. It is evident from figures already quoted, showing reductions in the percentages of desertions and discharges for misconduct and improvement in the educational standards of recruits, that a better class of man is being secured. The knowledge that inquiries will be made into their antecedents undoubtedly keeps a number of undesirables and men who formerly would have fraudulently enlisted from even offering themselves. In March, 1909, this system had been in force six years, and it was thought that the time had come for requiring increased attention to be given to the verification of characters and references. Instructions in this sense were accordingly issued, laying stress upon the advisability of rejecting any men regarding whom there is reasonable ground for supposing that their enlistment is for any reason undesirable.

60. *Proficiency pay.*—Instances used to occur of Cavalry, Artillery, and Infantry soldiers ceasing to be eligible for proficiency pay because they had been unable, through no fault of their own, to take part in the annual qualification and classification tests of the men of their unit. To remove this hardship the Regulations governing the grant of proficiency pay were modified in August last. Under the amended regulations, soldiers of the arms mentioned who are prevented, either by the nature of their military employment or by other exigencies of the Service, from again qualifying for the pay on an occasion on which they should do so, may continue to receive proficiency pay, under certain conditions and if otherwise eligible, until the next ensuing annual classification.

61. *Re-enlistment of Pensioners.*—The re-enlistment of Pensioners for service with Regular Establishments of the Special Reserve or Permanent Staffs of the Territorial Force was discontinued in April last. All vacancies are now filled by posting, or attaching, soldiers already serving in the Regular Army. This procedure should ensure that all the Regular Establishment and Serjeant-Instructors are men who have been trained in accordance with modern ideas, and are of an age which will not unfit them to accompany their units on any service.

62. *Special Reserve.*—The majority of men who enlist in the Special Reserve, do so in the hope of improving their physique to the Line standards and of then passing on to the regular army. The possibility of attracting a class of men who will remain in the Special Reserve is a subject which is receiving attention, and it is hoped that such a class may yet be reached.

63. *Physique of Special Reserve.*—The physical qualifications of Special Reserve recruits except in the matter of age, height, and chest measurement, for all of which the standards are slightly lower, are the same as

Digitized by Google

for the Line, and both classes of recruit undergo the same Medical Examination. It is too early yet to say what the Special Reservists will become when all serving have joined under existing regulations, but it is confidently expected that they will be, physically and in point of fitness for the duties for which they are intended, an extremely serviceable body of men.

64. *Barrack Accommodation.*—During the autumn and winter of 1908-9 recruiting for the Infantry of the Special Reserve was brisk with the result that, as had been anticipated, the barracks at the head-quarters of many units proved insufficient to accommodate at the same time the recruits for the Special Reserve and Regular Army. In such cases there was no choice but to send Line recruits on enlistment direct to the home battalions of their regiments and there give them the three months recruits' training they should have received at Depôts. Though the expedient was, in the circumstances, unavoidable, its adoption was open to grave objections, for it took officers and non-commissioned officers of regular battalions away from their legitimate work of training men of service units. Moreover, it placed the training of recruits in the hands of instructors selected, not on account of any special experience or aptitude for such work, but because they happened to be those who at the time could best be spared from other duties. It was not to be expected that instructors selected under these conditions, and liable to be frequently changed, would always prove so efficient in training recruits as the officers and non-commissioned officers at Depôts who are continuously employed on the work.

From the beginning of May, when men could be placed under canvas, it was no longer necessary to send line recruits direct to home battalions, and their training on first entry into the service was resumed at all Depôts.

As far as can be foreseen, the cases will be few during the present winter in which recruiting for the Special Reserve will make it imperative to revert to the expedient adopted last year. Meanwhile, additional barrack accommodation is being provided at some of the Depôts most urgently in want of it.

65. *Disposal of recruits' plain clothes.*—It was found that outside the Army, misapprehension existed regarding the facilities afforded after enlistment for disposing of civilian clothing at equitable rates. From this it resulted that intending recruits in some cases disposed of good clothes and bought "rag suits" before presenting themselves for enlistment. Not only did this practice lead to loss to the recruit or his parents, but it encouraged mistaken ideas as to the social condition of men offering themselves for service in the Army. To correct all this, and with a view to protecting the interests of recruits and of checking possible abuses, "Instructions for the Disposal of Recruits' Civilian Clothing" were circulated in March last and given wide publicity. These regulations are explained to every recruit when he is brought to the Receiving Room by the Conducting non-commissioned officer. An inventory of his clothing is then entered by the non-commissioned officer in charge of the room in the "Civilian Clothing Register" kept for the purpose, and the Register is signed by the recruit and by the Conducting non-commissioned officer, as a witness to the correctness of the inventory.

A recruit is not allowed to retain his civilian clothing after he has been fitted with uniform, and on the day on which that is done he must decide whether he wishes to sell it, send it home, or have it destroyed. To assist him in making his decision, a schedule of the prices the local contractor is willing to offer is, whenever possible, posted in the Recruits' Receiving Room. The recruit signs the record of his decision in the Register, packs his clothing in a bundle and deposits it in the Quarter-master's Stores, where it is duly labelled.

Digitized by Google

A sale of clothing is effected under the following conditions:—

The contractor, with whom the Commanding Officer has arranged for the purchase of civilian clothing, attends in barracks as often as is necessary. A recruit who wishes to sell his clothing goes to the Quartermaster's Stores on the first day after he has been fitted with uniform on which the contractor is present. The "Civilian Clothing Register" is produced, and all sales take place in the presence of the Orderly Officer. If the recruit is not satisfied with the prices offered he may decline to sell, and either sends his clothing home or has it destroyed. If, however, he comes to terms with the contractor, the latter is required to pay him, personally and in cash, at the time for anything he buys. No money transactions in connection with clothing are permitted between recruits and the Master-Tailor or the Conducting Staff and non-commissioned officers and others employed in the receiving-room.

If a recruit decides to send his civilian clothing home, it is packed and addressed in his presence at the Quartermaster's Stores, after having been checked with the inventory in the Register. The soldier affixes the stamps or settles the charges to be paid, for which purpose the sum required is, if necessary, advanced by his Company Officer. If there is no despatch from barracks, the man himself takes his parcel to the Post or Railway Parcel Office. Civilian clothing is only destroyed in accordance with a recruit's express wish, verified by his signature in the Register, or on medical or sanitary grounds, certified by a Medical Officer. In either case the clothing is burnt as soon as possible and thoroughly destroyed.

Advantages of the Army.—During the year a revised edition of the illustrated pamphlet, "Advantages of the Army," was put into circulation. The edition was prepared with the object of placing recent and authentic information regarding the conditions of a soldier's life in the hands of the public in an interesting form. The pamphlet is issued free of charge, and, to make it as widely known as possible, local authorities in all towns and villages are approached to obtain their co-operation in allowing copies to be placed in public reading-rooms and institutes, where they can be read by any person interested. Recruiting Officers are supplied with copies for distribution to employers of labour and others who wish to have them.

The pamphlet deals with such subjects, amongst others, as the general advantages to be derived from service in the Army, clothing, food, pay, pensions, prospects of promotion, obtaining commissions, furloughs, marriage, and the education, housing, and medical care of the soldier and his family. It sets forth in some detail, but without technicalities, all the facts connected with life in the Army at home and abroad, and contains illustrations connected with some of the foreign stations a soldier may visit during his service. No one who reads it can fail to be impressed by much he will learn of all that has been done in recent years to raise the moral, social, and material position and prospects of soldiers. The pamphlet is undoubtedly performing a useful work, for though it is primarily intended for the information of men who are thinking of enlisting, it is also reaching a wider section of the public and is spreading a more correct appreciation than has hitherto been common of the real conditions of life in the Army.

66. *Cavalry Depôts.*—In July last an Army Order was promulgated, under which a Cavalry Depôt will eventually be established in each of six Commands at home. The new organization will involve no alteration affecting the recruiting service. The linking of Cavalry regiments, which has been in force for some years, will remain unchanged, and recruits will continue to be enlisted as they have been under existing regulations. Instead, however, of being sent as they now are direct to

Digitized by Google

the regiments they select, if the regiments are at Home, or to the linked regiments if they are abroad, recruits will first be sent to the Depôts. There they will remain about 3 months and undergo a course of recruit training which will not include instruction in stable duty or equitation. From the Depôts they will proceed to their regiments at Home or their linked regiments, as the case may be, and will then complete their training as Cavalry soldiers.

67. *Disbandment.*—The Royal Garrison Regiment was disbanded on 30th September, 1908. Since that date the Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the regiment whose engagements have not expired have been attached for pay, equipment, clothing, rations, and discipline to units serving in South Africa, and a year later 68 were still serving.

68. *Technical instruction.*—Men who were skilled tradesmen when they enlisted, who work at their trades as part of their military duty, and those whose duties teach them a trade, have less difficulty than others in finding employment when they leave the Colours. Unfortunately, applied to men whose Army Service has qualified them in various branches of work with horses this is not so true as it formerly was. But the classes mentioned are in a minority in the Army, and the main difficulty is with regard to the future of the men who joined the Service with little, or more often no, knowledge of any skilled trade. The great majority of soldiers belong to this class, and it was more especially to help them that the scheme for affording opportunities of technical instruction to serving soldiers was inaugurated. That scheme continued in operation during the year, and has done good work by qualifying a number of soldiers for certain employments which can be easily or quickly learnt. It has, for instance, been the means of getting many ex-soldiers situations as chauffeurs. Every endeavour is made to impress on men the importance of qualifying themselves to make their way in civil life, and it is on them, ultimately, that the scheme must depend for as full a measure of success as it is capable of.

F. R. C. CARLETON, *Colonel*,
Assistant Adjutant-General for Recruiting.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, ARMY RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1909.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army :—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	176,995†	175,539	1,456	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	76,009	77,866	—	1857
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	3,392	3,293	99	—
Army Reserve	137,000¶	134,556	—	—
Special Reserve	90,664	69,954	20,710	—
Territorial Force :—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ‖	313,691	270,642	43,049	—
Permanent Staff‖	2,556	2,499	57	—
Total	800,307	734,349	—	—
Militia	—	5,134	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	1,650§	1,038	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	179	177	2	—
Militia	5,527	5,249	278	—
Volunteers (Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	5	5	—	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	214	100	—
General Total	807,982	746,166	—	—

* This includes Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China. It also includes the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

† This includes 1,300 officers and men to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms."

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

¶ This is the maximum number which it was expected the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1909, and 1st April, 1910.

‖ The Territorial Force Establishments are the revised Establishments in force on 1st October, 1909, not those given in Army Estimates. The figures for establishment and strength include the Isle of Man Volunteers. They also include both Permanent Staff and Territorial Officers for Officers Training Corps, the numbers being:—Territorial Officers, establishment 754, and strength 469; Permanent Staff, establishment, 7 adjutants and 27 serjeants; strength, 7 adjutants and 31 serjeants.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

Digitized by Google

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1908, to 1st October, 1909, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment. †	
	1st Oct. 1908.	1st Jan. 1909.	1st April, 1909.	1st July, 1909.	1st Oct. 1909.	Average‖ Strength.	1908-09.	1909-10.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	75	79	80	79	80	79	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	6	6	5	5	5	6	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,231	1,236	1,220	1,216	1,205	1,223	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	734	725	739	733	726	732	753	752
Warrant Officers ...	58	58	56	60	61	59	57	57
N.C.O's and Men...	18,759	18,608	18,588	18,457	18,540	18,594	18,086	18,005
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,055	1,076	1,086	1,073	1,077	1,070	1,153	1,128
Warrant Officers ...	60	61	61	61	60	61	64	61
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	28,089	28,334	28,999	28,907	29,698	28,765	29,159	28,817
R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	873	872	845	836	854	854	805	790
Warrant Officers ...	111	107	109	109	113	109	107	107
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	17,988	18,058	18,230	18,110	17,931	18,118	17,731	17,756
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,045	1,038	1,044	1,037	1,049	1,042	1,054	1,051
Warrant Officers ...	134	134	132	134	132	133	135	134
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	8,151	8,034	8,118	8,135	8,238	8,119	8,372	8,608
Foot Guards—								
Officers	280	274	277	275	276	275	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	16	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men—	7,313	7,398	7,523	7,340	7,155	7,391	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,542	4,568	4,565	4,538	4,497	4,550	4,726	4,682
Warrant Officers ...	462	446	434	429	424	438	404	402
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	137,406	138,904	139,086	138,201	138,356	138,721	138,988	137,287
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	133	137	137	138	137	137	140	139
Warrant Officers ...	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,855	3,911	3,926	3,899	3,811	3,900	3,903	4,057
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	455	455	456	453	451	455	458	459
Warrant Officers ...	251	254	243	252	250	250	259	261
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	6,152	6,078	5,955	6,026	6,068	6,038	6,094	6,086
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	1,007	993	1,018	1,012	1,028	1,015	1,021	1,016
Warrant Officers ...	62	62	59	59	59	60	59	59
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	4,029	3,976	3,857	3,794	3,775	3,881	3,889	3,888
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	236	236	236	236	233	236	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	134	131	133	136	135	134	136	139
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	2,224	2,201	2,218	2,188	2,228	2,212	2,227	2,224
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	158	162	161	159	157	160	160	159
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	212	210	209	209	200	209	222	221
*Indian Native Troops—								
Officers	134	145	152	151	155	152	150	150
Warrant Officers ...	3	4	3	1	—	2	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	3,883	4,175	4,227	4,179	4,217	4,211	4,252	4,252
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,727	10,760	10,796	10,720	10,720	10,757	11,026†	10,912
Warrant Officers ...	1,305	1,287	1,259	1,270	1,263	1,276	1,333†	1,272†
N.C.O.'s and Men...	239,292	241,173	242,156	240,661	241,422	241,382	242,862†	240,820†

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China. The figures for 1st January, 1909, onwards, include the men left at the Depôts of the Regiments in India.

† As provided for in Army Estimates, including in year 1908-09, 20 officers, 80 warrant officers and 1,600 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), and in 1909-10, 20 warrant officers and 1,280 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments."

‖ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1901.

Year.	ALL RANKS.																
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Imperial Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Infantry Royal Reserve Regiments.*	Colonial Corps.	Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
1st Jan., 1901	1,602	31,042	9,354	35,167	25,899	13,932	14,160	221,872	18,301	8,348	23,223	8,187	6,647	2,399	655	—	385	421,173
1902	1,550	31,681	16,730	36,068	25,136	14,850	14,624	217,966	—	9,070	10,461	8,559	7,099	2,615	747	—	526	397,682
1903	1,490	29,297	1,610	34,959	23,174	13,757	9,966	176,580	—	7,342	8,161	8,443	6,020	2,638	854	—	362	324,653
1st Oct., 1903	1,426	23,084	—	32,511	23,067	11,480	7,847	157,669	—	7,035	12,574	6,928	5,346	2,542	900	—	2	292,411
1904	1,373	20,317	—	31,165	24,524	11,457	7,862	161,035	—	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	2,562	903	43	—	287,240
1905	1,360	19,149	—	30,550	24,174	10,718	8,053	150,955	—	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	2,423	856	149	—	272,133
1906	1,391	20,257	—	31,254	21,464	10,399	8,020	144,371	—	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	2,503	—‡	372	—	263,117
1907	1,312	19,676	—	30,777	19,023	9,364	7,511	136,632	—	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	2,560	—‡	367	—	248,487
1908	1,312	19,551	—	29,204	18,972	9,330	7,609	142,410	—	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	2,594	—‡	372	—	251,324
1909	1,290	19,327	—	30,835	18,898	9,419	7,447	143,277	—	3,954	§4,372	6,769	4,862	2,596	—‡	359	—	253,405

* Disbanded in 1901. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes. ‡ Not now included in Regimental strength.
§ This number includes the men left at the Depôts in India. These were not included in previous years.

N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the dates shown in each year from 1901.

Year.	Establishments, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment, All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment, All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st January, 1901 ..	10,646	1,227	265,463	277,336	13,410	1,225	406,538	421,173	143,837*	—
„ 1902 ..	10,939	1,259	272,231	284,429	12,882	1,253	383,547	397,682	113,253*	—
„ 1903 ..	11,029	1,275	272,074	284,378	12,000	1,267	311,386	324,653	40,275*	—
1st October, 1903 ..	11,098	1,319	273,508	285,925	11,759	1,349	279,303	292,411	6,486*	—
„ 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
„ 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
„ 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
„ 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
„ 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†	255,221†	10,727	1,305	239,292	251,324	—	3,897†
„ 1909 ..	10,912	1,272†	240,820†	253,004†	10,720	1,263	241,422	253,405	401	—

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in these years on account of the South African War, and the Somaliland Expedition.

† The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment."

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
„ 1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
„ 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
„ 1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.
„ 1909 ..	—	20	1,280	1,300	All Arms.

From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.*	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed). †	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
Effectives on the 1st Oct., 1908	1,231	18,759	28,089	17,988*	8,151	7,313	137,406	3,855	3,883†	6,152	4,029	2,224	212	—	239,292
INCREASE.															
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	2	115	180	99	84	74	874	—	—	79	15	45	—	—	1,567
Recruits joined. Short service 2 years..	—	—	—	—	289	—	—	—	—	596	—	—	—	—	885
Recruits joined. Short service 3 years..	—	—	1,067	—	943	1,428	—	—	—	105	355	212	—	—	4,110
Recruits joined. Short service 6 years..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,094
Recruits joined. Short service 7 years..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—	16,740	—	—	128	—	—	—	—	19,843
Recruits joined. Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,338
Recruits joined. Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 437	—	—	—	—	—	—	437
Re-enlisted	2	11	2	—	1	4	38	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	60
	108	3,101	6,343	2,333	1,317	1,506	17,652	439	—	908	370	257	—	—	34,334
Joined from desertion	3	151	122	57	13	50	1,182	19	—	30	13	2	—	—	1,642
From Army Reserve	—	4	17	5	—	6	17	2	—	—	—	1	—	—	52
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	6	122	166	—	49	—	—	—	—	62	12	26	14	—	457
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
From Perm. Staff T.F., &c. ..	—	5	94	20	—	1	14	—	—	8	1	—	—	—	143
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(b) 608	—	—	—	—	—	608
Other causes	—	1	—	—	1	—	8	5	—	2	—	—	—	—	17
Total increase.. ..	118	3,384	6,742	2,415	1,380	1,563	18,873	465	608	1,010	396	286	14	—	37,254
DECREASE.															
Died	5	71	150	82	37	14	543	15	13	24	9	4	—	—	967
Discharged—															
To pension after 21 years..	28	93	145	288	118	18	761	12	—	37	41	23	1	—	1,565
To pension after 18 years	8	27	43	39	16	8	255	4	—	9	6	2	—	—	417
On completing 12 years ..	9	101	96	247	38	26	891	146	—	20	11	6	—	—	1,591
As invalids	11	182	126	174	60	103	1,369	79	—	41	29	11	—	—	2,185

Digitized by Google

By purchase	7	116	64	42	13	29	392	—	—	6	10	6	—	—	685
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	3	101	78	43	13	71	296	—	—	4	4	—	—	—	613
Free: Pay Warrant, Sec. 1058 (ii) ..	—	35	31	6	2	2	347	3	—	2	1	—	—	—	429
Free: Pay Warrant, Sec. 1058 (iii.) ..	1	22	37	19	4	13	148	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	247
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	2	87	90	57	32	60	506	34	—	25	11	3	—	—	907
For false answer on attestation	—	17	17	21	—	5	43	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	106
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	—	24	55	16	2	12	238	—	—	6	2	—	—	—	355
Services no longer required	1	45	29	—	10	14	130	1	—	5	2	1	—	—	238
With disgrace ¶	1	173	147	136	19	95	1,347	39	—	52	40	6	—	—	2,055
Miscellaneous	7	25	48	11	44	10	178‡	57	—	33	20	—	—	—	433
	78	1,048	1,006	1,099	371	466	6,901	376	—	242	179	59	1	—	11,826
Struck off as deserters	8	344	227	101	24	99	1,816	96	—	49	22	1	—	—	2,787
To Army Reserve :—															
On completion of service ..	1	1,831	3,548	970	676	961	7,116	10	—	690	396	192	—	—	16,391
On conversion of service ..	48	222	58	56	20	132	704	3	—	9	10	14	23	—	1,299
Relegated	—	12	7	8	—	5	31	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	63
Net transfers to and from { other arms ..	—	—	—	32	—	27	390	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	457
Net transfers to and from { Supernum. List	—	21	29	23	44	7	60	—	—	16	—	3	1	—	204
To Permt. Staff T.F., &c. ..	4	40	95	53	18	5	247	—	—	30	25	—	—	—	517
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	261	—	—	—	—	—	261
Other causes	—	14	13	48	103	5	115	1	—	34	9	9	1	—	352
Total decrease ..	144	3,603	5,133	2,472	1,293	1,721	17,923	509	274	1,094	650	282	26	—	35,124
Net increase	—	—	1,609	—	87	—	950	—	334	—	—	4	—	—	2,130
Net decrease	26	219	—	57	—	158	—	44	—	84	254	—	12	—	—
Effectives on the 1st Oct., 1909	1,205	18,540	29,698	17,931*	8,238	7,155	138,356	3,811	(*b*)4,217	6,068	3,775	2,228	200	—	241,422

* Including Artillery Clerks.
‡ Includes 39 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
(*a*) Including 123 long service.
(*b*) This number includes the Depôts in India of the Indian Native Regiments in the Colonies. These have not been included in previous years.
† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.
¶ Includes 1,977 discharges for misconduct, 1 on sentence to penal servitude, 58 with ignominy, 18 on conviction of felony, and 1 incorrigible and worthless, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2). Prior to 1907–8 all but the first were included under "Miscellaneous."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of the Army during each year from 1900.

	1st. Jan. 1900.	1st. Jan. 1901.	1st Jan. 1902.	1st Jan. 1903. (9 months.)	1st Oct. 1903.	1st Oct. 1904.	1st Oct. 1905.	1st Oct. 1906.	1st Oct. 1907.	1st Oct. 1908.
Strength	290,914	406,443	383,462	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	2,107	2,004	1,894	1,524*	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551	1,567
Short service: 1 year ..	24,449 (a)	25,373 (c)	10,573 (d)	—	—	—	321	259	67	—
Short service: 2 years ..	—	—	—	244*	827	760	1,744	817	1,425	885
Short service: 3 years ..	7,619	8,950	38,942	27,556*	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449	4,110
Short service: 6 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	304	3,176	3,589	5,094
Short service: 7 years ..	37,974	34,203	9,917	—	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856	19,843
Short service: 8 years ..	—	—	—	—	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238	2,338
Short service: 9 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	20,316	17,710	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	1,560	1,882	924	506*	792	473	689	590	712	437
Re-enlisted: Rl. Garrison Regiment	522	4,052	2,250	1,121*	561	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted: Others	24,130	1,187 (e)	540 (f)	75*	10	139	1,266 (j)	48	87	60
Joined from desertion	2,438	2,689	2,851	2,241*	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728	1,642
From Army Reserve	18,717	1,188	1,253	491*	399	311	721	268	195	52
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	3,824‡	143
From Militia Reserve	11,437	1	23	5*	—	—	—	—	—	—
§Taken on British Establishment	21,845 (b)	517	975	4,779*	4,008	5,707	277	383	2,420	608
Other causes					430	383	401	1,046	446	475
Total increase	152,798	80,046	70,142	38,542*	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587	37,254
DECREASE.										
Died	10,153	5,969	3,896	1,560*	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141	967
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	176	504	917	669*	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443	1,565
To pension after 18 years ..	21	70	263	285*	293	299	332	407	414	417
On completing 12 years ..	827	18,689	31,373	6,125*	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481	1,591
As Invalids	5,927	9,614	8,869	4,074*	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455	2,185
By purchase	81	143	3,074	2,896*	1,795	988	1,106	938	821	685
By purchase, under 3 mths.	56	76	1,244	655*	661	632	639	686	894	613
Free: Pay Wt. Art. 1058 (ii.)	56	155	370	478*	492	528	647	910	671	429
„ „ „ 1058 (iii.)	470	535	462	460*	385	173	162	202	195	247
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	755	1,038	1,658	969*	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943	907

Digitized by Google

	1901-2	1902-3	1903-4	1904-5*	1905-6	1906-7	1907-8	1908-9	1909-10	1910-11
For false answer on attestation ..	244	304	332	181*	174	94	131	122	107	106
Misstatement as to age on enlistment.. ..	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	474	355
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	223	238
For misconduct	1,901	2,521	2,903	2,972*	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	2,254 (*l*)	2,055 (*l*)
Miscellaneous	4,655	37,174 (*h*)	28,625 (*i*)	4,434*	1,542	3,295	4,348 (*j*)	2,281 (*k*)	1,269 (*k*)	433 (*n*)
Total discharged ..	15,169	70,823	80,090	24,198*	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644	11,826
Struck off as deserters	6,378	7,686	7,162	4,653*	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938	2,787
To Army Reserve — On completion of service	63	359	18,781	26,340*	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721	16,391
To Army Reserve — On conversion of service	2,951 (*g*)	360	355	1,412*	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645	1,299
To Army Reserve — Relegated	41	85	137	54*	66	42	55	55	68	63
To Army Reserve — On demobilization ..	—	—	17,559	10,340*	28	—	—	—	—	—
To Militia Reserve	—	2,486	7,053	6*	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	1,211	883	679	714*	817	634	820	1,099	919	517
"Given up" as deserters ..	112	108	89	65*	44	10	9	8	9	—‖
§Struck off British Establishment	1,191	14,268	6,417	1,283*	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953	261
Other causes					745	532	1,783	1,214	831	1,013
Total decrease	37,269	103,027	142,218	70,625*	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869	35,124
Net increase	115,529	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,718‡	2,130
Net decrease	—	22,981	72,076	32,083*	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—	—
Strength at end of year	1st Jan. 1901. 406,443	1st Jan. 1902. 383,462	1st Jan. 1903. 311,386	1st Oct. 1903. 279,303	1st Oct. 1904. 274,774	1st Oct. 1905. 260,035	1st Oct. 1906. 251,144	1st Oct. 1907. 236,574	1st Oct. 1908. 239,292	1st Oct. 1909. 241,422

(*a*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 10,242; City of London Imperial Volunteers, 1,664.

(*b*) Mainly Indian Native troops brought on British Establishment.

(*c*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 16,597.

(*d*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 7,035.

(*e*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 655, re-enlisted for one year.

(*f*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 204, re-enlisted for one year.

(*g*) Includes 2,869 men of Volunteer Waiting Companies (Army Order 29 of 1900).

(*h*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 9,342; Infantry Royal Reserve Regiments, 17,779; also Volunteers and other one-year men.

(*i*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 20,801; also Volunteers and other one-year men.

‖ Included under "other causes."

(*j*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

(*k*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.

(*l*) With disgrace; this includes in year 1907-8, 2,093 discharges for misconduct, and 161 for other reasons, and in the year 1908-9, 1,977 discharges for misconduct, and 78 for other reasons, *see* note on page 31.

(*n*) Includes 39 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.

* Figures for nine months only.

† Included in these years under "miscellaneous."

‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia (2,930 in number) were transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength in 1908.

§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1909, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service at home, in India and in the Colonies.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.										
HOME—														
England and Wales	1,290	7,537	13,084	6,965	5,056	6,684	46,794	4,583	1,373	2,838	156	—	—	96,360
Ireland	—	2,211	4,437	798	1,172	—	15,188	1,131	261	499	40	—	—	25,737
Scotland	—	3	571	277	70	—	3,357	117	85	126	1	—	—	4,607
Guernsey and Alderney	—	—	—	280	27	—	581	5	11	13	—	—	—	917
Jersey	—	—	—	112	5	—	651	5	5	13	—	—	—	791
Total	1,290	9,751	18,092	8,432	6,330	6,684	66,571	5,841	1,735	3,489	197	—	—	128,412
Home Establishment	1,296	10,143	17,814	8,392	6,986	6,680	67,843	5,997	1,768	3,575	220	—	—	130,714
EAST INDIA—														
Northern Army...	—	3,911	5,173	2,457	—	—	30,592	—	89	184	29	—	—	42,435
Southern Army	—	1,930	4,987	2,153	—	—	23,968	—	83	155	32	—	—	33,308
Royal Artillery Staff, unposted, &c.	—	507	1,108	126	377	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	2,123
Total	—	6,348	11,268	4,736	377	—	54,560	—	177	339	61	—	—	77,866
Indian Establishment	—	5,643	10,852	4,830	379	—	53,740	—	180	324	61	—	—	76,009

Digitized by Google

COLONIES AND EGYPT—															
Gibraltar	—	—	—		445	—	2,094	96	72	95	—	—	—	4,265
Malta	—	—	—	1,	454	—	4,849	119	62	202	—	448	—	7,887
Egypt	—	769	186	2 1	190	763	3,834	106	56	129	11	—	—	6,265
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	103	2	—	6	—	—	—	111
Ceylon	—	—	—	201	85	—	—	8	21	22	—	—	788	1,125
Strait Settlements	—	—	—	238	147	—	904	15	25	35	—	112	760	2,236
China, North	—	—	—	53	3	—	913	41	25	24	—	—	837	1,896
,, South	—	—	—	713	327	—	925	46	41	49	—	389	1,595	4,085
South Africa	—	2,459	1,289	291	627	—	5,856	425	279	339	90	—	—	11,655
West Africa	—	—	—	243	76	—	—	3	20	22	—	2,278	—	2,642
Mauritius	—	—	—	141	94	—	787	10	14	43	—	109	—	1,198
Bermuda	—	—	—	180	86	—	916	13	51	31	—	—	—	1,277
Jamaica	—	—	—	233	128	—	—	17	16	35	—	618	—	1,047
Particular service, on passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	48	—	965	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,013
Total	—	3,228	1,475	5,730	2,710	763	22,146	901	682	1,032	101	3,954	3,980	46,702
India.—Depôts of Indian Native Troops serving in the Colonies	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	392	392
Somaliland	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	27	2	2	—	—	—	33
Colonial Establishment	—	3,028	1,340	5,431	2,428	736	20,788	809	652	1,064	101	4,202	4,402	44,981
TOTAL at Home and Abroad	1,290	19,327	30,835	18,898	9,419	7,447	143,277	6,769	2,596	4,862	359	3,954	4,372	253,405
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided in Army Estimates	1,296	18,814	30,006	18,653	9,793	7,416	142,371	6,806	2,600	4,963	382	4,202	4,402	253,004†

† Including 1,300, all ranks, for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1909.

	Household Cavalry	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.							Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.			Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Indian Native Infantry Regiments.	Colonial Corps.		
			Horse.		Field.		Garrison.													Artillery.	Engineers.	Infantry.
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.	Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Extra Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.	Sections.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.	Battalions.
HOME:—																						
England	3	10	12	1	66	3	—	35	4	52	8	49	52 and 1 depôt	16	59	13	19	6	—	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	2	—	27	1	—	4	—	12	—	19	8	12	19	3	4	2	—	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	1	—	1	—	3	10	3	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jersey	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	3	13	14	1	99	4	—	43	4	66	8	73	70 and 1 depôt	31	79	17	24	8	—	—	—	—
EAST INDIES:—																						
Northern Army	—	6	7	—	22	—	5	14	—	1	—	29	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	4	—	23	—	3	13	—		—	23	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	10	11	—	45	—	8	27	—	1	—	52	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

THE COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																								
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	2	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	—		
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	5	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	4	—	—		
Egypt	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	3½	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	—		
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1 Co.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—		
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—		
China, North	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—		
,, South	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	3	—	—		
South Africa	—	4	2	—	6	—	—	2	—	5	—	6	—	—	4	3	3	5	—	—	—	—		
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	2		
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—		
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—		
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1		
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		
Total...	—	5	3	—	6	—	—	29†	—	20	1	23	—	—	7	6	12	5	5	10	—	3		
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	28 (29)	1	150 (154)	4	8	99 (103)	4	87	9	148	70 and 1 depôt.	31	86	23	33	13	5	10	—	3		

* The Native Engineers no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Pekin detachment.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, during the year ending 30th September, 1909, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the regimental recruiting areas. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.08 to 30.9.09.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1909, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	
SCOTTISH COMMAND.												
No. 1 District.												
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth	113	61	58	232	64·94	3·01	168	544	708	580	591	938
72nd " " Fort George ..	46	5	12	63	90·19	6·34	63	95	145	116	97	388
79th " " Inverness ..	51	3	15	69	94·44	2·89	78	74	81	37	100	168
75th " " Aberdeen ..	112	30	52	194	78·87	4·12	219	249	279	242	299	633
91st " " Stirling ..	92	65	62	219	58·59	0·91	223	390	317	288	320	479
Dundee Recruiting Area	—	114	151	265	—	1.88	171	—	—	—	—	—
Total	414	278	350	1,042	71·62	2·68	922	1,352	1,530	1,263	1,407	2,606
No. 2 District.												
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	42	71	44	157	37·16	4·45	127	234	161	125	193	595
21st " " Ayr	31	55	25	111	36·04	7·20	97	141	139	78	137	155
25th " " Berwick ..	61	26	15	102	70·11	2·94	39	191	141	134	77	242
26th " " Hamilton ..	42	26	18	86	61·76	3·94	56	183	153	66	161	340
71st " " Hamilton ..	28	18	20	66	60·87		80	205	179	137	174	501

Digitized by Google

Glasgow Recruiting Area	—	525	474	999	--	3·50	1,027	888	761	1,462	1,323	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	—	365	313	678	—	2·50	509	648	717	608	735	—
Total	204	1,086	909	2,199	51·00	3·45	1,935	2,490	2,251	2,610	2,800	1,833
Total Scottish Command	618	1,364	1,259	3,241	63·19	3·20	2,857	3,842	3,781	3,873	4,207	4,439
WESTERN COMMAND.												
No. 3 District.												
Mil. and Vol. Art. Dist., Seaforth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	178	142	—	—	—
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	75	10	44	129	88·23	·77	181	172	179	107	110	111
8th " " Warrington ..	47	6	32	85	88·68	1·26	56	122	162	132	101	454
40th " " Warrington ..	71	23	59	153	75·53		234	134	118	77	80	190
20th " " Bury	126	14	47	187	90·00	2·67	188	156	133	72	82	311
30th " " Preston ..	9	15	15	39	37·50	1·54	73	220	210	172	242	293
47th " " Preston ..	67	125	157	349	34·89		185	255	232	117	267	189
34th " " Carlisle ..	46	26	31	103	63·88	4·85	132	87	76	90	139	203
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	99	21	58	178	82·50	2·80	216	324	235	156	175	330
Liverpool Recruiting Area	—	231	361	592	—	1·52	908	529	632	555	516	—
Manchester " "	—	206	202	408	—	2·45	632	703	534	490	417	—
Blackburn " "	—	52	56	108	—	3·70	144	—	—	—	—	—
Burnley " "	—	49	28	77	—	2·59	162	—	—	—	—	—
Total	540	778	1,090	2,408	69·23	2·07	3,111	2,880	2,653	1,978	2,129	2,581
No. 4 District.												
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester	151	37	93	281	80·31	1·06	273	510	367	254	381	707
23rd " " Wrexham ..	77	11	61	149	87·50	—	105	141	113	94	76	231
24th " " Brecon ..	48	16	25	89	75·00	1·12	30	436	385	250	242	329
41st " " Cardiff ..	7	4	15	26	63·63	3·84	2	744	627	497	426	530
53rd " " Shrewsbury ..	88	13	65	166	87·12	2·40	64	217	200	125	200	546
Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire Rectg. Area	—	234	243	477	—	6·17	543	—	—	—	—	—
Total	371	315	502	1,188	82·08	2·02	1,017	2,048	1,692	1,220	1,325	2,343
Total Western Command	911	1,093	1,592	3,596	73·94	2·05	4,128	4,928	4,345	3,198	3,454	4,924

* This column applies only to recruits raised by agencies under the Officer Commanding the Regimental Recruiting Area, recruits raised in other Recruiting Areas being left out of account in arriving at the percentage.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.08 to 30.9.09. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
NORTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 5 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Scarborough ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	79	63	—	—	—
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	76	79	117	272	49·03	1·69	164	226	232	149	238	288
68th „ „ Newcastle ..	20	38	24	82	34·48		89	569	740	579	200	835
14th „ „ York	46	31	128	205	59·74	·97	78	364	265	217	272	918
15th „ „ Beverley ..	40	22	29	91	64·51	3·29	52	394	282	213	140	727
19th „ „ Richmond ..	59	46	71	176	56·19	·56	256	199	229	221	222	373
33rd „ „ Halifax ..	121	38	129	288	76·10	1·04	215	486	352	384	249	704
51st „ „ Pontefract ..	85	22	101	208	79·44	3·28	171	189	161	151	159	675
65th „ „ Pontefract ..	106	14	98	218	88·33		147	138	190	135	237	845
Leeds Recruiting Area	—	127	113	240	—	3·33	207	361	265	244	305	—
Sheffield „ „	—	127	184	311	—	1·92	247	294	251	243	390	—
Sunderland „ „	—	319	319	638	—	3·13	580	—	—	—	464	—
Hull „ „	—	47	104	151	—	1·32	126	—	—	—	154	—
Bradford „ „	—	80	91	171	—	1·75	205	—	—	—	222	—
Total	553	990	1,508	3,051	65·59	2·22	2,537	3,299	3,030	2,536	3,252	5,365
No. 6 District.												
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	92	27	72	191	77·31	·52	99	293	220	221	202	617
17th „ „ Leicester ..	164	50	132	346	76·63	2·31	171	463	325	353	362	1,149

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) SKILLED LABOUR—*continued.*

—		Command.									
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
Indoor.											
Skilled Factory Workers—											
Various	Inspected ...	5	78	53	17	254	459	24	96	3	989
	Rejected ...	2	20	13	6	82	117	4	36	1	281
Bootworks	Inspected ...	—	3	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	7
	Rejected ...	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2
Brushworks... ...	Inspected ...	—	2	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	5
	Rejected ...	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Glass	Inspected ...	—	2	1	—	7	8	7	3	—	28
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	2	—	4	1	—	7
Leather	Inspected ...	—	—	2	—	—	—	3	13	—	18
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	4
Metal	Inspected ...	5	88	83	59	172	277	158	5	—	847
	Rejected ...	1	17	26	23	52	80	69	2	—	270
Rubber	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	4
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Textile	Inspected ...	3	39	11	76	6	49	378	—	—	562
	Rejected ...	—	11	3	22	2	18	96	—	—	152
Total	Inspected ...	167	1,979	1,871	714	1,657	2,999	2,173	2,178	28	13,766
	Rejected ...	70	440	469	233	451	826	660	800	6	3,955

(*c*) OCCUPATIONS CLASSIFIED SEPARATELY.

Carmen and Carters (Town)	Inspected ...	38	345	404	171	271	196	339	1,332	4	3,100
	Rejected ...	11	73	84	53	86	53	108	444	1	913
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspected ...	4	46	58	19	15	39	14	63	—	258
	Rejected ...	2	9	8	5	2	9	4	17	—	56
Fishermen	Inspected ...	—	—	7	4	13	—	—	—	—	24
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	2	4	—	—	—	—	6
Boatmen	Inspected ...	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Porters—											
General—Heavy ...	Inspected ...	1	22	86	—	3	9	9	760	2	892
	Rejected ...	—	7	25	—	1	2	4	271	2	312
,, Light ...	Inspected ...	7	92	145	171	37	29	28	666	5	1,180
	Rejected ...	1	14	25	49	11	6	10	259	—	375
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen ...	Inspected ...	1	17	12	9	6	11	9	27	—	92
	Rejected ...	—	5	5	—	1	4	1	8	—	24
Railway Porters ...	Inspected ...	7	56	31	15	18	20	24	105	1	277
	Rejected ...	1	8	7	5	5	7	9	34	—	76
Ships' Stewards ...	Inspected ...	—	1	3	—	3	—	—	4	—	11
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	2
Domestic Servants—											
Indoor	Inspected ...	21	207	232	70	48	92	59	331	2	1,062
	Rejected ...	12	39	43	20	12	25	14	115	1	281
Outdoor	Inspected ...	58	346	365	101	48	176	137	256	—	1,487
	Rejected ...	18	81	96	17	17	60	34	87	—	410
Tradesmen's Assistants—											
Indoor	Inspected ...	30	232	325	133	145	180	148	601	4	1,798
	Rejected ...	7	62	71	42	44	56	58	223	2	565
Outdoor	Inspected ...	8	34	147	9	27	35	42	329	—	631
	Rejected ...	4	8	34	2	5	8	5	94	—	160
Builder's Assistants...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen	Inspected ...	1	25	34	8	46	22	39	202	1	378
	Rejected ...	—	4	12	3	13	8	11	82	—	133
Clerks	Inspected ...	54	263	256	226	113	183	180	791	4	2,070
	Rejected ...	23	51	58	64	30	62	55	293	—	636
Various	Inspected ...	39	67	74	18	36	21	88	34	—	377
	Rejected —	12	11	8	7	8	7	38	13	—	104
Total	Inspected ...	269	1,753	2,179	955	829	1,013	1,116	5,501	23	13,638
	Rejected ...	91	372	476	269	239	307	351	1,942	6	4,053

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour.

—		Command.									
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
Bricklayers	Inspected ...	10	58	62	19	15	53	41	56	1	315
	Rejected ...	5	16	11	8	3	18	12	26	—	99
Carpenters	Inspected ...	27	220	191	97	116	118	128	300	2	1,199
	Rejected ...	13	49	47	29	33	28	45	111	—	358
Plasterers	Inspected ...	—	5	5	5	5	3	—	—	—	23
	Rejected ...	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	3
Plumbers	Inspected ...	6	39	44	10	29	21	22	41	1	213
	Rejected ...	2	7	9	3	8	3	9	11	—	52
Painters	Inspected ...	9	125	149	33	63	72	79	186	—	716
	Rejected ...	5	26	45	14	21	27	21	64	—	223
Polishers	Inspected ...	1	3	2	1	3	5	7	24	—	46
	Rejected ...	1	2	—	—	1	1	3	10	—	18
Masons	Inspected ...	1	39	16	20	21	23	19	17	—	156
	Rejected ...	1	5	5	6	4	11	8	9	—	49
Slaters	Inspected ...	—	—	2	—	14	2	—	—	—	18
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
Barbers	Inspected ...	—	1	1	—	6	2	—	2	1	13
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Bakers	Inspected ...	18	163	186	41	71	71	48	292	5	895
	Rejected ...	10	39	49	10	21	20	16	106	2	273
Butchers	Inspected ...	26	143	193	28	70	137	96	339	2	1,034
	Rejected ...	7	30	43	12	12	42	29	125	1	301
Coopers	Inspected ...	—	2	4	1	8	3	—	—	—	18
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	1	5	—	—	—	—	6
Cabinet Makers ...	Inspected ...	—	3	1	3	5	6	—	31	—	49
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	1	1	2	—	11	—	15
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights ...	Inspected ...	1	16	15	4	4	11	10	2	1	64
	Rejected ...	—	6	2	1	1	2	2	1	—	15
Mechanics	Inspected ...	3	13	11	7	13	17	4	14	—	82
	Rejected ...	1	3	—	3	3	3	3	7	—	23
Printers	Inspected ...	6	57	49	14	20	42	25	20	—	233
	Rejected ...	4	18	14	3	6	15	10	5	—	75
Sawyers	Inspected ...	1	4	3	3	8	6	2	—	—	27
	Rejected ...	1	—	1	1	1	3	1	—	—	8
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspected ...	1	8	7	7	4	7	4	5	—	43
	Rejected ...	—	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	—	7
Shoemakers	Inspected ...	6	84	133	77	53	69	61	197	1	681
	Rejected ...	3	25	41	23	9	15	16	70	—	202
Smiths and Farriers	Inspected ...	13	213	193	73	78	217	156	237	3	1,183
	Rejected ...	1	48	46	26	23	57	51	95	—	347
Rivetters and Fitters	Inspected ...	13	183	99	25	29	161	54	101	3	668
	Rejected ...	7	45	24	7	13	59	16	31	—	202
Upholsterers	Inspected ...	—	5	2	—	3	2	7	1	—	20
	Rejected ...	—	2	—	—	1	—	3	1	—	7
Watchmakers and Jewellers ...	Inspected ...	—	21	1	2	1	4	—	—	—	29
	Rejected ...	—	3	—	1	—	2	—	—	—	11
Tailors	Inspected ...	6	56	43	77	49	49	71	89	2	442
	Rejected ...	2	10	9	26	14	16	34	38	—	149
Brewery	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Engineers	Inspected ...	—	24	93	3	28	56	68	68	—	340
	Rejected ...	—	6	27	1	5	21	24	22	—	106
Engine Drivers ...	Inspected ...	—	25	22	5	4	9	8	4	1	78
	Rejected ...	—	3	1	2	—	4	—	1	—	11
Firemen	Inspected ...	—	—	3	1	14	6	3	—	—	27
	Rejected ...	—	—	2	1	4	2	1	—	—	10
Gardeners	Inspected ...	2	28	111	—	14	4	—	6	—	165
	Rejected ...	2	7	30	—	1	2	—	1	—	43
Shipwrights	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Tanners...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smiths (Tin)	Inspected ...	—	3	1	—	1	7	2	1	—	15
	Rejected ...	—	—	1	—	—	1	1	—	—	3
Skilled Labour—Various	Inspected ...	1	19	50	1	72	109	95	24	2	373
	Rejected ...	—	3	9	—	16	26	31	8	2	95
Miners—											
Coal	Inspected ...	1	204	10	—	386	791	502	—	—	1,984
	Rejected ...	1	32	3	—	99	208	148	—	—	491
Various	Inspected ...	2	3	14	2	7	118	1	4	—	151
	Rejected ...	1	—	4	1	1	19	1	1	—	28
Millers	Inspected ...	—	—	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	4
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1909.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command.									
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
Outdoor.											
Labourers—											
Agricultural, i.e., Farm Labourers	Inspected	103	1,054	2,035	1,291	358	647	436	380	48	6,352
	Rejected	36	255	468	330	92	163	96	125	11	1,576
Builders	Inspected	16	265	244	102	18	92	131	298	—	1,166
	Rejected	9	69	60	28	8	31	28	101	—	334
Plumbers	Inspected	—	3	21	—	—	1	1	13	—	39
	Rejected	—	1	6	—	—	—	1	2	—	10
Painters	Inspected	—	10	6	—	—	7	—	43	—	66
	Rejected	—	2	2	—	—	1	—	14	—	19
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c.	Inspected	30	196	124	20	62	62	338	169	2	1,003
	Rejected	9	42	26	3	19	19	121	22	2	263
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspected	1	12	27	5	3	121	169	34	1	373
	Rejected	—	1	8	1	1	34	72	13	—	130
Engineers	Inspected	—	88	13	11	1	6	—	325	—	444
	Rejected	—	25	7	3	—	—	—	114	—	149
Cement Workers	Inspected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Platelayers, &c.	Inspected	4	70	34	9	75	98	68	53	1	412
	Rejected	1	12	10	3	27	30	22	16	—	121
Contractors' Navvies, &c.	Inspected	1	26	5	15	19	15	41	8	—	130
	Rejected	—	6	—	5	4	7	10	1	—	33
Wharf and Dock	Inspected	4	37	60	319	23	239	39	154	—	875
	Rejected	3	7	5	125	4	58	8	49	—	259
Indoor.											
Labourers, Factory—											
General	Inspected	3	153	29	18	14	152	13	78	—	460
	Rejected	—	55	3	7	3	42	2	28	—	140
Chemical	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	12	9	—	21
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	5
Dyer	Inspected	—	—	—	—	1	12	2	2	—	17
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	3
Glass	Inspected	—	23	1	—	1	2	—	15	—	42
	Rejected	—	6	—	—	—	1	—	5	—	12
Leather	Inspected	—	7	179	—	—	154	—	—	—	340
	Rejected	—	1	63	—	—	63	—	—	—	127
Lead	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspected	—	12	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Metal	Inspected	—	321	14	—	30	230	290	183	—	1,068
	Rejected	—	70	3	—	2	53	84	71	—	283
Mill (General)	Inspected	—	1	11	—	21	5	—	9	—	47
	Rejected	—	1	5	—	7	—	—	2	—	15
Paint	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Rubber	Inspected	—	2	—	—	2	7	—	1	—	12
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	—	—	4
Sugar	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Textile	Inspected	—	1	1	16	144	139	111	—	—	412
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	27	36	40	—	—	105
Tinplate	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	6	—	8
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
Brass Moulder	Inspected	—	37	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	38
	Rejected	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	27	—	27
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	—	4
Small Arms	Inspected	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
	Rejected	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Smiths	Inspected	—	3	8	1	—	17	17	27	—	73
	Rejected	—	2	2	—	—	1	5	12	—	22
Firemen	Inspected	—	1	6	2	2	3	5	34	—	53
	Rejected	—	—	2	—	—	1	1	9	—	13
Gasworks	Inspected	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	4	—	7
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	2
Brewery	Inspected	—	—	7	1	1	1	1	13	—	24
	Rejected	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	3	—	5
Tannery	Inspected	—	4	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	6
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2
Printers	Inspected	—	6	8	1	1	3	1	201	—	221
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	—	1	—	77	—	80
General Casuals.											
(*a*) Town	Inspected	26	1,359	1,353	876	1,076	1,548	1,321	3,102	—	10,661
	Rejected	8	353	360	335	350	499	443	1,220	—	3,568
(*b*) Country	Inspected	8	299	580	203	96	164	119	365	—	1,834
	Rejected	3	83	178	48	23	44	31	140	—	550
Total	Inspected	196	3,998	4,770	2,891	1,948	3,729	3,115	5,553	52	26,252
	Rejected	69	1,005	1,212	888	568	1,090	966	2,035	13	7,846

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1900.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
1900*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	49,260 ‡
1901*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	47,039 ‡
1902*	1,593			604	21,066	9,652	5,906	3,893	2,978	1,750	1,498	764	1,973	51,677 ‡
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	1,499†			156†	13,127†	5,852†	3,335†	2,160†	1,450†	1,099†	952†	1,338†	58†	31,026†‡
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642 ‡
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887
1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909	793	727	118	1,355§	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	203	—	34,274

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Includes re-enlisted men.
§ From July, 1908, onwards, there is an increase in the number of men enlisted between 17 and 18 owing to the fact that special reservists who have completed six months' service are eligible for enlistment into the line even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1909.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	—	2	—	—	38	33	22	7	2	1	—	1	—	106
Cavalry of the Line ..	53	51	10	13*	211	1,621	556	273	154	80	63	5	—	3,090
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	149	88	18	231*	2,707	1,233	836	456	290	181	138	14	—	6,341
Royal Garrison Artillery	57	32	10	46*	828	520	292	199	155	88	92	14	—	2,333
Royal Engineers ..	16	63	3	12*	316	216	228	159	130	82	74	17	—	1,316
Foot Guards	29	32	4	15	535	304	218	127	87	72	73	6	—	1,502
Infantry of the Line ..	419	401	52	985*	8,647	3,173	1,734	907	584	388	277	47	—	17,614
Colonial Corps	12	6	4	3	21	57	68	46	77	39	40	64	—	437
Army Service Corps ..	46	20	12	37	321	170	104	74	55	24	24	21	—	908
Royal Army Medical Corps	6	9	—	9	157	63	39	34	22	10	11	10	—	370
Army Ordnance Corps ..	6	23	5	4	90	40	20	23	22	11	9	4	—	257
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	793	727	118	1,355*	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	203	—	34,274

* Special Reservists are eligible to enlist into the Regulars on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1900 to 1908-9 (*continued*).

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
821	150	79	15	67	—	1,551	1,701	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,238		—
21,804		44	—	—	—	24,856		—
—	562*	—	—	—	—	3,589	36,186	—
—		179	653	130	—	3,449		—
—		1,113	—	—	—	1,425		—
—		—	67	—	—	67		—
22,625	712	1,415	735	197	—	37,175	37,887	87
874	128	79	15	45	—	1,567	1,695	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,338		—
16,740		128	—	—	—	19,843		—
—	309*	—	—	—	—	5,094	32,579	—
—		105	355	212	—	4,110		—
—		596	—	—	—	885		—
17,614	437	908	370	257	—	33,837	34,274	60

Under General Orders 51 of 1874 and 53 of 1875 recruits for the Royal Artillery and Foot Guards could be enlisted for long and short service indiscriminately.

Under Army Circulars 1874 (Cl. 67) short service in the Cavalry, Artillery, and Engineers became 8 years colours and 4 years reserve, and in the Infantry and Army Service Corps 6 years colours and 6 years reserve.

Under General Order 18 of 1878 all enlistments for Infantry of the Line, except men specially enlisted and boys under 16 years of age, were to be for short service.

Under General Order 80 of 1881 short service became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, and the conditions of enlistment for long service were defined.

Under General Order 90 of 1883 short service in the Foot Guards became 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under General Order 66 of 1887 short service in the Royal Engineers became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve; and in the A.S.C. and Medical Staff Corps 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 254 of 1890 short service in the Foot Guards became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 11 of 1891 short service in the Medical Staff Corps became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 60 of 1898 short service recruits for the Infantry of the Line could be enlisted to a limited extent for 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 73 of 1902 short service in Cavalry of the Line, Royal Artillery, Infantry of the Line, A.S.C., and Royal Army Medical Corps became 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 20th October, 1904, short service in the Infantry of the Line became 9 years colours and 3 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 27th December, 1905, short service in the Cavalry of the Line became 8 years colours and 4 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 9th January, 1905, short service in the Royal Garrison Artillery became 9 years colours and 3 years reserve, except for Artificers, for whom it remained 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 20th October, 1905, short service of 2 years colours and 10 years reserve was tentatively introduced for certain regiments of Infantry of the Line. This Order was cancelled on February 1st, 1906 (A.O. 29, 1906).

By A.O. 137, June 1906, an additional term of service of 1 year colours and 11 years reserve was introduced for the Royal Army Medical Corps; enlistments under this A.O. ceased in November, 1907.

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	63
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	1,748
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	1,811
1.10.08 to 30.9.09	Long service ..	2	115	180	99	84	74
	Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,067	—	943	1,428
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	289	—
	Total	106	3,090	6,341	2,333	1,316	1,502

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October*, 1908.

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.	Date of Introduction.	Army Order
Household Cavalry	8	4	15th Dec., 1903	No. 209
Cavalry of the Line	7	5	1st Sept., 1905	No. 168
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	6	6	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	4	„	No. 209
Royal Engineers dismounted ..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Engineers mounted ..	2	10	15th April, 1905	No. 74
Foot Guards	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Infantry of the Line	7	5	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Army Service Corps drivers	2	10	1st Feb., 1903	No. 31
Army Service Corps Mechanical Transport	7	5	— Dec., 1907	No. 286
Army Service Corps others ..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Army Medical Corps	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Army Ordnance Corps..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73

Railway and Telegraph Reserve of the Royal Engineers, and Army Post Office Corps, 3 years with the colours* and 3 in the reserve; short service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 3 and 5 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

Under Special Army Order dated 16th March, 1909, 3 years with the colours and 9 years with the reserve was authorised for a limited number (5,000) of Royal Field Artillery.

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

General Order 34 of 1874 defined the proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively could be enlisted for the several arms of the service.

* The 3 years with the colours are converted into reserve service immediately on enlistment.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1900 to 1908–9.

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
964	593	62	30	48	—	2,107	2,700	—
18,214		—	392	313	—	37,974		—
3,322	967*	1,748	353	—	235	7,619	71,009	—
12,232§		—	784	—	—	24,449		—
34,732	1,560	1,810	1,559	361	235	72,149	73,709	24,652
976	281	95	20	73	—	2,004	2,285	—
15,690		—	412	383	—	34,203		—
5,482	1,601*	1,008	656	—	—	8,950	68,127	—
4,748		—	886	—	239	23,373		—
26,896	1,882	1,103	1,974	456	239	68,530	70,412	5,239
896	423	167	10	55	—	1,894	2,317	—
4,270		—	122	91	—	9,917		—
21,228	501*	1,129	847	191	—	38,942	59,933	—
2,449		611	213	—	40	10,573		—
28,843	924	1,907	1,192	337	40	61,326	62,250	2,790
731†	27†	125†	—	50†	—	1,524†	1,551†	—
19,381†	479*†	358†	715†	81†	—	27,556†	28,279†	—
—		244†	—	—	—	244†		—
20,112†	506†	727†	715†	131†	—	29,324†	29,830†	1,196†
974	55	67	16	74	—	1,813	1,868	—
—		—	—	—	—	89		—
28,768	737*	261	282	101	—	38,550	40,203	—
—		827	—	—	—	827		—
29,742	792	1,155	298	175	—	41,279	42,071	571
931	113	85	13	48	—	1,701	1,814	—
19,292		—	—	—	—	20,316		—
—		—	—	—	—	2,224		—
—	360*	—	—	—	—	110	34,010	—
1,947		137	559	59	15	10,240		—
—		665	—	—	—	760		—
22,170	473	887	572	107	15	35,351	35,824	139
968	303	59	8	70	—	1,722	2,025	—
16,324		—	—	—	—	17,710		—
—		—	—	—	—	367		—
3,241		—	—	—	—	6,769		—
—	386*	—	—	—	—	304	35,074	—
—		93	544	144	—	7,473		—
241		1,122	—	—	—	1,744		—
—		—	321	—	—	321		—
20,774	689	1,274	873	214	—	36,410	37,099	1,266‖
819	113	60	5	107	—	1,561	1,674	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,670		—
23,201		—	—	—	—	25,576		—
—		—	—	—	—	3,176		—
—	477*	72	218	91	—	2,057	33,832	—
—		669	—	—	—	817		—
—		—	259	—	—	259		—
24,020	590	801	482	198	—	34,916	35,506	48

‖ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

—		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1900	Long service ..	312	84	307	122	125	53
	Short service 7 years..	—	6,718	6,912	2,919	1,514	992
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	541	1,420
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	10,242‡	722	—	469	—
	Total	312	17,044	7,941	3,041	2,649	2,465
1901	Long service ..	201	112	163	152	130	82
	Short service 7 years..	—	6,243	6,674	2,699	1,287	815
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	10	—	—	393	1,401
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	16,597‡	75	—	828	—
	Total	201	22,962	6,912	2,851	2,638	2,298
1902	Long service ..	149	127	169	164	98	59
	Short service 7 years..	—	1,913	2,092	762	440	227
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	4,138	6,270	2,556	1,035	1,548
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	7,035‡	62	—	163	—
	Total	149	13,213	8,593	3,482	1,736	1,834
1.1.03 to 30.9.03	Long service ..	49†	97†	224†	138†	42†	68†
	Short service 3 years..	—	247†	2,192†	2,783†	723†	1,076†
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	49†	344†	2,416†	2,921†	765†	1,144†
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	99
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	1,897
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	1,996
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	73
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	2,139
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	2,212
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	48
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	1,666
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	1,714
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	42
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	1,276
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	1,318

* Various terms of enlistment.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Imperial Yeomanry.
§ Includes 1,664 C.I.V.

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1909, and for all Arms for each year from 1900, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

—	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted.‖	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total. casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	106	—	1	2	—	1	—	—	1	5	—	101	47·17
Cavalry of the Line... ...	3,090	3	69	106	7	43	26	17	17	288	4	2,806	91·91
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	6,341	4	53	94	15	50	20	24	37	297	55	6,099	38·16
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	2,333	—	7	42	3	31	4	13	26	126	3	2,210	52·72
Royal Engineers	1,316	1	—	12	—	8	8	2	22	53	3	1,266	37·99
Foot Guards	1,502	1	6	54	3	49	2	7	24	146	—	1,356	97·20
Infantry	17,614	4	143	264	17	292	57	128	115	1,020	26	16,620	56·43
Army Service Corps... ...	908	—	1	4	—	3	22	5	17	52	2	858	55·07
Royal Army Medical Corps	370	—	2	—	—	—	2	2	7	13	2	359	29·73
Army Ordnance Corps ...	257	—	—	2	1	—	3	—	2	8	—	249	31·13
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1909 ...	33,837 (a)	13	282	580	46	477	144	198	268	2,008	95	31,924	56·5
1900*	44,685	70	1,499	24†	175	461		873		3,102	—	41,583	*
1901*	41,532	28	1,752	26†	252	719		1,108		3,885	—	37,647	*
1902	50,749	31	1,703	933†	221	1,382		1,359		5,629	—	45,120	110·9
1903 (1st Jan. to 30th Sept.)	29,130‡	12‡	605‡	590‡	122‡	645‡		650‡		2,624‡	—	26,506‡	90·1
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·1
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497	830	155	1,597		699		3,794	—	31,512	107·5
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	868	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	• 216	242	432	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
30th Sept., 1908	37,149 (a),(c)	13	425	904	68	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
Proportion per 1,000— Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1908	1,000	·35	11·41	24·33	1·83	13·89	4·66	7·08	9·04	72·62	3·96	931·3	—
30th Sept., 1909	1,000	·38	8·33	17·14	1·36	14·10	4·26	5·85	7·92	59·31	2·81	943·5	—

* The numbers for these years are incomplete.
† Discharges by purchase were largely suspended during the South African War, October, 1899, to May, 1902.
‡ Figures for nine months only.
‖ The figures from 1900 to 1904–5 show the number deserted and not rejoined.
(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.
(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.
(c) " " 26 " " " " " "

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	1900.	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	3,652	4,441	5,143	3,202‡	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,098	3,894
Special Paid Recruiters	1,625	1,544	1,806	819‡	1,232	1,062	979	725	953	414
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	5,372	5,894	7,587	4,196‡	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181	3,669
Ordinary Recruiters	14,878	13,484	15,011	8,634‡	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732	10,819
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	248	262	87
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies ..	1,559	1,168	1,622	1,012‡	1,310	1,084	955	—	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	199	155	112	57‡	92	76	—	—	—	—
By Recruiting Staff Officers :—										
Paid Recruiters	3,009	3,803	3,105	1,711‡	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137	893
Special Paid Recruiters	3,163	2,765	2,484	1,273‡	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440	2,325
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	7,646	6,965	8,522	4,439‡	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834	3,218
Ordinary Recruiters	5,876	4,586	5,527	3,042‡	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642	1,244
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,753	3,162	3,131
By Retired Recruiting Officers :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	128	411
Special Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	403
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	232	1,327
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	452
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	153
At Headquarters	1,137	1,500	1,936	1,190‡	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344	1,326
Total	**48,116**	**46,305**	**52,855**	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**

‡ Figures for nine months only.

N.B.—The figures for the number of recruits raised in the different countries are no longer given with this table ; the last portion of Table 1, page 44, gives the same information as was formerly given here, with the exception that headquarters recruits are not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which the men finally approved were raised from the year 1900.

	1900.	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	—	—	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**	**75,030**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	8,319*	14,508*	14,310*	10,210*‡	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327	18,921
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	16,006	15,783	18,625	11,771‡	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843	13,703
Failure to appear for Attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723	2,342
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949	1,503
Total casualties before Attestation ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842	36,469
Attested..	**54,047**	**52,337**	**60,098**	**34,234‡**	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**	**39,161**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	3,534	3,454	4,285	2,602‡	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522	2,110
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	101	103	201	630
Deserted	733	810	782	522‡	693	491	380	341	369	223
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	1,659†	1,768†	2,134†	1,593†‡	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370	2,432
Total casualties after Attestation ..	5,926	6,032	7,201	4,717‡	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462	5,395
Finally Approved	**48,121**	**46,305**	**52,897**	**29,517‡**	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	32	27	20
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	37	26	26
Total	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	69	53	46
Joined unit	—	—	—	—	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**	**33,720**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.

† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections. ‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.08 to 30.9.09.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1908, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	
	For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.						
London District.												
London Recruiting Area	—	2,599	2,305	4,904	—	1·69	4,354	4,545	6,243	6,762	5,538	—
Woolwich Recruiting Area	—	377	699	1,076	—	·74	506	1,024	999	895	1,145	—
57th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Mill Hill ..	216	58	157	431	78·83	1·39	266	340	457	618	638	2,371
Total	216	3,034	3,161	6,411	78·83	1·51	5,126	5,909	7,699	8,275	7,321	2,371
English Districts	5,109	8,281	12,488	25,878	61·92	1·62	19,410	25,993	27,622	25,853	27,662	39,364
Welsh ,, ...	132	227	244	603	61·11	2·81	538	1,321	1,125	841	744	1,090
Scottish ,, ...	618	1,364	1,259	3,241	63·19	3·20	2,857	3,842	3,781	3,873	4,207	4,439
Irish ,, ...	713	805	1,209	2,727	66·49	2·71	3,035	3,166	2,739	2,949	3,265	5,575
Total	6,572	10,677	15,200	32,449	62·49	1·90	25,840	34,322	35,267	33,516	35,878	50,468

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

* *See* footnote on page 39.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 33,837 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 1, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 30).

The above Table shows that 32,449 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 46 shows that 1,326 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 135 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 33,910. Of these, 46 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 45, giving a net total of 33,864 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 33,837. The discrepancy of 27 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

31st „ „ Kingston ..	144	140	257	541	50·70	1·10	339	419	450	528	694	768
35th „ „ Chichestor .	105	237	418	760	30·70	1·18	369	571	719	745	844	1,214
50th „ „ Maidstone ..	145	112	204	461	56·42	1·51	196	204	308	414	378	1,105
Chatham (S.M.E.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	63	—	—	—	—
Total	914	1,152	1,886	3,952	44·24	1·34	1,973	2,979	3,500	3,354	4,210	7,864
Total, Eastern Command	1,461	1,625	2,880	5,966	47 34	1·37	3,433	5,704	6,167	5,772	6,326	13,130
IRISH COMMAND.												
No. 11 *District.*												
Militia Artillery, Londonderry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	59	53	—	—	—
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Omagh ..	93	18	62	173	83·79	1·15	235	157	133	160	156	327
83rd „ „ Belfast ..	120	122	263	505	49·58	3·16	636	411	362	620	801	848
87th „ „ Armagh ..	88	25	73	186	77·87	2·68	213	187	170	160	186	427
102nd „ „ Naas	61	24	51	136	71·76	·73	81	157	173	182	129	1,042
Dublin Recruiting Area	—	351	306	657	—	1·82	526	1,125	764	791	882	—
Total	362	540	755	1,657	65·69	2·23	1,691	2,096	1,655	1,913	2,154	2,644
No. 12 *District.*												
Militia Artillery, Cork	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	192	127	—	—	—
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Clonmel ..	83	49	94	226	62·87	2·21	233	264	327	327	292	770
88th „ „ Galway ..	65	22	55	142	74·71	2·81	218	141	153	131	172	553
100th „ „ Birr	96	60	78	234	61·54	3·41	240	256	214	199	235	372
101st „ „ Tralee ..	107	39	90	236	73·28	5·08	292	217	263	379	412	1,236
Cork Recruiting Area	—	95	137	232	—	3·44	361	—	—	—	—	—
Total	351	265	454	1,070	67·37	3·45	1,344	1,070	1,084	1,036	1,111	2,931
Total, Irish Command	713	805	1,209	2,727	66·49	2·71	3,035	3,166	2,739	2,949	3,265	5,575

* *See* footnote on page 39.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.08 to 30.9.09. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the regimental recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1909, born in the regimental recruiting area.
EASTERN COMMAND.												
No. 9 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Yarmouth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	141	154	—	—	—
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	115	60	112	287	65·71	1·74	262	462	468	391	341	1,230
12th „ „ Bury St. Edmunds ..	119	87	278	484	57·76	0·82	260	703	694	573	476	1,313
16th „ „ Bedford ..	95	74	133	302	56·21	1·32	289	284	286	342	324	780
44th „ „ Warley ..	69	184	288	541	27·27	1·60	349	808	697	640	638	1,173
48th „ „ Northampton ..	149	68	183	400	68·66	1·75	300	327	368	472	337	770
Total	547	473	994	2,014	53·62	1·43	1,460	2,725	2,667	2,418	2,116	5,266
No. 10 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Dover	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	288	255	—	..	—
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	110	61	221	392	64·32	1·78	194	342	296	374	411	836
3rd „ „ Canterbury ..	177	343	573	1,093	34·03	1·82	497	671	889	599	1,047	1,279
7th „ „ Hounslow ..	233	259	213	705	47·36	0·56	378	421	583	694	836	2,662

Digitized by Google

38th „ „ Lichfield ..	120	52	75	247	69·76	1·93	266	287	280	353	387	1,020
64th „ „ Lichfield ..	106	18	43	167	85·48		52	387	352	310	312	1,080
45th „ „ Derby	120	78	113	311	60·60	2·57	89	953	773	799	996	1,160
Nottingham Recruiting Area	—	150	183	333	—	2·10	178	—	—	—	—	—
Potteries „ „	—	104	42	146	—	1·36	224	—	—	—	—	—
Total	602	479	660	1,741	72·79	1·95	1,079	2,383	1,950	2,036	2,259	5,026
Total, Northern Command ..	1,155	1,469	2,168	4,792	69·16	2·12	3,616	5,682	4,980	4,572	5,511	10,391
SOUTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 7 District.												
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..	110	95	120	325	53·65	2·15	146	252	267	284	350	1,136
28th „ „ Bristol	105	58	262	425	64·41	1·64	290	782	912	705	709	1,036
29th „ „ Worcester ..	201	34	106	341	85·53	1·46	163	290	396	337	386	942
43rd „ „ Oxford	144	36	99	279	80·00	1·07	169	166	270	225	297	614
49th „ „ Reading ..	146	43	184	373	77·24	1·60	221	275	337	276	335	777
Birmingham Recruiting Area	—	517	429	946	—	1·58	976	899	771	677	964	—
Bristol „ „	—	117	233	350	—	1·14	138	—	—	—	—	—
Total	706	900	1,433	3,039	72·63	1·54	2,103	2,664	2,953	2,504	3,041	4,505
No. 8 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Gosport ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	30	36	—	—	—
Militia and Vol. Arty., Devonport ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	117	125	—	—	—
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..	166	45	330	541	78·67	0·92	306	367	285	426	521	1,192
13th „ „ Taunton ..	112	32	194	338	77·77	1·47	214	379	395	273	375	871
32nd „ „ Bodmin ..	46	2	50	98	95·83	1·02	62	60	72	67	70	145
37th „ „ Winchester ..	166	277	688	1,131	37·47	1·14	498	843	1,128	987	1,192	1,151
39th „ „ Dorchester ..	123	17	107	247	87·85	2·83	143	241	251	183	174	541
62nd „ „ Devizes ..	179	14	129	322	92·74	1·55	319	376	311	437	421	1,233
Devonport Engineer District	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	—	—	—	—
Total	792	387	1,498	2,677	67·17	1·34	1,542	2,427	2,603	2,373	2,753	5,133
Total, Southern Command ..	1,498	1,287	2,931	5,716	69·64	1·45	3,645	5,091	5,556	4,877	5,794	9,638

* *See* footnote on page 39.

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) PROFESSIONAL OCCUPATIONS, STUDENTS, &c.

—		Command. Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Total.
Actors	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	2
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Chemists	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	5	2	2	—	—	9
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2
Dentists	Inspected ...	—	—	1	—	1	4	2	—	—	8
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	3
Draughtsmen... ...	Inspected ...	1	1	5	1	—	4	2	2	—	16
	Rejected ...	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	1	—	4
Electricians	Inspected ...	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	6
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2
Engineers	Inspected ...	2	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	3
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Farmers	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Musicians	Inspected ...	18	23	37	10	—	32	17	74	1	212
	Rejected ...	4	4	7	3	—	8	7	24	—	57
Photographers ...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	4	—	7
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	2	—	4
Policemen	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspected ...	10	3	2	4	2	13	6	—	—	40
	Rejected ...	—	1	—	1	1	4	1	—	—	8
Students—											
Law	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medical	Inspected ...	—	—	2	10	1	—	2	—	—	15
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	4
Various	Inspected ...	4	5	1	1	2	—	1	—	—	14
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Surveyors	Inspected ...	—	1	1	4	1	2	5	—	—	14
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Seamen	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	5
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Telegraphists	Inspected ...	—	—	1	—	—	3	4	—	—	8
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	3
Professional Occupations, various ...	Inspected ...	1	3	3	2	—	11	2	6	—	28
	Rejected ...	—	1	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	5
Total	Inspected ...	36	36	53	39	12	80	41	87	1	388
	Rejected ...	5	6	8	12	3	21	13	28	—	96

(*e*) BOYS UNDER 17 YEARS.

Boys under 17 years	Inspected ...	147	334	379	133	97	131	127	924	8	2,283
	Rejected ...	15	30	25	6	10	17	19	172	—	294

RECAPITULATION.

—	Inspections.	Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	26,252	7,846
"*b*" Skilled labour	13,766	3,955
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	13,638	4,053
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	388	96
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	2,283	294
TOTAL	56,327	16,244*

* This number does not include the men discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, who are included in the figures on page 5.

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909.

—	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Extensions of Short Service.																																	
						From 3 (or 2) years to complete 6, 7 or 8 years.§						From 7 years to complete 8 years.								To complete 12 years.																			
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	Total.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Other extensions.
Household Cavalry ...	4	2	38	—	44	—	1	—	1	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	3	1†
Cavalry of the Line ...	27	32	179	5	213	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	2	25	407	19	—	—	456	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	58	67	455	6	586	—	2	489	—	—	491	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	14	13	25	123	657	—	—	—	839	1‖
Royal Garrison Artillery	26	37	372	4	439	—	1	2	—	—	3	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	22	317	18	—	—	364	—
Royal Engineers ...	16	19	188	2	225	—	65	—	—	—	65*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	8	372	—	—	—	384	—
						56	107	144	—	—	307																						
Foot Guards	9	8	56	—	73	316	189	168	—	—	673	—	—	—	1	—	2	1	4	—	1	—	—	3	1	13	65	—	—	—	83	32‡
Infantry of the Line ...	116	192	1,697	48	2,053	1	2	17	1	1	22	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	2	15	43	53	35	43	57	205	1,717	85	10	—	2,263	1¶
Colonial Corps	11	20	27	19	77	—	—	96	—	—	96	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	8	37	—	—	51	122††
Army Service Corps ...	52	32	77	1	162	4	111	—	—	—	115*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	4	12	42	161	—	—	—	220	—
						2	15	54	—	—	71																						
Royal Army Medical Corps	25	11	43	—	79	18	22	87	—	—	127	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	27	131	—	—	—	163	—
Army Ordnance Corps...	23	10	31	—	69	—	—	31	—	—	31	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	72	—	—	—	—	73	—
Army Veterinary Corps	4	—	3	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	6	—	—	—	—	9	—
All Arms	406	439	3,166	85	4,087	97	515	1,088	2	1	2,003	—	3	1	1	2	2	1	10	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	157

* From 2 to complete 7.
† From 6 to complete 8; viz.: 1 with under 1 year's service.
‡ 17 from 3 to 4; 2 under 1 year; 1 after 1 year, 13 after 2 years and 1 after 3 years.
1 from 4 to 5; after 3 years.
6 from 4 to 7; 1 after 2 years, and 5 after 3 years.
1 from 5 to 7, after 3 years.
6 from 8 to 9; 1 after 5 years, and 5 after 7 years.
1 from 10 to 11; after 9 years.

§ The extensions in the Cavalry, Royal Engineers, Foot Guards, Infantry, A.S.C., R.A.M.C., and A.O.C. are to complete 7 years; in the R.H.A. and R.F.A. 6 years; and in the R.G.A., 8 years.
¶ 1 from 7 to 9; after 2 years.
‖ From 6 to complete 8; 1 after 3 years.
†† 73 from 6 to 9, after 5 years' service; and 49 from 5 to 10 years, viz.: 2 after 4 years, and 47 after 5 years' service.
** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1900.

Year.	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.											To complete periods of less than 12 years.									
						To complete a period of 12 years.																				
	After 9 year's service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	Total.
1900*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 (9 months) ...	267†	369†	1,935†	550†	3,121†	143†	107†	136†	325†	1,112†	1,284†			—	—	—	3,107†	1,153†	718†	486†	239†	62	41	96†	—	—	—	2,795† (a)
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	556	680	3,821	575	5,632	21	55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	—	84,308 (b)
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	—	16,470 (c)
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3,414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	—	13,595 (d)
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	—	3,962 (e)
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	—	3,190
1st Oct. 1908, to 30th Sept. 1909	406	430	3,166	85	4,087	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	400	516	1,106	12	4	123	2	6	—	1	2,170

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† Figures for 9 months only.

(a) Excluding 1,753 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete 3, 4, or 5 years.

(b) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours. The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.

(c) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.

(d) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(e) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E., Infantry, and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours, with corresponding percentages for previous years.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers.		Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions.	
				3 years.	2 years.		3 years.	2 years.	3 years.	2 years.			After 3 years.	After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1906 (or 30th Sept., 1907) * ...	—	4,282	3	565	149	1,658	—	—	93	670	521	141	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	—	122	—	8	—	11	6	1	12	1	11	21	—	—
Total	—	4,404	3	573	149	1,669	6	1	105	671	532	162	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	—	91	—	11	4	30	1	—	1	14	23	11	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve	—	6	—	3	—	1	—	—	—	—	17	5	—	—
Other casualties...	—	913	1	96	23	405	—	—	11	126	38	10	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	—	1,626	1	210	57	632	—	—	76	439	165	65	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	4	—	2	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	5	—	—	—	16	—	—	—	5	3	—	—	—
Having extended their Service	—	1,759	1	251	65	583	5	1	57	87	283	71	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service†	—	51·96	—	54·45	53·28	47·98	—	—	61·29	16·54	63·17	52·21	52·39	25·58
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
1902	§			15·70	—	15·00	13·60	—	31·20	—	4·20	§	16·60	—
First 9 months of 1903	§			20·10	—	12·67	12·10	—	35·20	—	16·00	§	17·80	—
Year ending 30th Sept., 1904	§			23·70	—	20·87	20·70	—	36·10	—	67·30	§	26·70	—
,, ,, ,, 1905	35·90	42·10		62·10	—	22·87	31·60	—	48·70	—	62·90	56·30	36·10	—
,, ,, ,, 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	41·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	51·58	51·04	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—
,, ,, ,, 1908†	57·62	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·04	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85

* These numbers do not quite agree with the number of 3-year and 2-year recruits taken in the years ending 30th Sept., 1906, and 30th Sept., 1907, as shewn on pp. 48 and 49, since in a few cases in the latter Table men enlisted in September have been included in the numbers for the year beginning with the following 1st October.

† In calculating the percentage for the years ending 30th September, 1908 and 1909, the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

§ No man completed 3 years.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4‡.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909, and the number of Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength (including the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve).		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force. Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	78	35	—	5	—	40	3
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,018	139	17	41	1	198	85
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,006	222	29	18	—	269	81
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,099	367	37	26	—	430	98
Royal Engineers ..	371	†172	14	10	—	196	19
Foot Guards.. ..	466	39	7	4	—	50	21
Infantry of the Line ..	6,901	†1,360	208	359	1	1,928	659
Colonial Corps ..	376	†19	5	—	—	24	31
Army Service Corps ..	242	68	8	1	—	77	9
Royal Army Medical Corps	179	64	5	2	—	71	8
Army Ordnance Corps	59	31	2	—	—	33	8
Army Veterinary Corps	1	1	—	—	—	1	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms.. ..	11,826	†2,517	332	466	2	3,317	1,025

In addition to the above, the following men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.	Temporary.
Military Provost Staff	7	—
Corps of Army Schoolmasters	11	—
School of Musketry	3	—
Army Pay Corps	21	2

* The numbers in this column include men discharged from the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, but not those discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 30 and 31.

† The Service Pensions include the following "on reduction":—3, to men of Colonial Corps; 1, R.E.; and 1, Infantry.

‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.*c*—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of Men discharged during each year from 1900.

During	* Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength	Pensions granted.†					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
1900	15,169	586		139		725	3,452
1901	70,823	1,155		368		1,523	9,722
1902	80,090	2,033		497		2,530	10,345
1st January to 30th September, 1903	24,198‡	1,668‡		445‡		2,113‡	2,775‡
Years ending—							
30th September, 1904	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905	19,705	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906	17,676	2,615§	352	502	3	3,472§	1,238
30th September, 1907	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169
30th September, 1909	11,826*a*	2,517§*a*	332*a*	466*b*	2*b*	3,317§	1,035

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. (See also Note *a*).

For details as to causes of discharge see tables pages 32 and 33.

† These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff, &c.).

‡ Figures for nine months only.

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08, Colonial Corps 114; 1908–9, Colonial Corps 3; Royal Engineers 1; Infantry 1.

a These figures include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, a portion of which in previous years was included under Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces.

b Includes the Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, but not the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

c Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	3	2	—	2	—	—	—	1	—	8	3	5
Cavalry of the Line	85	93	74	31	21	16	6	18	—	344	151	193
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	30	51	54	40	16	13	3	11	—	227	122	105
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	9	23	27	14	14	2	5	7	—	101	57	44
Royal Engineers	2	6	6	4	1	1	—	4	—	24	13	11
Foot Guards	9	16	21	19	11	8	6	9	—	99	50	49
Infantry of the Line	280	259	395	473	173	99	50	87	—	1,816	1,182	634
Colonial Corps	14	16	26	25	4	1	1	9	—	96	19	77
Army Service Corps	11	7	11	11	1	1	2	5	—	49	30	19
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	1	2	3	6	4	2	—	4	—	22	13	9
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	(−1)
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	1,642	1,145

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently enlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.‡—SERVICES of MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1900.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Proportion struck off in 1st year of service to 1,000 of Average Strength in 1st year.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.						
1900*	—	—	—	—	—				—	6,378	16·98	—	2,438	3,940	10·49
1901*	—	—	—	—	—				—	7,686	19·24	—	2,689	4,997	12·51
1902	2,317	1,227	1,303	795	1,063				457	7,162	19·79	—	2,839	4,323	11·95
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903..	1,120†	723†	843†	803†	1,138†				2†	4,629†	15·96†	—	2,212†	2,417†	8·33†
Years ending—															
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	—	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	—	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	54·38	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	52·49	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	483	617	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	50·59	1,728	1,210	5·23
30th Sept., 1909	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	11·75	43·45	1,642	1,145	4·83

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Figures for 9 months only. ‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909, showing the Ages of Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	483	408	22	—	—	158	96	93	20	10	9	891
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	2,386	21	3	62	1,146	451	360	161	95	87	2,386
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	672	11	3	13	161	111	149	106	38	80	672
Infantry of the Line	2	1,000	8,268	202	1	48	5,029	1,386	891	368	163	180	9,268
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	16	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	6	6	16
Total	—	1,483	11,750	256	7	123	6,494	2,044	1,495	657	312	362	13,233
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	11	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	6	2	11
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	241	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	241
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	5	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	1	1	5
Infantry of the Line	3	2,369	170	—	—	—	92	44	23	5	3	3	2,539
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	3
Total	—	2,610	189	—	—	—	93	45	26	6	11	8	2,799
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	483	419	22	—	—	158	97	94	21	16	11	902
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	241	2,386	21	3	62	1,146	451	360	161	95	87	2,627
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	677	11	3	13	162	111	151	106	39	81	677
Infantry of the Line	5	3,369	8,438	202	1	48	5,121	1,430	914	373	166	183	11,807
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	19	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	7	8	19
General Total	—	4,093	11,939	256	7	123	6,587	2,089	1,521	663	323	370	16,032

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909, showing Ages of Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
†From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	500	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	500
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	754	—	—	—	1	185	129	222	114	103	754
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	500	754	—	—	—	1	185	129	222	114	103	1,254
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	687	28	12	76	207	123	130	45	44	22	687
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	311	384	5	72	172	41	18	30	29	13	4	695
Royal Garrison Artillery..	—	—	1,177	24	149	283	96	70	71	105	138	241	1,177
Royal Engineers	—	—	686	25	10	35	40	42	106	74	150	204	686
Foot Guards	—	—	90	—	4	37	18	8	13	7	1	2	90
Infantry of the Line	3	1,461	3,350	102	9	863	1,193	433	443	163	78	66	4,811
Army Service Corps	—	—	161	2	1	4	18	21	24	34	38	19	161
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	236	—	—	18	20	35	41	29	58	35	236
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	107	—	1	3	6	5	14	17	27	34	107
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	26	—	—	—	3	5	10	6	2	—	26
Total	—	1,772	6,904	186	258	1,491	1,642	760	882	509	519	627	8,676
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	500	687	28	12	76	207	123	130	45	44	22	1,187
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	311	384	5	72	172	41	18	30	29	13	4	695
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,177	24	149	283	96	70	71	105	138	241	1,177
Royal Engineers	—	—	686	25	10	35	40	42	106	74	150	204	686
Foot Guards	—	—	90	—	4	37	18	8	13	7	1	2	90
Infantry of the Line	3	1,461	4,104	102	9	863	1,194	618	572	385	192	169	5,565
Army Service Corps	—	—	161	2	1	4	18	21	24	34	38	19	161
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	236	—	—	18	20	35	41	29	58	35	236
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	107	—	1	3	6	5	14	17	27	34	107
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	26	—	—	—	3	5	10	6	2	—	26
General Total	—	2,272	7,658	186	258	1,491	1,643	945	1,011	731	663	730	9,930

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Army Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	961	79	36	718	76	5	47	961
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	233	1,389	131	40	614	565	8	31	1,622
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	697	83	56	293	240	6	19	697
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	5	2,666	5,963	654	360	3,611	955	142	241	8,629
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	17	1	—	—	15	—	1	17
Total	—	2,899	9,027	948	492	5,236	1,851	161	339	11,926
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,135	331	16	24	250	30	1	10	1,466
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	330	5	4	209	104	1	7	330
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,395	104	61	220	966	2	42	1,395
Royal Engineers	1	91	504	26	29	75	371	—	3	595
Foot Guards	—	—	142	5	—	93	42	—	2	142
Infantry of the Line	3	2,099	2,809	327	129	1,301	805	47	200	4,908
Army Service Corps	—	13	187	5	4	16	158	2	2	200
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	303	10	2	6	268	—	17	303
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	112	5	1	4	102	—	—	112
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	20	—	1	1	18	—	—	20
Total	—	3,338	6,133	503	255	2,175	2,864	53	283	9,471
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,135	1,292	95	60	968	106	6	57	2,427
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	233	1,719	136	44	823	669	9	38	1,952
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2,092	187	117	513	1,206	8	61	2,092
Royal Engineers	1	91	504	26	29	75	371	—	3	595
Foot Guards	—	—	142	5	—	93	42	—	2	142
Infantry of the Line	8	4,765	8,772	981	489	4,912	1,760	189	441	13,537
Army Service Corps	—	13	187	5	4	16	158	2	2	200
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	303	10	2	6	268	—	17	303
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	129	6	1	4	117	—	1	129
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	20	—	1	1	18	—	—	20
General Total	—	6,237	15,160	1,451	747	7,411	4,715	214	622	21,397

Digitized by Google

PART VI—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O.'s and men on the Regimental strength held during the year ending 30th September, 1909.

(*a*) Number of Courts Martial, Acquittals, Convictions not confirmed, Convictions quashed, &c.

—	AT HOME.												ABROAD.											GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Courts-Martial...	6	337	367	159	28	273	2,758	106	20	10	2	4,026	167	281	190	15	11	2,602	23	16	3	—	2	3,310	7,336
Acquittals	1	7	17	3	5	6	70	9	4	1	1	124	6	5	2	2	—	66	—	—	1	—	1	83	207
Convictions not confirmed	—	6	2	—	—	—	9	1	—	—	—	18	—	—	1	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	5	23
Convictions quashed ...	—	—	1	—	—	—	26	—	—	—	—	27	1	6	1	—	—	23	—	—	—	—	—	31	58
Pardons	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	—	4	—	—	7	1	—	—	—	12	1	—	1	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	7	19

(*b*) Offences of which Convicted.

Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	2	136	120	58	15	68	1,255	23	10	2	—	1,689	16	4	9	1	2	151	3	—	—	—	—	186	1,875
Absence without Leave, &c.	—	51	49	14	2	48	367	31	2	—	1	565	28	25	14	—	3	355	3	2	—	—	—	430	995
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	—	11	14	3	—	8	72	—	1	1	—	110	1	2	1	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	14	124
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	14	10	6	—	8	58	1	—	1	—	98	3	2	4	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	37	135
False answer on attestation	—	31	25	19	1	10	78	3	—	—	—	170	6	5	1	1	—	24	—	—	—	—	—	37	207

Digitized by Google

Violence to Superiors ...	1	18	30	18	—	21	236	5	—	—	—	309	23	60	51	4	2	539	2	1	—	—	—	682	991
Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	31	52	10	—	17	242	19	2	—	—	373	45	127	59	—	2	800	9	2	—	—	1	1,045	1,418
Neglect of Duty	—	2	4	3	—	4	26	7	—	—	—	46	1	2	3	—	—	43	2	—	—	—	—	51	97
Drunkenness	—	20	32	15	5	21	232	16	2	3	—	346	19	42	46	3	1	467	1	9	1	—	1	590	936
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	4	4	2	—	10	90	—	—	—	—	110	3	3	5	1	—	132	—	—	—	—	—	144	254
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	2	116	113	52	11	70	1,079	31	4	—	—	1,478	18	21	22	1	1	289	4	—	1	—	—	357	1,835
Theft, &c.	2	40	33	12	7	13	244	9	3	3	—	366	16	41	21	1	1	240	5	2	—	—	—	330	696
Fraud	—	2	4	1	1	2	11	3	—	1	—	25	4	—	2	1	1	23	1	—	—	—	—	32	57
Indecency	—	—	1	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	14	—	—	1	—	—	15	20
Miscellaneous Military Offences	3	40	52	19	4	37	263	22	3	1	—	444	40	85	45	2	2	408	11	4	1	—	—	598	1,042
Miscellaneous Civil offences	—	—	—	1	—	1	11	—	—	—	—	13	5	14	4	—	—	43	—	—	—	—	—	66	79
Total of Offences ...	10	519	543	233	45	333	4,248	170	27	12	1	6,147	228	433	290	15	15	3,566	41	20	4	—	2	4,614	10,761

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.†

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	7	7
Imprisonment	—	44	39	9	4	18	286	9	3	3	—	415	14	37	16	2	1	296	3	—	1	—	—	368	783
Detention	3	256	252	120	14	187	2,161	60	16	3	—	3,066	128	195	146	6	9	1,982	17	6	—	—	—	2,489	5,555
Discharge with ignominy...	—	34	26	9	3	14	215	8	2	1	—	312	9	20	8	—	1	145	3	—	—	—	—	186	498
Reduction in rank and loss of Seniority	2	25	59	20	6	22	245	30	3	3	1	416	19	58	23	5	1	220	5	10	1	—	1	343	759
Stoppages, Fine and Forfeiture of Pay	—	112	105	46	12	81	962	31	1	1	—	1,351	17	12	44	1	—	480	8	2	—	—	—	561	1,915
Total of Punishments inflicted	5	471	481	204	39	322	3,869	138	19	11	1	5,560	187	320	237	14	12	3,130	36	18	2	—	1	3,957	9,517

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† The punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined an entry is made under both "Imprisonment" and "Stoppages, &c." Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in former years, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.†—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1902.

(*a*) Courts-Martial and Acquittals, &c.

	1900.	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Years ending 30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.	30th Sept. 1909.
Number of Courts-Martial	*	*	15,009	10,747§	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,396(*a*)	7,306(*a*)	7,336
Percentage to average strength during year	—	—	4·25	3·84§	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·10	3·16	3·09
Percentage of convictions to average strength during year	—	—	4·16	3·75§	4·37	3·71	3·13	3·02	3·08	3·01
Acquittals	*	*	309	248§	338	297	273	193(*a*)	173(*a*)	207
Convictions quashed	*	*	**267	**181§	**175	**156	**133	73	74	58
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	23
Pardons	—	—	**	**	**	**	**	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	**	**	**	**	**	28	24	19
(*b*) Offences of which convicted.§§										
Offences in relation to the enemy	—	—	12	1§	—	1	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	13	24§	—	—	—	10‖	7‖	—
Desertion	—	—	2,830	2,212§	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖	1,875‖
Absence without leave	—	—	1,818	1,391§	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖	995‖
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	586	421§	370	309	243	211‖	203‖	124‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	—	—	422	358§	394	356	354	431‖	355‖	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	135‖
False answer on attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	207‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	—	—	2,686	2,098§	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖	—
Violence to Superiors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	991‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	—	—	3,431	1,922§	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖	—
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,418‖
Neglect of Duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	97‖
Disgraceful conduct	—	—	915	481§	453	456	309	388‖	505‖	—
Quitting or sleeping on Post	—	—	571	246§	238	204	145	129‖	123‖	††
Drunk on Duty	—	—	1,446	624§	698	623	470	336‖	221‖	—
Drunkenness	—	—	1,319	920§	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖	936‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	—	—	2,564	1,789§	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖	—
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,835‖

Digitized by Google

Wilfully injuring public property or equipment						88	186	253‖	217‖	254‖
Theft, &c.										696‖
Fraud	—	—	1,027	2,861§	3,068	213	439	256‖	257‖	57‖
Indecency										20‖
Miscellaneous Civil offences										79‖
,, Military offences ..						1,368	895	574‖	494‖	1,042‖
Total of Offences	*	*	19,610	15,348§	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083‖	10,761‖
(c) Punishments inflicted.‡‡										
Death	—	—	4	—	—	2	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	90	29§	13	12	7	5	13	7
Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	783
Detention¶	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,555
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	493
Reduction in rank and loss of seniority ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	759
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,915
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks..	—	—	1,182	1,034§	1,198	1,099	874	816	684	—
Reduction and Imprisonment	—	—	214	91§	86	200	33	19	12	—
Reduction and Detention¶							6	12	22	—
Summary Punishment under sec. 44 (para. 6), Army Act	—	—	222	5§	—	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	—	—	115	54§	63	75	55	15	12	—
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	—	—	12,565	9,073§	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717	—
Detention¶							1,487	5,108	5,574	—
Discharge with ignominy without other punishment	—	—	41	32§	—	—	2	—	1	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	*	*	14,433	10,318§	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035	9,517

* Information incomplete owing to South African War.

§ Figures for 9 months only.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906; it takes the place of imprisonment for all ordinary offences for which imprisonment was previously inflicted.

†† Shewn with "Miscellaneous" in this year.

§§ The classification of the offences has been somewhat altered in this year's return, and consequently where the new headings do not cover quite the same class of offence as the old, both headings are given, the obsolete one being printed in italics. For the years prior to 1907 the "offences for which *tried*" were given, instead of "offences of which *convicted*."

† This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

‖ In these years only the offences of which men were *convicted* are shewn; in previous years the offences with which they were charged were shewn.

** For the years 1902 to 1906 the figures shewn against "convictions quashed" include those for "Pardons" and "Sentences wholly remitted."

‡‡ The punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined, an entry is made under both "imprisonment" and "stoppage," &c. Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in former years, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

(*a*) The figures for acquittals in 1906-7 and 1907-8 given in previous returns were incorrect: the figures now given are still not quite complete.

Digitized by Google

PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 3.‡—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1900.

Years.	Number of Courts-Martial.									
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
1900* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1901* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1902 ..	3,480		7,887		3,642		7,479	7,530	15,009
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	61†		8,729†		1,957†		6,054†	4,693†	10,747†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,842	2,333	520	694	4,362	3,034	7,396
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,806	2,490	360	630	4,167	3,139	7,306
30th Sept., 1909 ..	3	14	3,690	2,553	333	743	4,026	3,310	7,336

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

(3329)

TABLE 4.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1909.

	Number of Men Fined.														Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
Cavalry of the Line	338	78	15	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	435	555
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	545	64	14	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	626	728
Royal Garrison Artillery	739	188	54	20	8	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,012	1,415
Royal Engineers	142	24	3	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	170	204
Foot Guards..	230	45	17	5	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	299	402
Infantry of the Line	7,614	2,434	962	434	152	54	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	11,688	18,475
Colonial Corps	20	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	24	31
Army Service Corps	90	23	8	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	122	164
Royal Army Medical Corps .. .	72	16	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	90	110
Army Ordnance Corps	9	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	13
Army Veterinary Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	14,479	22,099

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.‡—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1900.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.			
1900*	2,277*	809*	379*	149*	52*	31*	7*	5*	1*	1*	—	—	—	3,711*	6,182*	*	1900*
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1901*
1902	9,756	3,471	1,606	833	374	158	73	15	5	1	—	—	—	16,292	28,352	4·62	1902
1st January to 30th September, 1903	6,725†	2,550†	997†	417†	183†	72†	19†	4†	2†	—	—	—	—	10,969†	18,014†	3·92†	1903†
Years ending—																	
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,908	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	—	13,537	24,193	5 07	1903–4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904–5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	—	11,339	19,619	4·52	1905–6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906–7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907–8
30th Sept., 1909..	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	14,479‖	22,099‖	6·10‖	1908–9

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† Figures for nine months only.

‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.§—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, in each year from 1901.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Serjeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.
1901,* 1st January	*	*	*	*	*
1902,* „	*	*	*	*	*
1903, „	†	1,001	86	570	1,657
1903, 1st October	628†	875	94	439	2,036
1904, „	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231
1905, „	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479
1906 „	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629
1907, „	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656
1908, „	885†‡	1,859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡
1909, „	916†	1,987	162	765	3,830

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank. Statistics as to Warrant Officers in the same position on 1st January, 1903, are not available.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers on 1st October, 1908, is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength, and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

§ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.†—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters, Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES in each year from 1901.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1901, 1st January*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1901*
1902, „ *	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1902*
1903, „	67,621	39,461	4,389	1,754	235	121	113,581	50·29	1903
1903, 1st October	71,539	32,879	4,309	1,723	218	89	110,757	47·92	1903
1904, „	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, „	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, „	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, „	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, „	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908
1909, „	55,393	34,416	5,525	2,337	266	59	97,996‡	48·09‡	1909

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5s. or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1909.

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 9 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry ...	102	128	60	121	86	71	59	72	81	93	35	45	37	27	22	20	24	29	26	26	31	9	—	1,205
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,529	1148	777	825	567	143	241	869	347	311	208	199	107	96	86	127	115	143	84	65	55	44	—	9,384
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5,867	2,124	1,196	1,001	1,079	455	713	1,151	388	565	305	478	324	207	243	241	204	200	163	116	187	130	—	17,367
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,825	915	455	266	223	277	372	627	248	283	336	412	173	165	177	187	232	196	145	169	164	123	—	7,962
Royal Engineers ...	1,260	1001	525	282	188	241	226	403	248	239	168	157	95	102	109	109	79	107	105	125	123	54	—	5,746
Foot Guards	1,309	1392	915	480	486	409	312	205	132	111	113	119	75	43	48	37	32	59	34	30	35	43	—	6,419
Infantry of the Line ..	15,847	13,006	6,331	4,221	2,745	2,742	2,066	1,930	1,103	1,076	1,395	1,860	1,026	779	1,188	1,386	1,385	1,276	739	682	576	540	3	61,902
Army Service Corps ...	858	1,226	238	234	242	304	378	336	288	244	147	130	99	91	52	69	81	91	70	46	57	9	—	5,290
Royal Army Medical Corps	365	582	145	82	128	111	273	354	99	114	99	80	43	56	37	54	58	65	52	35	36	54	—	2,922
Army Ordnance Corps...	251	189	152	81	32	41	59	130	89	91	53	30	31	33	41	31	32	31	21	21	24	1	—	1,473
Army Veterinary Corps	—	4	15	10	7	5	8	28	9	9	6	5	2	4	1	—	2	1	—	—	1	1	—	118
All Arms ...	30,213	22,014	10,609	7,603	5,783	4,799	4,707	6,105	3,032	3,136	2,865	3,524	2,012	1,603	2,004	2,261	2,242	2,192	1,439	1,345	1,289	1,008	3	121,789
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	63	490	301	568	187	50	113	551	170	133	71	77	59	34	44	51	46	50	22	12	7	2	—	3,101
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	40	291	177	128	147	90	85	222	47	59	25	24	7	9	5	12	10	13	11	12	8	2	—	1,424
Royal Garrison Artillery	317	711	596	481	481	593	450	305	134	176	136	203	97	98	95	117	114	105	84	59	49	42	1	5,443
Royal Engineers ...	26	73	81	170	126	280	264	333	155	173	124	111	59	73	85	83	56	76	67	38	28	10	—	2,489
Foot Guards	1	97	125	151	90	91	21	72	18	12	4	21	8	2	5	4	6	3	4	—	—	1	—	736
Infantry of the Line ..	488	2,456	4,551	3,218	2,741	1,424	1,570	1,722	460	414	335	392	201	165	291	266	254	224	108	83	52	43	—	21,470
Colonial Corps	346	624	351	346	156	237	190	255	187	291	184	321	58	39	21	18	19	42	27	24	16	59	—	3,811
Army Service Corps ...	—	18	15	41	34	74	96	114	90	85	38	35	33	26	20	12	12	11	13	6	5	—	—	778
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	18	51	151	152	58	116	83	37	33	28	14	9	19	11	10	18	19	14	7	3	2	—	853
Army Ordnance Corps...	1	2	17	57	50	74	67	68	22	40	31	22	17	25	16	13	25	20	7	4	6	—	—	584
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	4	5	9	3	10	16	13	7	5	1	2	—	2	3	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	82
All Arms ...	1,282	4,780	6,272	5,316	4,173	2,974	2,982	3,741	1,310	1,423	981	1,221	550	490	595	589	560	563	357	246	175	161	—	40,771

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	Total.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	156	437	673	1,182	836	236	283	855	351	260	192	144	68	65	47	58	43	52	30	17	10	10	—	6,055
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	241	1,124	1,623	1,020	700	678	1,141	1,540	686	636	272	226	174	121	135	154	126	103	91	64	39	30	—	10,907
Royal Garrison Artillery	18	394	432	548	515	390	466	405	188	184	119	159	79	89	114	110	121	61	47	34	38	20	—	4,526
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	3
Infantry ...	536	3,809	8,062	8,107	8,578	5,472	4,565	4,661	1,776	1,218	1,135	1,153	714	401	619	551	539	487	278	141	98	84	—	52,984
Army Ordnance Corps ...	—	21	28	10	16	8	10	8	7	14	10	6	9	3	5	—	2	3	5	5	1	—	—	171
All Arms ...	954	5,835	10,818	10,862	10,645	6,784	6,465	7,469	2,988	2,312	1,728	1,688	1,044	680	921	873	831	706	451	261	187	144	—	74,646
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry ...	102	129	60	121	86	71	59	72	81	93	35	45	37	27	22	20	24	29	26	26	31	9	—	1,205
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,748	2,425	1,751	2,575	1,590	429	657	2,275	868	704	471	420	254	195	177	236	202	245	136	91	72	56	—	18,540
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	6,151	3,539	2,996	2,149	1,926	1,223	1,939	2,913	1,101	1,260	602	728	505	537	383	407	340	316	265	222	234	162	—	29,698
Royal Garrison Artillery	2,160	2,018	1,485	1,296	1,219	1,260	1,288	1,337	570	643	591	774	349	352	386	414	467	356	276	262	251	185	—	17,931
Royal Engineers ...	1,286	1,074	406	452	314	321	490	736	401	412	292	265	154	176	195	192	135	183	172	163	152	64	—	8,238
Foot Guards	1,310	1,489	1,040	631	576	500	333	277	150	123	117	140	83	45	53	41	38	62	38	30	35	44	—	7,155
Infantry of the Line ...	16,871	19,271	15,947	15,546	14,064	9,638	8,201	8,313	3,348	2,708	2,585	3,405	1,941	1,345	2,098	2,203	2,173	1,987	1,125	906	726	667	3	138,356
Colonial Corps	346	624	351	346	156	237	190	255	187	291	184	321	58	39	21	18	19	42	27	24	16	59	—	3,811
Army Service Corps ...	858	1,244	253	275	276	278	474	450	378	329	185	165	132	117	72	81	93	102	83	52	62	9	—	6,068
Royal Army Medical Corps	365	600	196	233	280	169	389	437	136	147	127	94	52	75	48	64	76	84	66	42	39	56	—	3,775
Army Ordnance Corps	252	212	197	148	98	122	136	206	118	145	94	67	57	61	62	44	39	54	33	30	31	1	—	2,228
Army Veterinary Corps	—	4	19	15	16	8	18	44	22	16	11	6	4	4	3	3	2	1	—	1	2	1	—	200
All Arms ...	32,449	32,629	27,699	23,781	20,601	14,557	14,154	17,315	7,360	6,871	5,574	6,433	3,606	2,773	3,520	3,723	3,639	3,461	2,247	1,852	1,651	1,313	3	237,205

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the war who are counting previous service, according to their total service; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.¶—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

—	Terms of Engagement																								
	For 2 years with colours		For 3 years with colours.				For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †							For 7 years with colours.								For 8 years				
	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.
AT HOME.																									
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	100	128	59	116	85
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2428	1394	720	753	83	67	14	1	6	2	1	3	440
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1065	10	9	—	4562	1891	985	813	871	125	—	4	1	2	2	1	—	2	—	1	1	3	10	39
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	3	3	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	3	—	—	—	3	—	1732	796	371	33	71
Royal Engineers ...	266	267	895	573	156	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	25	88	107	228	104	66	5	—	—	—	—	2	14
Foot Guards... ...	—	—	1131	1035	590	—	—	†1	*1	*14	—	—	—	107	293	281	384	220	102	7	—	—	—	—	22	216
Infantry of the Line	1	—	29	33	31	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	14943	12396	5791	1008	157	979	90	—	11	7	6	5	41
Army Service Corps	549	880	107	172	76	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	124	98	111	174	139	30	4	—	—	—	—	9	34
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	349	550	116	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	16	24	71	51	33	—	—	—	2	—	3	65
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	206	143	72	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	39	15	7	4	—	—	—	—	1	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	15	8	6	4	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
All Arms ...	816	1147	3785	2519	1053	—	4562	1892	986	828	872	125	—	17635	14294	7062	2667	776	1288	129	1	1850	936	440	205	100
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	51	469	277	543	35	14	8	12	2	—	1	3	131
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	2	3	—	39	288	165	118	117	27	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	7
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	3	1	1	2	1	—	2	308	692	569	79	161
Royal Engineers ...	—	2	15	15	13	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	42	50	156	99	49	2	3	—	—	—	—	17
Foot Guards ...	—	—	1	1	3	—	—	*2	*1	*8	*†6	—	—	—	94	118	131	47	16	1	3	—	—	—	9	33
Infantry of the Line	—	—	3	4	8	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	412	2296	4340	401	38	305	28	32	2	4	7	3	28
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	195	320	241	—	‖48	‖196	‖73	‖157	‖78	127	—	16	8	21	27	17	39	38	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	18	14	39	26	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	7	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	44	134	91	14	1	—	—	1	1	14	57
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	1	1	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	9	32	20	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	8
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	3
All Arms ...	—	2	215	351	276	5	87	486	239	283	201	154	1	483	2941	4878	1468	381	451	79	53	312	697	578	110	448
IN INDIA.																										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142	459	637	1127	140	47	20	11	1	3	5	19	66
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	3	4	2	2	219	1089	1580	861	345	56	3	2	6	5	3	9	7	1	3	—	1	8	109	30
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1	1	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	2	1	—	—	—	13	388	420	92	8
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	6	9	10	8	—	—	—	—	7	36	—	447	3446	7590	1440	170	765	109	68	2	5	5	23	18
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	10	14	16	10	219	1089	1580	861	352	92	3	591	3913	8233	2572	320	819	130	82	16	397	438	243	122
General Total ...	816	1149	4010	2884	1345	15	4868	3467	2805	1972	1425	371	4	18709	21148	20173	6707	1477	2558	338	136	2178	2030	1456	558	267

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 79.

* Including men extended for 4 years, viz., 1 with 2 years' and 14 with 3 years' service (Home), and 2 with 1 year's service, 1 with 2 years', 8 with 3 years' and 3 with 4 years' service (Abroad).

† Including men extended for 5 years, viz., 1 with 1 year's service (Home), and 3 with 4 years' service (Abroad).

‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1909, terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.																										
with colours.				For 9 years with colours. §										Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					
5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
54	3	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	319	32	26	—	210	26	31	9	—	1,205
42	164	751	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	618	158	128	—	563	37	25	—	822	65	55	44	—	9,384
166	589	958	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	959	235	250	1	1442	47	46	—	1812	146	187	130	—	17,367
151	290	517	—	—	2	—	175	100	65	29	6	3	—	513	268	224	—	606	51	35	—	1449	169	164	123	—	7,962
131	194	274	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	499	113	46	—	514	35	35	—	807	125	123	54	—	5,746
248	235	155	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	1	5	‡‡1	221	71	41	—	474	26	21	—	405	30	35	43	—	6,419
698	1146	1266	—	94	49	41	2665	2005	524	344	51	15	—	1980	925	966	—	4635	384	303	1	8479	682	576	540	3	63,902
215	253	208	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	481	92	46	—	650	20	15	—	689	46	57	9	—	5,290
68	253	261	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	291	71	37	—	82	6	—	—	444	35	36	54	—	2,922
—	21	86	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	140	26	13	—	367	15	4	—	260	21	24	1	—	1,4
1	5	18	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	5	1	—	3	—	—	—	18	—	1	1	—	118
1774	3153	4498	3	94	51	41	2843	2107	589	374	58	23	1	5731	1964	1752	1	9655	653	510	1	15395	1345	1289	1008	3	121,788
24	88	447	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	346	62	21	—	174	5	8	—	358	12	7	2	—	3,101
27	59	183	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	128	18	12	—	117	—	1	—	87	12	8	2	—	1,424
318	327	182	—	—	2	1	360	271	215	51	5	2	—	294	92	78	—	383	25	15	—	850	59	49	42	—	5,443
211	227	174	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	362	89	35	1	228	21	6	—	588	38	28	10	—	2,489
67	16	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	3	—	35	2	6	—	29	—	7	—	42	—	—	1	—	736
564	1187	1266	3	21	35	56	2664	2539	407	133	29	8	—	1111	199	152	1	1097	83	32	—	1793	83	52	43	—	21,479
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	§1	§13	§53	§133	§91	§80	§23	112	69	149	—	850	98	145	—	294	24	16	59	—	3,811
52	53	45	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	197	18	11	—	108	8	1	—	169	6	5	—	—	778
39	108	32	—	—	—	—	3	4	—	—	—	—	—	101	22	3	—	28	—	—	—	121	7	3	2	—	853
46	47	39	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	47	18	5	—	132	5	1	—	153	4	6	—	—	584
3	6	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	31	4	1	—	1	—	—	—	8	1	1	—	—	82
1351	2118	2426	7	21	37	57	3028	2827	675	319	127	93	23	2764	593	473	2	3147	245	216	—	4463	246	175	161	—	40,771
151	199	606	94	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	648	115	58	2	337	33	16	2	486	17	10	10	—	6,055
548	996	1178	86	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1328	189	97	9	601	58	13	—	1052	64	39	30	—	10,907
225	412	323	13	1	2	2	430	412	152	28	5	4	—	386	98	77	—	130	12	6	—	709	34	38	20	—	4,526
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	3
3337	3664	3680	390	26	119	217	6364	7995	1061	411	68	123	‡11	2667	834	536	75	2384	187	106	11	4167	141	98	84	—	52,984
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	1	1	—	109	3	1	—	42	5	1	—	—	171
4261	5271	5787	583	27	121	219	6794	8407	1213	439	73	27	11	5037	1237	769	86	3561	293	142	13	6458	261	187	144	—	74,646
7386	10542	12711	693	142	209	317	12665	13341	2477	1132	258	143	35	13532	3794	2991	89	16363	1191	868	14	26316	1852	1651	1313	3	237,205

‡ Including 14 men extended to 10 years, viz., 3, 8 to 9 years'; 7, 9 to 10 years'; 4, 10 to 11 years' service.
‡‡ Extended to 11 years.
§ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 3¶.—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

Terms of Engagement :—

	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.					For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	542	549
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	18	5,440	5,460	11	1	117	1,280	1,409
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	1,084	1,084	1	—	60	9,186	9,247	—	—	—	1,2	12	9	—	285	1,474	1,768
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	9	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	10	3	1	60	3,897	3,961
Royal Engineers ...	533	—	—	—	1,624	1,624	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	23	597	623	7	3	81	524	615
Foot Guards	—	—	1	—	2,755	2,756	—	—	—	*16	*16	—	—	60	1,334	1,394	18	2	208	648	876
Infantry of the Line ..	1	—	—	—	93	93	—	2	—	—	2	8	104	459	34,793	35,364	60	112	489	2,519	3,180
Army Service Corps	1,429	1	—	1	353	355	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	30	648	680	16	—	198	507	721
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,015	1,015	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	199	199	5	—	46	599	650
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	421	421	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	73	73	1	—	15	92	108
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	37	37	—	—	4	22	26
All Arms ...	1,963	1	1	1	7,354	7,357	1	2	60	9,202	9,265	10	109	590	43,143	43,852	130	120	1,509	12,104	13,863
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1,408	1,409	1	1	23	672	697
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	8	747	755	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	26	251	278
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	11	—	1	60	2,575	2,636
Royal Engineers ...	2	—	—	—	46	46	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	404	404	2	—	37	592	631
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	—	†17	†17	—	—	1	409	410	—	—	26	149	175
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	16	16	—	—	—	—	—	7	8	53	7,784	7,852	27	26	208	2,803	3,064
Colonial Corps	—	—	1	1	754	756	3	8	14	654	679	—	—	—	166	166	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	99	104	—	—	36	115	151
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	13	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	294	294	1	—	13	238	252
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	4	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	69	69	—	—	5	135	140
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	14	—	—	2	19	21
All Arms ...	2	—	1	1	845	847	3	8	22	1,418	1,451	7	8	61	10,658	10,734	32	28	436	7,549	8,045
IN INDIA.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	2	20	2,557	2,583	15	1	92	1,630	1,738
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	11	11	—	—	43	4,110	4,153	—	—	1	35	36	7	1	326	2,893	3,227
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	6	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	6	—	2	61	1,905	1,968
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	33	33	—	—	4	39	43	6	13	64	13,952	14,035	63	117	500	10,608	11,288
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	50	50	—	—	47	4,149	4,196	10	15	85	16,550	16,660	85	121	979	17,036	18,221
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	542	549
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	39	9,405	9,452	27	3	232	3,582	3,844
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	1,100	1,100	1	—	111	14,043	14,155	—	—	2	47	49	17	1	637	4,618	5,273
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	17	17	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	27	27	3	4	181	8,377	8,565
Royal Engineers ...	533	—	—	—	1,670	1,670	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	23	1,001	1,027	9	3	118	1,116	1,246
Foot Guards	—	—	1	—	2,760	2,761	—	—	—	33	33	—	—	61	1,743	1,804	18	2	234	797	1,051
Infantry of the Line ...	1	—	—	—	142	142	—	2	4	39	45	21	125	576	56,529	57,251	150	255	1,197	15,930	17,532
Colonial Corps	—	—	1	1	754	756	3	8	14	654	679	—	—	—	166	166	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	1,429	1	—	1	353	355	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	35	747	784	16	—	234	622	872
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,028	1,028	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	493	493	6	—	59	837	902
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	425	425	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142	142	1	—	20	227	248
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	51	51	—	—	6	41	47
Total—All Arms ...	1,965	1	2	2	8,249	8,254	4	10	129	14,769	14,912	27	132	736	70,351	71,246	247	269	2,924	36,689	40,129

* Including 15 men extended for 4 years and 1 for 5 years.
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
† Including 14 men extended for 4 years and 3 for 5 years.
¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1909.

Short Service.										Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.						Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours.§					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																		
Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.			
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	42	18	47	267	3	377	125	5	7	139	276	—	1,205	
—	—	—	—	—	163	2	235	504	904	5	96	11	377	136	625	531	3	119	333	986	—	9,384	
—	—	1	—	1	182	—	487	776	1,445	6	251	143	643	492	1,535	916	10	575	974	2,275	—	37,367	
—	—	7	373	380	52	4	264	685	1,005	7	85	53	325	222	692	849	20	297	739	1,905	—	7,962	
—	—	—	—	—	120	—	246	292	658	20	75	32	328	129	584	659	3	263	184	1,109	—	5,746	
—	—	—	10	**10	114	4	51	164	333	5	114	16	271	115	521	251	14	31	217	513	—	6,419	
32	140	749	4,867	5,788	558	354	865	2,094	3,871	40	836	252	2,856	1,339	5,323	4,365	472	1,279	4,161	10,277	3	63,902	
—	—	—	—	—	171	—	271	177	619	10	65	81	369	160	685	565	1	85	150	801	—	5,290	
—	—	—	2	2	80	—	146	173	399	—	19	12	38	19	88	285	—	129	155	569	—	2,922	
—	—	—	—	—	34	—	75	70	179	192	5	4	87	98	386	260	—	10	36	306	—	1,473	
—	—	—	—	—	5	—	15	12	32	—	—	—	3	—	3	15	—	3	2	20	—	118	
32	140	757	5,252	6,181	1,479	364	2,655	4,950	9,448	327	1,564	651	5,564	2,713	10,819	8,821	528	2,598	7,090	19,037	3	121,788	
—	—	—	—	—	43	—	92	294	429	1	32	1	139	14	187	198	2	58	121	379	—	3,101	
—	—	—	—	—	22	—	37	99	158	2	18	11	85	2	118	57	—	22	30	109	—	1,424	
—	—	13	894	907	33	—	111	320	464	3	63	32	309	16	423	457	1	232	310	1,000	—	5,443	
—	—	—	—	—	36	—	103	348	487	6	31	9	192	17	255	341	—	173	150	664	—	2,439	
—	—	—	7	7	11	—	11	21	43	—	15	—	15	6	36	28	1	2	12	43	—	736	
11	29	192	5,660	5,892	220	109	247	887	1,463	11	165	41	790	205	1,212	812	16	198	945	1,971	—	21,470	
10	7	43	334	394	44	8	46	232	330	8	21	31	1,003	30	1,093	135	6	62	190	393	—	3,811	
—	—	—	—	—	76	—	98	52	226	4	4	31	78	—	117	154	—	9	17	180	—	778	
—	—	—	7	7	24	—	49	53	126	2	—	12	15	—	28	88	—	28	17	133	—	853	
—	—	—	—	—	16	—	38	16	70	87	3	3	45	—	138	126	—	18	19	163	—	584	
—	—	—	—	—	7	—	18	11	36	—	—	1	—	—	1	8	—	2	—	10	—	82	
21	36	248	6,902	7,207	532	117	850	2,333	3,832	123	352	172	2,671	290	3,608	2,404	26	804	1,811	5,045	—	40,775	
—	—	—	—	—	171	1	174	477	823	4	78	15	257	34	388	341	2	69	111	523	—	6,055	
—	—	—	—	—	141	1	420	1,061	1,623	12	101	127	394	38	672	554	11	189	439	1,185	—	10,907	
—	—	16	1,020	1,036	28	2	172	359	561	1	53	14	79	1	148	251	4	124	422	801	—	4,526	
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3	
13	67	287	15,928	‡16295	535	176	650	2,751	4,112	27	415	104	1,849	293	2,688	1,796	38	486	2,170	4,490	—	52,984	
—	—	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	10	113	—	—	—	—	113	48	—	—	—	48	—	171	
13	67	303	16,948	17,331	885	180	1,416	4,648	7,129	157	647	260	2,579	366	4,009	2,993	55	868	3,134	7,050	—	74,646	
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	42	18	47	267	3	377	125	5	7	139	276	—	1,205	
—	—	—	—	—	377	3	501	1,275	2,156	10	206	27	773	184	1,200	1,070	7	246	565	1,888	—	18,540	
—	—	1	—	1	345	1	944	1,936	3,226	20	370	281	1,122	532	2,325	1,527	21	586	1,435	3,569	—	29,698	
—	—	36	2,287	2,323	113	6	547	1,364	2,030	11	201	99	713	239	1,263	1,557	25	653	1,471	3,706	—	17,931	
—	—	—	—	—	156	—	349	640	1,145	26	106	41	520	146	839	1,003	3	436	334	1,776	—	8,238	
—	—	—	17	17	125	4	62	185	376	5	129	16	286	121	557	279	15	33	229	556	—	7,155	
56	236	1,228	26,455	27,975	1,313	639	1,762	5,732	9,446	78	1,416	397	5,495	1,837	9,223	6,975	526	1,963	7,276	16,738	3	138,356	
10	7	43	334	394	44	8	46	232	330	8	21	31	1,003	30	1,093	135	6	62	190	393	—	3,811	
—	—	—	—	—	247	—	369	229	845	14	69	112	447	160	802	719	1	94	167	981	—	6,068	
—	—	—	9	9	104	—	195	226	525	1	19	24	53	19	116	373	—	157	172	702	—	3,775	
—	—	—	—	—	60	—	113	86	259	392	8	7	122	93	637	434	—	28	55	517	—	2,228	
—	—	—	—	—	12	—	33	23	68	—	—	1	3	—	4	23	—	5	2	30	—	200	
66	243	1,308	29,102	30,719	2,896	661	4,921	11,931	20,409	607	2,563	1,033	10,814	3,369	18,436	14,218	609	4,270	12,035	31,132	3	237,205	

** Including one man extended for 11 years.

§ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

‡ Including 11 men extended for 10 years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1909.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	5	26	80	78	101	105	90	68	70	51	64	61	54	196	125	30	2	—	—	1,205
Cavalry of the Line	209	160	1,113	1,516	1,143	990	737	412	489	487	405	288	236	642	469	71	12	5	—	9,384
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	722	1,083	1,730	1,954	1,742	1,137	924	1,015	1,056	920	870	746	763	1,272	899	327	207	—	—	17,367
Royal Garrison Artillery	295	390	731	756	531	416	339	360	390	393	349	341	319	1,279	869	173	26	5	—	7,962
Royal Engineers...	203	263	425	520	519	450	383	362	325	303	275	219	202	660	499	129	8	1	—	5,746
Foot Guards	141	240	742	922	785	634	591	483	367	299	227	147	139	421	222	50	8	1	—	6,419
Infantry of the Line	1,875	5,740	12,035	10,480	5,731	3,659	3,021	2,650	2,175	1,780	1,334	1,337	1,482	5,778	4,151	575	86	13	—	63,902
Army Service Corps	228	273	598	646	443	374	312	271	304	261	321	224	170	502	299	61	2	1	—	5,290
Royal Army Medical Corps	44	126	294	235	175	182	128	161	288	209	155	136	131	369	206	68	11	4	—	2,922
Army Ordnance Corps...	104	95	97	104	97	79	66	52	85	83	75	62	58	212	140	46	18	—	—	1,473
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	4	6	3	8	7	12	12	16	11	9	7	16	5	2	—	—	—	118
All Arms	3,826	8,396	17,849	17,217	11,270	8,034	6,598	5,846	5,561	4,802	4,086	3,570	3,561	11,346	7,884	1,532	380	30	—	121,788
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																				
Cavalry of the Line	50	22	46	214	355	439	327	180	209	273	261	167	118	288	144	7	1	—	—	3,101
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4	35	169	235	139	111	92	78	134	123	71	42	39	112	35	3	2	—	—	1,424
Royal Garrison Artillery	55	129	369	511	526	493	479	434	369	281	240	188	206	674	414	65	8	2	—	5,443
Royal Engineers...	45	11	25	47	73	115	172	174	239	217	205	182	172	513	257	39	3	—	—	2,489
Foot Guards	6	2	16	64	130	100	87	79	75	47	35	16	21	46	11	—	—	1	—	736
Infantry of the Line	271	112	587	2,785	3,544	3,233	2,191	1,845	1,714	1,294	815	582	450	1,337	613	94	3	—	—	21,470
Colonial Corps	64	41	99	160	166	230	273	303	292	277	268	255	259	838	205	59	18	4	—	3,811
Army Service Corps	1	2	2	21	26	55	71	58	103	83	55	65	50	122	58	6	—	—	—	778
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	5	40	89	127	82	84	82	56	46	44	31	115	45	7	—	—	—	853
Army Ordnance Corps...	3	1	3	5	24	38	33	48	57	61	38	46	35	101	71	17	3	—	—	584
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	1	3	5	8	6	10	8	10	5	9	12	4	1	—	—	—	82
All Arms	499	355	1,321	4,083	5,075	4,946	3,815	3,289	3,284	2,720	2,044	1,592	1,390	4,158	1,857	298	38	7	—	40,771
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	78	28	48	272	535	880	909	581	463	625	487	313	208	454	152	21	1	—	—	6,055
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	67	79	168	720	914	880	878	1,234	1,260	1,299	952	698	580	723	345	82	28	—	—	10,907
Royal Garrison Artillery	11	16	17	94	220	388	466	487	473	430	360	294	204	687	335	36	6	2	—	4,526
Royal Engineers...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	482	237	276	3,166	7,064	7,972	7,165	5,811	5,043	4,096	2,727	1,943	1,621	3,755	1,470	143	10	3	—	52,984
Army Ordnance Corps...	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	20	18	11	12	18	15	45	18	6	1	—	—	171
All Arms	638	360	509	4,252	8,733	10,121	9,424	8,133	7,257	6,461	4,538	3,266	2,629	5,664	2,321	289	46	5	—	74,646
General Total	4,963	9,111	19,679	25,552	25,078	23,101	19,837	17,268	16,102	13,983	10,668	8,428	7,580	21,168	12,062	2,119	464	42	—	237,205

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.‡—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1901.

Years.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1901, 1st January* ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902 „ * ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 „ ..	23	61	82	438	249	100	39	8
1903, 1st October ..	21	50	93	474	224	89	40	9
1904 „ ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 „ ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	38	10
1906 „ ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 „ ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 „ ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†
1909 „ ..	21†	38†	83†	468†	239†	89†	51†	11†

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE and Officers Training Corps on the 1st of October, 1909.

Arm.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Total.	No. serving with Officers Training Corps included.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	9	11	17	26	32	26	151	276	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	5	36	44	55	66	55	58	61	381	2
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	4	8	12	15	14	16	21	15	107	2
Royal Engineers	2	4	8	6	11	6	8	10	11	7	8	8	5	13	10	32	149	2
Infantry	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	2	2	22	49	112	118	124	149	444	1,026	20
Army Service Corps	—	—	1	1	3	3	5	3	1	3	4	7	10	4	8	7	60	—
Royal Army Medical Corps.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3	2	8	11	8	9	16	32	90	5
Total	2	4	9	7	15	11	18	17	28	87	136	225	247	253	288	742	2,089	31

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1909.

	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,048	9	64	62	18	4	—	—	1,205
Cavalry of the Line	15,223	192	1,444	1,323	329	28	1	—	18,540
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	24,613	447	1,557	2,026	1,021	34	—	—	29,698
Royal Garrison Artillery	14,081	258	627	2,443	495	25	2	—	17,931
Royal Engineers	6,630	159	379	727	325	18	—	—	8,238
Foot Guards	5,317	118	605	1,035	64	13	3	—	7,155
Infantry of the Line	106,606	1,948	13,273	14,253	2,012	153	6	105	138,356
Colonial Corps	15	2	5	—	3,761	28	—	—	3,811
Army Service Corps	4,975	53	257	620	151	3	—	—	6,068
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,169	19	220	320	40	7	—	—	3,775
Army Ordnance Corps	1,852	30	92	126	124	4	—	—	2,228
Army Veterinary Corps	173	5	7	11	4	—	—	—	200
All Arms	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.‡—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1901.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1901, 1st January* ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1902, „ * ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1903, „ ..	213,873		26,303	35,717	8,190		636	18,881	303,600
1903, 1st October ..	202,562		22,442	31,467	10,461		155	266	267,353
1904, „ ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409
1909, „ ..	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1909.

—	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,021	79	26	21	7	51	—	—	—	1,205
Cavalry of the Line	14,090	1,321	779	293	107	1,936	14	—	—	18,540
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	22,592	1,613	1,380	575	317	3,188	33	—	—	29,698
Royal Garrison Artillery	13,014	712	907	343	125	2,820	10	—	—	17,931
Royal Engineers	5,860	461	716	248	73	879	1	—	—	8,238
Foot Guards	4,884	625	311	138	63	1,131	3	—	—	7,155
Infantry of the Line	95,774	11,980	5,561	1,571	688	22,635	143	—	4	138,356
Colonial Corps	731	47	161	165	70	456	—	2,181	—	3,811
Army Service Corps	4,304	264	356	167	79	892	6	—	—	6,068
Royal Army Medical Corps	2,672	236	250	103	27	477	10	—	—	3,775
Army Ordnance Corps	1,618	120	173	97	29	190	1	—	—	2,228
Army Veterinary Corps	157	5	10	4	2	22	—	—	—	200
All Arms	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.†—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1901.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1901, 1st January *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1901*
1902, ,, *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1902*
1903, ,,	195,080	22,900	14,284	2,953		46,883	159	2,459	18,882	303,600	1903
1903, 1st October ..	182,963	20,139	13,450	3,232		44,119	185	2,999	266	267,353	1903
1904, ,,	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, ,,	174,060	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, ,,	170,630	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, ,,	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, ,,	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908
1909, ,,	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205	1909

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1909, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous year.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1909.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1909.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1909.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,205	80	483	454	1,017	84·4	11	59	94	164	20	27	24	19	8	98
Cavalry of the Line	18,540	579	4,648	6,631	11,858	64·0	76	718	1,972	2,766	208	822	954	542	145	2,671
Royal Horse & Field Artillery	29,698	875	8,276	10,454	19,605	66·0	73	1,226	3,603	4,902	389	1,550	1,922	1,868	538	6,267
Royal Garrison Artillery	17,931	1,181	6,140	5,513	12,834	71·6	77	723	1,725	2,530	175	597	600	702	128	2,202
Royal Engineers	8,238	974	3,340	2,020	6,334	76·9	102	422	790	1,314	154	359	410	288	76	1,287
Foot Guards	7,155	234	2,115	2,821	5,170	72·3	37	534	1,121	1,692	99	186	333	495	316	1,429
Infantry of the Line	138,356	3,454	32,676	45,891	82,021	59·3	456	4,807	13,009	18,272	687	3,575	5,094	5,068	2,278	16,702
Colonial Corps	3,811	17	305	170	492	12·9	1	38	34	73	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	6,068	729	2,071	1,203	4,003	66·0	66	231	402	749	71	159	252	275	55	812
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,775	264	1,561	760	2,585	68·5	32	166	195	393	79	137	115	27	1	359
Army Ordnance Corps	2,228	436	1,138	357	1,931	86·7	58	111	144	313	80	80	50	26	2	238
Army Veterinary Corps	200	23	86	66	175	87·5	3	3	5	11	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	237,205	8,846	62,839	76,340	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962‡	7,492‡	9,754‡	9,310‡	3,547‡	32,065‡
Percentage of certificated to strength	—	3·73	26·49	32·18	62·40	—	Percentage in the several classes				6·12‡	23·36‡	30·42‡	29·04‡	11·06‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A :—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B :—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C :—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, the simple rules and money.
Class D :—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E :—Illiterate, *i.e.* men who fail to reach Class D.

‡ The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.‡—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1901 and Educational Attainments of Recruits from 1907.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.				Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during preceding 12 months.‖					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
1901, 1st January ... .. *...	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902, ,, ... *...	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903, ,, ...	303,600	5,619	43,257	30,985	79,860	26·30	779	5,531	6,948	13,258	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903, 1st October	267,333	6,368	48,705	36,763	91,836	34·35	668†	6,388†	9,650†	16,706†	—	—	—	—	—	—
1904, ,, ...	267,601	7,429	51,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557	—	—	—	—	—	—
1905, ,, ...	254,718	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,558	21,772	33,770	—	—	—	—	—	—
1906, ,, ...	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	128,749	52·34	1,213	9,968	20,215	31,156	—	—	—	—	—	—
1907, ,, ...	232,154	8,521	57,916	62,811	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539	678	1,939	2,720	2,337	970	8,644
1908, ,, ...	225,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,307	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837	6,969	10,733	10,496	4,696	34,731
1909, ,, ...	237,205	8,846	62,839	76,340	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962	7,192	9,754	9,310	3,547	32,035

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for nine months only.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
‖ The Colonial Corps recruits are not included in this table. For explanation of the classes see previous table. The examination of recruits in the years previous to 1907 was conducted on different lines and the figures are therefore omitted.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES, MULES, &c.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC ANIMALS on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1909, and the number required to complete each arm of the service.

	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.												
England	830	5,556	5,692	245	753	64	1,353	1,482	—	480	788	17,243
Scotland	—	4	276	—	—	—	28	37	—	16	4	365
Ireland	—	1,520	1,802	1	280	—	157	419	—	32	88	4,299
Channel Islands	—	—	—	1	—	—	14	—	—	—	—	15
Total	830	7,080	7,770	247	1,033	64	1,552	1,938	—	528	880	21,922
IN THE COLONIES, &c.												
Egypt	—	527	131	4	5	14	86	121	—	2	58	948
South Africa	—	1,999	935	4	281	—	1,158	1,073	—	138	518	6,106
Gibraltar and Malta ..	—	—	—	5	—	—	15	298	—	5	—	323
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	5	6	—	7	15	413	4	—	450
Bermuda	—	—	—	2	1	—	4	22	1	2	—	32
Total	—	2,526	1,066	20	293	14	1,270(*a*)	1,529	414(*b*)	151	576(*c*)	7,859
General Total ..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456(*c*)	29,781
ESTABLISHMENT .. (Army Estimates)	828	9,780	9,425	508	1,333	99	2,742	5,041	403	899	—	31,063

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c. (*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks at Tientsin. (*c*) Includes 19 Bullocks in South Africa.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c. in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the date shown in each year from 1901.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	†Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st January, 1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*
,, 1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*
,, 1903..	833	22,784	10,062	356	689	27	9,024	1,116	—	—	1,313	46,204
1st October, 1903..	783	11,407	10,331	211	879	49	5,638	1,687	10,586	—	3,690	45,261
,, 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	59	4,122	1,970	4,144	—	3,369	35,256
,, 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
,, 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	56	3,723	3,758	632	—	1,782	31,188
,, 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
,, 1908..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515†
,, 1909..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456(*c*)	29,781

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Previous to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

(*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in Tientsin. (*c*) Includes 19 Bullocks in South Africa.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c. on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1909.

	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	49	529	252	—	830
Cavalry of the Line	248	7,384	1,974	—	9,606
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	38	5,325	3,465	8	8,836
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	212	55	—	267
Royal Engineers	6	1,057	239	24	1,326
Foot Guards	—	50	28	—	78
Infantry of the Line	—	1,730	1,042	1	2,773
Army Service Corps	20	2,046	1,401	—	3,467
Colonial Corps	—	1	—	—	1
Indian Native Troops—China Force	—	157	241	5	403
Unposted Remounts	118	1,025	218	76	1,437
Miscellaneous Establishments.. ..	—	631	48	—	679
	479	20,147	8,963	114	29,703*

* In addition to the animals shown above, there were 49 Camels in Egypt, 10 Bullocks in China and 19 Bullocks in South Africa. These are included in the numbers shown in Table 1, page 93.

Digitized by Google

PART X.—ARMY RESERVE.

N.B.—As regards the conditions of service in the various sections of the Reserve, *see* note on p. 101.

TABLE 1.—INCREASE AND DECREASE of the ARMY RESERVE by ARMS, during the TWELVE MONTHS ending 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1909.

	Sections A and B.													Section D.										Total (A, B, and D).
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	R. Malta Arty.	Army Service Corps.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	A. Vety. C.	A. Post Off. C.	Total.	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	Total.	
Strength on 1st October, 1908	128	7,581	12,012	7,384	4,303	7,798	89,677	316	4,638	2,129	351	22	127	116,501	4	1,118	1,289	995	401	625	12,529	280	161	48	17,448	133,949
INCREASE.																										
From the Colours	19	2,053	3,618	1,031	696	1,033	7,831	13	699	497	205	23	—	17,748	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	17,748
Enlisted in Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	111	122	1	18	63	2	13	8	—	371	371
Re-engaged for Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	198	460	9	73	218	93	87	23	7	1,162	1,162
Re-joined from absence	1	23	28	21	7	11	201	1	15	16	1	—	—	331	—	2	4	1	—	—	6	—	—	—	13	344
Transferred from Infantry Reserve§ ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	—	—	1,661	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661
Other causes	—	—	—	2	—	—	6	—	—	2	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10
Total Increase	20	2,076	3,646	1,057	703	1,107	8,038	14	714	2,086	206	23	—	19,750	3	335	586	11	91	281	101	100	31	7	1,546	21,296
DECREASE.																										
Died	—	24	56	43	15	31	325	1	13	12	2	—	—	525	—	4	8	6	3	1	75	2	—	—	99	624
Discharged :—																										
On completion of engagement	22	592	555	636	232	549	7,426	115	129	49	10	—	—	10,383	—	218	282	350	79	153	3,638	27	35	4	4,786	15,169
As invalids	1	14	6	2	4	7	83	4	8	4	1	—	—	139	—	4	2	—	1	—	11	—	1	—	19	158
By purchase	—	2	3	2	6	2	13	—	2	3	1	—	—	34	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	35
Free by indulgence	—	4	5	3	1	5	50	—	2	1	1	—	—	52	—	—	—	1	1	1	2	—	—	—	5	57
For misconduct...	—	14	19	22	5	21	210	1	15	12	—	—	—	319	—	2	1	2	2	1	14	—	—	—	22	341
Miscellaneous	—	1	1	—	11	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	20	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	20
Total discharged	23	627	589	727	259	584	7,782	120	156	61	13	—	—	10,947	—	224	285	354	83	155	3,665	27	36	4	4,833	15,780
Retransferred to the Colours	—	3	13	6	—	6	20	1	2	2	1	—	—	60	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	60
Struck off for absence	1	71	130	106	41	72	773	2	85	40	10	—	—	1,313	—	3	10	2	—	2	30	—	—	—	47	1,360
Re-engaged for Section "D"	3	189	460	9	73	218	93	—	57	23	7	—	—	1,162	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,162
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Reserve§	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661
Other causes	—	—	3	3	—	—	3	—	—	2	—	—	—	11	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	12
Total Decrease	27	911	1,265	894	391	914	10,657	131	343	140	33	—	—	15,709	—	231	304	362	86	158	3,770	29	36	4	4,980	20,689
Net Increase	23	1,162	2,411	163	312	193	—	—	371	1,946	173	23	—	4,041	3	104	282	—	5	123	—	71	—	3	—	607
Net Decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,619	117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	351	—	—	3,669	—	5	—	3,434	—
Strength on 1st October, 1909	151	8,743	14,153	7,547	4,615	7,991	97,058	201	5,009	4,075	527	45	127	120,542	7	1,222	1,571	542	106	748	8,860	351	156	51	14,014	134,556

§ *See* note § on page 97.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Army Reserve in each year from 1900.

—	1900.		1901.		1902.		1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.		Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs A and B.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.
Strength on first day of each period	10,274	13,856	3,268	1,983	1,167	1,231	29,781	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,330	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	3,209	—	487	83	31,805†	1,070†	37,267*†	961*†	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—	17,748	—
Enlisted in Section D ...	—	563	—	23	—	1,679	—	3,515*	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982	—	371
Re-engaged for Section D ..	—	47	—	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,165	—	719	—	3,423	—	1,162
Rejoined from absence ..	188	59	11	9	9	8	82*	4*	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17	331	13
Transferred from Inf. Res.§ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—
Other causes	79	26	—	—	—	—	42*	—	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4	10	—
Total increase	3,476	695	498	120	31,814	2,862	37,391*	4,949*	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426	19,750	1,546
DECREASE.																				
Died	60	80	15	21	54	22	187*	19*	282	45	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108	525	90
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	356	754	225	517	2,027	955	5,968*	1,341*	9,301	856	8,251	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181	10,383	4,786
As invalids	1,826	83	219	21	5	4	20*	2*	109	10	87	13	103	34	85	30	109	17	139	19
By purchase	—	—	1	—	—	—	11*	—	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—	34	1
Free by indulgence ..	4	2	15	4	1	3	—	—	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—	52	5
For misconduct	12	3	—	—	—	—	8*	—	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22	319	22
Miscellaneous	22	13	124	45	7	1	28*	1*	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1	20	—
Total discharged ..	2,220	1,612	584	587	2,040	963	6,035*	1,347*	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221	10,947	4,833
Rejoined Colours	7,853‡	10,963‡	1,873‡	241‡	855	12	369*	2*	469	1	395	3	725	3	289	—	221	1	60	—
Struck off for absence ..	259	182	103	19	31	7	288*	6*	693	23	683	36	861	61	1,391	85	3,412	—	1,343	47
Re-engaged for Section D ..	47	—	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,157	—	713	—	1,714	100	1,162	—
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—
Other causes	43	31	24	4	112	8	—	12*	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3	11	1
Total decrease	10,482	12,868	2,599	872	3,197	1,012	7,248*	1,386*	12,400	967	11,993	269	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433	15,709	4,980
Net increase	—	—	—	—	28,617	1,850	30,043*	3,563*	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,191	12,230	3,596	17,295	—	7,586	993	4,041	—
Net decrease	7,906	11,873	2,101	752	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,521	—	—	—	3,434
Strength on the first day of each period following ...	3,268	1,983	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,389	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014

* Figures during nine months only.
† These figures include men retransferred to the Reserve on demobilization.
‡ These figures include men transferred to the Colours on mobilization.
§ Under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 Infantry Reservists were, on certain conditions, invited to transfer to the Reserve of the R.A.M.C. The years in which the engagements of these men will expire are shown in the footnote on page 102.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the ARMY RESERVE, by arms from 1901 to 1907, and by arms and sections on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1908 to 1st October, 1909.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Total.
ALL SECTIONS.															
1st January, 1901	—	496	152	1,086	261	349	2,511*	103	275	5	8	—	1	4	5,251*
,, 1902	—	285	157	770	243	237	342	102	206	5	8	—	42	1	2,398
,, 1903	—	2,028	2,229	2,652	1,559	3,904	18,656	125	1,278	55	328	—	43	8	32,865
1st October, 1903	—	5,599	4,085	3,756	2,657	5,790	40,403	253	2,488	130	1,095	—	198	17	66,471
,, 1904	17	5,773	5,004	3,891	2,996	6,281	45,885	339	3,093	127	1,280	—	237	17	74,940
,, 1905	40	7,298	7,286	4,595	3,591	6,874	59,269	428	3,471	215	1,441	—	242	20	94,770
,, 1906	51	7,464	8,944	6,248	4,052	7,488	69,924	436	3,998	272	1,589	—	130	—	110,596
,, 1907	89	7,858	10,225	7,677	4,413	7,943	80,089	444	4,243	314	1,940	5	130	—	125,370
1st October, 1908—															
Section A	—	—	626	—	415	244	3,772	—	239	—	214	—	—	—	5,510
,, B	128	7,581	11,416	7,384	3,888	7,554	65,905	318	4,399	354	1,915	22	127	—	110,991
,, D	4	1,118	1,289	993	401	625	12,529	—	280	48	161	—	—	—	17,448
Total	132	8,699	13,331	8,377	4,704	8,423	82,206	318	4,918	402	2,290	22	127	—	133,949
1st January, 1909—															
Section A	—	—	578	—	439	241	3,785	—	253	—	217	—	—	—	5,513
,, B	130	7,908	12,129	7,410	3,916	7,608	65,624	271	4,516	394	2,026	30	127	—	112,089
,, D	6	1,099	1,270	905	393	644	11,698	—	280	48	165	—	—	—	16,508
Total	136	9,007	13,977	8,315	4,748	8,493	81,107	271	5,049	442	2,408	30	127	—	134,110
1st April, 1909—															
Section A	—	—	606	—	437	248	3,778	—	261	—	227	—	—	—	5,557
,, B	136	8,359	13,230	7,521	4,020	7,678	65,993	243	4,667	437	2,090	35	127	—	114,536
,, D	6	1,151	1,358	785	405	671	10,597	—	283	51	161	—	—	—	15,468
Total	142	9,510	15,194	8,306	4,862	8,597	80,368	243	5,211	488	2,478	35	127	—	135,561
1st July, 1909—															
Section A	—	—	612	—	418	250	3,885	—	267	—	213	—	—	—	5,645
,, B	151	8,654	13,752	7,568	4,155	7,770	64,936	223	4,688	483	3,122	38	127	—	115,667
,, D	6	1,188	1,435	721	397	704	9,818	—	306	52	164	—	—	—	14,791
Total	157	9,842	15,799	8,289	4,970	8,724	78,639	223	5,261	535	3,499	38	127	—	136,103
1st October, 1909—															
Section A	—	—	604	—	415	247	3,804	—	259	—	168	—	—	—	5,497
,, B	151	8,743	13,849	7,547	4,200	7,744	63,254	201	4,750	527	3,907	45	127	—	115,045
,, D	7	1,222	1,571	642	406	748	8,860	—	351	51	156	—	—	—	14,014
Total	158	9,965	16,024	8,189	5,021	8,739	75,918	201	5,360	578	4,231	45	127	—	134,556

* Includes 2,163 Volunteers.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of the men transferred to the Army Reserve from the Colours during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909.

Past services towards completion of engagement.	Transfers from													
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	61	—	—	—	63
2 to 3 years ..	—	2	—	—	60	1	9	—	460	—	5	—	—	537
3 to 4 years ..	—	1	1,626	14	213	655	127	—	61	173	65	—	—	2,935
4 to 5 years ..	—	1	—	1	1	52	6	—	1	—	—	—	—	62
5 to 6 years ..	4	3	4	6	1	32	10	—	1	2	1	—	—	64
6 to 7 years ..	2	8	15	19	4	44	76	—	1	—	2	2	—	173
7 to 8 years ..	5	237	64	48	27	70	743	11	3	8	11	—	—	1,227
8 to 9 years ..	25	1,787	1,916	922	388	228	6,741	1	169	159	122	21	—	12,479
9 to 10 years ..	9	7	14	13	1	2	76	—	1	2	—	—	—	125
10 to 11 years ..	2	5	7	3	—	7	17	1	2	—	—	—	—	44
After 11 years ..	2	2	2	—	1	1	14	—	—	1	—	—	—	23
Total (excluding relegated) ..	49	2,053	3,648*	1,026	696	1,093	7,820	13	699	406	206	23	—	17,732
Relegated	—	12	7	8	—	5	31	—	—	—	—	—	—	63
Total	49	2,065	3,655	1,034	696	1,098	7,851	13	699	406	206	23	—	17,795

* The discrepancy between these figures and those in the Increase and Decrease Table on pp. 30 and 31 is due to 42 men of the Mountain Artillery (included in the latter table under R.G.A., and in this under R.H. & F.A.) being transferred to the Reserve of R.H. & F.A. The services of the men on transfer were:—1 after 7, 39 after 8, 2 after 9.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of MEN transferred from the Colours to the Army Reserve during each year from 1900.

Year.	Services of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Army Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years.	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
1900*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	—	3,055
1901*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	85	—	804
1902		—		3,462	756	552	777	7,281	5,873				435	137	17,559	36,832
1st Jan. to 30th Oct., 1903		9†		4,078†	119†	995†	342†	8,761†	4,633†	4,015†	3,610†	571†	619†	54†	10,340†	38,146†
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904 ..		30		4,493	414	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 ..	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434
30th Sept., 1909 ..	—	63	537	2,935	62	64	173	1,227	12,479	125	44	23	—	63	—	17,795

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of the MEN composing the ARMY RESERVE on the 1st October, 1909.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	107	1	43	6	1	—	—	—	151	7
Cavalry of the Line	6,883	15	1,827	888	32	310	1	9	8,743	1,222
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	11,771	112	2,604	1,124	67	319	11	16	14,453	1,571
Royal Garrison Artillery	5,772	4	1,693	412	80	222	2	4	7,547	642
Royal Engineers	3,326	8	1,168	227	110	150	11	21	4,615	406
Foot Guards	5,828	1	2,116	566	47	177	—	4	7,991	748
Infantry of the Line	55,774	58	11,046	7,142	234	1,621	4	39	67,058	8,860
Royal Malta Artillery	156	—	45	—	—	—	—	—	201	—
Army Service Corps	4,457	2	541	252	11	88	—	9	5,009	351
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,590	—	447	109	38	43	—	4	4,075	156
Army Ordnance Corps	420	—	107	32	—	14	—	5	527	51
Army Veterinary Corps	38	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	45	—
Army Post Office Corps	24	—	86	—	15	—	2	—	127	—
Total	98,146	201	21,730	10,758	635	2,944	31	111	120,542	14,014

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake a liability to be called out in stated circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized; the undertaking is for the period required to complete one year from the date of their first transfer to the Reserve, and in certain circumstances for a further year. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and, during the past four years, it has been closed as follows:—For all arms from 1st July, 1906, to 1st July, 1907; for Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, onwards (A.O. 266/07); for Cavalry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 20th November, 1908 (A.O. 306), and for Royal Garrison Artillery, and Infantry of the Line from 1st July, 1908, onwards (A.O. 172/08). (Established by Royal Warrant, 21st March, 1883—Clause 62, Army Circulars, 1883.)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements of the Men composing the Army Reserve on the 1st October, 1909, will expire.

—	Men of Sections A and B. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.												Men of Section D. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.									
																	2nd Engagement.*					
	1909–10	1910–11	1911–12	1912–13	1913–14	1914–15	1915–16	1916–17	1917–18	1918–19	1919–20	Total.	1909–10	1910–11	1911–12	1912–13	1909–10	1910–11	1911–12	1912–13	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	21	23	57	23	16	6	4	—	1	—	—	151	—	1	3	3	—	—	—	—	7
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,042	1,358	2,388	2,125	1,288	356	148	35	2	1	—	8,743	296	155	320	351	1	3	4	92	1,222
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,211	1,245	3,063	2,225	1,318	1,540	721	1,504	1,626	—	—	14,453	337	105	491	578	2	2	7	49	1,571
Royal Garrison Artillery	756	764	1,051	997	549	1,376	1,474	567	13	—	—	7,547	228	129	268	10	1	1	2	3	642
Royal Engineers ..	362	487	878	1,045	460	370	341	212	401	59	—	4,615	96	57	112	90	3	20	11	17	406
Foot Guards	999	991	1,169	1,107	782	629	819	843	651	1	—	7,991	152	120	192	281	1	1	—	1	748
Infantry of the Line† ..	8,154	8,628	10,622	9,563	6,442	10,935	11,472	1,029	208	5	—	67,058	3,232	1,746	3,767	92	1	3	10	9	8,860
Army Service Corps ..	225	448	580	784	332	397	557	458	778	450	—	5,009	43	34	93	97	6	5	3	70	351
Royal Malta Artillery ..	34	70	57	25	12	2	—	1	—	—	—	201	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps†	157	287	583	489	414	649	568	205	470	209	44	4,075	38	17	56	32	—	—	—	13	156
Army Ordnance Corps..	31	24	84	165	52	37	39	23	69	3	—	527	9	12	14	7	1	7	—	1	51
Army Veterinary Corps	1	4	16	22	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	45	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	44	14	69	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	127	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	13,037	14,343	20,617	18,570	11,667	16,297	16,143	4,877	4,219	728	44	120,542	4,431	2,376	5,316	1,541	16	42	37	255	14,014

* Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of 4 years in Section D, or if they are within 4 years of attaining age 50, till the attainment of that age.

† The years of expiration of the engagements of the men transferred from the Infantry to the R.A.M.C. Reserve under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 were as follows:—1910–11, 107; 1911–12, 199; 1912–13, 82; 1913–14, 234; 1914–15, 476; 1915–16, 513; 1916–17, 40; 1917–18, 6.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

N.B.—For Note on the Special Reserve of Officers and the Special Reserve *see p.* 109.

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE and MILITIA of the United Kingdom present at training on the day of inspection in each year from 1903 (exclusive of Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																							
				Cavalry.			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			A.S.C.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1900* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1901* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 ...	1,972	784	9	—	—	—	258	8	37	12,264	771	1,029	1,973	173	108	52,217	21,678‡	7,521	—	—	—	—	7161	—	66,712	23,346‡	8,695
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,918	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	—	—	—	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	—	—	—	678	65	96	79,696	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	238	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	—	—	—	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,917	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	—	—	—	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 { X	1,584	247	4	—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	—	—	—	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 { Y	87	33	—	809	70	21	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	—	—	—	14,664	233	174
1909. SPECIAL RESERVE.																											
Officers§	41	4	—	137	20	—	23	3	—	63	8	1	1,352	184	5	5	—	—	—	—	—	1,621	219	6			
N.C.O.'s and Men—																											
Category (a)‖	693	18	13	7,145	381	296	819	26	31	1,146	53	33	48,273	1,685	1,284	54	—	2	242	20	12	5 ,372	2,183	1,671			
,, Recruits at Depôt	—	—	—	542	—	—	69	—	—	—	—	—	4,818	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,459	—	—			
Category (b)‖	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	372	—	—	377	—	—			

* No training was held in these years.

† Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in 1908, those Special Reservists who trained for less time than the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

‡ In this year the training of 31 battalions of Infantry and the whole of the R.A.M.C. Militia was dispensed with, and the men are shewn as absent with leave.

§ The figures for officers include all those officers who attended annual training during the year, whether the training was with their own unit or not.

‖ *See* note on page 109.

X—Militia. Y—Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October (or 1st January) in each year from 1901, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.																Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		Infantry.		A.S.C.		R.A.M.C.		A.V.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
MILITIA.																							
1st January, 1901 ...	3,479	3,033	—	—	—	—	17,280	13,535	2,276	1,750	104,640	77,283	—	—	782	163	—	—	124,978	92,741	295	150	3,879
1st January, 1902 ...	3,473	2,688	—	—	—	307	17,376	14,075	2,091	1,959	103,324	85,936	—	—	782	568	—	—	123,573	102,815	291	153	3,876
1st January, 1903 ...	3,484	2,919	—	—	297	231	17,376	13,617	2,131	1,969	102,940	85,741	—	—	880	892	—	—	123,624	102,420	303	156	3,769
1st October, 1903 ...	3,432	2,721	—	—	297	238	17,376	13,972	2,331	2,019	102,332	73,643	—	—	1,174	741	—	—	123,510	89,743	299	158	3,933
1st October, 1904 ...	3,431	2,699	—	—	297	258	17,376	13,984	2,331	2,020	102,332	70,421	—	—	1,174	698	—	—	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	101,908	69,629	—	—	1,171	777	—	—	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ...	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	101,908	68,001	—	—	1,566	997	—	—	123,478	83,720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,619	1,662	101,908	67,741	—	—	1,566	1,077	—	—	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
SPECIAL RESERVE.																							
1st October, 1908 ..	3,211	1,835	588	458	11,973	8,172	1,410	883	1,200	1,200	58,588	50,174	—	—	—	—	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
1st October, 1909—																							
Officers—																							
Unit	—	—	48	44	192	48	43	31	37	41	2,080	*1,508	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,000	1,672	—	—	—
Supplementary				4		139		6		56		—		11		21		1		241			
Others§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	56	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	56	—	—	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men—																							
Category (*a*)† ...	—	—	588	661	12,000	7,717	1,410	911	1,200	1,200	58,588	56,036	1,000	67	2,000	956	50	—	77,166	67,548	—	—	—
Category (*b*)† ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	942	—	—	—	3,500	16	6,000	477	—	—	10,442	493	—	—	—
Remaining Militiamen	—	—	—	—	—	846	—	40	—	57	—	4,040	—	—	—	151	—	—	—	5,134	—	—	—

* There were also 11 lieut.-colonels (of disbanded units) on the unattached list.

† *See* note on page 109.

§ Supernumerary to the Territorial Force.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3. — INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE (category (*a*) (exclusive of Officers and Regular Establishment) for the year ending 30th September, 1909.

	Special Reserve.							Total.
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	
Strength, 1st October, 1908 ..	458	8,472	883	1,299	50,174	—	—	61,286
INCREASE.								
Joined as recruits	303	2,149	206	65	22,774	78	582	26,157
Re-enlisted	6	9	11	—	418	—	560	1,004
Rejoined from desertion or absence	1	69	14	7	397	—	4	492
Other causes (net)	11	—	6	—	—	2	1	—
Total Increase	321	2,227	237	72	23,589	80	1,147	27,653
DECREASE.								
Died	—	22	7	9	226	—	3	267
Discharged :—								
On termination of engagement	69	80	13	—	927	—	—	1,089
As invalids	1	573	16	69	1,537	4	20	2,220
By purchase	22	153	8	1	1,039	2	20	1,245
Not likely to become efficient ..	4	322	12	1	594	1	22	956
Mis-statement as to age ..	—	29	5	—	252	—	5	291
Unfitted for the duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—	2	16	18
On conviction of felony ..	—	36	6	11	236	—	3	292
Misconduct other than felony ..	—	102	21	2	397	1	20	543
Miscellaneous	—	47	2	—	138	—	10	197
Total discharged	96	1,342	83	84	5,120	10	116	6,851
Struck off as deserters or absentees	10	442	46	47	1,931	3	72	2,551
Joined Regular Army	12	1,108	72	23	9,805	—	—	11,020
Joined Royal Navy or Royal Marines	—	46	1	3	601	—	—	651
Other causes (net)	—	22	—	5	38	—	—	45
Total Decrease	118	2,982	209	171	17,721	13	191	21,385
Net { Increase	203	—	28	—	5,862	67	956	6,262
Net { Decrease	—	755	—	99	—	—	—	—
Strength, 1st October, 1909 ..	661	7,717	911	1,200	56,036	67	956	67,548
Not included in the above :—								
Strength of the Militia on 1st October, 1909	—	846	40	57	4,040	—	151	5,134
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1909	—	24	—	—	1,014	—	—	1,038

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Staff, and of the Regular Establishment, during each year from 1900 to 1908

	Militia.				
	1900.	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1904.
Strength on the 1st day of each year..	98,130	92,741	102,845	102,420	89,743
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment	34,188	33,732	35,597	18,756†	27,694
Enlisted { for preliminary drill	3,665	3,912	5,889	7,018†	7,570
Re-enlisted { From Militia	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	1,342	1,212	2,986	3,623†	4,590
Joined from desertion	2,449	1,179	1,224	1,013†	1,160
Re-transfers from Regular Army ..	1,222*	3,537*	6,668*	29*†	—
Reverted from Reserve Division ..	—	—	—	—	35
Other causes (net)	—	—	18	104†	—
Total increase	42,866	43,572	52,382	30,543†	41,049
DECREASE.					
Died	813	852	706	352†	425
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement ..	2,581	7,559	13,106	9,518†	10,714
As invalids	4,995	1,853	2,630	2,293†	2,529
Recruits rejected after attestation ..	578	444	816	933†	1,011
By purchase	1,830	1,607	3,712	6,793†	5,578
On conviction of felony	260	289	371	439†	563
For misconduct other than felony ..	516	479	497	434†	558
Unfitted for duties of the corps ..	—	—	—	—	—
Misstatement as to age on attestation	1,354	1,330	1,521	594†	361
Not likely to become efficient					
Free					210
For other causes					
Total discharged	12,064	13,561	22,653	21,004†	21,524
Struck off as deserters or absentees ..	11,920	3,366	10,454	9,435†	6,704
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	12,203	89	—	—	—
Joined Regular Army	10,715	14,907	18,373	11,870†	14,932
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ..	247	666	621	559†	716
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve ..	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	293	27	—	—	—
Total decrease	48,255	33,468	52,807	43,220†	44,301
Net { Increase	—	10,104	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	5,389	—	425	12,677†	3,252
Strength on the 1st of following year	98,130	92,741	102,845	1st Oct., 1903 89,743	1st Oct., 1904 86,491

* Militia reserve on Demobilization.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve (category (*a*)), exclusive of Officers, of Permanent for the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Militia.				Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).	
Years ending				16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1909.
30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.		
86,491	85,814	83,720	82,331	—	61,286
22,609	23,003	23,774	7,054	17,637	26,157
7,332	5,729	4,801	1,169	144	
—	—	—	—	48,746†	—
—	—	—	—	448	—
4,001	3,733	4,094	773	556	1,004
1,053	707	739	783	77	492
—	—	—	—	—	—
26	8	22	2	—	—
9	—	—	62	—	—
35,030	33,180	33,430	9,843	67,608	27,653
369	392	397	292	22	267
7,740	8,383	7,569	7,468	—	1,089
2,554	2,506	2,291	3,273	269	2,220
1,323	887	658	130	90	—
4,442	4,078	3,932	1,628	596	1,245
523	508	570	354	64	292
521	376	525	313	194	543
—	—	—	—	—	18
335	260	326	117	215	291
468	261	187	56	198	956
	—	—	10,271*	—	—
	186	188	87	83	197
17,906	17,445	16,246	23,697	1,709	6,851
4,999	4,402	4,995	3,572	492	2,551
—	—	—	—	—	—
12,103	12,409	12,113	7,515	3,955	11,020
330	603	646	420	89	651
—	—	—	48,293†	—	—
—	23	422	—	55	45
35,707	35,274	34,819	83,789	6,322	21,385
—	—	—	—	61.286	6,262
677	2,094	1,389	73,946		—
1st Oct., 1905	1st Oct., 1906	1st Oct., 1907	1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1909
85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548

* Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under para. 59 of Special Army Order, 23rd December, 1907.

† The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve (Category (*a*)) during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909:—

Ages of Recruits joined.	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 17 years ..	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
17 to 18 years	—	735	22	—	8,690	2	14	9,463
18 „ 19 „	56	548	31	17	7,603	23	83	8,361
19 „ 20 „	29	269	28	9	2,612	17	53	3,017
20 „ 21 „	37	179	16	6	1,389	10	44	1,681
21 „ 22 „	35	101	16	7	802	6	35	1,002
22 „ 23 „	29	66	9	5	514	3	35	661
23 „ 24 „	30	67	13	4	371	4	34	523
24 „ 25 „	41	72	26	4	310	5	44	502
25 and over	43	112	45	13	483	8	240	944
Total	303	2,149	206	65	22,774	78	582	26,157

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve (Category (*a*)) during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909:—

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 3 months' service ..	7	70	11	2	336	1	42	469
3 and under 6 months' service ..	2	42	7	—	128	—	19	198
6 „ 9 „ „ ..	1	44	2	—	98	2	—	147
9 „ 12 „ „ ..	—	102	11	—	209	—	—	322
1 „ 2 years' „ ..	—	89	5	14	349	—	1	458
2 „ 3 „ „ ..	—	21	—	9	221	—	6	257
3 „ 4 „ „ ..	—	17	—	8	124	—	1	150
4 „ 5 „ „ ..	—	17	3	7	138	—	—	165
5 years' service and upwards ..	—	40	7	7	328	—	3	385
Total struck off ..	10	442	46	47	1,931	3	72	2,551
Rejoined from desertion ..	1	69	14	7	397	—	4	492
Net loss from desertion	9	373	32	40	1,534	3	68	2,059

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE (Category (*a*)), exclusive of the Regular Establishment, fined for Drunkenness, and the Number of fines inflicted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909.

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Number of Men fined :—								
Once	—	96	27	15	541	—	33	712
Twice	—	—	8	1	89	—	16	114
Three times	—	—	1	—	28	—	3	32
Four „	—	—	1	—	4	—	4	9
Five „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Six „	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Total	—	96	37	16	663	—	56	868
Number of Fines inflicted	—	96	50	17	825	—	90	1,078

NOTE ON THE SPECIAL RESERVE OF OFFICERS AND THE SPECIAL RESERVE.

The Special Reserve of Officers consists partly of officers serving on the strength of Special Reserve units and partly of officers on the Supplementary List* of the different arms.

The Special Reserve consists of two classes:—Category (*a*) composed of men enlisted direct for service in the Special Reserve, and category (*b*) composed of men of the Territorial Force who undertake the Special Reserve liability and are held on the strength of the Territorial Force as supernumeraries. Particulars as to the latter are only included in Tables 1, 2, 9 and 10.

For further details as to the two classes *see* the Recruiting Report, pp. 7–10.

* Now called the Unattached List.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 8.—Number of COURTS-MARTIAL, during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1909, in the SPECIAL RESERVE (excluding the Regular Establishment); OFFENCES for which the MEN were convicted; the number of acquittals, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

—	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total all Arms.
Number of Courts-Martial:—								
General	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
District	—	53	4	3	243	—	8	311
Regimental	—	20	6	7	32	—	6	71
Total	—	73	10	10	275	—	14	382
Acquittals	—	1	—	1	3	—	—	5
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
Convictions quashed	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
OFFENCES OF WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.								
Offences in relation to the enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	22	2	2	101	—	3	130
Absence without leave, &c.	—	23	4	2	27	—	5	61
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
False answer on attestation	—	4	1	1	19	—	3	28
Violence to superiors	—	5	—	—	32	—	1	38
Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	8	—	—	18	—	—	26
Neglect of duty	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Drunkenness	—	13	3	4	30	—	—	50
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	1	—	—	8	—	—	9
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	31	2	1	112	—	4	150
Theft, &c.	—	9	—	—	55	—	1	65
Fraud	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Indecency	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Miscellaneous military offences	—	8	—	—	25	—	1	34
Miscellaneous civil offences	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Total of offences	—	124	12	10	433	—	18	597
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.								
Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment	—	9	1	—	49	—	—	59
Detention	—	40	6	2	176	—	14	238
Discharge with ignominy	—	7	—	—	33	—	—	40
Reduction in ranks and loss of seniority	—	22	3	8	44	—	—	77
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay	—	24	1	1	115	—	4	145
Total of punishments inflicted	—	102	11	11	417	—	18	559

N.B.—The arrangement of this table follows that for the Regular Army. (*See* notes on pp. 69 and 71.)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1909.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September						Total.
	1909–1910.	1910–1911.	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	
SPECIAL RESERVE:—							
Category (*a*)*—							
Cavalry	208	92	75	284	—	2	661
Royal Field Artillery	1,373	1,437	2,035	623	979	1,270	7,717
Royal Garrison Artillery	171	166	279	76	77	142	911
Royal Engineers	127	275	351	230	159	58	1,200
Infantry	7,188	7,894	10,969	6,134	7,829	16,022	56,036
Army Service Corps	—	—	—	1	—	66	67
Royal Army Medical Corps	31	52	84	320	19	450	956
Total	9,098	9,916	13,793	7,668	9,063	18,010	67,548
Category (*b*)*—							
Army Service Corps	7	—	9	—	—	—	16
Royal Army Medical Corps	348	22	68	39	—	—	477
MILITIA:—							
Royal Field Artillery	314	257	161	97	17	—	846
Royal Garrison Artillery	17	9	4	8	2	—	40
Royal Engineers	12	19	11	12	3	—	57
Infantry	1,345	1,110	758	644	175	8	4,040
Royal Army Medical Corps	23	33	53	38	4	—	151
Total	1,711	1,428	987	799	201	8	5,134

* See note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 10.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) on 1st October, 1909.

Age.	Category (*a*).*								Category (*b*).*	
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.
SPECIAL RESERVE—										
Under 17	3	3	2	—	60	—	—	68	—	—
17 and under 18 ..	..	222	15	1	3,702	2	3	3,945	—	1
18 „ 19 ..	36	586	27	—	7,898	16	50	8,613	—	21
19 „ 20 ..	73	499	34	32	6,515	11	65	7,229	1	94
20 „ 21 ..	69	416	36	58	4,622	9	70	5,280	2	76
21 „ 22 ..	72	367	34	54	3,674	8	48	4,257	3	50
22 „ 23 ..	57	305	37	61	3,395	6	43	3,904	—	41
23 „ 24 ..	61	375	38	59	3,212	1	47	3,793	2	36
24 „ 25 ..	62	371	61	57	2,657	4	64	3,276	1	26
25 „ 26 ..	53	362	53	48	2,144	3	57	2,720	—	17
26 „ 27 ..	26	308	39	55	1,719	2	52	2,181	1	20
27 „ 28 ..	21	332	43	68	1,754	—	32	2,250	1	10
28 „ 29 ..	26	337	34	60	1,611	2	31	2,101	—	14
29 „ 30 ..	21	342	49	54	1,427	1	37	1,931	—	16
30 „ 35 ..	50	1,109	120	318	4,681	2	316	6,596	2	46
35 „ 40 ..	26	1,023	132	194	3,792	—	50	5,217	3	9
40 and upwards ..	5	760	157	81	3,173	—	11	4,187	—	—
Total ..	661	7,717	911	1,209	56,036	67	956	67,548	16	477
MILITIA—										
Under 17	—	1	—	—	14	—	—	15	—	—
17 and under 18 ..	—	3	—	—	14	—	1	18	—	—
18 „ 19 ..	—	4	1	—	43	—	4	52	—	—
19 „ 20 ..	—	13	—	—	205	—	3	221	—	—
20 „ 21 ..	—	35	3	3	330	—	17	388	—	—
21 „ 22 ..	—	39	3	7	361	—	30	440	—	—
22 „ 23 ..	—	56	1	2	451	—	19	529	—	—
23 „ 24 ..	—	92	6	4	443	—	24	569	—	—
24 „ 25 ..	—	54	6	1	277	—	8	346	—	—
25 „ 26 ..	—	51	1	2	200	—	9	263	—	—
26 „ 27 ..	—	49	1	2	174	—	2	228	—	—
27 „ 28 ..	—	44	5	4	151	—	9	213	—	—
28 „ 29 ..	—	44	3	7	106	—	2	162	—	—
29 „ 30 ..	—	44	—	1	113	—	1	159	—	—
30 „ 35 ..	—	140	1	10	407	—	9	567	—	—
35 „ 40 ..	—	91	3	8	314	—	8	424	—	—
40 and upwards ..	—	86	6	6	437	—	5	540	—	—
Total ..	—	846	40	57	4,040	—	151	5,134	—	—

* *See* note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 11.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom in each year from 1901 to 1908, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*), exclusive of REGULAR ESTABLISHMENT) since its formation in 1908. (Permanent Staff included in years 1899 to 1903 and excluded from 1904 onwards.)

	MILITIA.									SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).		
	1901 (1st Jan.).	1902 (1st Jan.).	1903 (1st Jan.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1909 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17	737	663	480	7,892	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	68	under 17.
17 and under 18 ...	7,179	7,113	9,310								3,945	17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	11,204	12,607	13,480	9,882	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	8,613	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ...	11,690	11,595	11,120	9,275	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	7,229	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...					7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	5,280	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...					6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	4,257	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	18,101	29,143	32,752	31,625	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	3,904	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...					5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	3,793	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...					3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	3,276	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...					3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	2,720	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...					2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	2,181	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	12,292	14,837	15,129	13,426	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	2,250	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...					2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	2,101	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...					2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	1,931	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...					1,984	2,041	2,064					30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ...					1,849	1,898	1,813					31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ...	10,871	11,189	11,333	10,077	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	6,596	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ...					1,626	1,702	1,798					33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ...					1,498	1,733	1,682					34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ...					1,310	1,502	1,557					35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...					1,213	1,208	1,319					36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...					1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	5,217	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	10,855	13,111	12,741	11,657	1,019	1,180	1,092					38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...					923	1,123	1,050					39 ,, 40.
40 and over					3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	4,187	40 and over.
Not reported	13,691	6,616	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	Not reported.
Total	96,620	106,874	106,345	93,834	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	—

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE (category (*a*)) on the 1st October, 1909.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not reported.	Total.
Cavalry	37	2	2	612	2	6	—	—	661
Royal Field Artillery ..	3,431	490	1,176	2,589	23	8	—	—	7,717
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	25	—	11	872	1	2	—	—	911
Royal Engineers	584	501	10	102	3	—	—	—	1,200
Infantry	37,025	1,414	6,321	11,101	119	52	3	1	56,036
Army Service Corps ..	47	—	15	5	—	—	—	—	67
Royal Army Medical Corps	545	6	132	254	17	2	—	—	956
Total	41,694	2,413	7,667	15,535	165	70	3	1	67,548

TABLE 13.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE (category (*a*)) on 1st October, 1909.

Arm.	Church of England	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	343	133	9	1	33	142	—	661
Royal Field Artillery	3,070	689	133	93	45	3,677	10	7,717
Royal Garrison Artillery	176	88	5	1	1	640	—	911
Royal Engineers	595	11	40	36	4	514	—	1,200
Infantry	31,456	4,681	1,345	573	227	17,694	60	56,036
Army Service Corps	37	12	2	1	2	12	1	67
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	490	135	30	18	2	278	3	956
Total	36,167	5,749	1,564	723	314	22,957	74	67,548

Digitized by Google

TABLE 14.—PAST SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)) and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (excluding the Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff) on October 1st, 1909.

Service.	Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).								Militia.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	267	1,273	152	57	16,048	67	700	18,564	—	—	—	1	—	1
1 year and under 2 years	105	1,054	85	98	7,733	—	11	9,086	18	1	—	173	6	198
2 years ,, 3 ,,	135	600	90	237	5,824	—	73	6,959	117	11	14	735	39	916
3 ,, ,, 4 ,,	53	690	64	144	4,220	—	56	5,227	151	4	11	699	49	914
4 ,, ,, 5 ,,	23	749	107	189	4,052	—	23	5,143	169	4	8	589	23	793
5 ,, ,, 6 ,,	42	622	91	132	4,532	—	33	5,454	198	10	11	873	16	1,108
6 ,, ,, 7 ,,	29	500	68	124	2,868	—	12	3,601	22	2	2	98	3	127
7 ,, ,, 8 ,,	6	370	42	43	1,958	—	32	2,451	30	2	1	117	7	157
8 ,, ,, 9 ,,	1	286	26	38	1,271	—	9	1,631	28	—	4	102	3	137
9 ,, ,, 10 ,,	—	268	25	39	1,623	—	5	1,960	32	1	—	175	4	212
10 ,, ,, 11 ,,	—	242	29	16	1,229	—	2	1,518	7	—	—	26	—	33
11 ,, ,, 12 ,,	—	170	28	15	875	—	—	1,088	9	—	—	35	1	45
12 ,, ,, 13 ,,	—	144	10	8	664	—	—	826	8	—	3	64	—	75
13 ,, ,, 14 ,,	—	117	19	11	479	—	—	626	13	1	—	38	—	52
14 ,, ,, 15 ,,	—	110	9	6	346	—	—	471	3	—	—	20	—	23
15 ,, ,, 16 ,,	—	80	12	10	370	—	—	472	5	—	—	35	—	40
16 ,, ,, 17 ,,	—	77	11	7	401	—	—	496	6	2	—	46	—	54
17 ,, ,, 18 ,,	—	60	7	9	245	—	—	321	8	—	—	27	—	35
18 ,, ,, 19 ,,	—	52	8	1	160	—	—	221	2	—	—	12	—	14
19 ,, ,, 20 ,,	—	46	2	3	192	—	—	243	4	—	—	26	—	30
20 ,, ,, 21 ,,	—	43	6	4	195	—	—	248	5	1	1	19	—	26
21 years and over	—	164	20	9	751	—	—	944	11	1	2	130	—	144
Total	661	7,717	911	1,200	56,036	67	956	67,548	846	40	57	4,040	151	5,134

N.B.—These services include all Militia service, whether broken or continuous, but no Regular service.

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRI-

TABLE 1.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH of the

Arm.	* Establishment.				Strength.	
	Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		Territorial.	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
Yeomanry	56	280	1,345	24,752	1,173	24,106
Royal Horse Artillery	14	29	98	2,996	74	2,437
Royal Field Artillery	55	357	1,113	29,935	927	26,515
Total R.H. & F. Arty.	69	386	1,211	32,931	1,001	28,952
Royal Garrison Artillery—						
(*a*) Mountain	1	7	21	779	23	514
(*b*) Heavy Batteries	12	30	86	2,919	96	2,457
(*c*) Coast Defence	15	64	360	8,142	276	5,993
Total Royal Garrison Arty.	28	101	467	11,840	395	8,994
Royal Engineers—						
(*a*) Divisional	14	71	210	6,790	234	5,960
(*b*) Army Troops (Telegraph Cos., &c.)	6	35	101	2,825	84	2,342
(*c*) Fortress	4	41	†178	†4,933	170	4,380
(*d*) Engineer & Railway Staff Corps	..	..	60	..	54	..
(*e*) Post Office Telegraph Corps	..	..	23	..	..	..
Total Royal Engineers	24	147	572	14,548	542	12,682
Infantry—						
(*a*) Divisions & Army Troops	192	997	5,455	189,850	4,879	162,114
(*b*) Officers Training Corps	1	3	23	402	22	321
(*c*) Cyclists	10	52	200	5,016	156	4,451
Total Infantry	203	1,052	5,678	195,268	5,057	166,886
Army Service Corps	..	‡74	322	8,562	279	7,346
Royal Army Med. Corps—						
(*a*) Field Ambulances and Mtd. Bde. Field Ambls.	..	62	504	10,626	432	9,858
(*b*) General Hospitals	..	..	69	989	60	915
(*c*) Sanitary Companies	..	..	10	200	9	146
(*d*) For other Units—Schools of Instruction, &c.	13	26	856	1,850	613	504
Total R.A.M.C.	13	88	1,439	13,665	1,114	11,423
Army Veterinary Corps	..	..	198	14	91	..
Total all Arms	393	2,128	11,232	301,580	9,652§	260,389
N.B.—The following are particulars of the Isle						
Isle of Man Volunteers	..	1	5	120	3	129

NOTE.—Particulars of the N.C.O.'s and men of the Special Reserve category (*b*) are not included in the above table, but are shown with the Special Reserve, see note on page 109.

* The Establishments are those shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return; they differ slightly from those in Army Estimates.

† The Establishment of 18 officers and 300 N.C.O.'s and men for the Tyne Division Electrical Engineers, retained pending raising of local corps, is not included in the figures for the Establishments, but the corresponding strength of officers and N.C.O.'s and men has been included in the figures for the strength.

‡ Includes 13 for the R.A.M.C. Schools of Instruction; the remainder of the establishment for the Schools of Instruction is shown under (*d*) of the Royal Army Medical Corps.

§ Does not include 732 R.A.M.C. officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service, and officers of Officers Training Corps and officers on the Unattached List.

Digitized by Google

TORIAL FORCE.

FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1909.

Attended Camp (Permanent Staff included.)					Horses, Guns, &c., at Camp.					
For 8 & under 15 days.		For 15 days & over.		Total attended Camp (all ranks).	For 8 and under 15 days.			For 15 days and over.		
Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.		Horses.	Guns.	Wagons & Carts.	Horses.	Guns.	Wagons & Carts.
10	227	1,126	23,001	24,364	114	..	..	22,448	47	195
4	370	75	1,787	2,236	78	..	..	1,650	56	103
109	6,711	800	17,519	25,139	320	4	33	11,667	566	748
113	7,081	875	19,306	27,375	398	4	33	13,317	622	851
3	194	14	259	470	..	..	..	136	12	1
18	564	67	1,790	2,439	48	..	..	917	56	75
63	2,432	188	2,941	5,624	16	..	1	132	14	8
84	3,190	269	4,990	8,533	64	..	1	1,185	82	84
22	1,179	199	4,521	5,921	35	..	7	1,140	..	192
21	741	60	1,487	2,309	30	..	..	512	..	64
31	1,020	125	3,106	4,282	..	..	..	3	..	..
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
74	2,940	384	9,114	12,512	65	..	7	1,655	..	256
873	55,904	3,500	92,614	152,891	49	..	8	1,843	226	415
5	110	16	167	298	1	..	..	132	1	1
28	1,642	120	2,393	4,188	..	..	..	9	3	23
906	57,656	3,636	95,179	157,377	50	..	8	1,984	230	439
22	1,913	250	4,983	7,168	49	..	18	1,722	..	547
78	3,541	298	5,988	9,905	79	..	15	1,412	..	459
26	389	23	427	865	..	..	..	..	..	..
2	74	5	57	138	..	..	..	1	..	..
..§	..§	..§	..§	..§	..	..	..	..	..	..
106	4,004	326	6,472	10,908	79	..	15	1,413	..	459
‖..	..	‖..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1,315	77,011	6,866	163,045	248,237	819	4	82	43,724	981	2,831

of Man Volunteers not included above.

2	39	...	...	41	..	..	..	..	..	..

‖ Officers of the Army Veterinary Corps train with the units to which they are attached, and are therefore included in the numbers in the various arms.

§ Officers of the R.A.M.C. attached to combatant units train with those units and are included in the numbers in the various arms.

The N.C.O.'s and men for water duties are included with the units with which they actually trained, *i.e.*, some with combatant units and some with medical units.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by Arms, ALL RANKS, in 1908 and 1909 compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the previous 8 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Horse and Field Artillery.		Royal Garrison Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLS. (Perm. Staff included).																		
1900	12,211*	10,663*	...	...	51,374	50,327	18,666	16,510	266,651	208,609	...	...	2,516	2,010	...	...	351,418	288,119
1901	35,000	14,993	...	...	52,010	49,614	19,486	17,513	267,327	218,665	...	...	3,180	2,684	...	...	377,003	303,469
1902	35,164	22,467	...	...	52,014	43,992	19,587	17,490	268,258	202,974	...	...	5,688	4,094	...	...	380,711	291,017
1903	34,594	26,424	...	...	50,890	41,907	21,188	17,969	267,277	188,535	...	...	6,613	4,757	203‡	113‡	380,765	279,705
1904	27,638	27,095	...	...	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	...	...	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	...	...	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	...	...	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRITORIAL FORCE (Perm. Staff excluded).																		
1st Oct., 1908	26,208	22,228	34,234	21,700	12,274	7,209	15,492	10,290	200,635	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79†	313,673	197,213
1st Oct., 1909	26,097	25,279	34,142	29,953	12,307	9,389	15,120	13,224	200,946	171,943	8,884	7,625	15,104	12,537	212†	91†	312,812	270,041**

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

* Includes Volunteer Light Horse, merged into Imperial Yeomanry, 1901.

† Army Veterinary Corps.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26 July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Service, Army Ordnance Department and Army Postal Service.

** Exclusive of 732 Royal Army Medical Corps Officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service; and 785 Officers of Officers Training Corps and Officers on the Unattached List.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 3.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1909

	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st October, 1908 ...	21,116	20,885	6,867	9,857	117,746	4,904	7,410	188,785
Increase—								
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service. (i.) In Regular Army	53	121	33	59	814	45	21	1,146
(ii.) In Militia or Special Reserve	3	19	14	15	611	10	13	685
(iii.) In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force	398	589	254	489	6,378	320	314	8,742
Recruits	7,080	12,495	3,412	4,623	73,780	2,892	5,708	110,020
Joined from Desertion	1	1	—	—	—	2	—	4
Transferred from other Territorial units	159	460	229	279	1,167	159	350	2,803
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	—	—	—	—	—	1	9	10
Other causes	2	29	6	4	119	8	19	187
Total increase	7,696	13,714	3,978	5,469	82,869	3,437	6,434	123,597
Decrease—								
Died	41	64	10	22	278	13	20	448
Discharged. on termination of engagement	3,530	2,997	1,071	1,493	21,658	274	836	31,859
on attaining limit of age ...	55	57	16	34	234	3	—	399
at own request (i.) by purchase ...	175	23	7	13	132	13	14	377
at own request (ii.) free	223	309	103	214	1,173	94	156	2,272
for misconduct	53	118	18	47	531	42	30	839
false answer on attestation ...	2	7	1	1	14	3	3	31
irregularly enlisted	3	9	—	2	82	27	5	128
mis-statement as to age on enlistment	2	12	7	6	144	3	9	183
medically unfit	77	138	39	72	854	52	34	1,266
not likely to become an efficient soldier	103	274	35	71	556	115	110	1,264
recruits rejected after attestation before final approval. (i.) For medical reasons	14	150	64	31	632	6	2	899
recruits rejected after attestation before final approval. (ii.) For other reasons ...	19	50	19	39	168	11	8	314
Other causes	52	62	32	59	104	2	21	332
Struck off as deserters or absentees ...	99	81	16	20	485	17	19	737
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	1	2	6	2	4	16	437	468
Joined Regular Army	127	503	117	172	2,110	92	153	3,274
Joined Special Reserve	14	318	49	82	2,268	79	207	3,017
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ...	8	79	20	25	394	27	45	598
Transferred to other Territorial units	87	338	211	196	1,652	56	263	2,803
Other causes	21	56	10	43	256	50	49	485
Total decrease	4,706	5,647	1,851	2,644	33,729	995	2,421	51,993
Net Increase	2,990	8,067	2,127	2,825	49,140	2,442	4,013	71,604
Net Decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Strength on 1st October, 1909	24,106	28,952	8,994	12,682	166,886	7,346	11,423	260,389
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	24,752	32,931	11,840	14,548	195,268	8,562	13,665	301,580*

* Includes 14 for Army Veterinary Corps.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—PAST SERVICES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1909 (Permanent Staff* excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 1 year... ...	6,972	11,965	3,286	4,414	71,188	2,792	5,314	105,931
1 year and under 2	4,551	7,829	1,512	2,922	29,372	2,641	3,516	52,343
2 years „ 3	3,796	1,705	750	931	12,827	338	553	20,900
3 „ „ 4	2,286	1,439	597	859	10,196	345	532	16,254
4 „ „ 5	1,225	1,011	405	580	7,128	265	365	10,979
5 „ „ 6	979	878	426	516	6,012	220	243	9,274
6 „ „ 7	1,300	639	276	466	4,244	146	182	7,253
7 „ „ 8	998	441	180	246	2,973	90	150	5,078
8 „ „ 9	588	420	193	266	3,133	75	83	4,758
9 „ „ 10	306	553	238	331	3,610	106	98	5,242
10 „ „ 11	176	260	138	151	1,903	44	41	2,713
11 „ „ 12	159	250	87	129	1,615	53	43	2,336
12 „ „ 13	120	176	111	96	1,544	36	44	2,127
13 „ „ 14	114	182	89	109	1,364	32	49	1,939
14 „ „ 15	78	181	85	104	1,106	25	16	1,595
15 „ „ 16	62	151	73	77	1,118	20	27	1,528
16 „ „ 17	63	136	76	76	1,007	25	26	1,409
17 „ „ 18	46	103	63	67	1,003	18	24	1,324
18 „ „ 19	34	87	74	49	885	6	23	1,158
19 „ „ 20	51	119	72	64	825	13	11	1,155
20 „ and over ...	202	427	263	229	3,833	56	83	5,093
Total	24,106	28,952	8,994	12,682	166,886	7,346	11,423	260,389

N.B.—The service given includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers but not service in the Regulars, the Special Reserve, or the Militia.

* The services of the Permanent Staff are given on p. 86.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1909 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 17	29	224	132	106	1,455	49	84	2,079
17 and under 18 ...	455	2,418	655	736	16,474	449	1,197	22,384
18 „ 19 ...	1,373	4,973	1,268	1,639	26,672	1,277	2,295	39,497
19 „ 20 ...	2,153	4,352	1,087	1,772	22,043	1,135	1,804	34,346
20 „ 21 ...	2,403	3,338	965	1,426	17,451	837	1,250	27,670
21 „ 22 ...	2,566	2,389	706	1,035	13,271	618	891	21,476
22 „ 23 ...	2,179	1,743	572	897	10,143	515	610	16,659
23 „ 24 ...	1,887	1,431	444	676	7,963	394	520	13,315
24 „ 25 ...	1,622	1,048	376	536	6,343	283	387	10,595
25 „ 26 ...	1,409	932	323	442	5,385	251	285	9,027
26 „ 27 ...	1,092	686	271	383	4,548	193	302	7,475
27 „ 28 ...	945	579	220	306	3,832	215	251	6,348
28 „ 29 ...	802	545	211	312	3,403	150	209	5,632
29 „ 30 ...	771	559	165	261	3,195	146	192	5,289
30 „ 35 ...	2,355	1,878	721	1,116	11,371	463	658	18,562
35 „ 40 ...	1,237	1,080	516	655	7,407	249	329	11,473
40 „ 45 ...	546	561	271	279	4,217	88	122	6,084
45 „ 50 ...	219	167	72	88	1,323	24	34	1,927
50 and upwards ...	63	49	19	17	390	10	3	551
Total ...	24,106	28,952	8,994	12,682	166,886	7,346	11,423	260,389

Digitized by Google

THE NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

[Cd. 4954.] British and Foreign Trade and Industry, 1854–1908. Tables and Charts. Price 5s. 2d.
[Cd. 4924.] Standard Time Rates of Wages in the United Kingdom. Price 6d.
[Cd. 4999.] Tropical Diseases Research Fund Committee. Report for 1909. Price 2s. 8d.
[Cd. 5040.] Railway Accidents and Casualties, United Kingdom, for Quarter ending Sept. 30, 1909. Price 1s. 8d.
H.C. 171-III. of 1909. Municipal Trading (United Kingdom). Part IV. London County, City, and Boroughs. Price 1s. 11d.
H.C. 5 of 1910. Conciliation (Trade Disputes). 7th Report. 1907–9. Price 8½d.

Military :—

Amharic Language. Short Manual of the. With Vocabulary. 1909. Price 5s.
Army Pay, Appointment, Promotion and Non-Effective Pay. Royal Warrant. 1909. Price 1s.
Artillery. Field. Training. 1908. Amendments, Feb. 1910. Price 3d.
Command. Western. Standing Orders. Jan. 1, 1910. Price 2d.
Courses of Instruction, 1910. Price 2d.
Examination Papers :—
Special Reserve, Militia, Territorial Force, and University Candidates. Oct. 1909. Price 1s.
Staff College. Admission to the. Aug. 1909. Price 1s.
Kit Plates. Royal Engineers :—
4. Mounted N.C.O. or Driver and Field Troop Sapper. Full Kit laid out for Inspection in Barrack Room. Price 1d.
5. Mounted. Detail of Shelf and Bedding. Price 1d.
Medical Corps. Royal Army :—
Standing Orders. Amendments. Price 1d.
Training. Part III. Military Training. 1909. Price 1d.
Publications (Recent) of Military Interest. List of. No. 12. Jan. 1910. Price 4d.
Russo-Japanese War. Official History. Part IV. Liao-yang. Price 4s.
Transport. Mechanical. Regulations for the Appointment of Inspectors of. Price 1d.
Water Supply Manual. Price 6d.

Admiralty Publications :—

Seamanship. Manual of. Vol. II. 1909. Price 2s.
Tides and Tidal Streams of the British Islands, the North Sea, and the North Coast of France. 1st Edition. 1909. Price 2s. 6d.
United States (East Coast) Pilot. Part II. From Barnegat Inlet, New Jersey, to Cape Canaveral, Florida. 2nd Edition. Price 3s.

Local Government Board :—

Drainage and Disposal of Waste Matters at Public Elementary Schools. Memorandum on the arrangements for, for which loans under the Board's sanction are required ; with especial reference to schools in country places where sewers and water services are not available. Price 1d.
Extract from the Board's Report for 1908–9. Sale of Food and Drugs Acts. Price 4d.
Housing, Town Planning, &c., Act, 1909 :—
Circular, Dec. 31, 1909, to County Councils other than the London County Council. Price 1d.
Do. do. to Metropolitan Borough Councils. Price 1d.
Do. do. to Town Councils and Urban and Rural District Councils. Price 1d.
Memorandum, do. to Councils of Metropolitan Boroughs. Price 2d.
Do. do. to Councils of Boroughs and other Urban Districts. Price 2d.
Do. do. to Councils of Rural Districts. Price 2d.
Reports on Public Health and Medical Subjects. New Series :—
21. Sanitary Circumstances of the Axbridge Rural District, Somerset. Price 3d.

Emigrants' Information Office, 31, Broadway, Westminster, S.W. :—

Colonies, Handbooks for.
No. 1. Canada. 2. New South Wales. 3. Victoria. 4. South Australia. 5. Queensland. 6. Western Australia. 7. Tasmania. 8. New Zealand. 9. Cape Colony. 10. Natal. 11. Transvaal. 12. Orange River Colony, 1d. each ; 13. Professional. 14. Emigration Statutes and General, 3d. each ; 15. (Nos. 1 to 14 in cloth), 2s.
Intending Emigrants, Information for :—Argentine Republic, 1908, 2d. East Africa Protectorate, 1908, 6d. Ceylon, 1907, 1d. Federated Malay States, &c., 1910, 6d. Newfoundland, Jan., 1908, 1d. Nyasaland Protectorate, 1910, 6d. Uganda Protectorate, 1908, 6d. West African Colonies, Dec., 1909, 6d. West Indies, 1910, 6d.
Summary of Consular Reports, 1908, and General Information relating to North, Central, and South America. Price 6d.

Foreign Office :—

Africa by Treaty. The Map of. 3rd Edition. 3 Vols. and case of Maps. Price 60s.
Commercial Treaties between Great Britain and Foreign Powers. Vols. I. to XXIV. Price each 15s.
State Papers. British and Foreign. In 98 vols. Price each 10s.

Board of Trade :—

Journal. Weekly. Price 3d.
Labour Exchanges Act, 1909 :—
General Regulations in pursuance of Sec. 2. Price 1d.
Special Rules with regard to Registration of Juvenile Applicants in England and Wales, in pursuance of No. IX. of the General Regulations. Price 1d.
Labour Gazette. Monthly. Price 1d.
Ships coming into Registry, &c. List of. Monthly. Price 3d.

Digitized by Google

THE

GEN[illegible]ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1909,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report of Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1910.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

And to be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C.; and
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1910.

[*Cd* 5016] Price 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1910,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1911.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45-47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1911.

[Cd. 5481.] Price 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

SALE OF GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

The undermentioned Firms have been appointed sole Agents for the sale of Government Publications, including Parliamentary Reports and Papers, Acts of Parliament, Record Office Publications, &c., &c. (with the undermentioned exceptions), and all such works can be purchased from them either directly or through retail booksellers, who, as well as the accredited Agents of Free Public Libraries, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from the published prices :—

IN ENGLAND :—Wyman and Sons, Ltd., Fetter Lane, E.C.
IN SCOTLAND :—Oliver and Boyd, Tweeddale Court, Edinburgh.
IN IRELAND :—E. Ponsonby, Ltd., 116, Grafton Street, Dublin.

Hydrographical Works of the Admiralty are sold by Mr. J. D. Potter, 145, Minories, E.

Patent Office Publications are sold at the Patent Office. (Classified Abridgments of Patent Specifications are sold also by Wyman and Sons, Ltd.)

The Publications of the Ordnance Survey and of the Geological Survey can be purchased from Agents in most of the chief towns in the United Kingdom, through any Bookseller, or from the Director-General of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton, or, in the case of Ireland, from the Superintendent, Ordnance Survey, Dublin. In addition, Small Scale Maps are, as a rule, procurable at Railway Bookstalls in England and Wales.

The Journal of the Board of Agriculture is published monthly by the Board, at 4, Whitehall Place, S.W. Prior to April, 1907, it was published by Laughton and Co., Ltd., 3, Wellington Street, Strand, W.C. Price 4*d.*

The London Gazette is published on Tuesday and Friday evenings by Wyman & Sons, Ltd. Price 1*s.* Prior to No. 28,435, dated Nov. 8, 1910, it was published by Harrison & Sons, St. Martin's Lane, S.W.

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and Official Publications recently issued :—

Statutes—

Public General Acts, 1910. In separate chapters, at varying prices.
Local and Personal Acts, 1910. 3*d.* per 4 pp.
Public General, Session 1910. With Index, Tables, &c. Cloth. Price 3*s.*
Second Revised Edition. 1235–1900. Vols. I to XX. Price each 7*s.* 6*d.*
Statutes in Force. Chronological Table and Index of. 25th Edition. To the end of the Session 9 Edward VII. (1909.) 2 Vols. Price 10*s.* 6*d.*
Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, 1424–1707. *Revised Edition.* Price 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary Character. Issued in 1890 to 1909. Price each 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders revised, in force on December 31, 1903. Vols. I. to XIII. Price each 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders in force on 31st December, 1909. Index to. Price 10*s.*

Parliamentary Debates. House of Lords and House of Commons; each daily part 3*d.*; also issued in bound volumes with Index.

Minutes of Proceedings of the House of Lords. 1*d.* per 4 pp. Subscription, Session 1911, 30*s.*

Votes and Proceedings of the House of Commons. 1*d.* per 8 pp. Subscription, Session 1911, 30*s.*

Historical Manuscripts. Reports of the Royal Commissioners. In course of issue.

[Cd. 5094.] Statistical Abstract of the British Empire. 1894–1908. Price 1*s.* 3*d.*
[Cd. 5296.] Do. do. United Kingdom. 1895–1909. Price 1*s.* 8*d.*
[Cd. 5420.] Do. do. Colonies. 1895–1909. Price 1*s.* 10*d.*
[Cd. 5345.] Do. do. British India. 1899-1900 to 1908-1909. Price 1*s.* 3*d.*
[Cd. 5446.] Do. do. Foreign Countries. 1898—1908–9. Price 1*s.* 9*d.*
[Cd. 5355.] Public Education. England and Wales. Statistics, 1908–9. Price 2*s.* 4*d.*
[Cd. 5545.] Census of Production. 1907. Part VII. Price 5½*d.*
[Cd. 5191.] Factories and Workshops. Reports and Statistics. 1909. Price 2*s.* 6*d.*
[Cd. 5299.] Licensing Statistics, 1909. Report on. Price 2*s.*
[Cd. 5292.] Navigation and Shipping, United Kingdom. 1909. Price 2*s.* 9*d.*
[Cd. 5324.] Wages and Hours of Labour. Report on Changes. 1909. Price 6½*d.*
[Cd. 5332.] Railway Conciliation Scheme. Settlements as to Wages and Hours of Labour. Price 8*d.*
[Cd. 5415.] Foreign Labour Statistics, 1909. Price 2*s.* 1*d.*
[Cd. 5418.] Declaration of London. Correspondence. 1910. Price 3*d.*
[Cd. 5426.] Board of Education. Report of Chief Medical Officer. 1909. Price 11*d.*
[Cd. 5432.] Welsh Church. Royal Commission. Report and Minority Reports. Price 3*s.* 3*d.*
[Cd. 5460.] Agriculture. Earnings and Hours Enquiry. 1907. Report. Price 8½*d.*
[Cd. 4991, 5369, 5370, 5371.] Canada and the West Indies. Royal Commission. Report on Trade Relations between, with Evidence, &c. Price 5*s.* 9½*d.*
[Cd. 5386.] Workmen's Compensation Statistics. 1909. Price 7*d.*
[Cd. 5366.] Employers and Workpeople, United Kingdom Report on Collective Agreements. Price 2*s.* 2*d.*
[Cd. 5394.] Colonial Import Duties, 1910. Price 3*s.* 1*d.*
[Cd. 5399, 5413.] Mines and Quarries, 1909. Labour and Output. Price 2*s.* 3½*d.*
[Cd. 5422.] Practice of Medicine and Surgery by Unqualified Persons. Report. Price 4½*d.*
[Cd. 5457.] Live Stock and Agriculture, Scotland. Report of Departmental Committee. Price 2*d.*
[Cd. 5453.] Aeronautics. Interim Report of Advisory Committee, 1910–11. Price 1*s.* 2*d.*
[Cd. 5447.] Canals and Waterways. Royal Commission. Reports on the Water Supplies of Canal Routes. Price 7*s.* 2*d.*
[Cd 5441.] Poor Relief. Foreign and Colonial Systems. Price 3*s.* 9*d.*

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1910,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1911.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45-47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1911.

[Cd. 5481.] Price 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

(B 6981) 1,500 3/11—H & S

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page
Introductory note	—	3
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by Assistant-Adjutant-General for Recruiting	—	5
SECTION II.		
Statistical Tables.		
Part I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Army Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1910	—	26
Part II.—Strength and Distribution—		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment ..	1	27
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	28
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	29
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1909	4	30
„ „ „ 10 years	5	32
Distribution of strength	6	34
„ of units	7	36
Part III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts	1	38
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1901	2	45
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	47
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years ..	4	48
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	52
„ „ 10 years	6	53
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	54
Part IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions—		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	58
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	59
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men	3	60
Pensions and discharges	4	61
„ „ „ 10 years	5	62
Services of deserters	6	63
„ „ 10 years	7	64
Part V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India..	1	65
„ „ „ Colonies	2	66
„ disembarked at Home	3	67
Part VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	68
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	70
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years.. ..	3	72
Fines for drunkenness	4	73
„ „ „ 10 years	5	74
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	6	75
„ „ Badges, 10 „	7	76
Part VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving in India, in the Colonies, and at Home	1	78
Past Services, shewing terms of engagement	2	80
Terms of engagement, by ranks	3	82
Ages	4	84
„ 10 years..	5	85
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	86

Digitized by Google

	Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—		
Nationalities	1	87
„ 10 years	2	88
Religious denominations	3	89
„ „ 10 years	4	90
Educational acquirements	5	91
„ „ 10 years	6	92
PART IX.—Horses, Mules, &c.—		
Strength and distribution	1	93
„ „ „ 10 years	2	94
Ages	3	95
PART X.—Army Reserve—		
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1909	1	96
„ „ 10 years	2	97
Strength, 10 years	3	98
Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	99
„ „ „ 10 years ..	5	100
Ages	6	101
Years in which engagements will expire	7	102
PART XI.—Special Reserve and Militia—		
Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	103
Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	104
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1909	3	105
„ „ „ 10 years	4	106
Recruits—Ages	5	108
Services of deserters	6	108
Fines for drunkenness	7	109
Courts-martial	8	110
Years in which engagements will expire	9	111
Ages	10	112
„ 10 years	11	113
Nationalities	12	114
Religious denominations	13	114
Past services (excluding Regular Establishment) ..	14	115
PART XII.—Territorial Force—		
Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	116
Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	118
„ „ camp numbers since 1908	3	119
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1909	4	120
„ „ „ „ 1st April, 1908	5	121
Past services..	6	122
Ages	7	123
Years in which engagements will expire	8	124
Strength of Imperial Service Section and Territorial Force Reserve	9	124

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

In making use of the figures in the statistical section of this book, it is desirable to remember that, throughout, the Regimental strength only of the Army is included, except for the first table on page 26. Consequently the figures do not include men serving on the Staff, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments, such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); nor do they include the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force.

Further, for the same reason it is necessary to exercise care in making use of the tables which give particulars for the past ten years, because up to 1st October, 1908, the figures did not include the Permanent Staff of the Militia, whereas the figures for the 1st October, 1908, 1909, and 1910 *do* include that portion of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve which has succeeded the Militia Permanent Staff. This exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men to the strength, on the proportions at the different ages, and on the Educational statistics.

The following modifications have been made in this year's return :—

Army Reserve.—The Mountain Artillery Reservists included in previous returns with the Royal Horse and Field Artillery (to whom they are allotted on Mobilization) are now shown with the Royal Garrison Artillery, as they belong to that branch of the Artillery while they are with the Colours.

Territorial Force.—The numbers of officers and men who attended camp for less than eight days, and the numbers absent, both with and without leave, are shown on page 117, and also the strength on the last day of training. Particulars as to the horses, guns, &c., at camp are not shown in this return, but are to be found in the Territorial Force Annual Return.

The following other additional information has been included for the first time :—

(i) Years in which the engagements of the non-commissioned officers and men of the Territorial Force will expire.
(ii) Increase and decrease of the Territorial Force since the force was created.
(iii) Ages of the Territorial Force Reserve.
(iv) Strength of the Imperial Service Section and the Territorial Force Reserve.

By Command of the Army Council,

E W D Ward

WAR OFFICE,
11*th March*, 1911.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT ON RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1910.

REGULAR ARMY AND SPECIAL RESERVE.

War Office, March, 1911.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the Regular Army and Special Reserve for the twelve months ended 30th September, 1910.

I.—RECRUITING.

1. *Recruiting for the Regular Army.*—The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army, excluding 117 re-enlisted men and 525 recruits for Colonial Corps, was 26,434, a decrease of 7,403 as compared with the previous twelve months.

2. *Recruits for the Special Reserve.*—The recruits, excluding re-enlisted men, who joined the Special Reserve during the period under review were 18,654, a decrease of 7,503 as compared with the numbers who joined during 1908–1909.

3. *Reasons for Decreases.*—As regards recruiting for the Regular Army, the decrease may be attributed chiefly to the requirements for the year being smaller than usual, so that, in any case, as many recruits would not have been accepted as in 1908–1909. It was partly due, however, to the necessity for checking recruiting during several of the most prolific months in order to keep the army within its Establishment. These conditions in the Regular Army reacted on the Special Reserve for, since it was impossible to allow recruits to pass from the latter to the former as freely as they would have done, many Special Reserve units reached their establishment and had to be closed for recruiting. Moreover, as regards the Special Reserve, and commencing with the period under review, stricter medical examination of applicants for enlistment kept out numbers who formerly would have been accepted for that branch of the

Digitized by Google

service or for the Militia. Later in the year, when more recruits would have been welcome, both for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, the supply was interrupted by the general revival of trade, by active emigration, and by the checks previously imposed, which, as is always the case, continued to be felt long after they had been removed. As a help in forming an idea of the number of men lost to the army on account of the restrictions unavoidably imposed, it may be mentioned that between 1st October, 1909, and the end of January, 1910, the Infantry of the Line took 3,968 recruits compared with an average of 8,716 in the corresponding months of the two preceding years, whilst recruiting for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, together the most numerous branches after the Infantry, was even more severely repressed, and for a longer time.

4. *Alterations of Standards*—During the earlier months of the period under review, for the reasons already given, the high physical standards previously in force for recruits for the Regular Army were necessarily maintained, and were only lowered as the vacancies to be filled permitted. Except in a few cases all corps had reverted to their normal standards by January or February, 1910. The principal exceptions were :—

Royal Horse Artillery.—From August, 1909, 1½ inches had been added to chest measurement for all recruits for the Royal Horse Artillery, and on 1st October the height for drivers stood at 5 feet 5 inches. Recruits for the branch came forward in such numbers that it was not till March, 1910, that the extra chest measurement and 1 inch from height could be taken off for drivers, and not till August last in the case of gunners that a return to the normal standard was practicable.

Royal Field Artillery.—In the case of Royal Field Artillery gunners 1 inch was added to chest measurement in November, 1909, but as that did not sufficiently check recruiting a second inch was added in the following April, and this high standard remained in force till September last. Similarly, in the case of drivers it was necessary in November, 1909, to add an inch to chest measurement and to raise the height from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 5 inches, and these additions were not dispensed with till April, 1910, whilst it was only in September last that it was possible to reduce the standard height to the normal 5 feet 3 inches.

Royal Engineers.—The number of tradesmen coming forward for the Royal Engineers is far short of requirements, and shows no tendency to increase. The standard height for sappers and engine drivers was therefore lowered from 5 feet 7 inches to 5 feet 6 inches in November, 1909. As this step failed to produce appreciable results, the height for all dismounted sappers was further reduced to 5 feet 4 inches in July last, but as yet without effect.

Infantry of the Line.—By February, 1910, the minimum height for recruits for the Infantry of the Line, in all but a few regiments, had been reduced from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 3 inches, and the additional 1½ inches chest measurement imposed in the preceding August had also been removed.

Irish Horse.—In January, 1910, the upper age limit for Recruits for the Irish Horse was raised from 25 to 30.

Royal Garrison Artillery, Special Reserve.—In October, 1909, the age up to which recruits for the Royal Garrison Artillery Special Reserve may be taken was altered from 30 to 35. Many men who had been thoroughly efficient gunners in the Regular Army, but had been excluded when the age limit was 30, were thus enabled to join a branch of the Reserve for which their experience and training renders them particularly suitable, and for the duties of which the higher age in no way disqualifies them.

Digitized by Google

Special Reserve Infantry.—In October, 1909, the minimum height for Infantry Special Reserve recruits was put at 5 feet 2 inches. This was the standard for the Militia Infantry and in the Special Reserve when first formed, but it had been raised by one inch during 1908–1909, when recruits were unusually plentiful.

5. *Change in the term of Service, Royal Engineers.*—To meet the difficulty experienced in obtaining recruits of certain trades in sufficient numbers to supply Coast Defence Companies of Royal Engineers with their quota of sappers fully trained in those trades, an alternative term of enlistment for 7 and 5 years, instead of the normal 3 and 9 years, was introduced for recruits of the classes desired in October, 1909.

It was hoped that the choice thus offered would induce eligible recruits to come forward more freely for the corps, but though a proportion have elected for the longer term they appear to have been men who would otherwise have accepted the shorter, for recruiting as a whole has not improved.

6. *Results obtained by Recruiting Agencies.*—The number of recruits raised for the Regular Army and Special Reserve by various recruiting agencies during the twelve months under consideration, and the number obtained in each recruiting area for the Regular Army during the preceding four similar periods, will be found in Table 1, Part III, pages 38 to 44. Though in individual regimental areas recruiting appears to have improved, the total number of recruits finally approved fell off in every district. The drop was, perhaps, most marked in the special recruiting agencies established in populous centres, all of which, except Manchester, raised fewer recruits than in the preceding twelve months. The Potteries and Cork appear to be exceptions but in reality are not, for the only figures available for purposes of comparison refer to six months only, and show that these agencies did not do so well in 1909–1910 as in the latter half of the preceding year. Several Regimental Areas account for larger numbers of Regular recruits than in 1908–1909, but in most cases their returns are only to be accepted subject to the reservation that they have been swollen by enlistments into the Regular Army of Special Reservists originally raised in other areas because the resources of local recruiting were unable to meet the demands of their own Special Reserve units. Such cases of apparent improvement were in fact the direct result of unsuccessful recruiting within the Regimental Area.

7. *Numbers raised by certain agencies.*—The number of recruits raised by various agencies at home during the last ten years will be found in Table 2, Part III, page 45. Included in the figures for the year ending 30th September, 1910, are the numbers raised by Regular Establishments of the Special Reserve and Permanent Staffs of the Territorial Force respectively, which were as follows :—

	For Regular Army.	For Special Reserve.
By Regular Establishments ..	9,753	7,213
By Permanent Staffs	2,206	1,583

8. *Long and Short Service.*—The Regular recruits enlisted for long service and for the several terms of short service during the last ten years, and the Arms of the service they joined, are detailed in Table 4, Part III, pages 48 to 51. Comparing the figures for the last two years it will be noticed that the chief reductions last year were in the numbers enlisted in the Royal Horse and Field Artillery for 6 and for 3 years' Army Service, in the Royal Garrison Artillery for 8 years, in the Infantry of the Line for 7 years, in the Royal Engineers and Foot Guards for 3 years, and that the principal increases were in 7 years' men for the

Digitized by Google

Royal Engineers, a new term of service for that Corps, and in 2 years' men horse transport drivers for the Army Service Corps.

9. *Re-engagements and Extensions.*—In Part IV the re-engagements and extensions of colour service of soldiers of the Regular Army during 1909–1910 are detailed by Arms in Table 1, page 58, and for ten years, but for all Regular soldiers combined, is given in Table 2. From the latter table it will be seen that re-engagements after 9 and 10 years' service to complete 21 years, that is, re-engagements by non-commissioned officers, have shown a steady tendency to become more numerous since 1906, whilst all other re-engagements have varied little in the last two years, but in each were about a thousand above the numbers for the years 1907 and 1908.

10. The percentage of extensions by men who completed three (or two) years colour service during the past year is shown by Arms in Table 3, page 60.

11. "*Specials.*"—The following table shows, for the year ended 30th September, 1910, and each of the four previous years, the recruits who joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the number who failed to reach the standards but were accepted, and the percentage enlisted under standard:—

	Year ended 30.9.06.	Year ended 30.9.07.	Year ended 30.9.08.	Year ended 30.9.09.	Year ended 30.9.10.
Total recruits joined ..	36,410	34,916	37,175	33,837	26,434
Number under any of the standards	460	696	844	606	297
Percentage under standard	1·26	1·99	2·27	1·79	1·12

12. *Rejections on Medical Examination.*—The table below shows the numbers of ordinary recruits who offered for enlistment and were medically examined during each twelve months since the 1st October, 1905, the numbers rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of rejections. The percentages do not include the numbers rejected by recruiters or recruiting officers on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard.

The number of boys examined and the number rejected are given on page 57.

	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.
Numbers medically inspected ..	65,128	58,764	61,182	56,327	45,085
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	16,941	13,336	14,039	13,087	11,235
For want of physical development..	4,982	4,349	3,921	3,772	3,072
Total rejected ..	21,923	17,685	17,960	16,859	14,307
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	26·01	22·69	22·95	23·23	24·92
For want of physical development..	7·65	7·40	6·41	6·70	6·81
Total percentage of rejections ..	33·66	30·09	29·36	29·93	31·73

Digitized by Google

13. The occupations in civil life of the recruits who offered for enlistment and were medically inspected during the past year, and the numbers following each occupation who were rejected, are shown on pages 54 to 57.

II.—Army Reserve.

14. *Army Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Army Reserve during the last ten years will be found in Part X, page 98.

The increase and decrease of the Reserve during the period under review is set out in Table I. Section B fell by 1,016, and Sections A and D rose by 92 and 2,080 respectively. The total strength of the Army Reserve, therefore, increased by 1,156, and on 1st October, 1910, stood at 135,712. The only Arms or branches showing a nett decrease are the Foot Guards, 198; Infantry of the Line, 1,615; and Colonial Corps, 10. The most important nett increases were, Cavalry of the Line, 876; Horse and Field Artillery, 1,016; and Army Service Corps, 733. In the Infantry of the Line the whole loss took place in Section B, and is to be traced to the transition from the 3 years' term of Army service, introduced in 1902, to the 9 years of 1904 and to the 7 years of 1906, from which it resulted that the only men who were passing into this Section in any numbers were those originally enlisted for 3 years who had extended their service to 8 years with the colours. The Infantry Reservists in Section D increased by 2,335 during the nine months of 1910, but by only 1,293 during the whole twelve months under review.

15. *Conversion of Army Service.*—By the end of January, 1910, the strength of the Royal Garrison Artillery had been brought within its establishment. The temporary authority, given in the preceding July, permitting non-commissioned officers and men of this branch, serving at home on 8 years' engagements who had completed not less than 6 years' Army Service and were able to produce guarantees of employment in civil life, to convert the remainder of their Army Service into Reserve Service, was accordingly withdrawn.

16. *Section D, Army Reserve.*—The enlistment and re-engagement of Infantry Reservists for Section D, which had been suspended since 1st July, 1908, was reopened from January, 1910.

17. *Reservists residing outside the Kingdom.*—The proportion of Army Reservists living abroad has been increasing. As these men would not be available during the initial stages of a general mobilization at home, it was decided in May last to discontinue the enlistment or re-engagement for Section D of discharged soldiers residing outside the United Kingdom, of soldiers quartered abroad who on the termination of their first period of colour service do not intend to return home, and of Reservists who have been given leave to reside outside the United Kingdom.

III.—Special Reserve.

18. *Strength and Composition of the Special Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Special Reserve are given in Part XI, pages 103 to 115.

The increase and decrease of the force during 1909–10 are set out in Table 3, page 105, and figures for the increase and decrease of the Militia and Special Reserve during the nine preceding years will be found in Table 4, pages 106 and 107. The nett decrease last year was 7,294, and the conditions which prevented its being reduced or made good by more active recruiting have been described earlier in this Report.

Digitized by Google

Amongst the men entered as recruits for the Militia or Special Reserve are included a number who subsequently joined the Regular Forces. Thus some are counted twice over as recruits, but so long as they are permitted to pass from one force to another this is not to be avoided.

The most noticeable points in Table 4 are the drop in the numbers re-enlisted, and the increase in discharges on termination of engagement. Under both headings the men concerned were those who transferred from the Militia to serve in the Special Reserve for the unexpired term of their Militia engagement.. The rise in the number of invalids was due to stricter medical examination of men coming up for annual training, in order that all may be up to the physical standards in force for recruits enlisted since October, 1909. Except discharges by purchase, most of the other numbers classed under the head of discharged and together accounting for a considerable reduction in the waste of the force, owe such improvements as they show to the care exercised in verifying the antecedents of recruits and in ascertaining that they are in all respects suitable before proceeding with their enlistment.

It will be noticed that there was a marked rise over the figures for any year since 1901 in the number of those who passed to the Royal Navy and Royal Marines. The cause of this may have been more active recruiting for the Naval service or, more probably, the abolition of rewards for Special Reservists who join the Regular Army. The latter is a subject which will be referred to again.

19. *Recruiting for Special Reserve.*—During the period under review, recruiting for the Special Reserve did not produce satisfactory results.

From Table 3, Part XI, page 105, it will be seen that every arm and branch except the Cavalry and Army Service Corps decreased in strength. The bulk of this loss was due to enlistments in the Regular Army having been not much less numerous than during the preceding year, whilst enlistments and re-enlistments in the Special Reserve, together, dropped by more than 8,000, and discharges on termination of engagement rose by over 6,000. Other factors, on the one side, were fewer discharged for inefficiency or misconduct, and on the other large numbers who joined the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, or were invalided or discharged by purchase. The decrease in strength of the whole force was 7,294, of which the Royal Field Artillery and Infantry alone accounted for 7,286.

In Part XI, statistics of the ages of recruits who joined the Special Reserve last year will be found in Table 5, page 108, and of the ages of non-commissioned officers and men of the Militia and Special Reserve, for ten years, in Table 11, page 113. As compared with recent years, there was an increase in the proportion of Special Reservists serving on 1st October who were between 19 and 22 years old. It will be seen that the great majority join when they are between 17 and 19. The lengthened period of recruits' training on enlistment keeps out the older men who used to enlist in the Militia.

20. *Enlistment in the Regular Army.*—In June permission to enlist in the Regular Army, which had been temporarily suspended when recruits coming forward were more numerous than vacancies, was again extended to Special Reservists who were not less than 18 years old and had completed three months recruits' training.

21. *Army Service Corps, Special Reserve.*—The failure of Category (a) of the Army Service Corps Special Reserve to attract recruits was attributed to the deterrent effect of the regulation precluding men of that branch of the Reserve from enlisting into the Regular Army. The restriction was therefore removed by an Army Order published in October, 1909.

Digitized by Google

IV.—Civil Employment.

22. The organization for assisting time-expired and reserve soldiers in obtaining employment in civil life remained unchanged during the year.

23. During the period under review a new branch of the National Association for the Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers was opened at Dover.

24. To ensure as far as possible that none but thoroughly reliable men, whose characters have been brought up to date and who have done nothing to forfeit favourable characters gained in the Army, are recommended to employers of labour, a circular was sent out in October last directing Officers in Charge of Records to report all instances in which men of the Army Reserve who left the Colours with characters not less than "good" are convicted of offences under the civil law. These reports are communicated at once to the head office of the National Association for the Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers, and are thence circulated to the branch offices of the Association throughout the country. Men who have misconducted themselves are then struck off their Employment registers.

25. *Board of Trade Gazette.*—The issue of the Board of Trade Labour Gazette, referred to in the Report for last year, was continued. From reports received from General Officers Commanding at home and in the Colonies it appears that the Gazette is in most units freely consulted by soldiers who are about to leave the Colours.

26. *Facilities for taking up Employment.*—Under instructions issued in May last, any non-commissioned officer or man nearing the end of his Army engagement may, with his own consent, be discharged or transferred to the Reserve at any time within 3 months before the termination of his period of Army Service, if such premature discharge or transfer is necessary to enable him to go to civil employment promised on condition that he takes it up at once. These instructions do not apply to soldiers about to be discharged to pension.

27. *Civil employment in Scotland.*—The procedure adopted in Scotland for keeping soldiers in touch with their families and home districts during their service with the colours, and for associating religious organizations in the work of assisting them in obtaining employment on discharge or transfer to the Reserve, continues to give good results. During the period under review the introduction of similar systems, modified as may be advisable for England, Ireland, and Wales, has been the subject of investigation by a specially appointed Committee, and it is hoped that the Scottish system may shortly be extended to all parts of the kingdom

28. *Employment as Ships' Cooks.*—An Army Order of December, 1909, provided that any non-commissioned officer or man who has passed a satisfactory test at the Army School of Cookery since 15th May in that year may apply for a certificate granted under Section 27 of the Merchant Shipping Act of 1906, if there is evidence to show that it will be actually taken advantage of. On proof of one month's service at sea, a man in possession of this certificate is eligible for the appointment of ship's cook.

29. *Lectures to Soldiers on Civil Employment.*—The Army Council has authorized the Committee of the National Association for the Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers to communicate with General Officers Commanding with a view to arranging for lectures to soldiers on the importance of preparing themselves for civil employment whilst still in the service and on the best way of setting about obtaining employment when they leave the Colours.

Digitized by Google

Numbers for whom Employment was found.

Under Public Departments.

20. *War Office and other Military Departments.*—During the past twelve months 19 vacancies for clerks in the War Office have been filled by ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1910, was 246, of which number 9 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

The number of ex-soldiers employed as writers in the Subordinate Section of the Army Accounts Department, on the 30th September, 1910, was 60.

The vacancies in other departments under the War Office filled by ex-soldiers during the period shown, and the total number in such employment is stated in the subjoined table:—

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	3	1	*Nil.*	379	370	353
Works and Fortifications Department	49	68	137	402	463	628
Ordnance Factories	76	54	76	1,469	1,415	1,428
Army Service Corps Services	745	734	540	1,301	1,444	1,424
Army Ordnance Department ..	220	395	373	2,211	2,356	2,473
Total	1,093	1,252	1,126	5,762	6,048	6,306

Appointments as teachers, &c., in Army Schools were given to 14 ex-soldiers during the period under review.

31. *Customs.*—During the past twelve months 18 places as Customs watchers, out of 66 vacancies which occurred, were filled by ex-soldiers. This was a considerably smaller percentage than in the preceding year. Pensioners only are now eligible for these appointments.

32. *Office of Works.*—Seven vacancies for park-keepers in the Royal Parks occurred in London during the year, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to park-keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 17 ex-soldiers.

33. *H.M. Stationery Office.*—During the year 7 vacancies occurred for porters in H.M. Stationery Office, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. Five of the appointments were of a temporary nature.

34. *Post Office.*—During the year 1,364 men who had served in the army found employment under the Post Office, being 232 fewer than in the preceding twelve months, and 349 fewer than in the year before that.

35. *Prison Service.*—The following table shows the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Services in the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers:—

Digitized by Google

Prisons Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.
England and Wales	139	115	133	70	38	64	50·3	33 0	48·1
Scotland	24	25	25	13	10	10	54·1	40·0	40·0
Ireland	17	14	5	3	7	2	17·6	50·0	40·0
Total	180	154	163	86	55	76	—	—	—

36. *Pensioner Messengers in Public Offices.*—Vacancies for 20 messengers were filled by Army pensioners from the War Office list during the year:—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies as Messengers filled through War Office Register.
Board of Agriculture	1
Board of Education	1
Board of Trade	1
Civil Service Commission	2
Colonial Office	1
Museum of Antiquities, Edinburgh	1
National Galleries of Scotland	2
Office of Public Works, Dublin	1
Registrar General's Office, Scotland	1
War Office	9
Total	20

The number of vacancies that occurred is not known, but the War Office List is a long one, and a far larger number of very suitable men could have been supplied had the opportunity offered.

Police Employment.

37. The following table gives the vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods. It will be observed that there has been a steady decline, during the last three years, in the proportion of vacancies in the London City Police and London Metropolitan Police filled by men who have served in the Army,

Digitized by Google

whilst the proportion accepted for the Borough and County Police in England and Wales has remained steady :—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.
London City Police	38	72	147	16	23	38	42·1	31·9	25·8
London Metropolitan Police	1,139	1,218	1,741	218	152	160	19·1	12·4	9·1
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	2,311	2,247	2,135	590	579	549	25·5	25·7	25·7
Scottish Police ..	514	478	421	61	57	52	11·8	11·9	12·3
Dublin Metropolitan Police	70	67	70	2	4	4	2·8	5·9	5·7
Royal Irish Constabulary	1,191	605	485	30	13	27	2·5	2·1	5·5
Total.. ..	5,263	4,687	4,999	917	828	830	—	—	—

Railway Employment.

38. The following table, compiled from returns received from the various Railway Companies during the last three years, shows that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is satisfactorily maintained :—

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.
ENGLAND AND WALES.						
Midland	1,415	1,140	1,406	2,859	2,908	3,036
London and North Western	1,550	1,790	1,477	3,100	3,262	3,311
Lancashire and Yorkshire	685	701	490	1,061	1,202	1,200
South Eastern and Chatham	120	111	138	1,019	731	1,107
Great Western	634	446	515	2,685	2,641	2,735
Great Northern	277	340	455	937	1,172	1,291
London and South Western	154	160	146	1,133	1,178	1,218
Great Eastern	159	156	278	1,062	1,166	1,222
London, Brighton, and South Coast ..	227	309	344	776	831	838
Great Central	617	473	574	681	634	754
North Eastern	403	251	173	995	1,029	1,094
Cheshire Lines Committee	131	106	154	145	157	158

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1908.	1909.	1910.	1908.	1909.	1910.
ENGLAND AND WALES—*continued.*						
†London and India Docks	*82	*92	*148	431	*578	*670
London, Tilbury, and Southend	21	3	13	93	95	107
North London	13	6	15	180	171	177
Metropolitan	64	40	25	175	255	257
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	3	*Nil.*	1	10	9	9
North Staffordshire	10	15	13	86	91	86
Barry	8	12	6	65	65	77
Furness	11	10	13	38	37	34
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	10	4	12	16	14	23
Maryport and Carlisle	—	*Nil.*	2	1	1	3
‡Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle ..	1	—	*Nil.*	5	—	6
Wirral	1	1	1	8	8	7
Metropolitan District	57	36	18	129	155	122
Great Northern and City Railway ..	1	1	3	45	39	39
Central London Railway	216	138	116	197	164	185
London Underground Electric Railway..	47	20	14	88	151	300
Total for England and Wales	6,917	6,361	6,550	18,020	18,744	20,066
SCOTLAND.						
Caledonian	303	167	197	467	459	451
North British	441	395	316	643	678	684
Glasgow and South Western	143	110	141	195	182	201
Dundee and Arbroath	12	8	2	21	19	17
Highland	26	26	23	70	91	86
Aberdeen Joint Passenger	—	3	*Nil.*	2	3	2
Joint Committee General Station, Perth	2	*Nil.*	2	11	4	6
Portpatrick and Wigtonshire	1	*Nil.*	2	4	3	5
Total for Scotland	928	709	683	1,413	1,439	1,452
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	64	92	85	206	174	231
Great Southern and Western	347	543	518	370	411	452
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	—	2	2	1	2	1
Midland Great Western	52	51	22	271	129	130
Listowel and Ballybunion	3	1	2	2	1	2
Cavan and Leitrim	1	1	2	6	6	6
Total for Ireland	467	690	631	856	723	822
Grand Total	8,312	7,760	7,864	20,289	20,906	22,340

* Total in all Departments as well as Railway Department.
† Now the Port of London Authority.
‡ No return received for 1909.

Digitized by Google

39. *London County Council.*—The number of situations under the London County Council, filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1910, was 244.

40. *Voluntary Employment Societies.*—The National Association for the Employment of Ex-soldiers has found employment at its head office in London for 1,542 ex-soldiers as compared with 1,521 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 804 men.

The work of the other voluntary employment societies has been as follows:—

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found, through the head office, employment during the past year for 975 men.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 663 ex-soldiers, while 2,851 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 254 men, and temporary employment for 53 men.

Official Employment Registers.

41. The subjoined table shows the result of the working of the Employment Registers, in regimental and other Recruiting Areas, since 1906:—

Year.	Number remaining on Register from previous year.	Number registered during the year	Total number on the Register during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
				In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1906	5,006	15,230	20,236	1,450	108	9,256	10,814
1907	5,880	16,770	22,650	1,618	210	8,694	10,522
1908	6,482	16,790	23,272	1,713	186	8,510	10,409
1909	7,886	16,192	24,078	1,596	205	8,083	9,884
1910	9,292	15,180	24,472	1,364	197	8,277	9,838

General Remarks as to Civil Employment.

42. The following table records the numbers who left the Colours with Good, Very Good, or Exemplary characters, entitling them to registration for civil employment. The actual number for whom employment was found by means of Official Registers, by Departments under the War Office, other Public Departments, and by Employment Societies, is shown below:—

Number discharged or transferred to the Reserve with characters,	"Exemplary"	5,792
	"Very good"	7,829
	"Good"	4,203
	Total	17,824

Digitized by Google

The number of men for whom employment was found was as follows:—

War Office Register (Messengers, &c.)		30
Regimental and Recruiting Officers' Registers (affiliated to National Association) and National Association (Branches)		6,404
National Association for the Employment of ex-Soldiers (London office only)		1,542
Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society (London office only)		975
Army and Navy Pensioners' Employment Society		663
Guards' Employment Society		254
Departments under the War Office—		
Army Clothing Department	Nil.	
Works and Fortifications Department	137	
Ordnance Factories	76	
Army Service Corps Services	540	
Army Ordnance Department	373	
Clerks in War Office	19	
Teachers, &c., in Army Schools	14	
		1,159
To these may be added men who are known to have themselves obtained employment		7,770
General Total		18,797

It will be seen that the soldiers who returned to civil life from the Army during the year with characters entitling them to have their names registered, together with the number remaining on the Registers from the previous year, give a total of 27,116, and that of these 11,027 were provided with employment through various agencies, and 7,770 are known to have found themselves situations.

V.—Miscellaneous Subjects.

43. *Pardon to Deserters and Others.*—His Majesty the King, on the occasion of his accession to the Throne, was pleased to extend his pardon to men who had deserted, fraudulently enlisted, absented themselves without leave from the Regular or Reserve Forces, or irregularly enlisted in the Regular Forces or Special Reserve whilst serving in the Army Reserve, provided the offence had been committed before 1st June, 1910, and that it was acknowledged within 2 months after that date by men at home or within 4 months by men abroad. Men enlisted before 24th May, 1900, or who had been in a state of desertion or absence for a period of 5 years, or who were physically unfit, were not required to rejoin for service. Soldiers who, while serving, confessed to desertion or fraudulent enlistment were held to serve on their last attestations. Deserters and fraudulent enlisters forfeited all previous service, but were released from liability to stoppages for free kits received by them on fraudulent enlistment or for articles lost or made away with at the time of desertion.

44. *Increase and Decrease of Regular Army.*—The increase and decrease of each arm of the Regular service during the 12 months ended 30th September, 1910, is detailed in Table 4, Part II, page 30. The increase and decrease of all arms combined for the last 10 years will be found in Table 5, page 32.

Digitized by Google

Comparing the figures for the last two years in the latter table, the most noticeable decreases in recruits enlisted in 1909–10 were in 6 years' men for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, and in 7 years' men for the Infantry of the Line. These decreases were almost entirely due to large reductions in the numbers passing from these arms to the Army Reserve. Other factors did not materially influence the number of recruits for whom there was room. The largest was an increase of 200 in the number who passed to the pension list; the most satisfactory were the reduction of waste by 238 on account of deaths and invaliding, by 130 in the number of deserters, and by 120 discharges on the ground of being not likely to become efficient soldiers.

45. *General Remarks on Recruiting.*—It has already been stated that more recruits could have been accepted if they had been forthcoming. As regards the Regular Army the shortage was inconsiderable. Table I, Part II, page 27, shows that at the end of the year the Horse and Field Artillery and Cavalry and Infantry of the Line were above their establishments, and that, except in the case of the Royal Engineers, the deficits in other arms and corps were not serious. As compared with the year before, the shortage in that corps increased by 94. Though the standard height for sappers was lowered from 5 feet 6 inches to 5 feet 4 inches, and continuous endeavours made to obtain qualified recruits, the deficit which existed on 1st October, 1909, was only partly wiped out and no men were raised towards the 194 added to the establishment from 1st April, 1910. A Committee is being convened to enquire into the subject and report as to further steps to be taken in order to induce tradesmen to enlist in the Royal Engineers.

The results of recruiting for the Special Reserve have already been dealt with.

Defective teeth are everywhere answerable for increasing proportions of rejections on medical grounds. In several areas, especially in Ireland, more recruits who offered were rejected on account of teeth than for all other causes added together, and many of those rejected are said to have been otherwise highly desirable recruits. Differing in that respect from the practice in regard to recruits for the Army, no expense may be incurred to bring the teeth of a recruit for the Special Reserve up to standard; defective teeth caused, therefore, proportionately a far larger loss of recruits to the Special Reserve than to any other branch of the service.

An important factor which every year adversely affects recruiting is the withdrawal from this duty for the training of their units of all members of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve. The loss this causes could be avoided only by appointing for the whole year a far larger number of paid pensioner recruiters than are now employed, a measure involving considerable expense. The wearing of plain clothes by soldiers on furlough also tells against recruiting. Since the practice became common, uniform has been seen less often in many districts where formerly, and especially when worn by a non-commissioned officer who was doing well in the service, it sometimes led young men to join the Army. A certain number of lads of the more intelligent classes are deterred from enlisting by the uncertainty of obtaining employment on return to civil life.

In some districts more active recruiting for the Royal Navy, Royal Marines, and Royal Naval Reserve during 1909–1910 diverted a proportion of the men who would otherwise have come into the land forces.

46. *Quality of Recruits raised.*—As regards the quality of recruits passed into the service, reports continue to be satisfactory, and the improvement in physique, education, and character, so noticeable in recent years, was maintained.

Digitized by Google

Considerable numbers of Special Reservists took part in Army Manœuvres last autumn in the ranks of the Regular units in which they were for the time incorporated. They were very favourably spoken of by those who had to do with them. This is the more to their credit, for they were highly tried, since they had had but a few days to get into condition after returning from civil life, and were working under conditions of which they had had no previous experience, and alongside Regular soldiers who had been several months in training.

47. *Young Soldiers invalided.*—The number of Regular soldiers discharged as invalids in the first and second years of their service during the years commencing 1st October to 30th September, 1905 to 1910, and the proportion such invalids bore to the effective strength of men with less than 2 years' service, will be seen in the table annexed.

Year. 1st October to 30th September.	Number of men under two years' service on 1st October in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1905–1906	31,750	34,609	66,359	558	410	968	17	12
1906–1907	33,040	29,027	62,067	442	421	863	13	14
1907–1908	32,057	29,620	61,677	456	363	819	14	12
1908–1909	34,717	29,316	64,033	414	384	798	12	13
1909–1910	32,103	32,005	64,108	290	411	701	9	12

48. *Desertion.*—The desertions from each Arm or Corps of the Regular Army during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1910, are given in Part IV, Table 6, page 63, and those for ten years, but for all Arms combined, in Table 7. If the entries for the last two years are compared, it will be seen that during the period covered by this Report the nett loss by desertion fell by 87 and was smaller than in any year since 1905, and that the proportion of deserters was lower than in any of the ten years. It will be observed that more men desert in their first year of service than in all others together, and that in 1909–1910 desertions in this class fell by 413 and were fewer than in any of the ten years now being considered. Against that gain, however, is to be put the fact that deserters in their second year of service increased by 59, and all others together by 224. Deserters of the two classes last mentioned were more numerous than in any year since 1906, beyond which, owing to changes in Establishment, it would be misleading to carry back a comparison based on the figures in Table 7. Thus the greater part of the improvement last year in one class was discounted by increased losses in others. The relatively small number of desertions within a year of enlistment is to be accounted for mainly by fewer recruits than usual having joined during the year. It has already been said that the supply of recruits was largely affected by the improved demand for labour in civil life, and the less favourable statistics relating to older soldiers should probably be attributed to the same cause.

Digitized by Google

49. *Educational Qualifications.*—Table 6, Part VIII, page 92, shows that the percentage of Regular soldiers holding certificates of education is still rising in every Arm and Corps. Under pressure of the necessity of holding a Third Class Certificate in order to be eligible for Proficiency pay, certificates of that class are naturally the most numerous. It is, therefore, the more satisfactory to observe that whilst the whole number of certificates gained was greater by 2,554 in 1909–1910 than in the previous year, only 544 of the increase were Third Class, whilst 384 were First Class, and 1,626 Second Class Certificates. Since the institution of the Special Reserve, a number of Certificates, not accounted for in the table, have been awarded to recruits for that force who have not enlisted in the Regular Army.

As regards the educational attainments of the recruits enlisted, the proportion who reached each of the three higher standards improved slightly, the rise being largest, 1·5 per cent., in Class B. The corresponding fall was about 1 per cent. each in Classes D and E.

In most Recruiting Areas very few illiterates offered for enlistment. The largest proportions reported were about 5 per cent. in the County of Durham, and from 15 to 20 per cent. in some parts of South Wales.

50. *Casualties.*—Since October, 1909, the death of every Warrant Officer, Non-Commissioned Officer or man serving abroad has been reported to the War Office by telegraph, at the public expense, for communication to his family. Formerly such reports were only made in time of peace, when they referred to Commissioned Officers, and all other deaths were reported by post.

51. *Recruiting Regulations.*—A revised edition of the Recruiting Regulations was issued in October, 1909.

52. *Recruiting Posters.*—The ordinary illustrated Recruiting Posters having been found too large, and otherwise unsuitable for exhibition in shops, post offices, public libraries and similar institutions, where it was believed that those in charge would in many instances be willing to allow advertisements of more convenient size and attractive appearance to be placed, two new Posters were designed and issued experimentally in May and June last. These are 13 by 12 inches, made of tinted cardboard with a scroll-work design, and display coloured pictures of types of soldiers, with a local address where information regarding the terms of service in the Regular Army and Special Reserve can be obtained. The pictures on the pattern first sent out differ for each district, and refer only to the infantry regiments recruited in the district. The later pattern is for general use in all districts, being so constructed that the pictures can be changed. It can, therefore, be used in any Recruiting Area to call attention to the corps most in want of recruits at any particular time. After a trial lasting some months both posters have been favourably reported on. The second, however, meets with the more general approval, and, with certain minor improvements, will probably be adopted for permanent use.

53. *Recruiting Rewards.*—Under the provisions of the Royal Warrant for Pay, the ordinary rewards for recruits for the Regular Army, less a deduction of one shilling, are payable on account of Special Reservists who join the Regular forces during their period of recruits' training, and for those who join at other times the full reward. Since, however, all information is to the effect that almost every Special Reservist enlists with the object of passing to the Regular Army if he finds he likes the life and can reach the standards, it was decided in February, 1910, altogether to suspend rewards for Special Reservists passed to the Regular Army. Though most Recruiting Officers are of opinion that withholding rewards in these cases has had little or no unfavourable effect on recruiting for the Regular Army, it seems quite enough to account

Digitized by Google

for what is reported from many Areas, where it has been observed that since the rewards were discontinued occasional recruiters have never, and regularly appointed agents have rarely, brought a Special Reservist who was at the time in civil life. Moreover, though these Army rewards are no longer to be got, there are still Admiralty rewards to be had, and this goes far towards explaining the sudden rise last year in the number of Special Reservists passed into the Naval service, which has been alluded to elsewhere in this Report. On the other hand, besides the financial saving involved, the experiment has probably been the indirect means of retaining in the Special Reserve a proportion of men who would otherwise have left it.

54. *Recruiting Rewards, Royal Field Artillery Special Reserve.*—On 1st April, 1909, an Army Order was published under which men who enlisted after that date in the Royal Field Artillery Special Reserve, did so with the understanding that they would not be permitted to pass on to the Regular Army. Recruiting for that arm of the Special Reserve at once fell off seriously. It was, therefore, decided in February, 1910, to try the effect of increasing the reward for Field Artillery Special Reserve recruits to 5*s.* At that time the rewards for all recruits for the Special Reserve, irrespective of the arm they joined, were 1*s.* 6*d.* or 2*s.* 6*d.*, according to the circumstances in which they were raised. This measure led to a rise in the number of Field Artillery recruits. They are still, however, less numerous than they were when they were not debarred from enlisting in the Regular Army, but, on the other hand, they remain in the Special Reserve, and in the last few months have more than equalled the numbers lost by their branch through all causes.

55. *Recruiting by Soldiers on Furlough.*—Very few recruits have ever been raised till now except by regularly appointed recruiters, though it has long been recognised that soldiers away from their regiments could render valuable help by acting as occasional recruiters for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, particularly at places remote from military stations and centres of population where the conditions do not justify the employment of permanent recruiters. It was evident that if soldiers on furlough were to be induced to interest themselves in the matter, it was necessary to make it as easy as possible for them to get their recruits passed into the service and to obtain payment of the rewards they might earn. With that object in view a circular letter was sent out in September last. The letter indicated certain principles for the guidance of Officers Commanding battalions and regimental Recruiting Areas, and directed them to frame suitable instructions. These instructions are now in force in all Recruiting Areas, and have already produced results. Being intended for men without experience of recruiting or clerical work, they aim at being simple and at calling for as little writing or sacrifice of time as possible. They also seek to ensure that soldiers are put to no personal expense in raising recruits, and are paid the rewards they earn promptly and without deductions. As a rule the soldier is only required to send in the name and address of the would-be recruit on a post-card, and all further steps prior to enlistment, such as the issue of notice papers, medical examination, attestation, and verification of references, are then taken by the ordinary recruiting staff at the disposal of the Officer Commanding the Area.

56. *Cavalry Depôts.*—The first of the Cavalry Depôts referred to in the report for last year was formed at Woolwich in March, 1910. That was followed, in May last, by a second at Dublin and a third at Scarborough. As the necessary barrack accommodation is provided, the other three Depôts will be opened at Bristol, Dunbar, and Seaforth.

Digitized by Google

57. *Royal Field Artillery Depôts.*—Consequent on changes in the organisation of Royal Field Artillery introduced in April, 1909, it became necessary to increase the Depôt accommodation for this branch of the regiment to fit it to deal with larger numbers of recruits. It was therefore decided to add to the four existing Depôts a fifth at Newcastle-on-Tyne and a sixth at Glasgow. When this scheme has come into force a Depôt and a Training Brigade will be quartered together. The Depôt will be under the command of the Lieutenant-Colonel commanding the Training Brigade, and will receive, equip and clothe recruits both for the Regular and Special Reserve Royal Field Artillery, and pass them to the Training Brigade for their recruits' training. On mobilization both Regular and Special Reservists will join at their Depôt to be clothed and equipped. Those not required for the initial mobilization of field units will join the Training Brigade, whence they will be sent as required in drafts to maintain units at war establishment.

Barrack accommodation for the new Depôts at Newcastle-on-Tyne and Glasgow, and for the reception at Preston of the Depôt to be transferred from Seaforth, is being provided. As it becomes available Depôts and Training Brigades will be brought together at those stations, as has been done already at Portsmouth, Woolwich, and Athlone.

58. *Army Pay Corps.*—The Army Pay Corps was reinstituted under a Royal Warrant, dated 26th October, 1909, with an establishment of 44 Warrant Officers, 200 Staff-Quartermaster-Serjeants and Serjeants, and 330 other ranks. It is entirely recruited by soldiers, transferred from other arms, who have not less than 6 months', nor more than 2 years', service.

59. *Terms of Service in local units at Sierra Leone.*—Previous to October, 1909, when an Army Order, modifying the terms of service in the local units at Sierra Leone, was published, natives were enlisted under the Army Act to serve for 12 years in the Sierra Leone Companies of the Royal Garrison Artillery and Royal Engineers, or under the West Africa Enlistment Ordinance to serve for 3 years in the West African Regiment. Under that system the Artillery and Engineer Companies were mainly composed of Coast men, who were less satisfactory, from a military point of view, than the men drawn from the interior, and often from great distances, who joined the West African Regiment. Under the organisation introduced in October, 1909, local recruiting for the Artillery and Engineers was discontinued, and since then natives for service in all these units have been raised under the orders of the Commandant of the West African Regiment. The men are enlisted under the local Ordinance for 6 years with the colours and for the West African Regiment only. After they have completed a course of recruits' training, which is the same for all, the Officers Commanding the Artillery and Engineer Companies select the men they need to maintain the Establishments of their companies. Any of the men selected who within 3 months turn out to be unsuitable are relegated to complete their engagement with the Infantry. For purposes of recruiting, posting, and discharge, all these soldiers are under the Commandant of the West African Regiment, whilst such of them as are serving in the Artillery and Engineer Companies are under the orders of the Officers Commanding their Companies for training, discipline, and interior economy. The term of re-engagement, which used to be 9 years for the Artillery and Engineers and 3 years for the West African Regiment, is now 3 years for all.

60. *Disbandments.*—The reorganisation of the Royal Field Artillery Special Reserve under the terms of a Special Army Order published in March, 1909, and the amalgamation of the previously existing units of that branch to form general reserves for each of the six regular Divisions

Digitized by Google

at home, involved the disbandment of the then existing County units of Royal Field Reserve Artillery. This was carried out under an Army Order issued in October, 1909.

61. *Labour Exchanges.*—Commencing in February, 1910, the Board of Trade opened Labour Exchanges in populous centres throughout the kingdom.

The prevailing opinion amongst Recruiting Officers is that these Exchanges have had little or no effect on recruiting. They have no doubt found employment for some men who would otherwise have enlisted or induced a few whose names were registered on their books to postpone their enlistment.

F. R. C. CARLETON, *Colonel*,
Assistant Adjutant-General for Recruiting

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, ARMY RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1910.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army :—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	178,663†	174,869**	3,794	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	75,884	77,817**	—	1,933
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	2,600	2,519	81	—
Army Reserve	138,000¶	135,712	—	—
Special Reserve	86,539	63,086	23,453	—
Territorial Force :—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ‖	313,332	267,806	45,526	—
Permanent Staff‖..	2,592	2,554	38	—
Territorial Force Reserve	—	220	—	—
Total	797,610	724,583	—	—
Militia	—	2,967	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	700§	593	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	179	174	5	—
Militia	5,559	5,246	313	—
Volunteers (Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	5	5	—	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	214	100	—
General Total	804,367	733,782	—	—

* These numbers include Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China. They also include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

† This includes 1,850 officers and men to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms."

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

¶ This is the maximum number which it was expected the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1910, and 1st April, 1911.

‖ The Territorial Force Establishments are the revised Establishments in force on 1st October, 1910, not those given in Army Estimates. The figures for the strength include the Isle of Man Volunteers. They also include both Permanent Staff and Territorial Officers for Officers Training Corps, the numbers being:—Territorial Officers, establishment 860, and strength 586; Permanent Staff, establishment, 11 adjutants and 52 serjeants; strength, 10 adjutants and 51 serjeants.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

** The Home strength includes 20 men employed on Indian Transports who are technically on the Indian strength.

Digitized by Google

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1909, to 1st October, 1910, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment.†	
	1st Oct. 1909.	1st Jan. 1910.	1st April, 1910.	1st July, 1910.	1st Oct. 1910.	Average‡ Strength.	1909-10.	1910-11.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	80	79	78	80	80	80	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	5	5	5	5	5	5	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,205	1,221	1,223	1,224	1,228	1,221	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	726	721	719	711	706	718	752	719
Warrant Officers ...	61	59	60	60	60	60	57	57
N.C.O's and Men...	18,540	18,290	18,159	18,184	18,424	18,285	18,005	18,306
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,077	1,056	1,056	1,045	1,066	1,060	1,128	1,108
Warrant Officers ...	60	58	61	60	61	61	61	61
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	29,698	30,092	29,409	29,236	29,225	29,587	28,817	28,868
‡R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	854	805	801	793	809	807	790	794
Warrant Officers ...	113	117	116	113	111	115	107	105
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	17,931	17,601	17,486	17,606	17,371	17,592	17,756	17,627
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,049	1,045	1,046	1,036	1,044	1,045	1,051	1,055
Warrant Officers ...	132	133	133	131	132	132	134	132
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	8,238	8,357	8,350	8,351	8,338	8,341	8,608	8,802
Foot Guards—								
Officers	276	274	274	259	270	270	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	16	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men—	7,155	7,072	7,043	7,074	7,090	7,080	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,497	4,580	4,588	4,606	4,568	4,579	4,682	4,629
Warrant Officers ...	424	419	411	407	402	412	402	402
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	138,356	136,746	137,167	137,367	138,215	137,390	137,287	137,377
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	137	141	137	144	141	140	139	145
Warrant Officers ...	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,811	3,841	3,846	3,826	3,756	3,830	4,057	4,009
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	451	453	457	461	458	456	459	456
Warrant Officers ...	250	250	246	236	238	245	261	211
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	6,068	6,153	5,952	5,898	5,981	5,995	6,086	6,029
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	1,028	1,021	1,015	1,003	1,004	1,015	1,016	1,014
Warrant Officers ...	59	59	59	59	59	59	59	59
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	3,775	3,890	3,892	3,844	3,821	3,857	3,888	3,888
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	233	235	236	235	236	235	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	135	130	129	127	129	130	139	139
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	2,228	2,207	2,224	2,218	2,187	2,216	2,224	2,224
§Army Pay Corps—								
Warrant Officers ...	—	—	51	48	48	49	—	51
N.C.O.'s and Men...	—	—	663	659	657	660	—	668
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	157	155	161	156	157	157	159	164
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	200	210	204	209	203	208	221	221
*Indian Native Troops—								
Officers	155	160	161	156	166	160	150	151
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	4,217	4,227	4,187	4,189	4,216	4,217	4,252	4,269
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,720	10,725	10,729	10,691	10,705	10,722	10,912	10,821
Warrant Officers ...	1,283	1,254	1,295	1,270	1,269	1,292	1,272†	1,299†
N.C.O.'s and Men...	241,422	239,907	239,805	239,885	240,712	240,479	240,820†	242,427†

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China. The figures include the men left at the Depôts of the Regiments in India.

† As shown in Army Estimates, including in year 1909-10, 20 warrant officers and 1,280 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), and in 1910-11, 50 warrant officers and 1,800 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments."

‡ Includes Mountain Division.

‡ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

§ The Army Pay Corps was included in the Establishment and Strength from 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1902.

Year.	ALL RANKS.																
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Imperial Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery. *	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
1st Jan., 1902..	1,550	31,681	16,730	36,068	25,136	14,850	14,624	217,966	9,070	10,461	8,559	7,099	2,615	747	—	526	397,682
„ 1903..	1,490	29,297	1,610	34,959	23,174	13,757	9,966	176,580	7,342	8,161	8,443	6,020	2,638	854	—	362	324,653
1st Oct., 1903..	1,426	23,084	—	32,511	23,067	11,480	7,847	157,669	7,035	12,574	6,928	5,346	2,542	900	—	2	292,411
„ 1904..	1,373	20,317	—	31,165	24,524	11,457	7,862	161,035	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	2,562	903	48	—	287,240
„ 1905..	1,360	19,149	—	30,550	24,174	10,718	8,053	150,955	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	2,423	856	149	—	272,133
„ 1906..	1,391	20,257	—	31,254	21,464	10,399	8,020	144,371	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	2,503	—‡	372	—	263,117
„ 1907..	1,312	19,676	—	30,777	19,023	9,364	7,511	136,632	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	2,560	—‡	367	—	248,487
„ 1908..	1,312	19,551	—	29,204	18,972	9,330	7,609	142,410	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	2,594	—‡	372	—	251,324
„ 1909..	1,290	19,327	—	30,835	18,898	9,419	7,447	143,277	3,954	§4,372	6,769	4,862	2,596	—‡	359	—	253,405
„ 1910..	1,313	19,190	—	30,352	18,291	9,514	7,376	143,185	3,903	§4,382	6,677	4,884	2,552	705	362	—	252,636

* Including Mountain Division. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes.
‡ Not included in Regimental strength in these years. § This number includes the men left at the Depôts in India.
N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the dates shown in each year from 1902.

Year.	Establishments, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment. All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment. All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st January, 1902 ..	10,939	1,259	272,231	284,429	12,882	1,253	383,547	397,682	113,253*	—
,, 1903 ..	11,029	1,275	272,074	284,378	12,000	1,267	311,386	324,653	40,275*	—
1st October, 1903 ..	11,098	1,319	273,508	285,925	11,759	1,349	279,303	292,411	6,486*	—
,, 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
,, 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
,, 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
,, 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
,, 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†	255,221†	10,727	1,305	239,292	251,324	—	3,897†
,, 1909 ..	10,912	1,272†	240,820†	253,004†	10,720	1,263	241,422	253,405	401	—
,, 1910 ..	10,821	1,299†	242,427†	254,547†§	10,705	1,269	240,712	252,686§	—	1,861†

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in these years on account of the South African War, and the Somaliland Expedition.

† The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment."

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
,, 1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
,, 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
,, 1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.
,, 1909 ..	—	20	1,280	1,300	All Arms.
,, 1910 ..	—	50	1,800	1,850	All Arms.

From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

§ The Army Pay Corps, which was struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, was restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed). †	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1909	1,205	18,540	29,698	17,931*	8,238	7,155	138,356	3,811	4,217	6,068	3,775	2,228	—	200	241,422
INCREASE.															
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	2	108	172	121	107	60	837	—	—	66	13	64	—	—	1,550
Short service 2 years..	—	—	—	—	213	—	—	—	—	1,017	—	—	—	—	1,230
Short service 3 years..	—	—	880	—	723	1,128	—	—	—	136	667	136	—	—	3,670
Short service 6 years..	—	—	1,839	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,839
Short service 7 years..	—	2,770	—	—	108	—	13,567	—	—	36	—	—	—	—	16,481
Short service 8 years..	172	—	—	1,492	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,664
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 525	—	—	—	—	—	—	525
Re-enlisted	9	17	7	—	20	3	50	7	—	—	1	3	—	—	117
	183	2,895	2,898	1,613	1,171	1,191	14,454	532	—	1,255	681	203	—	—	27,076
Joined from desertion	3	171	135	76	12	46	1,105	18	—	26	7	—	—	—	1,599
From Army Reserve	1	1	—	—	—	2	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10
Net transfers to and from other arms	5	94	83	22	62	—	—	6	—	10	—	16	—	39	337
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	663	—	663
From Perm. Staff T.F., &c. ..	—	2	17	5	3	3	11	—	—	3	2	—	—	—	46
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	280	—	—	—	—	—	280
Other causes	1	3	—	—	—	2	11	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	24
Total increase.. ..	193	3,166	3,133	1,716	1,248	1,244	15,587	563	280	1,294	690	219	663	39	30,035
DECREASE.															
Died	2	53	104	91	34	21	462	22	1	12	9	9	1	1	822
Discharged—															
To pension after 21 years..	27	72	170	256	127	25	687	14	—	56	52	26	2	2	1,516
To pension after 18 years .	8	29	49	60	21	10	452	13	—	13	6	3	2	—	666
On completing 12 years ..	8	123	170	266	60	33	1,135	282	—	29	17	6	—	1	2,130
As invalids..	14	180	169	157	51	64	1,288	97	—	38	26	7	1	—	2,092

Digitized by Google

By purchase	19	133	89	68	34	25	444	3	—	16	11	14	—	1	857
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	4	107	49	19	19	31	133	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	370
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058 (ii) ..	2	28	58	39	6	8	305	4	—	12	3	1	—	1	467
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058A ..	3	27	20	11	3	9	134	—	—	2	3	1	—	—	213
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	5	104	77	35	23	48	433	25	—	25	10	2	—	—	787
For false answer on attestation	—	12	12	11	—	6	30	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	73
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	—	36	26	8	3	4	155	—	—	4	7	—	—	—	243
Services no longer required	—	38	33	19	15	13	152	5	—	13	3	4	—	—	295
With disgrace ¶	—	168	196	125	28	105	1,247	58	—	61	34	4	—	—	2,026
Miscellaneous	11	5	55	5	26	19	82‡	6	—	33	49	7	—	—	298‡
Total discharged ..	101	1,062	1,173	1,079	416	400	6,677	508	—	310	222	75	5	5	12,033
Struck off as deserters	14	407	265	122	23	101	1,593	54	—	51	23	3	—	1	2,657
To Army Reserve :—															
On completion of service ..	1	1,581	1,902	822	592	715	5,524	21	—	973	335	144	—	—	12,610
On conversion of service ..	49	119	73	82	30	41	737	7	—	9	11	9	—	27	1,194
Relegated	—	2	—	7	—	—	19	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	30
Net transfers to and from { other arms ..	—	—	—	—	—	18	306	—	—	—	13	—	—	—	337
Net transfers to and from { Supernum. List	—	24	25	33	28	5	101	—	—	1	3	1	—	—	221
To Permt. Staff T.F., &c. ..	1	25	46	32	13	6	223	—	—	6	20	—	—	—	372
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	280	—	—	—	—	—	280
Other causes	2	9	18	8	12	2	86	6	—	19	7	18	—	2	189
Total decrease ..	170	3,282	3,606	2,276	1,148	1,309	15,728	618	281	1,381	644	260	6	36	30,745
Net increase	23	—	—	—	100	—	—	—	—	—	46	—	657	3	—
Net decrease	—	116	473	560	—	65	141	55	1	87	—	41	—	—	710
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1910..	1,228	18,424	29,225	17,371*	8,338	7,090	138,215	3,756	4,216	5,981	3,821	2,187	657	203	240,712

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.
‡ Includes 11 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
(*a*) Including 173 long service.
N.B.—The Army Post Office Corps are not shown in this table, as no recruits were taken during the year.

† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.
¶ Includes 1,912 discharges for misconduct, 73 with ignominy, 40 on conviction of felony, and 1 incorrigible and worthless, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the ARMY during each year from 1901.

	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903. (9 months.)	Years ending 30th September. 1903-04.	1904-05.	1905-06.	1906-07.	1907-08.	1908-09.	1909-10.
Strength at beginning of Year ..	406,443	383,462	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	2,004	1,894	1,524*	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551	1,567	1,550
Short service: 1 year ..	26,373 (a)	10,573 (b)	—	—	—	321	259	67	—	—
Short service: 2 years ..	—	—	244*	827	760	1,744	817	1,425	885	1,230
Short service: 3 years ..	8,950	38,942	27,556*	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449	4,110	3,670
Short service: 6 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	304	3,176	3,589	5,094	1,839
Short service: 7 years ..	34,203	9,917	—	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856	19,843	16,481
Short service: 8 years ..	—	—	—	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238	2,338	1,664
Short service: 9 years ..	—	—	—	—	20,316	17,710	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	1,882	924	506*	792	473	689	590	712	437	525
Re-enlisted: Rl. Garrison Regiment	4,052	2,250	1,121*	561	—	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted: Others	1,187 (c)	540 (d)	75*	10	139	1,266(g)	48	87	60	117
Joined from desertion	2,689	2,851	2,241*	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728	1,642	1,599
From Army Reserve	1,188	1,253	491*	399	311	721	268	195	52	10
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	3,824‡	143	46
From Militia Reserve	1	23	5*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
§Taken on British Establishment	517	975	4,779*	4,008	5,707	277	382	2,420	608	280
Other causes				430	383	401	1,046	446	475	1,024
Total increase	80,046	70,142	38,542*	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587	37,254	30,035
DECREASE.										
Died	5,969	3,896	1,560*	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141	967	822
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	504	917	669*	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443	1,565	1,516
To pension after 18 years ..	70	263	285*	293	299	332	407	414	417	666
On completing 12 years ..	18,689	31,373	6,125*	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481	1,591	2,130
As Invalids	9,614	8,869	4,074*	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455	2,185	2,092
By purchase	143	3,074	2,896*	1,795	988	1,106	938	821	685	857
By purchase, under 3 mths.	76	1,241	655*	661	632	639	686	894	613	370
Free: Pay Wt. Art. 1058 (ii.)	155	370	478*	492	528	647	910	671	429	467
" " " 1058 (A)	535	462	460*	385	173	162	202	195	247	213
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	1,038	1,658	969*	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943	907	787

Digitized by Google

For false answer on attestation ..	304	332	181*	174	94	131	122	107	106	73
Misstatement as to age on enlistment.. ..	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	474	355	243
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	223	238	295
For misconduct	2,521	2,903	2,972*	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	—	—	—
With disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,254(*j*)	2,055(*j*)	2,026(*j*)
Miscellaneous	37,174 (*e*)	28,625(*f*)	4,434*	1,542	3,295	4,348(*g*)	2,281 (*h*)	1,269(*h*)	433(*k*)	298(*k*)
Total discharged ..	70,823	80,090	24,198*	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644	11,826	12,033
Struck off as deserters	7,686	7,162	4,653*	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938	2,787	2,657
To Army Reserve: On completion of service	359	18,781	26,340*	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721	16,391	12,610
To Army Reserve: On conversion of service	360	355	1,412*	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645	1,299	1,194
To Army Reserve: Relegated	85	137	54*	66	42	55	55	68	63	30
To Army Reserve: On demobilization ..	—	17,559	10,340*	28	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Militia Reserve	2,486	7,053	6*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	883	679	714*	817	634	820	1,099	919	517	372
"Given up" as deserters ..	108	89	65*	44	10	9	8	9	—‖	—‖
§Struck off British Establishment	14,268	6,417	1,283*	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953	261	280
Other causes				745	532	1,783	1,214	831	1,013	747
Total decrease	103,027	142,218	70,625*	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869	35,124	30,745
Net increase	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,718‡	2,130	—
Net decrease	22,981	72,076	32,083*	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—	—	710
	1st Jan. 1902.	1st Jan. 1903.	1st Oct. 1903.	1st Oct. 1904.	1st Oct 1905.	1st Oct. 1906.	1st Oct. 1907.	1st Oct. 1908.	1st Oct. 1909.	1st Oct. 1910
Strength at end of year	383,462	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422	240,712

(*a*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 16,597.
(*b*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 7,035.
(*c*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 655, re-enlisted for one year.
(*d*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 204, re-enlisted for one year.
(*e*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 9,342; Infantry Royal Reserve Regiments, 17,779; also Volunteers and other one-year men.
(*f*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 20,801; also Volunteers and other one-year men.
(*g*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.
(*h*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.
(*j*) Including 2,093, 1,977 and 1,912 discharges for misconduct in the years 1907–8, 1908–9 and 1909–10 respectively.
(*k*) Including 39 and 11 Royal Garrison Regiment (or ex-Royal Garrison Regiment) men in the years 1908–9 and 1909–10 respectively.
* Figures for nine months only.
† Included in these years under "miscellaneous."
‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia (2,930 in number) were transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength in 1908.
§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.
‖ Included under "other causes."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1910, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service at Home, in India and in the Colonies.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.*											
HOME—															
England and Wales...	1,313	7,388	12,601	6,543	5,275	6,628	45,619	4,584	1,340	2,876	434	164	—	—	94,765
Ireland...	—	2,214	4,175	701	1,195	—	16,367	1,119	255	510	75	40	—	—	26,651
Scotland	—	4	650	237	75	—	3,271	114	79	129	50	1	—	—	4,610
Guernsey and Alderney	—	—	—	220	33	—	656	5	11	10	5	—	—	—	0
Jersey	—	—	—	88	5	—	702	5	7	15	—	—	—	—	822
Total	1,313	9,606‡	17,426	7,789‡	6,583	6,628	66,615‡	5,827	1,692	3,540‡	564	205	—	—	127,788‡
Home Establishment	1,296	10,443	17,845	8,260	7,185	6,680	67,984	5,884	1,789	3,598	593	225	—	—	131,782
EAST INDIES—															
Northern Army	—	3,865	5,838	2,475	—	—	29,598	—	86	174	—	30	—	—	42,066
Southern Army	—	2,043	5,816	2,073	—	—	25,156	—	88	146	—	30	—	—	35,352
Particular Service, &c.	—	1	—	3	374	—	6	—	5	10	—	—	—	—	399
Total	—	5,909‡	11,654	4,551‡	374	—	54,760‡	—	179	330‡	—	60	—	—	77,817‡
Indian Establishment	—	5,616	10,852	4,830	379	—	53,642	—	180	324	—	61	—	—	75,884

Digitized by Google

COLONIES AND EGYPT—															
Gibraltar	—	—	—	1,441	409	—	1,998	89	67	97	13	—	—	—	4,114
Malta	—	—	—	1,610	431	—	5,106	107	63	165	24	—	441	—	7,947
Egypt	—	703	185	171	165	748	3,749	104	59	135	19	9	—	—	6,047
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	114	2	—	6	—	—	—	—	122
Ceylon	—	—	—	294	100	—	—	7	23	26	3	—	—	807	1,260
Straits Settlements	—	—	—	350	145	—	924	16	39	37	10	—	109	759	2,389
North China	—	—	—	54	4	—	1,016	53	33	23	6	—	—	814	2,003
South China	—	—	—	928	309	—	1,113	44	52	50	10	—	423	1,589	4,518
South Africa	—	2,397	1,087	283	607	—	5,939	380	242	342	41	88	—	—	11,406
West Africa	—	—	—	249	67	—	—	7	20	24	6	—	2,168	—	2,541
Mauritius	—	—	—	153	90	—	933	10	15	42	2	—	151	—	1,396
Bermuda	—	—	—	182	83	—	918	14	51	32	4	—	—	—	1,284
Jamaica	—	—	—	236	97	—	—	17	17	35	3	—	611	—	1,016
Particular service, on passage, &c.	—	575	—	—	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	625
Total	—	3,675	1,272	5,951	2,557	748	21,810	850	681	1,014	141	97	3,903	3,969	46,668
India.—Depôts of Indian Native Troops serving in the Colonies	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	413	413
Colonial Establishment	—	3,023	1,310	5,436	2,425	736	20,782	812	631	1,039	126	101	4,160	4,420	45,031
TOTAL at Home and Abroad	1,313	19,190	30,352	18,291	9,514	7,376	143,185	6,677	2,552	4,884	705	362	3,903	4,382	252,686
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided in Army Estimates	1,296	19,082	30,037	18,526	9,989	7,416	142,408	6,696	2,600	4,961	719	387	4,160	4,420	254,547†

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.

† Including 1,850, all ranks, for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian strength, viz., Cavalry 1; R.G.A. 3; Infantry 6; and R.A.M.C. 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1910.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.									Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Indian Native Infantry Regiments.	Colonial Corps.*	
			Horse.			Field.			Garrison.												Artillery.	Infantry.
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Ammunition columns.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Ammunition columns.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.	Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.	Sections.	Companies.	Companies.	Battalions.
HOME:—																						
England and Wales ...	3	10	12	1	—	66	3	—	—	36	4	50	8	49	69	59	13	19	6	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	2	—	—	27	1	—	—	4	—	11	—	20	20	19	3	4	2	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	3	13	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jersey	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	3	13	14	1	—	99	4	—	—	43	4	63	8	74	102‡	79	17	24	8	—	—	—
EAST INDIES:—																						
Northern Army	—	6	7	—	6	22	—	5	5	14	—	1	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	4	—	3	23	—	7	3	13	—		—	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	9	11	—	9	45	—	12	8	27	—	1	—	52	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

THE COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																								
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	2	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	5	—	1	1	1	—	—	4	—
Egypt	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	3‡	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1 Co.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	—
North China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—
South China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	2	3	—
South Africa	—	4	—	2	—	—	6	—	—	—	2	—	5	—	6	—	4	3	3	5	—	—	—
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
On passage, &c.	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	—	6	—	3	—	—	6	—	—	—	29†	—	20	1	22	—	7	6	12	5	5	10	3
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	3	28	1	9	150	4	12	8	99	4	84	9	148	102‡	86	23	36	13	5	10	3
				29			154				103												

* The Native Engineers (Colonial Corps) no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Peking detachment.
‡ Includes Rifle Depôt.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, during the year ending 30th September, 1910, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the regimental recruiting areas. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.09 to 30.9.10.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1910, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.						
SCOTTISH COMMAND.												
No. 1 District.												
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth	164	40	39	243	80·39	2·47	197	708	580	591	232	961
72nd " " Fort George ..	29	1	5	35	96·66	—	156	145	116	97	63	392
79th " " Inverness ..	61	2	29	92	96·82	3·26	128	81	37	100	69	186
75th " " Aberdeen ..	102	16	30	148	86·44	4·05	99	279	242	299	194	648
91st " " Stirling ..	101	32	30	163	75·94	3·68	214	317	288	320	219	475
Dundee Recruiting Area	36	91	113	240	28·34	5·41	144	—	—	—	265	—
Total	493	182	246	921	73·03	3·69	938	1,530	1,263	1,407	1,042	2,662
No. 2 District.												
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	77	28	26	131	73·33	3·81	99	161	125	193	157	574
21st " " Ayr	66	18	15	99	78·57	3·03	58	139	78	137	111	155
25th " " Berwick ..	107	13	9	129	89·16	4·65	27	141	134	77	102	245
26th " " Hamilton ..	27	13	13	53	67·50	4·61	23	153	66	161	86	336
71st " " Hamilton ..	54	7	16	77	88·52		57	179	137	174	66	526

Digitized by Google

Glasgow Recruiting Area	109	344	281	734	24·06	3·02	694	761	1,462	1,323	999	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	55	275	249	579	16·66	4·31	436	717	608	735	678	—
Total	495	698	609	1,802	41·49	3·71	1,394	2,251	2,610	2,800	2,199	1,836
Total Scottish Command	988	880	855	2,723	52·88	3·70	2,332	3,781	3,873	4,207	3,241	4,498
WESTERN COMMAND.												
No. 3 District.												
Mil. and Vol. Art. Dist., Seaforth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142	—	—	—	—
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	67	5	35	107	93·05	1·87	85	179	107	110	129	121
8th " " Warrington ..	56	7	13	76	88·88	2·76	23	162	132	101	85	511
40th " " Warrington ..	60	9	36	105	86·95		137	118	77	80	153	203
20th " " Bury	137	34	67	238	80·11	·42	141	133	72	82	187	307
30th " " Preston ..	16	5	13	34	76·19	1·26	53	210	172	242	39	321
47th " " Preston ..	95	55	53	203	63·33		115	232	117	267	349	206
34th " " Carlisle ..	53	17	28	98	75·71	—	44	76	90	139	103	302
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	127	23	41	191	84·66	3·66	92	235	166	175	178	783
Liverpool Recruiting Area	65	129	267	461	33·50	4·55	517	632	555	516	592	—
Manchester " "	82	147	202	431	35·81	3·71	452	534	490	417	408	—
Blackburn " "	29	4	41	74	87·87	1·35	95	—	—	—	108	—
Burnley " "	28	8	17	53	77·77	3·77	82	—	—	—	77	—
Total	815	443	813	2,071	64·78	2·80	1,836	2,653	1,978	2,129	2,408	2,754
No. 4 District.												
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester	132	74	112	318	64·07	2·51	217	367	254	381	281	693
23rd " " Wrexham ..	90	7	30	127	92·78	3·93	80	113	94	76	149	236
24th " " Brecon ..	76	4	5	85	95·00	1·17	29	385	250	242	89	308
41st " " Cardiff ..	4	1	10	15	80·00	6·66	4	627	497	426	26	469
53rd " " Shrewsbury ..	116	5	43	164	95·86	4·87	62	200	125	200	166	569
Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire Rectg. Area	58	95	125	278	37·90	1·79	331	—	—	—	477	—
Total	476	186	325	987	71·90	2·83	723	1,692	1,220	1,325	1,188	2,275
Total Western Command	1,291	629	1,138	3,058	67·24	2·81	2,559	4,345	3,198	3,454	3,596	5,029

* The percentages in these columns cover all Recruiting Areas instead of only Regimental Recruiting Areas as in previous years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.09 to 30.9.10.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1910, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.						
NORTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 5 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Scarborough ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	63	—	—	—	—
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	35	46	86	167	43·21	4·43	101	232	149	238	272	285
68th „ „ Newcastle ..	27	18	36	81	60·00		100	740	579	200	82	819
14th „ „ York	46	28	96	170	62·16	5·29	65	265	217	272	205	869
15th „ „ Beverley ..	30	11	32	73	73·17	1·37	29	282	213	140	91	703
19th „ „ Richmond ..	50	16	78	144	75·75	6·25	194	229	221	222	176	413
33rd „ „ Halifax ..	96	17	98	211	84·95	4·26	150	352	384	249	288	699
51st „ „ Pontefract ..	76	9	60	145	89·41	2·44	103	161	151	159	208	662
65th „ „ Pontefract ..	60	6	75	141	90·90		98	190	135	237	218	837
Leeds Recruiting Area	28	95	93	216	22·76	4·63	177	265	244	305	240	—
Sheffield „ „	57	51	112	220	52·77	3·18	164	251	243	390	311	—
Sunderland „ „	84	73	248	405	53·50	4·93	418	—	—	464	638	—
Hull „ „	17	26	88	131	39·53	3·05	91	—	—	154	151	—
Bradford „ „	13	44	81	138	22·81	3·62	108	—	—	222	171	—
Total	619	440	1,183	2,242	58·45	4·10	1,798	3,030	2,536	3,252	3,051	5,287
No. 6 District.												
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	105	12	40	157	89·74	·63	93	220	221	202	191	583
17th „ „ Leicester ..	99	51	91	241	66·00	4·98	131	325	353	362	346	1,016

Digitized by Google

38th „ „ Lichfield ..	138	41	86	265	77·09	1·01	165	280	353	387	247	978
64th „ „ Lichfield ..	96	7	29	132	93·20		39	352	310	312	167	1,054
45th „ „ Derby	121	47	58	226	72·02	2·21	105	773	799	996	311	1,132
Nottingham Recruiting Area	38	44	150	232	46·34	1·72	235	—	—	—	333	—
Potteries „ „	59	40	72	171	59·59	1·75	212	—	—	—	146	—
Total	656	242	526	1,424	73·05	2·02	980	1,950	2,036	2,259	1,741	4,763
Total, Northern Command ..	1,275	682	1,709	3,666	65·15	3·30	2,778	4,980	4,572	5,511	4,792	10,050
SOUTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 7 District.												
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..	111	48	81	240	69·81	·83	121	267	284	350	325	927
28th „ „ Bristol	108	75	216	399	59·01	1·25	181	912	705	709	425	982
29th „ „ Worcester ..	106	44	52	202	70·66	1·43	76	396	337	386	341	922
43rd „ „ Oxford	123	20	104	247	86·01	1·21	98	270	225	297	279	608
49th „ „ Reading ..	142	13	107	262	91·61	1·14	106	337	276	335	373	797
Birmingham Recruiting Area	188	223	421	832	45·74	1·44	651	771	677	964	946	—
Bristol „ „	40	49	138	227	44·04	7·05	75	—	—	—	350	—
Total	818	472	1,119	2,409	63·41	1·82	1,308	2,953	2,504	3,041	3,039	4,236
No. 8 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Gosport	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	—	—	—	—
Militia and Vol. Arty., Devonport ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	125	—	—	—	—
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..	142	36	210	388	79·77	·51	205	285	426	521	541	1,164
13th „ „ Taunton ..	109	17	171	297	86·50	1·01	184	395	273	375	338	861
32nd „ „ Bodmin ..	119	1	39	159	99·16	3·14	25	72	67	70	98	143
37th „ „ Winchester ..	179	317	608	1,104	36·09	2·08	429	1,128	987	1,192	1,131	1,150
39th „ „ Dorchester ..	83	23	83	194	74·77	—	117	251	183	174	247	545
62nd „ „ Devizes ..	117	46	98	261	71·77	1·53	217	311	437	421	322	1,137
Total	749	445	1,209	2,403	62·73	1·54	1,177	2,603	2,373	2,753	2,677	5,000
Total, Southern Command ..	1,567	917	2,328	4,812	63·08	1·68	2,485	5,556	4,877	5,794	5,716	9,236

* *See* footnote on page 39.

(n 6981)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.09 to 30.9.10. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1910, born in the regimental recruiting area.
EASTERN COMMAND.												
No. 9 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Yarmouth ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	154	—	—	—	—
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	129	42	162	333	75·43	0·30	212	468	391	341	287	1,170
12th „ „ Bury St. Edmunds ..	149	40	169	358	78·83	3·91	243	694	573	476	484	1,294
16th „ „ Bedford ..	97	81	118	296	54·49	1·69	281	286	342	324	302	766
44th „ „ Warley ..	103	90	203	396	53·36	1·76	228	697	640	638	541	1,181
48th „ „ Northampton ..	154	22	109	285	87·50	1·75	183	368	472	337	400	799
Total	632	275	761	1,668	69·68	1·91	1,147	2,667	2,418	2,116	2,014	5,210
No. 10 District.												
Militia and Vol. Arty., Dover	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	255	—	—	—	—
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	116	38	77	231	75·32	1·29	143	296	374	411	392	824
3rd „ „ Canterbury ..	144	219	498	861	39·67	0·58	386	889	599	1,047	1,093	1,340
7th „ „ Hounslow ..	157	160	171	488	49·52	2·05	276	583	694	836	705	2,684

Digitized by Google

31st „ „ Kingston ..	155	71	161	387	68·58	1·03	322	450	528	694	541	808
35th „ „ Chichester .	154	107	259	520	59·00	1·34	202	719	745	844	760	1,195
50th „ „ Maidstone ..	49	67	161	277	42·24	1·80	149	308	414	378	461	1,085
Total	775	662	1,327	2,764	53·93	1·23	1,478	3,500	3,354	4,210	3,952	7,936
Total, Eastern Command	1,407	937	2,088	4,432	60·02	1·49	2,625	6,167	5,772	6,326	5,966	13,146
IRISH COMMAND.												
No. 11 *District.*												
Militia Artillery, Londonderry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	53	—	—	—	—
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Omagh ..	67	5	42	114	93·05	·87	201	133	160	156	173	343
83rd „ „ Belfast ..	106	64	123	293	62·35	·68	389	362	620	801	505	854
87th „ „ Armagh ..	86	18	28	132	82·69	2·27	254	170	160	186	186	421
102nd „ „ Naas	49	4	31	84	92·44	2·38	70	173	182	129	136	1,056
Dublin Recruiting Area	74	182	249	505	28·91	2·77	378	764	791	882	657	—
Total	382	273	473	1,128	58·32	1·95	1,292	1,655	1,913	2,154	1,657	2,674
No. 12 *District.*												
Militia Artillery, Cork	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	127	—	—	—	—
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Clonmel ..	92	26	63	181	77·97	4·97	219	327	327	292	226	759
88th „ „ Galway ..	75	12	34	121	86·20	2·48	224	153	131	172	142	538
100th „ „ Birr	116	21	61	198	84·67	2·52	189	214	199	235	234	413
101st „ „ Tralee ..	82	13	52	147	86·31	4·08	207	263	379	412	236	1,191
Cork Recruiting Area	34	112	148	294	23·28	3·40	326	—	—	—	232	—
Total	399	184	358	941	68·43	3·50	1,165	1,084	1,036	1,111	1,070	2,901
Total, Irish Command	781	457	831	2,069	63·08	2·66	2,457	2,739	2,949	3,265	2,727	5,575

* *See* footnote on page 39.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.09 to 30.9.10.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1910, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.*	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906.	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	
Jersey District	—	22	28	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney District	—	12	7	19	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	34	35	69	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
London District.												
London Recruiting Area	257	1,488	1,742	3,487	14·72	1·49	2,403	6,243	6,762	5,538	4,904	—
Woolwich Recruiting Area	20	238	456	714	7·75	1·26	410	999	895	1,145	1,076	—
57th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Mill Hill ..	263	68	150	481	79·45	·21	341	457	618	638	431	2,394
Total	540	1,794	2,348	4,682	23·13	1·32	3,154	7,699	8,275	7,321	6,411	2,394
English Districts	5,853	4,912	9,510	20,275	54·36	2·01	13,157	27,622	25,853	27,662	25,878	38,842
Welsh „	227	81	136	444	73·70	2·02	444	1,125	841	744	603	1,013
Scottish „	988	880	855	2,723	52·88	3·70	2,332	3,781	3,873	4,207	3,241	4,498
Irish „	781	457	831	2,069	63·08	2·66	2,457	2,739	2,949	3,265	2,727	5,575
Total	7,849	6,330	11,332	25,511	55·35	2·24	18,390	35,267	33,516	35,878	32,449	49,928

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

* *See* footnote on page 39.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 26,434 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 5, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 30).

The above Table shows that 25,511 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 46 shows that 905 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 145 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 26,561. Of these, 30 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 45, giving a net total of 26,531 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 26,434. The discrepancy of 97 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which the men finally approved were raised, from the year 1901.

	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	—	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**	**75,630**	**63,751**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	14,508*	14,310*	10,210*‡	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327	18,921	16,921
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	15,783	18,625	11,771‡	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843	13,703	12,367
Failed to appear for Attestation	—	—	—	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723	2,342	2,074
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	—	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949	1,503	2,650
Total casualties before Attestation	—	—	—	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842	36,469	34,012
Attested	**52,337**	**60,098**	**34,234‡**	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**	**39,161**	**29,739**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	3,454	4,285	2,602‡	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522	2,110	1,368
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	101	103	201	630	400
Deserted	810	782	522‡	693	491	380	341	369	223	96
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	1,768†	2,134†	1,593†‡	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370	2,432	1,459
Total casualties after Attestation	6,032	7,201	4,717‡	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462	5,395	3,323
Finally Approved	**46,305**	**52,897**	**29,517‡**	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit	—	—	—	—	—	26	32	27	20	11
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	—	—	—	15	37	26	26	19
Total	—	—	—	—	—	41	69	53	46	30
Joined unit	—	—	—	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**	**33,720**	**26,386**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.
† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections. ‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	1901.	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	4,441	5,143	3,202‡	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,098	3,894	3,312
Special Paid Recruiters	1,544	1,806	819‡	1,232	1,062	979	725	953	414	341
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	5,894	7,587	4,196‡	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181	3,669	3,719
Ordinary Recruiters	13,484	15,011	8,631‡	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732	10,819	7,654
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	248	262	87	63
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies ..	1,168	1,622	1,012‡	1,310	1,084	955	—	—	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	155	112	57‡	92	76	—	—	—	—	—
Under Recruiting Staff Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	3,803	3,105	1,711‡	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137	893	682
Special Paid Recruiters	2,765	2,484	1,273‡	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440	2,325	1,870
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	6,965	8,522	4,439‡	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834	3,218	2,047
Ordinary Recruiters	4,586	5,527	3,042‡	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642	1,244	726
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,753	3,162	3,131	2,854
Under Retired Recruiting Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	128	411	330
Special Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	403	296
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	232	1,327	1,231
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	452	336
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	153	50
At Headquarters	1,500	1,936	1,190‡	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344	1,326	905
Total	**46,305**	**52,855**	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**

‡ Figures for nine months only.

N.B.—The figures for the numbers of recruits raised in the different countries are no longer given with this table; the last portion of Table 1, page 44, gives the same information as was formerly given here, with the exception that headquarters recruits are not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1910, and for all Arms for each year from 1901, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted.‖	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total. casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	174	—	1	7	—	4	—	—	4	16	7	165	51·72
Cavalry of the Line	2,878	3	61	111	5	71	6	22	19	298	8	2,588	100·76
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	2,891	1	18	55	3	56	9	10	17	169	25	2,747	49·81
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	1,613	—	12	20	6	26	1	6	16	87	4	1,530	51·46
Royal Engineers	1,137 (d)	—	3	18	—	11	4	2	14	52	11	1,096	36·06
Foot Guards	1,188	—	4	31	2	42	1	3	9	92	1	1,097	76·60
Infantry	14,404	2	128	168	13	339	51	101	101	903	14	13,515	61·72
Army Service Corps... ...	1,255	1	8	11	—	2	17	4	24	67	—	1,188	53·39
Royal Army Medical Corps	680		2	—	1	—	7	5	15	30	2	652	41·18
Army Ordnance Corps ...	200	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	6	—	194	30·00
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1910 ...	26,420 (a) (d)	7	237	421	30	551	96	153	225	1,720	72	24,772	62·4
1901*	41,532	28	1,752	26†	252	719		1,108		3,885	—	37,647	*
1902	50,749	31	1,703	933†	221	1,382		1,359		5,629	—	45,120	110·9
1903 (1st Jan. to 30th Sept.)	29,130‡	12‡	605‡	590‡	122‡	645‡		650‡		2,624‡	—	26,506‡	90·1
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·1
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497	830	155	1,597		699		3,794	—	31,512	107·5
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	868	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	216	242	432	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
30th Sept., 1908	37,149 (a), (c)	13	425	904	68	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
30th Sept., 1909	33,837 (a)	13	282	580	46	477	144	198	268	2,008	95	31,924	56·5
Proportion per 1,000— Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1909	1,000	·38	8·33	17·14	1·36	14·10	4·26	5·85	7·92	59·34	2·81	943·5	—
30th Sept., 1910	1,000	·26	8·97	15·93	1·14	20.85	3.63	5·79	8·51	65·08	2·72	937·6	—

* The numbers for this year are incomplete.
† Discharges by purchase were largely suspended during the South African War, October, 1899, to May, 1902.
‡ Figures for nine months only.
‖ The figures from 1901 to 1904–5 show the number deserted and not rejoined.
(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.
(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.
(c) „ „ 26 „ „ „ „ „ „
(d) „ „ 14 „ „ „ „ „ „

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

—		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
1901	Long service ..	201	112	163	152	130	82
	Short service 7 years..	—	6,243	6,674	2,699	1,287	815
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	10	—	—	393	1,401
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	16,597‡	75	—	828	—
	Total	201	22,962	6,912	2,851	2,638	2,298
1902	Long service ..	149	127	169	164	98	59
	Short service 7 years..	—	1,913	2,092	762	440	227
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	4,138	6,270	2,556	1,035	1,548
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	7,035‡	62	—	163	—
	Total	149	13,213	8,593	3,482	1,736	1,834
1.1.03 to 30.9.03	Long service ..	49†	97†	224†	138†	42†	68†
	Short service 3 years..	—	247†	2,192†	2,783†	723†	1,076†
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	49†	344†	2,416†	2,921†	765†	1,144†
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	99
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	1,897
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	1,996
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	73
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	2,139
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	2,212
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	48
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	1,666
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	1,714
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	42
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	1,276
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	1,318
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	63
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	1,748
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	1,811

* Various terms of enlistment.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Imperial Yeomanry.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1901 to 1909–10.

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
976	281	95	20	73	—	2,004	2,285	—
15,690		—	412	383	—	34,203		—
5,482	1,601*	1,008	656	—	—	8,950	68,127	—
4,748		—	886	—	239	23,373		—
26,896	1,882	1,103	1,974	456	239	68,530	70,412	5,239
896	423	167	10	55	—	1,894	2,317	—
4,270		—	122	91	—	9,917		—
21,228	501*	1,129	847	191	—	38,942	59,933	—
2,449		611	213	—	40	10,573		—
28,843	924	1,907	1,192	337	40	61,326	62,250	2,790
731†	27†	125†	—	50†	—	1,524†	1,551†	—
19,381†	479*†	358†	715†	81†	—	27,556†	28,279†	—
—		244†	—	—	—	241†		—
20,112†	506†	727†	715†	131†	—	29,324†	29,830†	1,196†
974	55	67	16	74	—	1,813	1,868	—
—		—	—	—	—	89		—
28,768	737*	261	282	101	—	38,559	40,203	—
—		827	—	—	—	827		—
29,742	792	1,155	298	175	—	41,279	42,071	571
931	113	85	13	48	—	1,701	1,814	—
19,292		—	—	—	—	20,316		—
—		—	—	—	—	2,224		—
—	360*	—	—	—	—	110	34,010	—
1,947		137	559	59	15	10,240		—
—		665	—	—	—	760		—
22,170	473	887	572	107	15	35,351	35,824	139
968	303	59	8	70	—	1,722	2,025	—
16,324		—	—	—	—	17,710		—
—		—	—	—	—	367		—
3,241		—	—	—	—	6,769		—
—	386*	—	—	—	—	304	35,074	—
—		93	544	144	—	7,473		—
241		1,122	—	—	—	1,744		—
—		—	321	—	—	321		—
20,774	689	1,274	873	214	—	36,410	37,099	1,266‖
819	113	60	5	107	—	1,561	1,674	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,670		—
23,201		—	—	—	—	25,576		—
—		—	—	—	—	3,176		—
—	477*	72	218	91	—	2,057	33,832	—
—		669	—	—	—	817		—
—		—	259	—	—	259		—
24,020	590	801	482	198	—	34,916	35,506	48
821	150	79	15	67	—	1,551	1,701	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,238		—
21,804		44	—	—	—	24,856		—
—		—	—	—	—	3,589		—
—	562*	179	653	130	—	3,449	36,186	—
—		1,113	—	—	—	1,425		—
—		—	67	—	—	67		—
22,625	712	1,415	735	197	—	37,175	37,887	87

‖ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.08 to 30.9.09	Long service ..	2	115	180	99	84	74
	Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,067	—	943	1,428
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	289	—
	Total	106	3,090	6,341	2,333	1,316	1,502
1.10.09 to 30.9.10	Long service ..	2	108	172	121	107	60
	Short service 8 years..	172	—	—	1,492	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,770	—	—	108	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,839	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	880	—	723	1,128
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	213	—
	Total	174	2,878	2,891	1,613	1,151	1,188

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October*, 1909.

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.	Date of Introduction.	Army Order
Household Cavalry	8	4	15th Dec., 1903	No. 209
Cavalry of the Line	7	5	1st Sept., 1905	No. 168
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	6	6	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
	3	9	16th Mch., 1909	No. 94
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	4	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Royal Engineers dismounted ..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Engineers mounted ..	2	10	15th April, 1905	No. 74
Foot Guards	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Infantry of the Line	7	5	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Army Service Corps drivers	2	10	1st Feb., 1903	No. 31
Army Service Corps Mechanical Transport	7	5	— Dec., 1907	No. 286
Army Service Corps others	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Army Medical Corps	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Army Ordnance Corps..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73

Railway and Telegraph Reserve of the Royal Engineers, and Army Post Office Corps, 3 years with the colours* and 3 in the reserve; short service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 5 or 6 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

Under Army Order 286 of 1909, R.E. Sappers of certain trades could be enlisted for 3 years with the colours and 9 reserve, or 7 years with the colours and 5 reserve.

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

General Order 34 of 1874 defined the proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively could be enlisted for the several arms of the service.

* The 3 years with the colours are converted into reserve service immediately on enlistment.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1901 to 1909-10 (*continued*).

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
874	128	79	15	45	—	1,567	1,695	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,338		—
16,740		128	—	—	—	19,843		—
—	309*	—	—	—	—	5,094	32,579	—
—		105	355	212	—	4,110		—
—		596	—	—	—	885		—
17,614	437	908	370	257	—	33,837	34,274	60
837	173	66	13	64	—	1,550	1,723	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,664		—
13,567		36	—	—	—	16,481		—
—	352*	—	—	—	—	1,839	25,236	—
—		136	667	136	—	3,670		—
—		1,017	—	—	—	1,230		—
14,404	525	1,255	680	200	—	26,434	26,959	117

Under General Orders 51 of 1874 and 53 of 1875 recruits for the Royal Artillery and Foot Guards could be enlisted for long and short service indiscriminately.

Under Army Circulars 1874 (Cl. 67) short service in the Cavalry, Artillery, and Engineers became 8 years colours and 4 years reserve, and in the Infantry and Army Service Corps 6 years colours and 6 years reserve.

Under General Order 18 of 1878 all enlistments for Infantry of the Line, except men specially enlisted and boys under 16 years of age, were to be for short service.

Under General Order 80 of 1881 short service became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, and the conditions of enlistment for long service were defined.

Under General Order 90 of 1883 short service in the Foot Guards became 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under General Order 66 of 1887 short service in the Royal Engineers became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve; and in the A.S.C. and Medical Staff Corps 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 254 of 1890 short service in the Foot Guards became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 11 of 1891 short service in the Medical Staff Corps became 7 years colours and 5 years reserve, or 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 60 of 1898 short service recruits for the Infantry of the Line could be enlisted to a limited extent for 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under A.O. 73 of 1902 short service in Cavalry of the Line, Royal Artillery, Infantry of the Line, A.S.C., and Royal Army Medical Corps became 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 20th October, 1904, short service in the Infantry of the Line became 9 years colours and 3 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 27th December, 1905, short service in the Cavalry of the Line became 8 years colours and 4 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 9th January, 1905, short service in the Royal Garrison Artillery became 9 years colours and 3 years reserve, except for Artificers, for whom it remained 3 years colours and 9 years reserve.

Under Sp.A.O. of 20th October, 1905, short service of 2 years colours and 10 years reserve was tentatively introduced for certain regiments of Infantry of the Line. This Order was cancelled on February 1st, 1906 (A.O. 29, 1906).

By A.O. 137, June 1906, an additional term of service of 1 year colours and 11 years reserve was introduced for the Royal Army Medical Corps; enlistments under this A.O. ceased in November, 1907.

Under Sp. A.O. of 16th March, 1909, 3 years with the colours and 9 years with the reserve was authorised for a limited number (5,000) of Royal Field Artillery.

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1910.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.*	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	1	—	1	1	79	48	24	12	6	1	1	—	—	174
Cavalry of the Line ..	52	49	7	11	468	1,329	551	209	99	63	36	4	—	2,878
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	102	60	10	62	1,234	589	365	207	121	75	63	3	—	2,891
Royal Garrison Artillery	79	33	9	29	599	348	197	113	92	62	38	14	—	1,613
Royal Engineers ..	19	85	2	8	317	192	195	131	91	42	44	25	—	1,151
Foot Guards	30	18	1	15	474	226	178	91	64	46	33	12	—	1,188
Infantry of the Line ..	402	389	45	727	7,661	2,621	1,194	595	358	209	167	36	—	14,404
Colonial Corps	15	5	1	1	55	77	108	56	75	45	41	46	—	525
Army Service Corps ..	42	16	8	50	605	240	114	68	55	27	24	6	—	1,255
Royal Army Medical Corps	5	8	—	36	321	123	76	39	31	16	20	5	—	680
Army Ordnance Corps ..	10	37	2	6	60	17	19	23	7	9	4	6	—	200
Army Pay Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	757	700	86	946	11,873	5,810	3,021	1,544	999	595	471	157	—	26,959

* Special Reservists are eligible to enlist into the Regulars on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1901.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
1901*	—			—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	47,039 ‡
1902*	1,593			604	21,066	9,652	5,906	3,893	2,978	1,750	1,498	764	1,973	51,677 ‡
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	1,499†			156†	13,127†	5,852†	3,335†	2,169†	1,450†	1,099†	952†	1,338†	58†	31,026†‡
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642 ‡
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887
1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909	793	727	118	1,355§	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	203	—	34,274
1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910	757	700	86	946§	11,873	5,810	3,021	1,544	999	595	471	157	—	26,959

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Includes re-enlisted men.
§ From July, 1908, onwards, there is an increase in the number of men enlisted between 17 and 18 owing to the fact that special reservists who have completed six months' service are eligible for enlistment into the line even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1910.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected.	Rejected.
Labourers— *Outdoor.*												
Agricultural, *i.e.*, Farm Labourers	Inspected	109	972	1,161	1,011	341	561	448	332	24	4,959	—
	Rejected	51	187	270	264	51	157	138	140	6	—	1,264
Builders	Inspected	14	170	155	31	7	68	52	308	1	806	—
	Rejected	4	43	35	12	2	17	16	114	1	—	244
Plumbers	Inspected	1	3	14	—	--	—	—	21	—	39	—
	Rejected	1	1	4	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	12
Painters	Inspected	1	3	8	2	1	1	1	54	—	71	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	13	—	—	14
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c.	Inspected	7	151	43	22	20	74	54	14	7	392	—
	Rejected	1	29	8	5	6	22	20	5	1	—	97
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspected	—	15	8	2	2	73	125	13	1	239	—
	Rejected	—	3	3	—	—	20	85	3	—	—	114
Engineers	Inspected	—	113	15	5	—	4	1	415	—	553	—
	Rejected	—	26	2	2	—	—	—	181	—	—	211
Cement Workers	Inspected	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	3	—	13	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Railway Companies: Platelayers, &c.	Inspected	5	44	11	14	33	62	27	28	—	224	—
	Rejected	1	10	4	4	5	17	8	15	—	—	64
Railway Companies: Contractors' Navvies, &c.	Inspected	1	13	12	4	2	31	8	1	—	72	—
	Rejected	—	—	5	—	—	4	3	1	—	—	13
Wharf and Dock	Inspected	—	15	34	34	14	107	31	136	1	372	—
	Rejected	—	2	3	14	2	32	4	51	—	—	108
Indoor.												
Labourers, Factory—												
General	Inspected	4	38	32	17	17	88	—	49	1	246	—
	Rejected	2	14	6	1	5	33	—	11	—	—	72
Chemical	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	1	4	4	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Dyers	Inspected	—	—	2	4	1	6	—	—	—	13	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	3
Glass	Inspected	—	12	—	—	—	2	1	11	—	26	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	7
Leather	Inspected	—	5	85	—	—	75	—	—	—	165	—
	Rejected	—	—	15	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	43
Lead	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspected	—	14	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Metal	Inspected	—	178	5	3	15	135	429	133	—	898	—
	Rejected	—	40	—	1	1	42	164	55	—	—	303
Mill (General)	Inspected	—	6	7	2	1	64	—	2	—	82	—
	Rejected	—	--	—	1	—	22	—	1	—	—	24
Paint	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	--	—	—	—	—	—
Rubber	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	2
Sugar	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Textile	Inspected	—	—	1	17	141	47	121	—	—	327	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	3	20	13	51	—	—	—	88
Tinplate	Inspected	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brass Moulder	Inspected	—	20	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	20	—
	Rejected	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspected	—	--	1	—	—	—	—	19	—	20	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	8
Small Arms	Inspected	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Smiths	Inspected	2	3	5	1	—	3	11	11	—	36	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	—	—	3	2	—	—	7
Firemen	Inspected	—	—	2	6	2	4	3	14	—	31	—
	Rejected	--	—	—	2	—	—	1	8	—	—	11
Gasworks	Inspected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
Brewery	Inspected	—	—	4	—	—	1	—	2	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2
Tannery	Inspected	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	3	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Printers	Inspected	2	1	5	—	—	3	—	204	—	215	—
	Rejected	2	1	2	—	—	1	—	91	—	—	97
General Casuals.												
(*a*) Town	Inspected	24	1,141	1,171	791	886	1,270	1,490	2,580	—	9,353	—
	Rejected	9	256	331	260	287	424	529	1,153	—	—	3,249
(*b*) Country	Inspected	23	217	637	166	42	150	114	342	—	1,691	—
	Rejected	11	54	172	38	10	48	33	133	—	—	499
Total	Inspected	194	3,143	3,433	2,132	1,526	2,833	2,920	4,709	35	20,925	—
	Rejected	82	679	865	607	389	884	1,057	2,002	8	—	6,573

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected.	Rejected
Bricklayers	Inspected	6	46	35	4	7	27	31	41	—	197	—
	Rejected	2	9	8	1	2	12	9	27	—	—	70
Carpenters	Inspected	10	131	106	66	62	76	72	229	2	754	—
	Rejected	3	28	28	20	15	23	21	89	—	—	227
Plasterers	Inspected	—	1	2	1	3	3	—	—	4	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	3
Plumbers	Inspected	2	52	22	14	28	17	36	21	—	192	—
	Rejected	—	9	4	5	9	4	16	9	—	—	56
Painters	Inspected	7	113	72	27	55	47	55	151	—	527	—
	Rejected	—	23	13	4	17	12	23	68	—	—	160
Polishers	Inspected	2	6	1	2	1	11	6	35	—	64	—
	Rejected	1	1	—	1	1	3	4	25	—	—	36
Masons	Inspected	—	13	11	7	18	12	16	11	1	89	—
	Rejected	—	—	2	—	4	6	5	4	—	—	21
Slaters	Inspected	2	1	1	—	16	3	1	—	—	24	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	5	1	—	—	—	—	6
Barbers	Inspected	—	—	8	—	12	—	—	—	—	20	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	4
Bakers	Inspected	26	120	174	19	47	58	53	210	4	711	—
	Rejected	8	19	50	5	14	20	15	88	—	—	219
Butchers	Inspected	12	142	128	19	55	101	77	278	7	819	—
	Rejected	4	26	31	6	9	34	28	112	1	—	251
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	4	1	19	—	1	1	—	26	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	7	—	1	—	—	—	8
Cabinet Makers	Inspected	—	7	3	3	5	1	—	24	—	43	—
	Rejected	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	12	—	—	16
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights	Inspected	—	9	11	3	2	8	7	1	2	43	—
	Rejected	—	3	3	1	—	7	4	—	—	—	18
Mechanics	Inspected	8	7	11	3	14	12	15	4	—	74	—
	Rejected	1	1	2	—	2	6	7	2	—	—	21
Printers	Inspected	7	51	47	11	15	36	54	5	—	226	—
	Rejected	3	16	7	1	8	11	18	3	—	—	67
Sawyers	Inspected	—	5	3	3	7	5	4	—	—	27	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	1	2	3	—	—	—	7
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspected	—	8	9	8	4	2	7	1	1	40	—
	Rejected	—	4	1	3	1	1	3	1	—	—	14
Shoemakers	Inspected	7	61	94	50	47	55	57	148	2	521	—
	Rejected	4	10	29	16	13	18	29	69	1	—	189
Smiths and Farriers	Inspected	8	141	114	38	38	99	90	166	3	697	—
	Rejected	4	22	32	8	5	27	30	64	2	—	194
Riveters and Fitters	Inspected	8	101	41	11	19	131	69	72	2	454	—
	Rejected	2	24	9	5	8	46	27	26	—	—	147
Upholsterers	Inspected	—	4	2	—	3	1	1	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	3
Watchmakers and Jewellers	Inspected	—	4	4	2	4	4	2	1	—	21	—
	Rejected	—	2	1	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	5
Tailors	Inspected	—	51	38	47	35	43	36	107	—	357	—
	Rejected	—	12	12	11	11	12	13	39	—	—	110
Brewery	Inspected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspected	—	41	34	1	38	42	33	35	1	225	—
	Rejected	—	6	8	1	11	10	12	15	—	—	63
Engine Drivers	Inspected	4	12	3	8	16	4	6	18	—	71	—
	Rejected	2	1	1	3	8	2	3	8	—	—	28
Firemen	Inspected	—	2	1	—	8	1	2	—	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	3
Gardeners	Inspected	1	—	33	2	6	2	—	2	4	50	—
	Rejected	1	—	2	1	1	—	—	2	2	—	9
Shipwrights	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tanners	Inspected	—	2	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smiths (Tin)	Inspected	—	2	1	—	8	5	1	—	1	18	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	1	3	1	—	1	—	7
Skilled Labour—Various	Inspected	2	18	34	13	37	100	18	8	1	231	—
	Rejected	1	4	6	4	9	23	11	2	—	—	60
Miners—												
Coal	Inspected	1	142	5	2	342	766	416	2	—	1,676	—
	Rejected	—	24	1	—	78	206	122	2	—	—	433
Various	Inspected	—	7	2	—	5	—	—	1	—	15	—
	Rejected	—	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Millers	Inspected	—	1	4	—	1	—	3	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	3

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) SKILLED LABOUR—*continued.*

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected.	Rejected.
Indoor.												
Skilled Factory Workers—												
Various	Inspected ...	4	62	68	4	140	326	12	39	1	656	—
	Rejected ...	1	14	16	—	37	109	7	22	—	—	206
Bootworks	Inspected ...	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brushworks... ...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Glass	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	5	4	11	—	—	20	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	2	1	4	—	—	—	7
Leather	Inspected ...	1	—	—	—	—	3	—	15	—	19	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	8	—	—	10
Metal	Inspected ...	1	57	37	50	212	178	209	1	—	745	—
	Rejected ...	—	14	7	23	54	67	72	1	—	—	238
Rubber	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	6	1	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2
Textile	Inspected ...	—	15	7	28	19	41	201	—	—	311	—
	Rejected ...	—	1	1	7	1	8	48	—	—	—	66
Total	Inspected ...	119	1,435	1,177	447	1,360	2,227	1,602	1,627	36	10,030	—
	Rejected ...	37	281	278	128	345	678	538	698	8	—	2,991

(*c*) OCCUPATIONS CLASSIFIED SEPARATELY.

Carmen and Carters...	Inspected ...	19	282	283	106	190	152	322	1,129	5	2,488	—
	Rejected ...	7	57	77	32	51	48	113	433	3	—	821
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspected ...	5	37	41	9	14	31	28	93	—	258	—
	Rejected ...	2	6	12	2	5	6	10	22	—	—	65
Fishermen	Inspected ...	—	4	7	—	14	—	—	—	—	25	—
	Rejected ...	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Boatmen	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Porters—												
General—Heavy ...	Inspected ...	—	31	73	1	5	4	1	485	—	600	—
	Rejected ...	—	5	13	—	1	2	1	191	—	—	213
,, Light ...	Inspected ...	9	91	174	206	31	31	51	732	4	1,328	—
	Rejected ...	4	13	47	62	10	8	23	325	1	—	493
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen ...	Inspected ...	—	13	8	27	4	8	1	25	—	86	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	4	2	1	2	1	16	—	—	26
Railway Porters ...	Inspected ...	—	32	30	7	13	13	25	102	—	222	—
	Rejected ...	—	11	4	1	4	5	11	53	—	—	89
Ships' Stewards ...	Inspected ...	—	5	1	1	2	—	3	—	—	12	—
	Rejected ...	—	2	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	3
Domestic Servants—												
Indoor	Inspected ...	26	133	166	60	41	74	53	323	6	882	—
	Rejected ...	7	27	39	21	14	19	16	128	1	—	272
Outdoor	Inspected ...	52	267	318	77	65	133	110	253	1	1,276	—
	Rejected ...	12	48	70	22	11	34	44	94	—	—	338
Tradesmen's Assistants—												
Indoor	Inspected ...	34	174	286	123	129	148	149	529	3	1,575	—
	Rejected ...	13	33	69	39	31	40	57	220	1	—	503
Outdoor	Inspected ...	11	47	86	6	4	17	54	382	1	608	—
	Rejected ...	4	7	21	1	1	7	22	162	—	—	225
Builders' Assistants...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen	Inspected ...	2	18	28	6	46	20	26	153	—	299	—
	Rejected ...	—	5	9	1	13	8	10	75	—	—	121
Clerks	Inspected ...	30	221	183	146	85	164	165	638	6	1,638	—
	Rejected ...	14	39	38	43	11	44	46	258	1	—	494
Various	Inspected ...	12	126	45	14	92	27	72	25	1	414	—
	Rejected ...	3	32	11	3	20	9	29	11	—	—	118
Totals... ...	Inspected ...	200	1,481	1,728	789	735	822	1,060	4,869	27	11,711	—
	Rejected ...	66	287	416	229	176	232	384	1,988	7	—	3,785

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) PROFESSIONAL OCCUPATIONS, STUDENTS, &c.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected.	Rejected.
Actors	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Chemists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	3	2	5	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2
Dentists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Draughtsmen... ...	Inspected	—	1	5	2	—	3	1	1	—	13	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Electricians	Inspected	1	—	2	2	—	1	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Engineers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Farmers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Musicians	Inspected	21	19	27	11	5	20	27	93	2	225	—
	Rejected	2	5	2	2	1	6	4	22	—	—	44
Photographers ...	Inspected	3	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	8	—
	Rejected	2	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	5
Policemen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspected	13	4	8	11	1	7	3	3	—	50	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	4
Students—												
Law	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medical	Inspected	—	—	—	5	1	—	—	1	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Various	Inspected	2	2	3	1	3	2	2	1	—	16	—
	Rejected	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	2
Surveyors	Inspected	1	—	3	4	—	1	—	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Seamen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Telegraphists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	1	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Professional Occupations, various ...	Inspected	3	2	2	2	4	12	3	4	—	32	—
	Rejected	1	—	1	2	—	4	1	2	—	—	11
Total	Inspected	44	29	50	38	19	51	45	108	2	386	—
	Rejected	6	7	6	12	2	12	7	27	—	—	79

(*e*) BOYS UNDER 17 YEARS.

Boys under 17 years	Inspected	151	361	386	124	92	153	105	653	8	2,033	—
	Rejected	11	37	36	13	14	35	17	142	2	—	307

RECAPITULATION.

—	Inspections.	Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	20,925	6,573
"*b*" Skilled labour	10,030	2,991
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	11,711	3,785
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	386	79
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	2,033	307
TOTAL	45,085	13,735*

* This number does not include the men discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, who are included in the figures on page 8.

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910.

| — | Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours. | | | | | Extensions of Short Service. | | | | |

TABLE 2**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1901.

Year.	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.											To complete periods of less than 12 years.									
						To complete a period of 12 years.																				
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	Total.
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 (9 months) ...	267†	369†	1,935†	550†	3,121†	143†	107†	136†	325†	1,112†	1,284†			—	—	—	3,107†	1,153†	718†	486†	239†	62†	41†	96†	—	—	—	2,795† (a)
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	556	680	3,821	575	5,632	21	55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	—	84,308 (b)
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	—	16,470 (c)
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3,414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	—	13,595 (d)
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	—	3,962 (e)
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	314	320	2,090	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	—	3,190
1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept. 1909	406	430	3,166	85	4,087	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	400	516	1,106	12	4	123	2	6	—	1	2,170
1st Oct., 1909 to 30th Sept., 1910	424	529	3,033	83	4,069	13	33	79	78	96	301	503	3,795	128	35	—	5,061†	233	462	662	12	5	123	1	9	2	—	1,509

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.
* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
(a) Excluding 1,753 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete 3, 4, or 5 years.
(b) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours. The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.
(c) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.
(d) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.
(e) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.
(f) In addition to these, there were 90 men of the Colonial Corps who extended from 12 years to complete 15 years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E., Infantry, and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours, with corresponding percentages for previous years.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers. 3 years.	Royal Engineers. 2 years.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line. 3 years.	Infantry of the Line. 2 years.	Army Service Corps. 3 years.	Army Service Corps. 2 years.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions. After 3 years.	General percentage of extensions. After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1907 (or 30th Sept., 1908) ...	—	—	—	297	312	1,276	—	—	71	1,115	218	—	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	—	33	1	11	—	—	—
Total	—	—	—	297	313	1,279	—	—	104	1,116	229	—	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	—	—	—	3	8	14	—	—	4	33	7	—	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve	—	—	—	3	3	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other casualties...	—	—	—	52	33	310	—	—	13	179	29	—	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	—	—	—	94	182	494	—	—	41	741	99	—	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	—	—	2	2	14	—	—	—	12	—	—	—	—
Having extended their Service	—	—	—	143	83*	444	—	—	46	151	94	—	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service†	—	—	—	59·58	30·97	47·18	—	—	52·87	16·93	48·70	—	49·76	20·17
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
First 9 months of 1903	—		—	20·10	—	12·67	12·10	—	35·20	—	16·00	—	17·80	—
Year ending 30th Sept., 1904	—		—	23·70	—	20·87	20·70	—	36·40	—	67·30	—	26·70	—
,, ,, ,, 1905	35·90	42·40		62·10	—	22·87	31·60	—	48·70	—	62·90	56·30	36·40	—
,, ,, ,, 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	44·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	54·58	51·08	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—
,, ,, ,, 1908†	57·32	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·04	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85
,, ,, ,, 1909†	—	51·96	—	54·45	53·28	47·98	—	—	61·29	16·54	63·64	52·21	52·27	23·58

* 13 of these varied their services to 3 years with the colours.

† In calculating the percentage for the years ending 30th September, 1908, onwards, the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4†.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910, and the number of Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength (including the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve).		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force. Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	101	36	4	1	—	41	3
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,062	105	15	19	1	140	82
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,173	238	20	20	2	280	98
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,079	338	44	31	1	414	64
Royal Engineers ..	416	165	8	3	—	176	25
Foot Guards.. ..	400	41	2	1	—	44	16
Infantry of the Line ..	6,677	1,212	195	191	2	1,600	523
Colonial Corps ..	508	19	8	—	—	27	28
Army Service Corps ..	310	73	8	—	—	81	19
Royal Army Medical Corps	222	64	6	4	—	74	14
Army Ordnance Corps	75	26	1	—	—	27	3
Army Pay Corps ..	5	10	—	—	—	10	1
Army Veterinary Corps	5	2	—	—	—	2	—
All Arms.. ..	12,033	2,329	311	270	6	2,916	876

In addition to the above, the following men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.	Temporary.
Military Provost Staff	14	—
School of Musketry	5	—
Royal Military College	2	—
Military Police	21	3

* The numbers in this column include men discharged from the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, but not those discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 30 and 31.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

N.B.—The figures for pensions do not include those granted to Warrant Officers, which have been included in previous years.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.**—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of Men discharged during each year from 1901.

During	* Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.†					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
1901	70,823	1,155		368		1,523	9,722
1902	80,090	2,033		497		2,530	10,345
1st January to 30th September, 1903	24,198‡	1,668‡		445‡		2,113‡	2,775‡
Years ending—							
30th September, 1904	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905	19,705	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906	17,676	2,615§	352	502	3	3,472§	1,238
30th September, 1907	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169
30th September, 1909	11,826*a*	2,517§*a*	332*a*	466*b*	2*b*	3,317§	1,035
30th September, 1910	12,033*a*	2,329‖*a*	311‖*a*	270§‖*b*	6*b*	2,916 §‖	876

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. (See also Note *a*.)

For details as to causes of discharge see tables pages 32 and 33.

† These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff, &c.).

‡ Figures for nine months only.

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08, Colonial Corps 114; 1908–9, Colonial Corps 3, Royal Engineers 1, Infantry 1.

‖ These figures do not include pensions granted to Warrant Officers; those for previous years do. The numbers of pensions granted to Warrant Officers in the year ending 30th September, 1910, were:—Regimental Strength—Service 144, Invalid 4; Permanent Staff, &c.—Service 6; Total 154.

a These figures include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, a portion of which in previous years was included under Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces.

b Includes the Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, but not the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	4	—	3	1	—	1	2	3	—	14	3	11
Cavalry of the Line	77	66	74	86	41	27	18	18	—	407	171	236
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	44	42	65	44	19	17	12	22	—	265	135	130
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	22	6	16	26	21	9	7	15	—	122	76	46
Royal Engineers	3	—	4	13	—	1	—	2	—	23	12	11
Foot Guards	7	4	21	33	16	6	5	9	—	101	46	55
Infantry of the Line	215	153	240	455	208	126	77	119	—	1,593	1,105	488
Colonial Corps	3	7	17	14	8	—	—	5	—	54	18	36
Army Service Corps	9	10	9	10	2	3	3	5	—	51	26	25
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	5	2	3	2	4	—	4	3	—	23	7	16
Army Ordnance Corps	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	3	—	3
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1
All Arms	389	291	452	685	319	190	129	202	—	2,657	1,599	1,058

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently enlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.‡—SERVICES of MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1901.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Proportion struck off in 1st year of service to 1,000 of Average Strength in 1st year.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.						
1901*	—	—	—	—	—				—	7,686	19·24	—	2,689	4,997	12·51
1902	2,317	1,227	1,303	795	1,063				457	7,162	19·79	—	2,839	4,323	11·95
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903..	1,120†	723†	843†	803†	1,138†				2†	4,629†	15·96†	—	2,212†	2,417†	8·33†
Years ending—															
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	—	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	—	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	54·38	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	52·49	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	50·59	1,728	1,210	5·23
30th Sept., 1909	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	11·75	43·45	1,642	1,145	4·83
30th Sept., 1910	389	291	452	685	319	190	129	202	—	2,657	11·25	40·70	1,599	1,058	4·48

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Figures for 9 months only. ‡ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910, showing the Ages of Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).								Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	919	19	—	15	340	246	207	49	19	24	919
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1,909	12	3	68	880	339	288	119	91	109	1,909
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	461	17	2	4	133	93	93	53	16	50	461
Infantry of the Line	1	431	6,894	182	2	47	3,907	1,244	866	317	130	199	7,325
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	31	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	28	31
Total	—	431	10,214	230	7	134	5,260	1,922	1,455	539	257	410	10,645
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	329	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	329
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	50	—	—	—	—	3	39	5	2	1	50
Infantry of the Line	3	2,143	4	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	1	2,147
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3
Total	—	2,472	57	—	—	—	—	3	41	6	2	5	2,529
Total, Home and Abroad—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	919	19	—	15	340	246	207	49	19	24	919
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	329	1,909	12	3	68	880	339	288	119	91	109	2,238
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	511	17	2	4	133	96	132	58	18	51	511
Infantry of the Line	4	2,574	6,898	182	2	47	3,907	1,244	868	318	130	200	9,472
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	34	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	31	34
General Total	—	2,903	10,271	230	7	134	5,260	1,925	1,496	545	259	415	13,174

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910, showing Ages of Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
†From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	471	5	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	2	476
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Infantry of the Line	2	1,902	204	—	—	—	—	1	132	31	29	11	2,106
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	2
Total	—	2,373	212	—	—	—	—	1	133	34	29	15	2,585
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	544	445	14	2	85	165	75	65	17	10	12	989
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	340	48	6	9	21	2	2	1	—	3	4	388
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,674	29	59	214	331	180	214	156	180	311	1,674
Royal Engineers	—	—	634	17	5	34	48	50	113	59	148	160	634
Foot Guards	—	—	100	6	4	39	27	13	8	3	—	—	100
Infantry of the Line	2	1,179	2,447	81	3	208	950	374	392	193	145	101	3,626
Army Service Corps	—	—	208	2	—	5	44	26	24	26	42	39	208
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	195	—	—	5	21	35	30	17	53	34	195
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	155	1	—	1	3	10	25	16	41	58	155
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	11	—	—	1	1	1	3	3	1	1	11
Total	—	2,063	5,917	156	82	613	1,592	766	875	490	623	720	7,980
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,015	450	14	2	85	165	75	66	19	10	14	1,465
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	340	48	6	9	21	2	2	1	—	3	4	388
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,675	29	59	214	331	180	214	156	180	312	1,675
Royal Engineers	—	—	634	17	5	34	48	50	113	59	148	160	634
Foot Guards	—	—	100	6	4	39	27	13	8	3	—	—	100
Infantry of the Line	4	3,081	2,651	81	3	208	950	375	524	224	174	112	5,732
Army Service Corps	—	—	208	2	—	5	44	26	24	26	42	39	208
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	195	—	—	5	21	35	30	17	53	34	195
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	157	1	—	1	3	10	25	17	41	59	157
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	11	—	—	1	1	1	3	3	1	1	11
General Total	—	4,436	6,129	156	82	613	1,592	767	1,008	524	652	735	10,565

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Army Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	752	45	31	607	37	6	26	752
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	388	1,408	74	66	882	328	7	51	1,796
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	568	58	50	233	195	—	32	568
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	2	1,173	5,267	378	395	3,216	828	145	305	6,440
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	24	1	—	—	21	—	2	24
Total	—	1,561	8,019	556	542	4,938	1,409	158	416	9,580
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	586	374	22	16	276	41	3	16	960
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	131	5	11	98	11	1	5	131
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,295	82	58	90	1,017	3	45	1,295
Royal Engineers	—	—	727	22	15	46	634	—	10	727
Foot Guards	—	—	107	9	6	49	30	—	13	107
Infantry of the Line	2	1,238	2,250	200	132	1,032	590	65	231	3,488
Army Service Corps	—	—	247	10	4	8	217	—	8	247
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	213	10	1	5	191	—	6	213
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	137	3	1	15	115	—	3	137
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	10	—	—	3	7	—	—	10
Total	—	1,824	5,491	363	244	1,622	2,853	72	337	7,315
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	586	1,126	67	47	883	78	9	42	1,712
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	388	1,539	79	77	980	339	8	56	1,927
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,863	140	108	323	1,212	3	77	1,863
Royal Engineers	—	—	727	22	15	46	634	—	10	727
Foot Guards	—	—	107	9	6	49	30	—	13	107
Infantry of the Line	4	2,411	7,517	578	527	4,248	1,418	210	536	9,928
Army Service Corps	—	—	247	10	4	8	217	—	8	247
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	213	10	1	5	191	—	6	213
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	161	4	1	15	136	—	5	161
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	10	—	—	3	7	—	—	10
General Total	—	3,385	13,510	919	786	6,560	4,262	230	753	16,895

Digitized by Google

PART VI.—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O.'s and men on the Regimental strength held during the year ending 30th September, 1910.

(*a*) Number of Courts Martial, Acquittals, Convictions not confirmed, Convictions quashed, &c.

	AT HOME.												ABROAD.												GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Courts-Martial...	5	287	406	99	30	206	2,107	76	15	4	3	3,238	158	308	200	13	8	2,483	8	9	5	2	1	—	3,195	6,433
Acquittals	—	11	15	7	3	11	66	8	—	—	—	121	15	21	14	4	—	102	1	—	—	1	—	—	158	279
Convictions not confirmed	—	7	11	1	—	4	29	2	—	—	—	54	4	5	4	—	—	18	—	—	—	—	—	—	31	85
Convictions quashed ...	—	4	7	7	2	6	40	6	4	—	—	76	1	4	4	—	—	29	—	—	—	—	—	—	38	114
Pardons	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	3	2	1	2	7	3	1	—	—	19	—	3	2	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	21†	40

(*b*) Offences of which Convicted.

Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	1	127	158	44	9	45	1,072	18	3	—	—	1,477	19	15	11	—	—	107	1	3	1	—	—	—	157	1,634
Absence without Leave, &c.	—	48	58	9	4	49	251	26	1	—	1	447	22	47	21	3	1	420	2		—	—	—	—	517	964
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	—	12	7	5	1	—	42	1	—	—	—	68	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	74
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	7	13	6	1	2	52	—	—	1	—	82	1	5	1	—	—	20	—	—	—	—	—	—	27	109
False answer on attestation	—	12	22	11	—	5	45	2	1	—	—	98	5	2	3	—	—	26	1	—	—	—	—	—	37	135

Digitized by Google

Violence to Superiors ...	—	16	29	6	3	14	155	8	1	—	—	232	19	49	27	1	4	435	—	2	—	—	—	—	537	769
Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	23	43	4	5	16	132	6	1	1	—	231	22	73	34	3	2	589	2	1	—	1	—	—	727	958
Neglect of Duty	—	1	4	1	—	5	11	3	1	—	—	26	3	7	2	1	—	16	—	1	1	—	—	—	31	57
Drunkenness	2	13	24	10	1	20	201	7	2	—	2	282	9	25	37	6	1	407	1	2	1	—	—	—	489	771
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	15	8	—	1	4	36	—	—	—	—	64	4	7	11	1	1	147	—	—	—	—	1	—	172	236
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	1	92	154	39	9	51	862	21	3	—	1	1,233	30	38	24	—	—	330	1	2	1	—	—	—	426	1,659
Theft, &c.	—	29	47	9	1	17	205	8	3	2	—	321	14	40	26	—	1	281	—	1	—	—	—	—	363	684
Fraud	—	3	8	—	1	3	10	1	—	—	—	26	4	6	2	1	—	18	—	—	1	—	—	—	32	58
Indecency	—	1	—	—	1	—	7	—	—	—	—	9	3	2	3	—	—	17	—	—	—	—	—	—	25	34
Miscellaneous Military Offences	2	43	80	13	5	47	234	18	1	—	—	443	42	94	48	1	—	508	2	2	2	1	—	—	700	1,143
Miscellaneous Civil offences	—	—	1	—	—	3	4	1	—	—	—	9	5	4	13	—	—	88	—	—	—	—	—	—	110	119
Total of Offences ...	6	442	656	157	42	281	3,319	120	17	4	4	5,048	202	414	263	17	10	3,415	10	15	7	2	1	—	4,356	9,404

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.‡

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	7
Imprisonment	—	36	41	12	2	19	230	9	1	1	—	351	23	27	21	1	—	310	1	1	—	—	—	—	384	735
Detention	2	223	313	66	21	154	1,571	40	9	2	1	2,402	93	192	128	4	7	1,832	5	3	2	—	—	—	2,266	4,668
Discharge with ignominy...	—	23	28	9	2	12	167	6	1	1	—	249	13	12	12	—	—	185	—	1	—	—	—	—	223	472
Reduction in rank and loss of Seniority	3	12	30	10	3	17	208	14	4	1	2	304	22	58	29	5	1	180	1	5	3	—	—	—	304	608
Stoppages, Fines and Forfeiture of Pay	1	94	137	23	7	55	721	19	1	1	—	1,059	25	33	49	—	2	547	—	2	1	—	—	—	659	1,718
Total of Punishments inflicted	6	388	549	120	35	257	2,897	88	16	6	3	4,365	176	322	239	10	10	3,061	7	12	6	—	—	—	3,843	8,208

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.
† Includes 9 in India for which particulars as to Arms are not available.
‡ The punishments are classified according to the new method introduced in 1908; if a man is imprisoned and fined the punishment is entered under both headings.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.†—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1902.

(*a*) Courts-Martial, Acquittals, &c.

	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Years ending 30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.	30th Sept. 1909.	30th Sept. 1910.
Number of Courts-Martial	*	15,009	10,747§	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,396(*a*)	7,306(*a*)	7,336	6,433(*b*)
Percentage to average strength during year	—	4·25	3·84§	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·10	3·16	3·09	2·72
Percentage of convictions to average strength during year	—	4·16	3·75§	4·37	3·71	3·13	3·02	3·08	3·01	2·60
Acquittals	*	309	248§	338	297	273	193(*a*)	173(*a*)	207	279
Convictions quashed	*	**267	**181§	**175	**156	**133	73	74	58	114
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	23	85
Pardons	—	**	**	**	**	**	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	**	**	**	**	**	28	24	19	40

(*b*) Offences of which convicted.§§

Offences in relation to the enemy	—	12	1§	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	13	24§	—	—	—	10‖	7‖	—	—
Desertion	—	2,830	2,212§	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖	1,875‖	1,634‖
Absence without leave	—	1,818	1,391§	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖	995‖	964‖
Fraudulent enlistment	—	586	421§	370	309	243	211‖	203‖	124‖	74‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	—	422	358§	394	356	354	431‖	355‖	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	135‖	109‖
False answer on attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	207‖	135‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	—	2,686	2,098§	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖	—	—
Violence to Superiors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	991‖	769‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	—	3,431	1,922§	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖	—	—
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,418‖	958‖
Neglect of Duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	97‖	57‖
Disgraceful conduct	—	915	481§	453	456	309	388‖	505‖	—	—
Quitting or sleeping on Post	—	571	246§	238	204	145	129‖	123‖	††	††
Drunk on Duty	—	1,446	624§	698	623	470	336‖	221‖	—	—
Drunkenness	—	1,319	920§	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖	936‖	771‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	—	2,564	1,789§	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖	—	—
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,835‖	1,659‖

Digitized by Google

Wilfully injuring public property or equipment					88	186	253‖	217‖	254‖	236‖
Theft, &c.									696‖	684‖
Fraud	—	1,027	2,861§	3,068	213	439	256‖	257‖	57‖	58‖
Indecency									20‖	34‖
Miscellaneous Civil offences									79‖	119‖
„ Military offences ..					1,368	895	574‖	494‖	1,042‖	1,143‖
Total of Offences	*	19,640	15,348§	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083‖	10,761‖	9,404‖
Punishments inflicted.‡‡										
Death	—	4	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	90	29§	13	12	7	5	13	7	7
Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	783	735
Detention¶	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,555	4,668
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	498	472
Reduction in rank and loss of seniority ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	759	608
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,915	1,718
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks..	—	1,182	1,034§	1,198	1,099	874	816	684	—	—
Reduction and Imprisonment	—	214	91§	86	200	33	19	12	—	—
Reduction and Detention¶						6	12	22	—	—
Summary Punishment under sec. 44 (para. 5), Army Act	—	222	5§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	—	115	54§	63	75	55	15	12	—	—
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour Detention¶	—	12,565	9,073§	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717	—	—
						1,487	5,108	5,574	—	—
Discharge with ignominy without other punishment	—	41	32§	—	—	2	—	1	—	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	*	14,433	10,318§	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035	9,517	8,208

* Information incomplete owing to South African War.

† This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

§ Figures for 9 months only.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906; it takes the place of imprisonment for all ordinary offences for which imprisonment was previously inflicted.

†† Shewn with "Miscellaneous" in these years.

§§ The classification of the offences was somewhat altered in the return for 1909, and consequently where the new headings do not cover quite the same class of offence as the old, both headings are given, the obsolete one being printed in italics. For the years prior to 1907 the "offences for which *tried*" were given, instead of "offences of which *convicted*."

‖ In these years only the offences of which men were *convicted* are shewn; in previous years the offences with which they were charged were shewn.

** For the years 1902 to 1906 the figures shewn against "convictions quashed" include those for "Pardons" and "Sentences wholly remitted."

‡‡ From 1909 the punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined, an entry is made under both "imprisonment" and "stoppage," &c. Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in years prior to 1909, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

(*a*) The figures for acquittals in 1906–7 and 1907–8 given in the returns for those years were incorrect: the figures now given are still not quite complete.

(*b*) The decrease in the number of Courts-Martial is partly due to increased powers of Commanding Officers, *see* A.O. 108 of 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.‡—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1901.

Years.	Number of Courts-Martial.									
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
1901* ..	—		—		—		—	—	—
1902 ..	3,480		7,887		3,642		7,479	7,530	15,009
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	61†		8,729†		1,957†		6,054†	4,693†	10,747†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,842	2,333	520	694	4,362	3,034	7,396
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,806	2,490	360	630	4,167	3,139	7,306
30th Sept., 1909 ..	3	14	3,690	2,553	333	743	4,026	3,310	7,336
30th Sept., 1910 ..	1	17	3,026	2,467	211	711	3,238	3,195	6,433§

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.
§ The decrease in the number of courts-martial is partly due to the increased powers of the Commanding Officers (*see* A.O. 108, 1910).

Digitized by Google

(B 6981)

TABLE 4.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1910.

—	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3
Cavalry of the Line	260	38	11	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	314	390
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	345	55	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	408	479
Royal Garrison Artillery	572	121	39	13	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	750	1,009
Royal Engineers	111	23	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	140	176
Foot Guards..	192	47	15	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	259	351
Infantry of the Line	6,586	2,021	723	277	115	38	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	9,783	14,885
Colonial Corps	14	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19	24
Army Service Corps	83	16	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	102	124
Royal Army Medical Corps	68	15	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	84	101
Army Ordnance Corps	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	6
Army Pay Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps..	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
All Arms	8,242	2,341	805	300	120	39	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	11,870	17,550

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.‡—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1901.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.			
1901*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1901*
1902	9,756	3,471	1,606	833	374	158	73	15	5	1	—	—	—	16,292	28,352	4·62	1902
1st January to 30th September, 1903	6,725†	2,550†	997†	417†	183†	72†	19†	4†	2†	—	—	—	—	10,969†	18,014†	3·92†	1903†
Years ending—																	
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,968	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	—	13,537	24,193	5·07	1903–4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904–5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	—	11,339	19,619	4·52	1905–6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906–7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907–8
30th Sept., 1909..	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	--	—	—	1	14,479‖	22,099‖	6·10‖	1908–9
30th Sept., 1910..	8,242	2,341	805	300	120	39	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	11,870‖	17,550‖	5·02‖	1909–10

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† Figures for nine months only.

‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.§—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, in each year from 1902.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Serjeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.
1902,* 1st January	*	*	*	*	*
1903, „	†	1,001	86	570	1,657
1903, 1st October	628†	875	94	439	2,036
1904, „	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231
1905, „	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479
1906, „	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629
1907, „	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656
1908, „	835†‡	1,859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡
1909, „	916†	1,987	162	765	3,830
1910, „	947†	2,435	228	971	4,581

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank. Statistics as to Warrant Officers in the same position on 1st January, 1903, are not available.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers on 1st October, 1908, is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength, and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

§ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.†—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters, Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES in each year from 1902.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1902, 1st January*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*	1902*
1903, „	67,621	39,461	4,389	1,754	235	121	113,581	50·29	1903
1903, 1st October	71,539	32,879	4,309	1,723	218	89	110,757	47·92	1903
1904, „	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, „	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, „	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, „	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, „	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908
1909, „	55,393	34,416	5,525	2,337	266	59	97,996‡	48·09‡	1909
1910, „	59,985	32,466	5,314	2,621	249	67	100,702‡	49·66‡	1910

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5*s.* or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1910.

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry ...	165	92	120	57	117	74	59	57	56	67	84	34	36	36	25	23	19	22	26	24	22	13	—	1,228
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,416	1,456	967	667	789	496	143	209	256	363	324	219	113	109	94	89	134	114	118	85	57	42	—	9,240‡
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2,680	4,445	1,555	1,041	1,093	917	361	739	431	427	666	317	302	281	187	220	231	215	177	127	141	176	—	16,729
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,430	920	469	393	277	217	365	511	211	251	329	350	226	151	144	158	159	208	175	149	166	114	—	7,373‡
Royal Engineers ...	1,087	1,139	673	265	259	156	281	303	239	240	233	163	137	84	100	111	111	87	104	107	127	59	—	6,005
Foot Guards	1,098	1,164	1,262	367	446	458	387	281	94	114	101	118	93	69	42	46	35	32	51	33	27	52	—	6,370
Infantry of the Line ...	13,709	11,099	8,053	5,311	3,752	2,697	2,568	2,067	978	1,182	1,247	1,535	1,148	1,033	737	1,194	1,345	1,302	1,097	621	611	565	4	63,855‡
Army Service Corps ...	1,132	837	398	177	217	232	292	369	212	306	257	155	107	96	90	54	67	74	79	68	42	10	—	5,269
Royal Army Medical Corps	622	326	493	27	45	129	102	302	129	90	115	99	68	31	54	34	44	56	66	68	29	42	—	2,974
Army Ordnance Corps...	194	239	182	88	66	24	41	64	72	95	61	52	34	28	33	31	28	27	35	21	23	4	—	1,442‡
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	21	58	76	48	42	39	29	22	20	20	24	21	23	89	—	532
Army Veterinary Corps	—	7	25	20	10	5	6	7	7	9	10	6	4	2	2	1	2	—	2	—	—	1	—	126
All Arms ...	24,533	21,704	14,197	8,353	7,071	5,405	4,605	4,909	2,706	3,202	3,503	3,094	2,310	1,962	1,537	1,983	2,195	2,157	1,954	1,324	1,268	1,167	4	121,143‡
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	163	456	564	315	700	229	57	124	165	175	141	72	66	63	38	37	44	47	32	17	11	4	—	3,520
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	166	293	111	102	155	59	74	48	41	54	25	14	9	11	11	6	8	9	10	7	3	—	1,218
Royal Garrison Artillery	150	912	891	602	416	453	477	274	120	158	147	112	136	108	98	101	128	130	101	64	33	46	—	5,660
Royal Engineers ...	17	112	183	89	185	141	227	170	194	159	159	129	72	68	70	75	77	47	64	52	26	14	—	2,330
Foot Guards	—	49	133	122	141	81	85	16	21	17	13	5	12	7	2	4	3	4	2	3	—	—	—	720
Infantry of the Line ...	203	1,391	2,958	4,427	3,189	2 833	1,421	1,433	496	417	346	300	264	196	112	267	256	241	196	90	50	42	—	21,155
Colonial Corps	449	381	537	308	321	129	202	178	244	179	245	193	111	53	37	19	17	19	32	21	19	62	—	3,756
Army Service Corps ...	1	14	60	25	50	42	74	88	68	67	65	32	23	23	24	15	10	9	7	9	6	—	—	712
Royal Army Medical Corps	2	5	43	82	184	137	46	79	63	41	35	22	15	14	16	10	7	17	15	7	2	2	—	847
Army Ordnance Corps...	1	5	10	44	71	44	70	52	45	32	37	31	14	18	23	20	12	23	12	7	3	—	—	574
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	2	7	11	13	12	15	10	18	14	6	6	5	2	1	—	125
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	6	6	11	3	7	12	12	7	6	—	1	—	1	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	77
All Arms ...	988	3,491	5,673	6,131	5,365	4,255	2,724	2,498	1,472	1,308	1,260	940	739	575	471	581	577	552	476	285	159	174	—	40,694

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	43	529	762	678	1,028	804	228	264	288	233	216	170	111	51	52	32	43	44	38	24	18	7	—	5,664
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	145	1,348	1,539	1,029	940	847	697	1,080	722	511	525	252	175	153	122	131	151	110	87	61	33	40	—	11,278
Royal Garrison Artillery†	20	227	533	417	532	502	378	426	162	136	147	103	126	80	91	104	112	101	49	37	30	25	—	4,338
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3
Infantry of the Line ...	277	2,995	7,082	8,450	7,919	8,205	5,211	4,308	1,520	1,301	1,055	965	770	530	367	517	483	485	379	199	103	84	—	53,205
Army Ordnance Corps ...	—	—	20	15	10	14	12	7	5	8	19	15	12	9	4	3	5	2	5	2	4	—	—	171
All Arms... ...	485	5,099	9,936	11,189	10,429	10,372	6,526	6,065	2,697	2,189	1,962	1,505	1,194	823	637	788	794	742	558	323	189	157	—	74,659‡
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry ...	165	92	120	57	117	74	59	57	56	67	84	34	36	36	25	23	19	22	26	24	22	13	—	1,228
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,622	2,421	2,293	1,660	2,517	1,529	428	597	709	771	681	461	290	223	184	158	221	205	188	126	87	53	—	18,424
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2,827	5,959	3,387	2,781	2,135	1,919	1,117	1,873	1,201	979	1,245	594	491	443	320	362	388	333	273	198	181	219	—	29,225
Royal Garrison Artillery†	1,600	2,059	1,893	1,412	1,225	1,172	1,220	1,211	493	545	623	565	488	339	333	366	399	439	325	250	229	185	—	17,371
Royal Engineers	1,104	1,251	856	291	444	297	508	473	433	399	392	292	209	152	171	187	188	131	168	159	153	74	—	8,338
Foot Guards	1,098	1,213	1,395	429	587	539	472	297	115	131	114	123	105	76	44	50	38	36	53	36	27	52	—	7,090
Infantry of the Line ...	14,189	15,485	18,093	18,188	14,860	13,735	9,203	7,808	2,988	2,900	2,648	2,800	2,182	1,759	1,246	1,978	2,084	2,028	1,672	910	764	691	4	138,215
Colonial Corps	449	381	537	308	321	129	202	178	244	179	245	193	111	53	37	19	17	19	32	21	19	62	—	3,756
Army Service Corps ...	1,133	851	458	202	267	274	366	457	280	373	322	185	130	119	114	69	77	83	86	77	48	10	—	5,981
Royal Army Medical Corps	624	331	536	109	229	266	118	381	192	134	150	121	83	48	70	44	51	73	81	75	31	44	—	3,821
Army Ordnance Corps ...	195	244	212	147	147	82	123	123	122	135	117	98	60	55	60	54	45	52	52	30	30	4	—	2,187
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	23	65	87	61	54	54	39	40	34	26	30	26	25	90	—	657
Army Veterinary Corps	—	7	26	26	16	16	9	14	19	21	17	12	4	3	2	2	5	1	2	—	—	1	—	202
All Arms... ...	26,006	30,294	29,806	25,673	22,865	20,032	13,855	13,472	6,875	6,699	6,725	5,539	4,243	3,360	2,645	3,352	3,566	3,451	2,988	1,932	1,616	1,498	4	236,496

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Establishment, viz. :—Cavalry, 1 ; Royal Garrison Artillery, 3 ; Infantry, 6 ; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the war who are counting previous service, according to their total service ; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.¶—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

	Terms of Engagement																							
	For 2 years with colours.		For 3 years with colours.				For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †						For 7 years with colours.							For 8 years			
	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	162	90	119	56
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2319	1357	921	618	714	75	63	—	1	2	1	1
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	825	1035	3	—	1658	3169	1346	860	934	674	—	3	3	1	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	1
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	9	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	1	—	—	—	—	1297	832	396	327
Royal Engineers ...	203	238	673	692	131	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	112	154	171	134	206	89	61	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards... ...	—	—	1009	890	871	—	—	—	†1	*13	—	—	—	26	204	334	315	372	213	94	1	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	1	1	35	19	29	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12814	10510	7481	4768	887	135	866	1	1	1	4	—
Army Service Corps	889	551	130	94	140	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	46	118	188	127	162	133	24	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	610	301	409	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	70	20	32	52	30	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	129	201	129	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	6	14	26	10	5	—	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	25	20	10	5	3	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1093	790	3421	3238	2011	—	1658	3169	1347	873	934	674	—	15321	12364	9202	6018	2409	712	1147	2	1461	925	521	38
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																									
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	150	436	540	283	663	42	8	1	—	1	—	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	1	2	—	1	161	255	98	86	128	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	1	1	—	140	899	857	577
Royal Engineers ...	—	(a)2	7	33	16	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	57	153	82	173	107	32	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards ...	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	*1	—	—	—	—	—	43	132	117	131	45	16	1	—	—	—	1
Infantry of the Line	—	—	10	2	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	141	1240	2813	4219	420	52	289	12	1	—	—	1
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	16	161	255	—	228	92	‖143	220	121	31	—	31	16	8	20	28	16	38	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	59	23	39	23	4	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	2	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	38	79	170	82	8	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	7	21	40	21	9	—	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	4	9	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1	2	38	206	285	3	229	256	429	318	207	159	1	333	1812	3753	4851	1668	398	405	14	141	900	857	578
IN INDIA.																									
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	503	731	642	975	119	47	13	2	2	3	3
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1	4	2	3	107	1320	1198	1575	787	431	13	—	4	3	2	7	8	2	2	—	—	—	12
Royal Garrison Artillery (b)	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	1	—	—	18	219	515	401
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	10	13	10	6	—	—	—	—	—	4	11	198	2720	6717	8907	1121	152	688	81	—	1	1	3
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	11	18	13	11	107	1320	1198	1575	787	435	24	234	3227	7452	8651	2105	280	737	96	20	222	519	418
General Total ...	1094	792	3470	3462	2312	17	1994	4745	3274	2766	1928	1271	25	15891	17403	20407	19520	6182	1390	2289	112	1622	2047	1897	1356

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 79.

* Including men extended for 4 years, viz., 13 with 3 years' service (Home) and 1 with 2 years' service (Abroad).
† Including 1 man extended for 5 years. ‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
(a) Including men with 2 to 3 years' service, viz., 2 Army Service Corps (Home) and 2 Royal Engineers (Abroad).
(b) Including Mountain Division of Artillery.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1910, terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.																													
with colours.					For 9 years with colours. § ‡									Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.				Not included in foregoing.	Total.
4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.		
112	73	43	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	196	77	28	—	202	24	22	13	—	1,228
11	389	41	139	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	523	271	117	—	570	33	31	—	867	85	57	42	—	9,210(c)
7	49	151	533	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1003	519	168	—	1418	86	38	—	1791	127	111	176	—	16,729
29	69	193	380	—	8	—	—	—	193	113	121	40	6	—	437	241	206	—	586	56	41	—	1357	149	166	114	—	7,373
2	15	173	193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	482	159	55	—	540	46	27	—	856	107	127	59	—	6,005
21	196	231	194	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	‡5	—	190	70	46	—	481	18	20	4	436	33	27	52	—	6,370
4	41	587	1052	2	67	32	21	47	2320	1949	518	311	62	—	2085	821	768	—	4731	337	295	—	8448	621	611	565	4	63,855(c)
—	33	206	201	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	447	165	61	—	658	30	19	—	717	68	42	10	—	5,269
5	61	63	225	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	—	—	—	271	81	39	—	82	11	1	—	453	68	29	42	—	2,974
1	1	1	26	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	114	32	12	—	336	16	11	—	263	21	23	4	—	1,142(c)
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	51	17	4	—	1	1	1	—	324	21	23	89	—	532
—	—	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	17	7	1	—	2	—	—	—	24	—	—	1	—	126
200	918	1692	2939	4	75	32	21	47	2517	2066	610	351	73	—	5627	2386	1480	—	9661	711	515	4	15741	1324	1268	1167	4	121,142(c)
10	163	27	74	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	334	103	34	—	209	13	—	—	395	17	11	4	—	3,520
4	5	23	42	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	116	39	15	—	94	7	—	—	87	10	7	3	—	1,218
90	155	243	94	—	1	—	2	3	278	244	153	56	4	—	280	110	23	—	389	24	10	—	902	61	33	46	—	5,960
—	15	150	75	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	367	111	34	—	199	32	8	—	578	52	26	11	—	2,330
3	33	63	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	29	11	3	—	29	1	—	—	40	3	—	—	—	720
—	17	533	850	3	29	22	38	57	2626	2629	396	161	27	—	1098	230	86	1	1057	57	39	—	1807	90	50	42	—	21,155
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	§1	§10	§151	§136	§89	§31	138	53	72	2	909	168	91	—	**310	21	19	62	—	3,756
11	—	38	21	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	157	27	5	—	103	11	2	—	170	9	6	—	—	712
—	52	31	32	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	133	25	7	—	25	1	—	—	126	7	2	2	—	847
—	4	39	25	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	62	20	9	—	138	9	3	—	150	7	3	—	—	574
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	101	5	2	1	—	125
1	2	3	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	25	7	5	—	2	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	77
127	446	1150	1225	4	30	22	40	60	2907	2915	700	334	122	31	2749	739	293	3	3154	323	156	—	4706	285	159	174	—	40,694
12	612	139	130	20	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	515	154	44	6	312	25	20	5	510	24	19	7	—	5,664
92	291	540	709	105	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1268	372	93	—	630	99	39	—	1131	61	33	40	—	11,278
92	83	216	265	32	2	2	1	3	421	400	147	26	3	1	345	121	41	11	132	17	4	—	722	37	30	25	—	4,338
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	1	—	3
13	150	3170	2990	308	123	58	104	180	6190	7630	968	398	54	‡5	2770	661	365	89	2262	262	114	17	4085	199	103	81	—	53,205
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	3	—	—	82	5	2	—	65	2	4	—	—	171
209	1166	4065	4004	465	25	60	105	183	6611	8030	1115	424	57	6	4906	1311	513	106	3118	408	170	22	6515	323	189	157	—	74,659(c)
536	2530	6907	8168	473	130	114	166	290	12035	13011	2455	1109	252	37	13282	4436	2316	109	16233	1442	811	26	26962	1932	1616	1498	4	236,496

‡ Including 4 men extended for 10 years, viz., 1 man, 8 to 9 years (Home), and 2 men 9 to 10 years and 10 to 11 years (India).
§ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
** Including 66 men extended from 12 to 15 years (Colonial Corps.
(c) The Home figures include men employed on Indian transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Cavalry 1, R.G.A. 3, Infantry 6, and R.A.M.C. 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 3¶.—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

	Terms of Engagement:—																			
	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.				For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	10	618	629
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	4	2	60	6,001	6,067	3	1	74	497	575
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	1,863	1,863	—	—	108	8,533	8,641	—	—	—	9	9	1	—	178	566	745
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	1	12	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	6	2	1	51	3,460	3,514
Royal Engineers ...	411	—	—	—	1,796	1,796	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	41	883	927	4	2	66	311	383
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	2,770	2,770	—	—	—	*14	*14	—	1	95	1,463	1,559	14	2	159	467	642
Infantry of the Line ...	2	—	—	1	82	83	—	—	—	—	—	15	128	685	38,637	37,465	31	61	262	1,338	1,692
Army Service Corps	1,440	—	—	1	363	364	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	44	748	798	13	—	127	307	447
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,323	1,323	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	212	215	6	—	11	337	354
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	459	459	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	62	62	—	—	6	23	29
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	68	70	—	—	1	3	4
All Arms ...	1,883	—	—	3	8,670	8,673	—	—	108	8,547	8,655	26	133	930	46,089	47,178	74	68	945	7,957	9,044
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	5	2,117	2,123	—	—	12	263	275
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	3	3	—	—	7	756	763	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	58	74
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	3	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	31	3,016	3,050
Royal Engineers ...	2	—	—	—	56	56	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	609	611	1	—	13	226	240
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	†1	†1	—	—	2	483	485	—	—	27	86	113
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	19	19	—	—	—	—	—	4	8	91	9,083	9,186	10	10	98	1,290	1,408
Colonial Corps	—	—	1	—	434	435	1	11	6	817	‖835	—	—	—	160	160	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	157	162	—	—	11	48	59
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	7	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	380	382	1	—	1	124	126
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	100	100	—	—	4	64	68
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	20	20	—	—	2	9	11
All Arms ...	3	—	1	—	531	532	1	11	13	1,574	1,599	4	9	107	13,114	13,234	12	10	218	5,184	5,424
IN INDIA.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	5	5	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	23	3,041	3,066	4	—	54	894	952
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	10	10	—	—	52	5,682	5,734	—	—	—	28	28	4	—	208	1,537	1,749
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	—	2	39	1,800	1,841
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	39	39	—	—	1	14	15	6	15	115	19,848	19,984	31	53	315	6,147	6,546
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	56	56	—	—	53	5,696	5,749	8	15	138	22,921	23,082	39	55	616	10,378	11,088
Total—All Arms ...	1,886	—	1	3	9,257	9,261	1	11	174	15,817	16,003	38	157	1175	82,124	83,494	125	133	1,779	23,519	25,556

* Including 13 men extended for 4 years and 1 for 5 years.
† Including 1 man extended for 4 years.
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1910.

Short Service.										Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours.§‡					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																	
Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Sergeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	5	7	38	17	41	204	1	301	127	4	7	123	261	—	1,228
—	—	—	—	—	137	2	210	532	911	2	89	14	349	180	634	553	5	129	364	1,051	—	9,240(a)
—	—	1	—	1	133	—	522	1,035	1,690	4	244	144	675	475	1,542	957	21	386	874	2,238	—	16,729
1	—	11	469	481	37	4	233	613	887	4	86	41	334	221	686	743	16	293	734	1,786	—	7,373(a)
—	—	—	—	—	114	—	274	308	696	20	79	34	351	126	613	709	3	270	167	1,149	—	6,005
—	—	—	‡8	‡8	102	3	49	152	306	3	122	19	262	117	523	270	15	34	229	548	—	6,370
57	119	918	4,233	5,327	501	446	877	1,850	3,674	26	829	241	2,846	1,421	5,363	4,390	459	1,188	4,208	10,245	4	63,855(a)
—	—	—	—	—	170	—	299	207	676	7	58	91	395	156	707	598	—	95	144	837	—	5,269
—	—	—	5	5	72	—	160	159	391	2	19	8	45	20	94	278	—	157	157	592	—	2,974
—	—	—	—	—	20	—	80	58	158	198	6	6	114	99	423	262	—	17	32	311	—	1,442(a)
—	—	—	—	—	71	—	1	—	72	3	—	—	—	—	3	457	—	—	—	457	—	532
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	10	11	25	—	—	1	1	—	2	16	—	5	4	25	—	126
58	119	930	4,715	5,822	1,361	455	2,747	4,930	9,493	307	1,549	640	5,579	2,816	10,891	9,360	523	2,581	7,036	19,500	4	121,143(a)
—	—	—	—	—	43	—	92	336	471	1	39	5	134	43	222	239	1	76	111	427	—	3,520
—	—	—	—	—	20	—	52	98	170	—	19	8	73	1	101	59	—	23	25	107	—	1,218
—	—	18	703	721	13	—	102	298	413	1	67	38	303	14	423	487	2	267	289	1,045	—	5,660
—	—	—	—	—	25	—	101	386	512	3	27	9	185	15	239	320	—	174	176	670	—	2,330
—	—	1	2	3	9	—	10	24	43	—	12	—	12	6	30	31	—	1	11	43	—	720
15	17	269	5,684	5,985	197	124	231	863	1,415	6	155	37	762	193	1,153	804	13	195	977	1,989	—	21,155
14	3	30	401	§148	21	14	40	190	265	9	22	36	1,072	32	1,171	151	6	68	217	442	—	3,756
—	—	—	—	—	39	—	81	69	189	1	4	33	78	—	116	159	—	11	15	185	—	712
—	—	—	4	4	29	—	55	81	165	2	—	8	16	—	26	90	—	30	17	137	—	847
—	—	—	—	—	17	—	38	36	91	93	3	2	52	—	150	123	—	15	22	160	—	574
—	—	—	—	—	13	—	—	—	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	111	—	1	—	112	—	125
—	—	—	—	—	6	—	22	9	37	—	—	1	1	—	2	6	—	1	—	7	—	77
29	20	318	6,794	7,161	432	138	824	2,390	3,784	116	348	177	2,688	304	3,633	2,580	22	862	1,860	5,324	—	40,694
—	—	—	—	—	123	1	170	425	719	5	75	11	238	33	362	349	3	79	129	560	—	5,664
—	—	—	—	—	102	—	496	1,135	1,733	13	114	151	433	48	759	599	10	217	439	1,265	—	11,278
1	—	32	973	1,006	23	1	141	353	518	—	56	12	83	2	153	254	6	155	399	814	—	4,338
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3
33	60	452	‡15065	‡15610	448	258	613	2,536	3,885	17	412	92	1,848	286	2,655	1,840	38	461	2,132	4,471	—	53,205
—	—	—	—	—	11	—	—	—	11	89	—	—	—	—	89	71	—	—	—	71	—	171
34	60	484	16,038	16,616	707	260	1,450	4,449	6,866	124	657	266	2,602	369	4,018	3,116	57	912	3,099	7,184	—	74,659(a)
121	199	1,732	27,547	29,599	2,500	853	5,021	11,769	20,143	547	2,554	1,083	10,869	3,489	18,542	15,056	602	4,355	11,995	32,003	4	236,496

‡ Including men extended for 10 years, viz., 1 home and 3 India. § Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Cavalry 1, Royal Garrison Artillery 3, Infantry 6, and Royal Army Medical Corps 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4*.—AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1910.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	3	47	77	106	85	106	94	77	55	69	42	58	52	205	120	30	2	—	—	1,228
Cavalry of the Line	216	435	885	1,358	1,139	999	905	630	368	248	263	285	255	670	485	78	6	5	—	9,240
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	641	866	2,624	2,111	1,657	1,217	1,029	662	493	675	522	556	537	1,508	832	149	20	—	—	16,729
Royal Garrison Artillery	289	419	658	641	516	393	370	304	306	336	286	305	285	1,148	829	167	27	4	—	7,373
Royal Engineers...	198	268	494	527	520	509	417	383	337	326	270	232	205	695	495	115	13	1	—	6,065
Foot Guards	147	285	513	822	859	661	538	506	439	308	226	171	143	448	215	47	10	2	—	6,370
Infantry of the Line	1,844	5,772	9,450	10,290	7,052	4,804	3,236	2,824	2,364	1,716	1,404	1,228	1,383	5,461	1,291	656	68	12	—	63,855
Army Service Corps	216	435	611	506	365	348	319	282	264	257	210	305	213	575	307	52	3	1	—	5,269
Royal Army Medical Corps	43	171	321	313	240	158	117	131	165	188	124	142	130	399	223	58	13	5	—	2,974
Army Ordnance Corps...	107	48	154	114	91	94	68	55	52	56	69	52	59	225	139	54	5	—	—	1,442
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	15	29	46	57	184	107	60	22	11	—	532
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	21	20	6	6	11	8	8	7	5	9	19	3	2	—	—	—	126
All Arms	3,704	8,746	15,818	17,139	12,544	9,325	7,099	5,868	5,142	4,202	3,452	3,395	3,328	11,637	8,046	1,468	189	41	—	121,143
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																				
Cavalry of the Line	51	49	89	294	417	389	496	419	257	141	156	162	136	327	156	9	1	—	—	3,520
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	13	1	56	256	150	125	129	64	93	54	54	49	46	76	47	4	1	—	—	1,218
Royal Garrison Artillery	58	52	264	610	719	641	512	466	351	277	207	173	154	666	429	68	8	2	—	5,660
Royal Engineers...	41	2	34	59	99	125	150	165	167	177	178	158	148	518	262	45	2	—	—	2,330
Foot Guards	6	4	9	50	87	138	97	81	73	56	31	26	7	42	10	—	—	—	—	720
Infantry of the Line	243	107	215	1,325	3,319	3,475	3,387	2,320	1,699	1,184	774	587	424	1,286	683	95	2	—	—	21,155
Colonial Corps	63	56	96	197	191	196	247	313	314	267	263	274	260	736	181	61	32	3	—	3,756
Army Service Corps	1	1	4	23	49	47	70	74	47	73	60	49	50	111	50	3	—	—	—	712
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	1	1	19	36	115	128	97	67	67	63	37	44	114	52	6	—	—	—	817
Army Ordnance Corps...	3	1	2	7	15	32	48	34	49	47	53	46	45	114	58	18	2	—	—	574
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	7	14	59	37	—	—	—	—	125
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	2	3	2	8	7	8	8	1	9	7	17	4	1	—	—	—	77
All Arms	479	265	800	2,812	5,088	5,288	5,272	4,043	3,105	2,355	1,844	1,577	1,335	4,066	1,969	313	48	5	—	40,694
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	61	32	26	172	546	709	896	864	528	379	322	294	229	424	163	17	2	—	—	5,664
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	70	20	86	535	1,331	1,516	1,241	1,057	992	926	731	609	506	1,140	434	61	—	—	—	11,278
Royal Garrison Artillery†	26	9	21	55	215	289	461	476	490	425	327	253	233	642	374	34	6	2	—	4,338
Royal Engineers...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	427	260	236	2,451	6,124	8,083	7,888	7,031	5,020	3,852	2,576	1,936	1,525	3,508	1,490	189	5	1	—	53,205
Army Ordnance Corps...	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	7	14	18	11	6	16	59	26	11	2	—	—	171
All Arms	584	321	369	3,216	8,216	10,597	10,507	9,435	7,644	5,600	3,967	3,098	2,509	5,774	2,488	316	15	3	—	74,659
General Total	4,767	9,332	16,987	23,197	25,848	25,210	22,878	19,346	15,891	12,157	9,263	8,070	7,172	21,477	12,503	2,097	252	49	—	236,496

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India.

‖ Including men employed on Indian Transports who technically are on the Indian Strength, viz. :—Cavalry, 1 ; Royal Garrison Artillery, 3 ; Infantry, 6 ; Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.‡—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1902.

Year.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1902, 1st January* ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 „ ..	23	61	82	438	249	100	39	8
1903, 1st October ..	21	50	93	474	224	89	40	9
1904 „ ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 „ ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	38	10
1906 „ ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 „ ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 „ ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†
1909 „ ..	21†	38†	83†	468†	239†	89†	51†	11†
1910 „ ..	20†	39†	72†	493†	222†	91†	53†	10†

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.

† From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

N.B.—The N.C.O.'s and men of the Army Pay Corps were struck off the Regimental Establishment on the 1st April, 1906, and were taken on again on the 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE and Officers Training Corps on the 1st of October, 1910.

Arm.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Total.	No. serving with Officers Training Corps included.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	2	9	12	24	27	37	154	273	1
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	—	—	—	—	1	—	2	3	2	11	43	40	57	62	50	114	385	4
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	4	10	11	16	17	16	19	14	108	1
Royal Engineers	1	3	5	9	6	12	5	8	10	10	7	7	9	5	14	41	152	5
Infantry	—	—	—	—	2	—	2	4	3	25	61	83	139	151	150	448	1,068	32
Army Service Corps	—	—	—	1	—	4	3	5	2	2	3	5	7	9	4	16	61	—
Royal Army Medical Corps.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	2	5	3	11	10	10	13	36	96	8
Total	1	3	5	10	9	16	16	23	31	65	137	174	263	280	287	823	2,143	51

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1910

——	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,083	10	62	55	15	3	—	—	1,228
Cavalry of the Line	15,186	197	1,402	1,297	313	28	1	—	18,424
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	24,470	356	1,495	1,904	977	23	—	—	29,225
Royal Garrison Artillery	13,791	234	610	2,248	468	19	1	—	17,371
Royal Engineers	6,740	157	394	703	328	16	—	—	8,338
Foot Guards	5,409	101	569	947	50	13	1	—	7,090
Infantry of the Line	106,684	1,888	13,446	13,987	1,948	155	1	106	138,215
Colonial Corps	17	2	3	1	3,704	29	—	—	3,756
Army Service Corps	4,904	50	237	632	157	1	—	—	5,981
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,265	18	228	271	31	8	—	—	3,821
Army Ordnance Corps	1,810	30	93	124	126	4	—	—	2,187
Army Pay Corps	522	13	33	56	31	2	—	—	657
Army Veterinary Corps	173	5	9	12	4	—	—	—	203
All Arms	184,054	3,061	18,581	22,237	8,152	301	4	106	236,496

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.‡—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1902.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1902, 1st January* ..	—		—	—	—		—	—	—
1903, „ ..	213,873		26,303	35,717	8,190		636	18,881	303,600
1903, 1st October ..	202,562		22,442	31,467	10,461		155	266	267,353
1904, „ ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409
1909. „ ..	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205
1910. „ ..	184,054	3,061	18,581	22,237	8,152	301	4	106	236,496

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1910.

——	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,047	81	23	24	9	44	—	—	—	1,228
Cavalry of the Line	14,015	1,309	766	300	106	1,906	22	—	—	18,424
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	22,454	1,511	1,305	510	242	3,178	25	—	—	29,225
Royal Garrison Artillery	12,636	678	910	341	128	2,669	9	—	—	17,371
Royal Engineers	5,946	469	723	254	70	873	3	—	—	8,338
Foot Guards	4,901	593	303	153	67	1,069	4	—	—	7,090
Infantry of the Line	95,687	12,183	5,474	1,613	695	22,427	136	—	—	138,215
Colonial Corps	679	55	166	184	13	451	--	2,208	—	3,756
Army Service Corps	4,233	234	350	170	76	909	9	—	—	5,981
Royal Army Medical Corps	2,748	225	239	104	31	463	11	—	—	3,821
Army Ordnance Corps	1,595	119	166	87	24	195	1	—	—	2,187
Army Pay Corps	437	48	55	27	11	78	1	—	—	657
Army Veterinary Corps	162	7	8	5	—	21	—	—	—	203
All Arms	166,540	17,512	10,488	3,772	1,472	34,283	221	2,208	—	236,496

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.†—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1902.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1902, 1st January *	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	1902*
1903, „	195,080	22,900	14,284	2,953		46,883	159	2,459	18,882	303,600	1903
1903, 1st October ..	182,965	20,139	13,450	3,232		44,119	185	2,999	266	267,353	1903
1904, „	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, „	174,066	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, „	170,630	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, „	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, „	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908
1909,	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205	1909
1910, „	166,540	17,512	10,488	3,772	1,472	34,283	221	2,208	—	236,496	1910

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1910, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous year.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1910.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1910.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1910.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,228	94	487	487	1,068	87·0	15	65	123	203	52	48	37	22	7	166
Cavalry of the Line	18,424	596	4,990	7,265	12,851	69·8	108	898	2,061	3,067	143	657	1,001	660	180	2,641
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	29,225	929	8,922	11,646	21,497	73·6	135	1,459	3,624	5,218	151	640	992	882	193	2,858
Royal Garrison Artillery	17,371	1,228	6,190	5,859	13,277	76·4	174	869	1,731	2,774	67	362	409	522	122	1,482
Royal Engineers	8,338	994	3,357	2,075	6,426	77·1	129	400	654	1,183	158	316	335	230	74	1,113
Foot Guards	7,090	268	2,251	2,820	5,339	75·3	57	459	862	1,378	66	210	332	333	189	1,130
Infantry of the Line	138,215	3,508	34,859	50,982	89,349	64·7	553	5,898	13,823	20,274	702	3,419	4,259	4,044	1,521	13,945
Colonial Corps	3,756	18	312	168	498	13·3	1	42	56	99	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	5,981	759	2,079	1,260	4,098	68·5	70	265	356	691	71	232	285	396	188	1,172
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,821	274	1,575	733	2,582	67·6	43	194	170	407	113	316	169	41	4	673
Army Ordnance Corps	2,187	472	1,133	349	1,954	89·3	75	162	175	412	60	69	47	8	1	185
Army Pay Corps	657	541	116	—	657	100·0	15	—	—	15	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	203	19	90	73	182	89·7	1	8	3	12	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	236,496	9,700	66,361	83,717	159,778	67·56	1,376	10,719	23,638	35,733	1,583‡	6,299‡	7,866‡	7,138‡	2,479‡	25,365‡
Percentage of certificated to strength	—	4·10	28·06	35·40	67·56	—	Percentage in the several classes				6·24‡	24·84‡	31·01‡	28·14‡	9·77‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A:—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B:—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C:—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, the simple rules and money.
Class D:—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E:—Illiterate, *i.e.*, men who fail to reach Class D.

‡ The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.‡—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1902 and Educational Attainments of Recruits from 1907.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.				Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during preceding 12 months.‖					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
1902, 1st January ... .. *...	—	—	—	—	*	*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903, ,, ...	303,600	5,618	43,257	30,985	79,860	26·30	779	5,531	6,948	13,258	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903, 1st October	267,353	6,368	48,705	36,763	91,836	34·35	668†	6,388†	9,650†	16,706†	—	—	—	—	—	—
1904, ,, ...	267,601	7,429	54,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557	—	—	—	—	—	—
1905, ,, ...	254,748	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,558	21,772	33,770	—	—	—	—	—	—
1906, ,, ...	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	128,749	52·34	1,243	9,968	20,245	31,456	—	—	—	—	—	—
1907, ,, ...	232,154	8,521	57,946	62,841	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539	678	1,939	2,720	2,337	970	8,644
1908, ,, ...	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837	6,969	10,733	10,496	4,696	34,731
1909, ,, ...	237,205	8,846	62,839	76,340	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962	7,492	9,754	9,310	3,547	32,065
1910, ,, ...	236,496	9,700	66,361	83,717	159,778	67·56	1,376	10,719	23,638	35,733	1,583	6,299	7,866	7,138	2,479	25,365

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for nine months only.
‡ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
‖ The Colonial Corps recruits are not included in this table. For explanation of the classes see previous table. The examination of recruits in the years previous to 1907 was conducted on different lines and the figures are therefore omitted.
N.B.—The N.C.O.'s and Men of the Army Pay Corps were struck off the Regimental Establishment on the 1st April, 1906, and were taken on again on the 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES, MULES, &c.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC ANIMALS on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1910, and the number required to complete each arm of the service.

	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.												
England	753	6,113	5,975	169	816	61	1,314	1,521	—	371	765	17,858
Scotland	—	4	279	—	—	—	15	31	—	18	—	347
Ireland	—	1,575	1,958	—	298	—	167	431	—	36	162	4,627
Channel Islands	—	—	—	1	1	—	13	—	—	—	—	15
Total	753	7,692	8,212	170	1,115	61	1,509	1,983	—	425	927	22,847
IN THE COLONIES, &c.												
Egypt	—	530	167	22	25	8	78	118	—	2	84	1,034
South Africa	—	2,016	891	1	265	—	1,154	1,024	—	174	453	5,978
Gibraltar and Malta ..	—	—	—	4	—	—	14	286	6	6	—	316
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	3	4	—	4	3	410	18	—	442
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	1	—	4	27	1	—	—	33
Total	—	2,546	1,058	30	295	8	1,254(*a*)	1,458	417(*b*)	200	537	7,803
General Total ..	753	10,238	9,270	200	1,410	69	2,763(*a*)	3,441	417(*b*)	625	1,464	30,650
ESTABLISHMENT .. (Army Estimates)	828	10,617(*c*)	9,574	440	1,396	99	2,836	4,014	357	1,300	150	31,611(*c*)

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c. (*a*) Includes 53 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China. (*c*) Includes 500 for "Boarding Out."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the date shown in each year from 1902.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	†Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st January, 1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*
„ 1903..	833	22,784	10,062	356	689	27	9,024	1,116	—	—	1,313	46,204
1st October, 1903..	783	11,407	10,331	211	879	49	5,638	1,687	10,586	—	3,690	45,261
„ 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	59	4,122	1,970	4,144	—	3,369	35,256
„ 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
„ 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	56	3,723	3,758	632	–	1,782	31,188
„ 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
„ 1908 .	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515†
„ 1909..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456	29,781
„ 1910..	753	10,238	9,270	200	1,410	69	2,763(*a*)	3,441	417(*b*)	625	1,464	30,650

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War. † Previous to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

(*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt in 1909 and 53 in 1910. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1910.

	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	70	498	185	—	753
Cavalry of the Line	508	7,868	1,862	—	10,238
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	416	5,465	3,389	—	9,270
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	157	43	—	200
Royal Engineers	19	1,182	197	12	1,410
Foot Guards	—	48	21	—	69
Infantry of the Line	—	1,683	1,006	21	2,710
Army Service Corps	36	1,968	1,437	—	3,441
Colonial Corps	—	7	—	—	7
Indian Native Troops—China Force	—	195	203	2	400
Unposted Remounts	243	942	132	97	1,464
Miscellaneous Establishments.. ..	—	562	63	—	625
	1,292	20,575	8,588	132	30,587*

* In addition to the animals shown above, there were 53 Camels in Egypt and 10 Bullocks in China. These are included in the numbers shown in Table 1, page 93.

Digitized by Google

PART X.—ARMY RESERVE.

N.B.—As regards the conditions of service in the various sections of the Reserve, *see* note on p. 101.

TABLE 1.—INCREASE AND DECREASE of the ARMY RESERVE by ARMS, during the TWELVE MONTHS ending 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1910.

	Sections A and B.														Section D.										Total (A, B, and D).
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	R. Malta Arty.	Army Service Corps.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	A. Pay C.†	A. Vety. C.	A. Post Off. C.	Total.	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	Total.	
Strength on 1st October, 1909	151	8,743	14,233	7,767	4,615	7,991	67,058	201	5,009	4,075	527	—	45	127	120,542	7	1,222	1,445	768	106	748	8,860	351	156	51	14,014	131,556
INCREASE.																											
From the Colours	50	1,699	1,978	906	622	756	6,270	28	982	346	154	—	27	—	13,818	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13,818
Enlisted in Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	66	114	2	18	136	2,395	24	9	2	2,766	2,766
Re-engaged for Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	367	529	19	80	207	2,197	77	60	12	3,553	3,553
Rejoined from absence	1	26	31	19	12	13	193	4	32	6	—	—	—	—	337	—	1	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	3	340
Transferred from Infantry Reserve§ ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	—	—	—	—	77	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77
Other causes	—	—	4	—	—	—	9	—	1	—	—	13	—	—	27	—	1	2	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	5	32
Total Increase	51	1,725	2,013	925	631	769	6,472	32	1,015	429	154	13	27	—	14,259	5	435	645	22	98	343	4,595	101	69	14	6,327	20,586
DECREASE.																											
Died	—	30	49	41	18	25	268	2	26	10	3	—	—	—	472	—	5	4	4	3	4	42	2	—	—	64	536
Discharged :—																											
On completion of engagement ...	16	647	605	767	265	785	5,920	35	138	98	17	—	1	44	9,538	—	107	249	255	81	149	3,204	14	24	6	4,089	13,427
As invalids	—	8	9	3	2	7	98	—	1	2	2	1	—	—	136	—	1	—	—	1	2	6	2	—	—	12	148
By purchase	—	2	10	1	5	6	14	—	1	3	—	—	—	—	42	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	43
Free by indulgence	—	1	5	1	—	1	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	18
For misconduct	—	12	23	18	4	26	166	—	19	7	—	—	—	—	275	—	—	3	1	—	1	18	1	—	—	24	299
Miscellaneous	—	4	8	—	9	7	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	41
Total discharged	16	674	660	790	285	832	6,218	35	162	110	19	1	1	44	9,847	—	108	252	256	82	152	3,232	17	24	6	4,129	13,976
Retransferred to the Colours	—	1	—	1	—	2	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Struck off for absence	1	91	131	73	41	85	596	5	74	55	7	—	—	—	1,159	—	8	10	4	1	1	28	—	1	—	53	1,212
Re-engaged for Section "D"	5	367	529	19	80	207	2,197	—	77	60	12	—	—	—	3,553	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,553
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Reserve§ ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77
Other causes	—	—	7	6	3	2	20	—	25	4	—	—	—	—	67	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	68
Total Decrease	22	1,163	1,376	930	427	1,153	9,380	42	364	239	41	1	1	44	15,183	—	121	266	265	86	157	3,302	19	25	6	4,247	19,430
Net Increase	29	562	637	—	207	—	—	—	651	199	113	12	26	—	} —	5	314	379	—	12	186	1,293	82	44	8	} 2,080	} 1,156
Net Decrease	—	—	—	5	—	384	2,908	10	—	—	—	...	—	44	} 924	—	—	—	243	—	—	—	—	—	—	} —	} —
Strength on 1st October, 1910	180	9,305	14,870	7,762	4,822	7,607	64,150	191	5,660	4,265	640	12	71	83	119,618	12	1,536	1,824	525	418	934	10,153	433	200	59	16,094	135,712

* Includes reservists of the Mountain Division, R.G.A., who are attached to R.F.A. Reserve on mobilization; in previous years these men have been included with the R.F.A. Reserve. The strength on 1st Oct., 1910, was 217, Section B, and 108, Section D.

† The men of the Army Pay Corps, who were struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, were restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

§ *See* note § on page 97.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Army Reserve in each year from 1901.

—	1901.		1902.		1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.		Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.		30th Sept., 1910.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B. C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs A and B.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.
Strength on first day of each period	3,268	1,983	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	487	83	31,805†	1,070†	37,267*†	961*†	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—	17,748	—	13,818	—
Enlisted in Section D ...	—	28	—	1,679	—	3,515*	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982	—	371	—	2,766
Re-engaged for Section D ..	—	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,465	—	719	—	3,423	—	1,162	—	3,553
Rejoined from absence ...	11	9	9	8	82*	4*	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17	331	13	337	3
Transferred from Inf. Res.§ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—
Other causes	—	—	—	—	42*	—	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4	10	—	27	5
Total increase	498	120	31,814	2,862	37,391*	1,949*	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426	19,750	1,546	14,259	6,327
DECREASE.																				
Died	15	21	54	22	187*	19*	282	48	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108	525	99	472	64
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	225	517	2,027	955	5,958*	1,344*	9,301	856	8,254	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181	10,383	4,786	9,338	4,089
As invalids	219	21	5	4	20*	2*	109	10	87	13	103	31	85	30	109	17	139	19	136	12
By purchase	1	—	—	—	11*	—	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—	34	1	42	1
Free by indulgence ..	15	4	1	3	—	—	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—	52	5	15	3
For misconduct	—	—	—	—	8*	—	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22	319	22	275	24
Miscellaneous	124	45	7	1	23*	1*	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1	20	—	41	—
Total discharged ...	584	587	2,040	963	6,035*	1,347*	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221	10,947	4,833	9,847	4,129
Rejoined Colours	1,873‡	241‡	855	12	369*	2*	409	1	305	3	725	5	289	—	221	1	60	—	8	—
Struck off for absence ...	103	19	31	7	288*	6*	693	23	683	30	861	61	1,391	85	1,714	—	1,343	47	1,159	53
Re-engaged for Section D ..	—	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,457	—	713	—	3,412	100	1,162	—	3,553	—
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—
Other causes	24	4	112	8	—	12*	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3	11	1	67	1
Total decrease	2,599	872	3,197	1,012	7,348*	1,386*	12,400	967	11,903	266	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433	15,709	4,980	15,183	4,247
Net increase	—	—	28,617	1,850	30,043*	3,563*	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,194	12,230	3,596	17,295	—	7,586	993	4,041	—	—	2,080
Net decrease	2,101	752	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,521	—	—	—	3,434	924	—
Strength on the first day of each period following ..	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094

* Figures during nine months only.
† These figures include men retransferred to the Reserve on demobilization.
‡ These figures include men transferred to the Colours on mobilization.

§ Under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 Infantry Reservists were, on certain conditions, invited to transfer to the Reserve of the R.A.M.C. The years in which the engagements of these men will expire are shown in the footnote on page 102.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the ARMY RESERVE, by arms from 1902 to 1908, and by arms and sections on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1909 to 1st October, 1910.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.†	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total.
ALL SECTIONS.															
1st January, 1902	—	285	157	770	243	237	342	102	206	5	8	1	—	42	2,398
,, 1903	—	2,028	2,229	2,652	1,559	3,904	18,656	125	1,278	55	328	8	—	43	32,865
1st October, 1903	—	5,599	5,085	3,756	2,657	5,790	40,403	253	2,488	130	1,095	17	—	198	66,471
,, 1904	17	5,773	5,004	3,891	2,996	6,281	45,885	339	3,093	127	1,280	17	—	237	74,940
,, 1905	40	7,298	7,286	4,595	3,591	6,874	59,269	428	3,471	215	1,441	20	—	242	94,770
,, 1906	51	7,484	8,632	6,560*	4,052	7,488	69,924	436	3,998	272	1,589	—	—	130	110,596
,, 1907	89	7,858	9,919	7,983*	4,413	7,943	80,089	444	4,243	314	1,940	—	5	130	125,370
,, 1908	132	8,699	12,981	8,727*	4,704	8,423	82,206	318	4,918	402	2,290	—	22	127	133,949
1st October, 1909—															
Section A	—	—	604	—	415	247	3,804	—	259	—	168	—	—	—	5,497
,, B	151	8,743	13,629	7,767*	4,200	7,744	63,254	201	4,750	527	3,907	—	45	127	115,045
,, D	7	1,222	1,445	768*	406	748	8,860	—	351	51	156	—	—	—	14,014
Total	158	9,965	15,678	8,535*	5,021	8,739	75,918	201	5,360	578	4,231	—	45	127	134,556
1st January, 1910—															
Section A	—	—	573	—	449	238	3,650	—	247	—	198	—	—	—	5,355
,, B	152	9,114	13,763	7,812*	4,173	7,660	62,951	190	5,031	564	4,006	—	52	127	115,595
,, D	10	1,251	1,532	669*	400	800	7,818	—	352	52	156	—	—	—	13,040
Total	162	10,365	15,868	8,481*	5,022	8,698	74,419	190	5,630	616	4,360	—	52	127	133,990
1st April, 1910—															
Section A	—	—	641	—	447	249	3,809	—	247	—	208	—	—	—	5,604
,, B	168	9,386	14,160	7,888*	4,233	7,565	63,151	190	5,334	578	4,065	13	63	117	116,911
,, D	11	1,352	1,633	597*	396	835	8,775	—	379	62	167	—	—	—	14,207
Total	179	10,738	16,437	8,485*	5,076	8,649	75,735	190	5,960	640	4,440	13	63	117	136,722
1st July, 1910—															
Section A	—	—	640	—	444	245	3,820	—	256	—	218	—	—	—	5,623
,, B	173	9,328	14,248	7,831*	4,280	7,464	62,222	181	5,319	597	4,070	12	67	88	115,880
,, D	11	1,417	1,697	535*	394	859	9,085	—	396	59	170	—	—	—	14,623
Total	184	10,745	16,585	8,366*	5,118	8,568	75,127	181	5,971	656	4,458	12	67	88	136,126
1st October, 1910—															
Section A	—	—	636	—	436	250	3,811	—	254	—	202	—	—	—	5,589
,, B	180	9,305	14,234	7,762*	4,386	7,357	60,339	191	5,406	640	4,063	12	71	83	114,020
,, D	12	1,536	1,824	525*	418	934	10,153	—	433	59	200	—	—	—	16,094
Total	192	10,841	16,694	8,287*	5,240	8,541	74,303	191	6,093	699	4,465	12	71	83	135,712

* These numbers include the Reservists of the Mountain Division of Artillery who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The strength on 1st October 1910, was 325, viz. :—217 Section B, and 108 Section D. For the years 1902 to 1905 they are included with the Royal Horse and Field Artillery. † See note on p. 96.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of the men transferred to the Army Reserve from the Colours during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910.

Past services towards completion of engagement (on date of transfer).	Transfers from														
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	14	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
2 to 3 years ..	1	—	—	—	192	4	1	—	763	—	4	—	—	—	965
3 to 4 years ..	—	1	15	8	112	518	74	—	47	99	57	—	—	—	931
4 to 5 years ..	—	2	3	—	—	24	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	35
5 to 6 years ..	11	10	4	7	—	10	49	—	2	1	—	—	1	—	95
6 to 7 years ..	3	16	103	32	3	12	223	3	—	3	1	—	—	—	399
7 to 8 years ..	2	75	50	35	7	23	580	23	12	9	4	—	—	—	820
8 to 9 years ..	10	1,580	1,781	795	288	155	5,195	—	156	234	87	—	25	—	10,312
9 to 10 years ..	14	4	11	13	2	8	80	1	2	—	—	—	1	—	136
10 to 11 years ..	2	8	6	10	1	2	35	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	64
After 11 years ..	1	4	2	4	—	—	18	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	30
Total (excluding relegated) ..	50	1,700	1,975	904*	622	756	6,261	28	982	346	153	—	27	—	13,804
Relegated	—	2	—	7	—	—	19	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	30
Total	50	1,702	1,975	911*	622	756	6,280	28	982	347	154	—	27	—	13,834

* This number includes 32 Reservists of the Mountain Division who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The services of these men on transfer were:—2 after 3, 1 after 5, 24 after 8, 4 after 9, and 1 after 10 years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of MEN transferred from the Colours to the Army Reserve during each year from 1901.

Year.	Services of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Army Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years.	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
1901*		—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	85	—	804
1902		—		3,462	756	552	777	7,281	5,873				435	137	17,559	36,832
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903		9†		4,078†	119†	995†	342†	8,761†	4,633†	4,015†	3,610†	571†	619†	54†	10,340†	38,146†
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904 ..		30		4,493	444	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 .	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434
30th Sept., 1909 ..	—	63	537	2,935	62	64	173	1,227	12,479	125	44	23	—	63	—	17,795
30th Sept., 1910 ..	14	3	965	931	35	95	399	820	10,312	136	64	30	—	30	—	13,834

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of the MEN composing the ARMY RESERVE on the 1st October, 1910.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	120	—	59	11	1	1	—	—	180	12
Cavalry of the Line	6,689	13	2,576	1,075	39	432	1	16	9,305	1,536
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	11,322	28	3,461	1,474	76	309	11	13	14,870	1,824
Royal Garrison Artillery*	5,594	3	2,062	333	102	185	4	4	7,762	525
Royal Engineers	3,299	9	1,405	237	107	141	11	31	4,822	418
Foot Guards	5,417	1	2,123	747	67	185	—	1	7,607	934
Infantry of the Line	51,150	101	12,687	8,758	307	1,274	6	20	64,150	10,153
Royal Malta Artillery	154	—	37	—	—	—	—	—	191	—
Army Service Corps	4,895	5	737	288	27	130	1	10	5,660	433
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,627	—	575	147	63	50	—	3	4,265	200
Army Ordnance Corps	506	—	132	35	2	18	—	6	640	59
Army Pay Corps†	5	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	12	—
Army Veterinary Corps	55	—	16	—	—	—	—	—	71	—
Army Post Office Corps	7	—	66	—	7	—	3	—	83	—
Total	92,840	160	25,943	13,105	798	2,725	37	104	119,618	16,094

* Including Reservists of the Mountain Artillery R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. Reserve on mobilization.

† *See* note on page 96.

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake a liability to be called out in stated circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized; the undertaking is for the period required to complete one year from the date of their first transfer to the Reserve, and in certain circumstances for a further year. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and, during the past four years, it has been closed as follows:—For all arms from 1st October, 1906, to 1st July, 1907; for Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, onwards (A.O. 266/07); for Cavalry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 20th November, 1908 (A.O. 306); for Royal Garrison Artillery from 1st July, 1908, onwards (A.O. 172/08); and for Infantry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 1st January, 1910 (A.O. 12). Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of four years in Section D, or, if they are within four years of attaining age 50, till the attainment of that age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements of the Men composing the Army Reserve on the 1st October, 1910, will expire.

—	Men of Sections A and B. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.												Men of Section D. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.								
																	2nd Engagement.*				
	1910-11	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	Total.	1910-11	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1910-11	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	23	63	37	30	7	8	10	1	1	—	—	180	1	3	3	5	—	—	—	—	12
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,342	2,385	2,236	2,736	394	164	43	4	1	—	—	9,305	146	314	337	444	4	5	98	188	1,536
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,197	2,973	2,289	2,985	1,532	765	1,494	1,621	14	—	—	14,870	102	526	461	629	3	6	46	51	1,824
Royal Garrison Art.‡ ..	805	1,105	1,051	1,322	1,392	1,502	565	13	7	—	—	7,762	134	311	41	21	2	2	6	8	525
Royal Engineers ..	482	874	1,034	735	371	365	206	394	169	192	—	4,822	55	109	90	98	21	11	17	17	418
Foot Guards	983	1,157	1,096	929	632	804	826	663	516	1	—	7,607	118	191	279	343	1	—	1	1	934
Infantry of the Line† ..	8,532	10,510	9,961	11,396	11,017	11,436	1,026	209	63	—	—	64,150	1,719	3,722	90	4,584	3	10	9	16	10,153
Royal Malta Artillery ..	68	57	26	12	27	—	1	—	—	—	—	191	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ..	445	571	774	486	397	551	452	754	476	754	—	5,660	34	91	97	100	5	2	70	34	433
Rl. Army Medical Corps†	285	576	481	657	671	592	205	450	305	43	—	4,265	17	56	32	68	—	—	13	14	200
Army Ordnance Corps..	22	80	165	136	41	38	22	69	64	3	—	640	12	14	7	13	7	—	1	5	59
Army Pay Corps§ ..	3	5	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	4	16	23	27	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	71	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	14	69	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	83	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	14,205	20,441	19,176	21,452	16,481	16,225	4,851	4,178	1,616	993	—	119,618	2,338	5,337	1,437	6,305	46	36	261	334	16,094

* *See* note on page 101.

† The years of expiration of the engagements of the men transferred from the Infantry to the R.A.M.C. Reserve under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 were as follows:—1910-11, 106; 1911-12, 198; 1912-13, 81; 1913-14, 243; 1914-15, 496; 1915-16, 534; 1916-17, 42; 1917-18, 6.

‡ Including the Reservists from the Mountain Division R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. Reserve on mobilization.

§ *See* note on page 96.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

N.B.—For Note on the Special Reserve of Officers and the Special Reserve, see p. 109.

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE and MILITIA of the United Kingdom PRESENT at TRAINING on the day of inspection in each year from 1903 (exclusive of Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																						
				Cavalry.			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			A.S.C.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1901* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1902* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 ...	1,972	784	9	—	—	—	258	8	37	12,264	771	1,029	1,973	173	108	52,217	21,678‡	7,521	—	—	—	—	716‡	—	66,712	23,346†	8,695
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,918	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	—	—	—	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	—	—	—	678	65	96	79,694	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	238	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	—	—	—	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,947	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	—	—	—	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 X	1,584	247	4	—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	—	—	—	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 Y	87	33	—	809	70	21	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	—	—	—	14,664	233	174
1909 ...	1,621	219	6	693	18	13	7,687	381	296	888	26	31	1,146	53	33	53,121	1,685	1,284	59	—	2	614	20	12	64,208	2,183	1,671
1910. SPECIAL RESERVE.																											
Officers§	44	4	—	81	14	—	36	5	—	80	10	—	1,284	199	8	12	2	—	7	3	—	1,544	237	8			
N.C.O.'s and Men—																											
Category (*a*)‖	807	35	19	5,718	777	329	718	45	33	1,059	36	49	45,568	1,804	1,245	139	3	10	810	26	149	54,810	2,726	1,834			
,, Recruits at Depôt	—	—	—	54	—	—	55	—	—	—	—	—	3,261	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,370	—	—			
Category (*b*)‖	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	57	—	—	747	3	—	804	3	—			

* No training was held in these years.

† Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in 1908, those Special Reservists who trained for less time an the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

‡ In this year the training of 31 battalions of Infantry and the whole of the R.A.M.C. Militia was dispensed with, and the men are shewn as absent with leave.

§ The figures for officers include all those officers who attended annual training during the year, whether the training was with their own unit or not.

‖ *See* note on page 109.

X—Militia. Y—Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October (or 1st January, in each year from 1902, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.																Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		Infantry.		A.S.C.		R.A.M.C.		A.V.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
MILITIA.																							
1st January, 1902 ...	3,473	2,688	—	—	—	307	17,376	14,075	2,091	1,959	103,324	85,936	—	—	782	568	—	—	123,573	102,845	291	153	3,876
1st January, 1903 ...	3,484	2,919	—	—	297	231	17,376	13,647	2,131	1,969	102,940	85,741	—	—	880	832	—	—	123,624	102,420	303	156	3,769
1st October, 1903 ...	3,432	2,724	—	—	297	238	17,376	13,072	2,331	2,049	102,332	73,643	—	—	1,174	741	—	—	123,510	89,743	299	158	3,933
1st October, 1904 ..	3,431	2,609	—	—	297	268	17,376	13,084	2,331	2,020	102,332	70,421	—	—	1,174	698	—	—	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	101,908	69,629	—	—	1,174	777	—	—	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ..	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	101,908	68,001	—	—	1,566	997	—	—	123,478	83,720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,640	1,662	101,908	67,741	—	—	1,566	1,077	—	—	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
SPECIAL RESERVE.																							
1st October, 1908 ..	3,211	1,865	888	458	14,973	8,472	1,440	883	1,200	1,209	58,588	50,174	—	—	—	—	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { Y	3,056	1,913	888	661	12,000	7,717	1,440	911	2,142	1,200	58,588	56,036	4,500	83	8,000	1,433	50	—	87,608	68,041	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { X	—	—	—	—	—	846	—	40	—	57	—	4,040	—	—	—	151	—	—	—	5,134	—	—	—
1st October, 1910—																							
Officers—																							
Unit	48	46	—	—	43	35	37	41	2,680	1,482	—	—	—	10	—	—	2,808	1,614	—	—	—		
Unattached*	—	22	—	145	—	12	—	82	—	2‡	—	16	—	70	—	1	—	350	—	—	—		
Others†	—	—	—	—	—	—	62	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	62	—	—	—	—		
N.C.O.'s and Men—																							
Category (*a*)§	886	861	12,000	6,260	1,440	824	1,200	1,095	58,588	50,207	1,000	150	1,000	856	65	1	76,179	60,254	—	—	—		
Category (*b*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	995	—	—	—	3,500	77	3,000	791	—	—	7,490	868	—	—	—		
Remaining Militiamen	—	—	—	501	—	22	—	46	—	2,272	—	—	—	126	—	—	—	2,967	—	—	—		

* Establishments were not provided in Estimates for unattached officers. † Supernumerary to the Territorial Force. ‡ Foot Guards: there were also 9 lieut.-colonels (of disbanded units) on the unattached list. § *See* note on page 109. Y Special Reserve. X Remaining militiamen.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3. — INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of Officers and Regular Establishment) for the year ending 30th September, 1910.

	Special Reserve.								Total.
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	
Strength, 1st October, 1909 ..	661	7,717	911	1,200	56,036	67	956	—	67,548
INCREASE.									
Joined as recruits	313	1,353	109	80	16,505	223	69	2	18,654
Re-enlisted	8	21	48	4	510	1	34	—	626
Rejoined from desertion or absence	—	138	12	13	572	4	32	1	772
Other causes (net)	1	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total Increase	322	1,512	172	97	17,587	228	135	3	20,052
DECREASE.									
Died	2	23	8	5	181	—	4	—	223
Discharged :—									
On termination of engagement	61	1,194	112	92	5,787	—	32	—	7,278
As invalids	—	656	12	30	1,752	1	15	—	2,466
By purchase	34	159	4	7	1,300	8	23	—	1,535
Not likely to become efficient ..	—	98	8	—	499	2	10	—	617
Mis-statement as to age ..	—	10	—	1	222	—	—	—	233
Unfitted for the duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—	1	4	—	5
On conviction of felony ..	1	44	4	6	241	—	7	—	303
Misconduct other than felony ..	—	32	14	2	279	3	17	1	348
Miscellaneous	1	19	6	—	482	6	7	—	521
Total discharged	97	2,212	160	138	10,562	21	115	1	13,306
Struck off as deserters or absentees	19	359	45	41	1,955	12	116	1	2,548
Joined Regular Army	4	316	45	15	9,724	105	—	—	10,209
Joined Royal Navy or Royal Marines	—	36	1	3	954	7	—	—	1,001
Other causes (net)	—	23	—	—	40	—	—	—	59
Total Decrease	122	2,969	259	202	23,416	145	235	2	27,346
Net { Increase	200	—	—	—	—	83	—	1	—
Net { Decrease	—	1,457	87	105	5,829	—	100	—	7,294
Strength, 1st October, 1910 ..	861	6,260	824	1,095	50,207	150	856	1	60,254
Not included in the above :—									
Strength of the Militia on 1st October, 1910	—	501	22	46	2,272	—	126	—	2,967
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1910	—	3	—	—	590	—	—	—	593

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Staff or Regular Establishment, during each year from 1901 to 1908

	Militia.				
	1901.	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1904.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1905.
Strength on the 1st day of each year	92,741	102,845	102,420	89,743	86,491
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment	33,732	35,597	18,756†	27,694	22,609
Enlisted { for preliminary drill	3,912	5,889	7,018†	7,570	7,332
Re-enlisted { From Militia	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	1,212	2,986	3,623†	4,590	4,001
Joined from desertion	1,179	1,224	1,013†	1,160	1,053
Re-transfers from Regular Army	3,537*	6,668*	29*†	—	—
Reverted from Reserve Division	—	—	—	35	26
Other causes (net)	—	18	104†	—	9
Total increase	43,572	52,382	30,543†	41,049	35,030
DECREASE.					
Died	852	706	352†	425	369
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement	7,559	13,106	9,518†	10,714	7,740
As invalids	1,853	2,630	2,293†	2,529	2,554
Recruits rejected after attestation	444	816	933†	1,011	1,323
By purchase	1,607	3,712	6,793†	5,578	4,442
On conviction of felony	289	371	439†	563	523
For misconduct other than felony	479	497	434†	558	521
Unfitted for duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—
Misstatement as to age on attestation	1,330	1,521	594†	361	335
Not likely to become efficient					
Free.				210	468
For other causes					
Total discharged	13,561	22,653	21,004†	21,524	17,906
Struck off as deserters or absentees	3,366	10,454	9,435†	6,704	4,999
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	89	—	—	—	—
Joined Regular Army	14,907	18,373	11,870†	14,932	12,103
Joined Royal Navy or Marines	666	621	559†	716	330
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	27	—	—	—	—
Total decrease	33,468	52,807	43,220†	44,301	35,707
Net { Increase	10,104	—	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	—	425	12,677†	3,252	677
			1st Oct., 1903	1st Oct., 1904	1st Oct., 1905
Strength on the 1st of following year	92,741	102,845	89,743	86,491	85,814

* Militia reserve on Demobilization.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve, category (*a*), exclusive of Officers and of Permanent for the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Militia.			Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).		
Years ending			16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending	
30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.
85,814	83,720	82,331	—	61,286	67,548
23,003	23,774	7,054	17,637	26,157	18,654
5,729	4,801	1,169	144		
—	—	—	48,746†	—	—
—	—	—	448	—	—
3,733	4,094	773	556	1,004	626
707	739	783	77	492	772
—	—	—	—	—	—
8	22	2	—	—	—
—	—	62	—	—	—
33,180	33,430	9,843	67,608	27,653	20,052
392	397	292	22	267	223
8,383	7,569	7,468	—	1,089	7,278
2,506	2,291	3,273	269	2,220	2,466
887	658	130	90	—	—
4,078	3,932	1,628	596	1,245	1,535
508	570	354	64	292	303
376	525	313	194	543	348
—	—	—	—	18	5
260	326	117	215	291	233
261	187	56	198	956	617
—	—	10,271*	—	—	—
186	188	87	83	197	521‡
17,445	16,246	23,697	1,709	6,851	13,306
4,402	4,995	3,572	492	2,551	2,548
—	—	—	—	—	—
12,409	12,113	7,515	3,955	11,020	10,209
603	646	420	89	651	1,001
—	—	48,293†	—	—	—
23	422	—	55	45	59
35,274	34,819	83,789	6,322	21,385	27,346
—	—	—	61,286	6,262	—
2,094	1,389	73,946	—	—	7,294
1st Oct., 1906	1st Oct., 1907	1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1909	1st Oct., 1910
83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254

* Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under para. 59 of Special Army Order, 23rd December, 1907.

† The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

‡ This number includes men who elected to join the Regular Army but were rejected.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910:—

Ages of Recruits joined.	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 17 years ..	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
17 to 18 years ..	1	634	16	—	6,631	16	—	—	7,298
18 „ 19 „ ..	73	327	29	38	6,269	135	11	—	6,882
19 „ 20 „ ..	59	129	14	14	1,695	31	8	—	1,950
20 „ 21 „ ..	31	69	14	6	770	15	3	—	908
21 „ 22 „ ..	31	43	5	6	398	12	3	—	498
22 „ 23 „ ..	21	32	5	8	265	5	2	—	338
23 „ 24 „ ..	24	23	5	2	180	2	4	—	240
24 „ 25 „ ..	22	25	2	2	153	1	2	—	207
25 and over ..	50	71	19	4	144	6	36	2	332
Total ..	313	1,353	109	80	16,505	223	69	2	18,654

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910:—

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 3 months' service ..	—	52	—	1	241	3	13	—	310
3 and under 6 months' service..	—	11	6	2	96	—	5	1	121
6 „ 9 „ „ ..	1	9	6	—	88	2	—	—	106
9 „ 12 „ „ ..	1	12	1	—	111	3	6	—	134
1 „ 2 years' „ ..	10	117	25	14	551	4	92	—	813
2 „ 3 „ „ ..	—	88	6	24	238	—	—	—	356
3 „ 4 „ „ ..	5	20	1	—	163	—	—	—	189
4 „ 5 „ „ ..	—	10	—	—	117	—	—	—	127
5 years' service and upwards ..	2	40	—	—	350	—	—	—	392
Total struck off ..	19	359	45	41	1,955	12	116	1	2,548
Rejoined from desertion ..	—	138	12	13	572	4	32	1	772
Net loss from desertion.. ..	19	221	33	28	1,383	8	84	—	1,776

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), exclusive of the Regular Establishment, fined for Drunkenness, and the Number of fines inflicted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910.

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Number of Men fined :—									
Once	—	4	5	1	338	1	25	—	374
Twice	—	1	1	1	47	—	4	—	54
Three times	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	9
Four „	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Total	—	5	6	2	395	1	29	—	438
Number of Fines inflicted	—	6	7	3	463	1	33	—	513

NOTE ON THE SPECIAL RESERVE OF OFFICERS AND THE SPECIAL RESERVE.

The Special Reserve of Officers consists partly of officers serving on the strength of Special Reserve units and partly of Unattached officers.

The Special Reserve consists of two classes:—Category (*a*) composed of men enlisted direct for service in the Special Reserve, and category (*b*) composed of men of the Territorial Force who undertake the Special Reserve liability and are held on the strength of the Territorial Force as supernumeraries. Particulars as to the latter are only included in Tables 1, 2, 9, and 10.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 8.—Number of COURTS-MARTIAL, during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1910, in the SPECIAL RESERVE (excluding the Regular Establishment); OFFENCES for which the MEN were convicted; the number of ACQUITTALS, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

—	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total all Arms.
Number of Courts-Martial:—									
General	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
District	—	28	4	—	123	2	2	1	160
Regimental	—	13	1	6	21	—	—	—	41
Total	—	41	5	6	144	2	2	1	201
Acquittals	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	3
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	4
Convictions quashed	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	—	3
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
OFFENCES OF WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.									
Offences in relation to the enemy ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	12	1	—	51	1	2	1	68
Absence without leave, &c.	—	8	2	5	28	—	—	1	44
Fraudulent enlistment	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace. .	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
False answer on attestation	—	5	3	—	17	1	—	—	26
Violence to superiors	—	—	—	—	12	—	—	—	12
Insubordination, disobedience, &c. ..	—	2	—	—	6	—	—	—	8
Neglect of duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Drunkenness	—	5	—	—	17	—	—	—	22
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	13	1	—	59	1	2	1	77
Theft, &c.	—	6	—	—	27	—	—	—	33
Fraud	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Indecency	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Miscellaneous military offences	—	5	—	1	15	—	—	—	21
Miscellaneous civil offences	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Total of offences	—	58	7	6	236	3	4	3	317
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.									
Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment	—	6	1	—	15	—	—	—	22
Detention	—	18	4	—	93	2	2	2	121
Discharge with ignominy	—	5	1	—	13	—	—	—	19
Reduction in ranks and loss of seniority	—	15	—	5	32	—	—	—	52
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay ..	—	11	1	—	53	1	2	3	71
Total of punishments inflicted ..	—	55	7	5	206	3	4	5	285

N.B.—The arrangement of this table follows that for the Regular Army. (*See* notes on pp. 69 and 71.)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1910.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September						Total.
	1910–1911.	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	
SPECIAL RESERVE:—							
Category (*a*)*—							
Cavalry	227	69	252	310	2	1	861
Royal Field Artillery	1,394	750	957	1,232	845	1,082	6,260
Royal Garrison Artillery	139	266	67	159	110	83	824
Royal Engineers	140	331	208	167	180	69	1,095
Infantry	6,660	10,375	5,370	7,968	9,304	10,530	50,207
Army Service Corps	—	—	1	3	13	133	150
Royal Army Medical Corps	50	74	292	38	363	39	856
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Total	8,610	11,865	7,147	9,877	10,817	11,938	60,254
Category (*b*)*—							
Army Service Corps	38	30	9	—	—	—	77
Royal Army Medical Corps	292	216	121	162	—	—	791
MILITIA:—							
Royal Field Artillery	246	154	91	10	—	—	501
Royal Garrison Artillery	9	3	8	2	—	—	22
Royal Engineers	18	12	11	5	—	—	46
Infantry	980	644	518	130	—	—	2,272
Royal Army Medical Corps	38	48	36	4	—	—	126
Total	1,291	861	664	151	—	—	2,967

* See note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 10.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) on 1st October, 1910.

Age.	Category (*a*).*									Category (*b*).*	
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.
SPECIAL RESERVE—											
Under 17	4	8	—	—	9	—	—	—	21	—	—
17 and under 18 ..	—	274	11	—	2,776	2	—	—	3,063	—	—
18 „ 19 ..	57	549	31	14	5,940	29	13	—	6,633	1	21
19 „ 20 ..	91	544	25	40	6,282	44	46	—	7,072	7	122
20 „ 21 ..	96	434	33	27	5,452	23	50	—	6,115	18	139
21 „ 22 ..	87	339	36	56	4,051	16	65	—	4,650	10	106
22 „ 23 ..	82	306	26	56	3,309	7	42	—	3,828	5	61
23 „ 24 ..	73	238	35	51	2,736	7	32	—	3,172	8	62
24 „ 25 ..	78	253	26	55	2,155	1	34	—	2,602	4	45
25 „ 26 ..	63	261	46	56	1,975	4	53	—	2,458	6	39
26 „ 27 ..	53	255	41	44	1,719	5	45	—	2,162	2	29
27 „ 28 ..	25	212	35	49	1,361	1	37	—	1,720	2	28
28 „ 29 ..	25	229	34	61	1,303	3	38	—	1,693	1	16
29 „ 30 ..	25	240	30	52	1,327	5	32	1	1,712	3	19
30 „ 35 ..	64	768	163	287	4,153	3	320	—	5,758	4	74
35 „ 40 ..	30	775	119	167	3,101	—	43	—	4,235	3	28
40 and upwards ..	8	575	133	80	2,558	—	6	—	3,360	3	2
Total ..	861	6,260	824	1,095	50,207	150	856	1	60,254	77	791
MILITIA—											
Under 17	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3		
17 and under 18 ..	—	1	—	—	5	—	—	—	6		
18 „ 19 ..	—	3	—	—	6	—	1	—	10		
19 „ 20 ..	—	4	—	—	15	—	1	—	20		
20 „ 21 ..	—	9	—	—	142	—	6	—	157		
21 „ 22 ..	—	33	4	6	243	—	14	—	300		
22 „ 23 ..	—	29	3	2	285	—	21	—	340		
23 „ 24 ..	—	50	1	1	283	—	21	—	356		
24 „ 25 ..	—	45	—	2	166	—	24	—	237		
25 „ 26 ..	—	34	2	—	87	—	6	—	129		
26 „ 27 ..	—	23	1	4	104	—	6	—	138		
27 „ 28 ..	—	34	—	1	93	—	3	—	131		
28 „ 29 ..	—	18	2	2	72	—	5	—	99		
29 „ 30 ..	—	26	3	5	55	—	—	—	89		
30 „ 35 ..	—	94	—	8	251	—	8	—	361		
35 „ 40 ..	—	56	2	9	200	—	5	—	272		
40 and upwards ..	—	42	4	6	262	—	5	—	319		
otal ..	—	501	22	46	2,272	—	126	—	2,967		

* *See* note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 11.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom in each year from 1902 to 1908, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*), exclusive of REGULAR ESTABLISHMENT) since its formation in 1908. (Permanent Staff included in years 1902 and 1903 and excluded from 1904 onwards.)

	MILITIA.								SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).			
	1902 (1st Jan.).	1903 (1st Jan.).	1903 (1st Oct.).	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1909 (1st Oct.).	1910 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17	663	480	7,892	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	68	21	under 17.
17 and under 18 ...	7,113	9,310								3,945	3,063	17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	12,607	13,480	9,882	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	8,613	6,633	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ...	11,595	11,120	9,275	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	7,229	7,072	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...				7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	5,280	6,115	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...				6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	4,257	4,650	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	29,143	32,752	31,625	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	3,904	3,828	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...				5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	3,793	3,172	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...				3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	3,276	2,602	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...				3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	2,720	2,458	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...				2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	2,181	2,162	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	14,837	15,129	13,426	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	2,250	1,720	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...				2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	2,101	1,693	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...				2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	1,931	1,712	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...				1,984	2,041	2,064						30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ...				1,849	1,898	1,813						31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ...	11,189	11,333	10,077	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	6,596	5,758	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ...				1,626	1,702	1,798						33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ...				1,498	1,733	1,682						34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ...				1,310	1,502	1,557						35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...				1,213	1,208	1,319						36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...				1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	5,217	4,235	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	13,111	12,741	11,657	1,019	1,180	1,092						38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...				923	1,123	1,050						39 ,, 40.
40 and over				3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	4,187	3,360	40 and over.
Not reported	6,616	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	Not reported.
Total	106,874	106,345	93,834	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254	—

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on the 1st October, 1910.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not reported.	Total.
Cavalry	44	1	3	806	4	3	—	—	861
Royal Field Artillery ..	3,439	372	898	1,530	13	8	—	—	6,260
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	17	—	7	796	2	2	—	—	824
Royal Engineers	497	494	8	93	3	—	—	—	1,095
Infantry	32,585	1,256	5,997	10,230	92	45	1	1	50,207
Army Service Corps ..	121	2	21	6	—	—	—	—	150
Royal Army Medical Corps	499	5	108	229	14	1	—	—	856
Army Veterinary Corps ..	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total	37,203	2,130	7,042	13,690	128	59	1	1	60,254

TABLE 13.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on 1st October, 1910.

Arm.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	417	177	9	1	49	208	—	861
Royal Field Artillery	2,949	548	133	83	43	2,494	10	6,260
Royal Garrison Artillery	150	79	6	1	2	586	—	824
Royal Engineers	539	8	39	41	4	464	—	1,095
Infantry	27,699	4,466	1,237	558	192	15,992	63	50,207
Army Service Corps	103	12	5	2	1	27	—	150
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	448	117	27	14	1	245	4	856
Army Veterinary Corps	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total..	32,306	5,407	1,456	700	292	20,016	77	60,254

Digitized by Google

TABLE 14.—PAST SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*), and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (excluding the Regular Establishment) on October 1st, 1910.

Service.	Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).									Militia.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	299	1,090	104	70	10,544	95	77	1	12,280	—	—	—	—	—	—
1 year and under 2 years	250	848	88	50	8,756	55	571	—	10,618	—	—	—	—	—	—
2 years „ 3 „	90	802	75	90	6,229	—	11	—	7,297	5	1	1	126	5	138
3 „ „ 4 „	93	484	81	214	5,244	—	67	—	6,183	126	10	16	617	38	807
4 „ „ 5 „	45	443	44	141	3,357	—	42	—	4,072	114	1	11	479	45	650
5 „ „ 6 „	17	630	107	175	3,702	—	18	—	4,649	157	4	7	472	25	665
6 „ „ 7 „	33	165	49	68	1,567	—	15	—	1,897	12	—	3	66	—	81
7 „ „ 8 „	23	453	66	117	2,593	—	12	—	3,264	15	2	3	72	1	93
8 „ „ 9 „	11	264	36	36	1,602	—	30	—	1,979	20	2	2	56	6	86
9 „ „ 10 „	—	207	26	38	1,142	—	9	—	1,422	26	—	2	85	5	118
10 „ „ 11 „	—	65	13	15	657	—	2	—	752	1	—	—	22	—	23
11 „ „ 12 „	—	186	26	17	1,141	—	2	—	1,372	—	—	—	16	1	17
12 „ „ 13 „	—	112	18	14	757	—	—	—	901	4	—	—	24	—	28
13 „ „ 14 „	—	101	9	8	613	—	—	—	731	3	—	—	51	—	54
14 „ „ 15 „	—	43	17	6	262	—	—	—	328	2	—	1	13	—	16
15 „ „ 16 „	—	80	9	2	302	—	—	—	393	—	—	—	15	—	15
16 „ „ 17 „	—	44	11	11	302	—	—	—	368	—	—	—	13	—	13
17 „ „ 18 „	—	64	11	9	359	—	—	—	443	5	1	—	28	—	34
18 „ „ 19 „	—	10	3	2	121	—	—	—	136	—	—	—	7	—	7
19 „ „ 20 „	—	40	8	1	136	—	—	—	185	—	—	—	7	—	7
20 „ „ 21 „	—	29	2	3	169	—	—	—	203	3	—	—	10	—	13
21 years and over	—	100	21	8	652	—	—	—	781	8	1	—	93	—	102
Total	861	6,260	824	1,095	50,207	150	856	1	60,254	501	22	46	2,272	126	2,967

N.B.—These services include all Militia service, whether broken or continuous, but no Regular service.

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRI-

TABLE 1.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH of the

Arm.	* Establishment.				Strength on 1st Oct., 1910.	
	Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		Territorial.	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
Yeomanry...	56	280	1,345	24,766	1,203	23,243
Royal Horse Artillery	13	29	98	2,996	79	2,513
Royal Field Artillery	55	357	1,113	29,949	936	26,172
Total R.H. & F. Arty. ...	68	386	1,211	32,945	1,015	28,685
Royal Garrison Artillery—						
(*a*) Mountain...	1	7	21	779	25	583
(*b*) Heavy Batteries	12	30	86	2,919	93	2,334
(*c*) Coast Defence	15	66	339	7,656	292	6,075
Total Royal Garrison Arty...	28	103	446	11,354	410	8,992
Royal Engineers—						
(*a*) Divisional	14	71	210	6,790	225	5,689
(*b*) Army Troops (Telegraph Cos., &c.)	6	35	101	2,825	88	2,259
(*c*) Fortress	4	42	†177	†4,933	†173	†4,344
(*d*) Engineer & Railway Staff Corps	...	...	60	...	53	...
(*e*) Post Office Telegraph Corps	...	...	23	...	...	...
(*f*) Motor Cyclists	...	...	...	112	...	...
Total Royal Engineers ...	24	148	571	14,660	539	12,292
Infantry—						
(*a*) Divisions & Army Troops	192	999	5,455	189,881	4,849	160,444
(*b*) Officers Training Corps ...	1	3	24	400	24	270
(*c*) Cyclists	10	52	200	5,016	159	4,263
Total Infantry	203	1,054	5,679	195,297	5,032	164,977
Army Service Corps	...	62	322	8,562	295	7,494
Royal Army Medical Corps—						
(*a*) Field Ambulances and Mtd. Bde. Field Ambls.	...	61	504	12,473	‡436	10,592
(*b*) General Hospitals... ...	...	...	69	991	63	914
(*c*) Sanitary Companies ...	...	...	10	200	8	148
(*d*) For other Units—Schools of Instruction, &c. ...	14	42	855	...	663	...
Total R.A.M.C.	14	103	1,438	13,664	1,170	11,654
Army Veterinary Corps	...	...	198	14	95	...
Total all Arms	393	2,136	11,210	301,262	§9,759	257,337
N.B.—The following are particulars of the Isle						
Isle of Man Volunteers	...	...	...	...	4	120

NOTE.—Particulars of the N.C.O.'s and men of the Special Reserve category (*b*) are not included in the above table, but are shown with the Special Reserve, see note on page 109.

The numbers of horses, guns, wagons, and carts at the 1910 Training are published in the Territorial Force Annual Return for 1st October, 1910.

Four officers and 37 N.C.O.'s and men of the Territorial Force Reserve attended camp in addition to the numbers shown above.

* The Establishments agree with those shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return, and are those shown in the Territorial Force Regulations (1910), with certain amendments issued with the November Army Orders, which had taken effect before the 1st October, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TORIAL FORCE.

TERRITORIAL FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1910, and numbers who attended Camp.

Attended Camp. (Permanent Staff excluded.)								Absent from Camp. (Per. Staff excluded.)				Total Strength on last day of training.	
Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
2	20	18	373	1,016	21,528	1,036	21,921	199	1,486	...	186	1,235	23,593
...	7	1	344	73	1,881	74	2,232	10	252	...	38	84	2,522
4	34	63	6,198	757	17,374	824	23,606	120	2,045	5	657	949	26,308
4	41	64	6,542	830	19,255	898	25,838	130	2,297	5	695	1,033	28,830
...	...	4	173	14	302	18	475	3	73	...	3	21	551
...	2	5	485	70	1,660	75	2,147	15	166	1	46	91	2,359
...	5	35	1,980	223	3,521	258	5,506	42	621	2	114	302	6,241
...	7	44	2,638	307	5,483	351	8,128	60	860	3	163	414	9,151
...	5	17	1,223	175	4,161	192	5,389	30	346	...	52	222	5,787
...	3	15	645	69	1,476	84	2,124	4	139	1	26	89	2,289
3	70	26	962	120	2,965	149	3,997	16	327	...	43	165	4,367
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
3	78	58	2,830	364	8,602	425	11,510	50	812	1	121	476	12,443
34	195	718	53,942	3,469	91,759	4,221	145,896	700	12,465	25	3,253	4,946	161,614
1	...	5	63	15	167	21	230	4	43	...	...	25	273
...	3	11	1,436	132	2,454	143	3,893	19	359	...	48	162	4,300
35	198	734	55,441	3,616	94,380	4,385	150,019	723	12,867	25	3,301	5,133	166,187
1	39	20	2,007	233	4,806	254	6,852	32	629	4	160	290	7,641
...	19	81	3,320	311	6,439	392	9,778	35	738	2	139	429	10,655
...	2	16	320	39	510	55	832	8	87	...	11	63	930
...	...	...	106	8	70	8	176	1	15	1	2	10	193
13	...	111	...	266	...	390	...	140	...	3	...	533	...
13	21	208	3,746	624	7,019	845	10,786	184	840	6	152	1,035	11,778
...	...	...	...	112	...	112	...	4	...	...	...	116	...
58	404	1,146	73,577	7,102	161,073	8,306	235,054	1,382	19,791	44	4,778	9,732	259,623
of Man Volunteers not included above.													
...	...	3	48	...	...	3	48	2	72	...	...	5	120

† The Establishment of 18 officers and 300 N.C.O.'s and men for the Tyne Division Electrical Engineers, retained pending raising of local corps, is not included in the figures for the Establishments, but the corresponding strength of officers and N.C.O.'s and men has been included in the figures for the strength.

‡ Includes 36 transport officers who are not medical officers.

§ Does not include 732 R.A.M.C. officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilization, and 925 officers of Officers Training Corps and officers on the Unattached List

‖ Under this heading are included N.C.O.'s and men for water duties with combatant units

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by Arms, ALL RANKS, from 1908, compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the previous 8 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Horse and Field Artillery.		Royal Garrison Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLS. (Perm. Staff included).																		
1900	12,211*	10,663*	...	...	51,374	50,327	18,666	16,510	266,651	208,609	...	...	2,516	2,010	...	...	351,418	288,119
1901	35,000	14,993	...	...	52,010	49,614	19,486	17,513	267,327	218,665	...	...	3,180	2,684	...	...	377,003	303,469
1902	35,164	22,467	...	...	52,014	43,992	19,587	17,490	268,258	202,974	...	...	5,688	4,094	...	...	380,711	291,017
1903	34,594	26,424	...	...	50,890	41,907	21,188	17,969	267,277	188,535	...	...	6,613	4,757	203‡	113‡	380,765	279,705
1904	27,638	27,095	...	...	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	...	...	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	...	...	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	...	...	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRITORIAL FORCE (Perm. Staff excluded).																		
1st Oct., 1908	26,208	22,228	34,234	21,700	12,274	7,209	15,492	10,290	200,635	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79†	313,675	197,213
1st Oct., 1909	26,097	25,279	34,142	29,953	12,307	9,389	15,120	13,224	200,946	171,943	8,884	7,625	15,104	12,537	212†	91†	312,812	270,041
1st Oct., 1910:																		
Territorial	26,111	24,446	34,156	29,700	11,800	9,402	15,231	12,831	200,976	170,009	8,884	7,789	15,102	12,824	212†	95†	312,472	267,096**
Perm. Staff	336	327	454	447	131	135	172	170	1,257	1,237	62	61	117‖	116‖	...	...	2,529	2,493

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

* Includes Volunteer Light Horse, merged into Imperial Yeomanry, 1901.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26 July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Service, Army Ordnance Department and Army Postal Service. † Army Veterinary Corps.

‖ Includes 14 Transport Serjeant-Instructors of the A.S. Corps for the R.A.M.C. Schools of Instruction.

** Exclusive of 732 Royal Army Medical Corps Officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilisation; and 925 Officers of Officers Training Corps and Officers on the Unattached List.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—ESTABLISHMENT and CAMP FIGURES for the TERRITORIAL FORCE for each year from its formation in 1908.

Year.	Territorial Establishment.		Attended Camp (Permanent Staff Excluded).								Absent from Camp (Permanent Staff Excluded).				Total Strength on last day of training.	
			Less than 8 days.		8 and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O's and men.	Officers.	N.C.O's and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.
1908	11,202	302,473	—*	—*	2,166	66,841	4,776	100,510	6,942	167,351	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1909	11,232	301,580	—*	—*	1,315	77,011	6,866	163,045	8,181	240,056	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1910	11,210	301,262	58	404	1,146	73,577	7,102	161,073	8,306	235,054	1,382	19,791	44	4,778	9,732	259,623

* Figures not available.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1910.

	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st October, 1909 ...	24,106	28,952	8,994	12,682	166,886	7,346	11,423	260,389
Increase—								
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service. (i.) In Regular Army	39	51	17	43	381	14	18	563
(ii.) In Militia or Special Reserve	6	11	7	7	230	—	7	268
(iii.) In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force	200	147	85	150	1,831	45	102	2,560
Recruits	4,028	4,706	1,603	1,750	26,752	1,074	2,326	42,239
Joined from Desertion	4	—	—	—	2	—	—	6
Transferred from other Territorial units	213	372	195	204	1,230	93	172	2,479
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	—	—	—	—	7	4	117	128
Other causes	7	25	5	7	60	3	29	136
Total increase	4,497	5,312	1,912	2,161	30,493	1,233	2,771	48,379
Decrease—								
Died	39	56	20	33	336	16	31	531
Discharged. on termination of engagement	3,574	2,192	744	1,165	15,025	135	587	23,422
on attaining limit of age ...	76	27	31	12	363	6	5	520
at own request (i.) by purchase ...	341	152	14	29	583	46	63	1,228
at own request (ii.) free	490	987	401	638	4,101	303	436	7,356
for misconduct	94	151	41	38	909	31	54	1,318
false answer on attestation ...	—	4	1	1	12	—	1	19
irregularly enlisted	2	3	1	7	24	3	4	44
claimed as an apprentice ...	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	3
mis-statement as to age on enlistment	—	6	1	2	63	1	5	78
medically unfit	146	255	42	94	1,172	72	105	1,886
not likely to become an efficient soldier	97	338	81	87	1,301	68	91	2,061
recruits rejected after attestation (i.) For medical reasons	5	36	18	8	243	3	2	315
recruits rejected before final approval. (ii.) For other reasons ...	5	22	4	9	113	10	7	170
Other causes	83	15	117	18	419	4	42	698
Struck off as deserters or absentees ...	184	173	33	27	1,090	57	75	1,639
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	2	—	—	1	4	57	454	518
Joined Regular Army	91	389	108	135	2,062	96	156	3,037
Joined Special Reserve	11	239	30	34	1,974	60	115	2,463
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ...	12	132	41	61	771	39	71	1,127
Transferred to other Territorial units	90	352	166	138	1,471	69	193	2,479
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	—	4	—	1	11	—	2	18
Other causes	18	45	20	13	354	11	40	501
Total decrease	5,360	5,579	1,914	2,551	32,402	1,085	2,540	51,431
Net Increase	—	—	—	—	—	148	231	—
Net Decrease	863	267	2	390	1,909	—	—	3,052
Strength on 1st October, 1910	23,243	28,685	8,992	12,292	164,977	7,494	11,654	257,337
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	24,766	32,945	11,354	14,660†	195,297	8,562	13,664	301,262*

* Includes 14 for Army Veterinary Corps.
† Includes 112 for Motor Cyclists, the organisation of whom has not yet been determined.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force from the 1st April, 1908.

	1st April, 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending	
		30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.
Strength at beginning of year	...	188,785	260,389
INCREASE—			
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service :—			
In Regular Army (4 years' engagement)	719	1,146	563
In Auxiliary Forces { 1 year engagement ...	112,881	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces { 2 years' „ ...	13,920	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces { 3 „ „ ...	5,739	...	...
In Militia or Special Reserve } 4 years' engagement	18,041	685	268
In Yeomanry, Volunteers or Territorial Force ... } 4 years' engagement		8,742	2,560
Recruits	39,636	110,020	42,239
Joined from Desertion	...	4	6
Transferred from other Territorial units	...	2,803	2,479
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	10	128
Other causes	*1,974	187	136
Total increase...	192,910	123,597	48,379
DECREASE—			
Died...	105	448	531
Discharged { on termination of engagement	113	31,859	23,422
Discharged { on attaining limit of age	36	399	520
Discharged { at own request { (i.) by purchase ...	23	377	1,228
Discharged { at own request { (ii.) free	61	2,272	7,356
Discharged { for misconduct	163	839	1,318
Discharged { false answer on attestation	8	31	19
Discharged { irregularly enlisted	44	128	44
Discharged { claimed as an apprentice	...	...	3
Discharged { mis-statement as to age on enlistment ...	35	183	78
Discharged { medically unfit	307	1,266	1,886
Discharged { not likely to become an efficient soldier ...	81	1,264	2,061
Discharged { recruits rejected after attestation before final approval { (i). For medical reasons ...	...	899	315
Discharged { recruits rejected after attestation before final approval { (ii.) For other reasons ...	...	314	170
Discharged { Other causes	319	332	698
Struck off as deserters or absentees	53	737	1,639
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	468	518
Joined { Regular Army	1,117	3,274	3,037
Joined { Special Reserve	912	3,017	2,463
Joined { Royal Navy or Marines	162	598	1,127
Transferred to other Territorial units	...	2,803	2,479
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve ...	...	...	18
Other causes	*586	485	501
Total decrease	4,125	51,993	51,431
Net { Increase	188,785	71,604	...
Net { Decrease	...	...	3,052
Strength at end of year	188,785	260,389	257,337
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	302,473	301,580	301,262

* Includes men not accounted for and net transfers between arms.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—PAST SERVICES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1910 (Permanent Staff* excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 1 year... ...	4,092	4,688	1,526	1,720	25,690	1,098	2,158	40,972
1 year and under 2	6,344	10,408	2,944	3,841	63,155	2,428	4,575	93,695
2 years „ 3	4,051	6,835	1,312	2,611	25,485	2,390	2,960	45,644
3 „ „ 4	2,093	1,283	540	701	9,126	281	386	14,410
4 „ „ 5	1,537	927	450	617	7,569	271	383	11,754
5 „ „ 6	833	633	310	432	5,336	220	246	8,010
6 „ „ 7	724	669	326	367	4,513	184	192	6,975
7 „ „ 8	1,021	456	229	335	3,296	106	144	5,587
8 „ „ 9	815	347	137	212	2,384	79	120	4,094
9 „ „ 10	491	331	161	210	2,582	60	64	3,899
10 „ „ 11	294	421	196	282	2,938	90	97	4,318
11 „ „ 12	149	214	115	132	1,646	38	34	2,328
12 „ „ 13	143	213	91	111	1,368	46	46	2,018
13 „ „ 14	108	141	85	90	1,206	35	31	1,696
14 „ „ 15	89	152	76	91	1,133	23	39	1,603
15 „ „ 16	73	150	66	87	958	19	16	1,369
16 „ „ 17	53	129	64	72	905	20	26	1,269
17 „ „ 18	49	94	44	62	787	17	25	1,078
18 „ „ 19	46	80	55	44	748	19	13	1,005
19 „ „ 20	36	86	40	47	729	10	24	972
20 „ and over ...	202	428	225	228	3,423	60	75	4,641
Total	23,243	28,685	8,992	12,292	164,977	7,494	11,654	257,337

N.B.—The service given includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers but not service in the Regulars, the Special Reserve, or the Militia.

* The services of the Permanent Staff are given on p. 86.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—AGES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1910 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 17 years ...	39	178	104	84	1,250	21	87	1,763
17 and under 18 ...	333	1,254	579	413	7,840	226	590	11,235
18 „ 19 ...	1,068	3,261	1,022	1,114	21,444	632	1,638	30,179
19 „ 20 ...	1,882	4,855	1,302	1,695	26,675	1,192	2,310	39,911
20 „ 21 ...	2,340	4,141	1,019	1,667	20,764	1,152	1,659	32,742
21 „ 22 ...	2,324	3,067	848	1,296	15,482	808	1,152	24,977
22 „ 23 ...	2,268	2,072	605	891	11,389	621	728	18,574
23 „ 24 ...	1,890	1,570	512	694	8,812	484	532	14,494
24 „ 25 ...	1,596	1,194	359	597	6,899	368	484	11,497
25 „ 26 ...	1,303	908	309	436	5,492	283	324	9,055
26 „ 27 ...	1,157	798	305	411	4,524	241	257	7,693
27 „ 28 ...	965	624	246	331	3,950	189	262	6,567
28 „ 29 ...	796	514	188	287	3,453	194	226	5,658
29 „ 30 ...	703	495	186	286	3,107	137	192	5,106
30 „ 35 ...	2,376	1,897	689	1,045	11,253	517	660	18,437
35 „ 40 ...	1,343	1,117	445	646	7,225	293	365	11,434
40 „ 45 ...	585	513	182	285	3,739	91	142	5,537
45 „ 50 ...	206	173	78	98	1,302	34	41	1,932
50 and upwards ...	69	54	14	16	377	11	5	546
Total ...	23,243	28,685	8,992	12,292	164,977	7,494	11,654	257,337
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
18 and under 19 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 „ 20 ...	...	...	...	...	1	...	...	1
20 „ 21 ...	...	...	...	...	...	1	...	1
21 „ 22 ...	1	...	...	...	2	4	...	7
22 „ 23 ...	...	1	...	...	3	1	...	5
23 „ 24 ...	1	...	...	...	1	...	...	2
24 „ 25 ...	2	2	...	1	2	...	...	7
25 „ 26 ...	1	1	...	...	4	1	...	7
26 „ 27 ...	...	1	...	1	1	...	1	4
27 „ 28 ...	...	...	...	...	3	...	...	3
28 „ 29 ...	...	...	...	...	6	1	...	7
29 „ 30 ...	...	...	...	...	3	1	...	4
30 „ 35 ...	1	3	...	2	24	...	1	31
35 „ 40 ...	3	5	1	3	29	1	1	43
40 „ 45 ...	1	7	1	...	20	1	...	30
45 „ 50 ...	1	1	...	1	9	2	1	15
50 and upwards ...	...	1	...	...	...	...	...	1
Total ...	11	22	2	8	108	13	4	168

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 8.—YEARS in which the engagements of N.C.O.'s and Men of the Territorial Force will expire.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September.				Total.
	1910–1911.	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	
Yeomanry	10,037	2,011	6,812	4,383	23,243
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	3,520	8,934	11,222	5,009	28,685
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,838	2,113	3,322	1,719	8,992
Royal Engineers	1,743	3,907	4,462	2,180	12,292
Infantry	27,624	37,132	71,697	28,524	164,977
Army Service Corps	270	3,432	2,655	1,137	7,494
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	925	3,456	4,938	2,335	11,654
Total	45,957	60,985	105,108	45,287	257,337

TABLE 9.—STRENGTH on the 1st October, 1910, of Officers, and N.C.O.'s and Men of the Imperial Service Section and the Territorial Force Reserve.

Arm.	Imperial Service Section.*		Territorial Force Reserve.*	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
Yeomanry	219	3,700	5	11
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	126	1,813	4	22
Royal Garrison Artillery	35	493	2	2
Royal Engineers	39	777	3	8
Infantry	495	8,783	38	108
Army Service Corps	65	826	..	13
Royal Army Medical Corps	12	156	..	4
Total	991	16,548	52	168

* The strength of the Imperial Service Section is included in that of the Territorial Force on 1st October, 1910, but the strength of the Territorial Force Reserve is excluded.

Digitized by Google

[Cd. 5498, 5533.] Electricity in Mines Committee. Report, Evidence, &c. Price 2*s.* 2*d.*
[Cd. 5502.] Irish Flax Growing Industry Committee. Report. Price 3*d.*
[Cd. 5506.] Board of Education. Financial Statistics, 1908–9–10. Price 1*s.* 6*d.*
[Cd. 5534.] Cost of School Buildings Committee. Report and Abstract of Evidence. Price 6*d.*

Military:—

Army Allowances. Regulations. 1910. Price 1*s.*
Artillery. Royal. Practice Instructions. Horse, Field, and Heavy. 1911. Price 6*d.*
Do. Training, Garrison. Vol. I. Amendments, Feb. 1911. Price 1*d.*
Cavalry School, Netheravon. Standing Orders. 1911. Price 2*d.*
Examination Papers:—
Military Entrance. R.M. Academy; R.M. College. Nov.–Dec., 1910. Price 1*s.*
Maxim Guns. ·303-inch. Stoppages in the Automatic Action during Firing. Price 1*d.*
Ordnance College. Report upon the 30th Advanced Class. Price 1*s.*
Do. Report of the 13th Ordnance Course. Price 1*s.*
Ordnance Services. Army. Regulations, Part I. Amendments, Feb. 1911. Price 1*d.*
Signalling Training Manual. Amendments, Feb. 1911. Price 1*d.*

Admiralty Publications:—

Lights. List of. 1911. (*Corrected to Dec.* 31, 1910):—
Part II. North Sea (Eastern shores), White Sea, Iceland, and the Faeroe Islands. Price 2*s.*
,, VII. South America, Western Coast of North America, and East Pacific Islands. Price 1*s.*
Stars to the 4·5 Magnitude. Index of 800. Arranged according to both Right Ascensions and Declinations and giving the Star Catalogues in which they are to be found. Jan. 1895. Price 6*s.*
Time Signals established in various parts of the world. List of. 1911. Price 1*s.*

Board of Trade:—

Journal. Weekly. Price 3*d.*
Labour Exchanges Act, 1909. Special Rules with regard to Registration of Juvenile Applicants in Ireland, in pursuance of No. IX. of the General Regulations. Price 1*d.*
Labour Exchanges and Local Education Authorities exercising their powers under the Education (Choice of Employment) Act, 1910. Memorandum (by the Board of Trade and the Board of Education), Feb. 7, 1910, with regard to Co-operation between. Price 1*d.*
Labour Gazette. Monthly. Price 1*d.*
Merchant Shipping. Regulations, Orders, Instructions, and Notices now (Feb. 1911) in force. List of the principal. Price 3*d.*
Ships coming into Registry, &c. List of. Monthly. Price 3*d.*

Local Government Board:—

Canal Boats Acts, 1877 and 1884. Extract from the Board's Report for 1909–10. Price 2*d.*
Inspectors of Foods. Report on the Work of, for 1909–10. [Extract from the Annual Report, for 1909–10, of the Board's Medical Officer.] Price 4*d.*
Reports of Inspectors of Foods:—
11. Parasitic Condition (Onchocerciasis) met with in Australian Beef. Price 6*d.*
Reports on Public Health and Medical Subjects. New Series:—
44. Sanitary Circumstances and Administration of the Crickhowell Rural District; and Enteric Fever in the Parish of Llanelly, Breconshire. Price 4*d.*
47. Enteric Fever in the Swanage Urban District in 1910. Price 4*d.*
48. Sanitary Circumstances and Administration of the Patrington Rural District; and Diphtheria. Price 4*d.*
Water Supply. Metropolitan. Extract from the Board's Report for 1909–10. Price 1*s.* 6*d.*

Various:—

Aeronautics. Advisory Committee for. Reports and Memoranda, No 19. Report on the Theory of a Stream Line past a Plane Barrier, and of the Discontinuity arising at the Edge, with an Application of the Theory to an Aeroplane. By Sir G. Greenhill. Price 5*s.*
Africa by Treaty. The Map of. 3rd Edition. 3 Vols. and case of Maps. Price 60*s.*
Ancient and Historical Monuments and Constructions of Scotland. Royal Commission on:—
Second Report, and Inventory of Monuments and Constructions. County of Sutherland. Price 6*s.*
Commercial Treaties between Great Britain and Foreign Powers. Vols. I. to XXIV. Price each 15*s.*
Factory and Workshop. Statutory Orders relating to, in force on Jan. 1, 1911. Price 2*s.*
Factory and Workshop Acts, 1901 and 1907:—
Certifying Factory Surgeons and Appointed Surgeons in England and Wales. List of. Corrected to Dec. 9, 1910. Form 76. Price 1*s.*
Flags, Badges and Arms of the British Dominions beyond the Seas:—
Additional Plate for Part II. Arms of the Union of South Africa. Price 6*d.*
State Papers. British and Foreign. In 99 vols. Price each 10*s.*
University of London. Reconstruction of the. An account of the, compiled by Sir W. H. Allchin, M.D. (Lond.), F.R.C.P. Part II. From the Appointment of the first Royal Commission to the Rejection of the Scheme of the Senate by Convocation. 1888 to 1891. Price 5*s.*

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1910,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1911.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45-47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1911.

[Cd. 5481.] Price 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1911,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1912.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1912.

[Cd. 6065] Price 6d.

Digitized by Google

GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

1. **Government Publications** (with the exceptions mentioned in paragraphs 2 to 6) can be bought, either directly or through any bookseller, from—
   WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., Fetter Lane, London, E.C. ; or
   OLIVER AND BOYD, Tweeddale Court, Edinburgh ; or
   E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, Grafton Street, Dublin.
   Booksellers, and the accredited agents of Free Public Libraries, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from published prices.
2. **Hydrographical Publications of the Admiralty** are sold by—
   J. D. POTTER, 145, Minories, London, E.C.
3. **Patent Office Publications** are sold at—
   The Patent Office, 25, Southampton Buildings, Chancery Lane, London, W.C.
   (N.B.—Classified Abridgments of Patent Specifications are sold also by Wyman and Sons, Ltd.)
4. **Ordnance Survey** and **Geological Survey Publications** can be purchased from—
   The Director-General of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton ; or
   The Superintendent, Ordnance Survey, Dublin ; or
   Agents in most of the chief towns in the United Kingdom.
   (N.B.—**Small Scale Maps** are, as a rule, procurable at Railway Bookstalls in England and Wales.)
5. The **Journal of the Board of Agriculture** is published monthly by the Board, at 4, Whitehall Place, London, S.W. Price 4*d*.
6. The **London Gazette** is published on Tuesday and Friday evenings by—
   Wyman & Sons, Ltd. Price 1*s*.

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and Official Publications recently issued :—

Statutes—

Public General Acts, Local and Personal Acts, 1911. In separate Acts, at varying prices.
Public General, Session 1910. With Index, Tables, &c. Cloth. 3*s*.
Second Revised Edition. 1235–1900. Vols. I. to XX. 7*s*. 6*d*. each.
Statutes in Force. Chronological Table and Index of. 26th Edition. To the end of the Session 10 Edward VII. and 1 Geo. V. (1910). 2 Vols. 10*s*. 6*d*.
Interregnum, 1642–1660. *Acts and Ordinances of the*. In 3 Vols. (not sold separately). 30*s*.
Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, 1424–1707. *Revised Edition*. 10*s*.
Statutory Rules and Orders other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary Character. Issued in 1890 to 1910. 10*s*. each.
Statutory Rules and Orders revised, in force on December 31, 1903. Vols. I. to XIII. 10*s*. each.
Statutory Rules and Orders in force on 31st December, 1909. Index to. 10*s*.

PARLIAMENTARY DEBATES. House of Lords and House of Commons ; each daily part 3*d*. ; also issued in bound volumes with Index.

MINUTES OF PROCEEDINGS OF THE HOUSE OF LORDS. 1*d*. per 4 pp. Subscription, Session 1912, 30*s*.

VOTES AND PROCEEDINGS OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS. 1*d*. per 8 pp. Subscription, Session 1912, 30*s*.

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS. Reports of the Royal Commissioners. In course of issue.

RAILWAY CONCILIATION SCHEME OF 1907. Royal Commission. Report, Evidence, and Appendices. [Cd. 5922, 6014.] 6*s*. 5½*d*.

TRADE, UNITED KINGDOM, 1910. Annual Statement. [Cd. 5699, 5852, 5853.] 11*s*. 6*d*.

COAST EROSION AND AFFORESTATION (Royal Commission). Final Report, with Evidence and Appendices. [Cd. 5708, 5709.] 9*s*. 10*d*.

LICENSING STATISTICS, ENGLAND AND WALES, 1910. [Cd. 5816.] 2*s*. 5*d*.

STATISTICAL ABSTRACT, UNITED KINGDOM. Years 1896 to 1910. [Cd. 5841.] 1*s*. 9*d*.

COMPANIES LAWS IN THE BRITISH EMPIRE. Analysis. [Cd. 5864.] 4½*d*.

WORKMEN'S COMPENSATION STATISTICS, 1910. [Cd. 5896.] 6½*d*.

ROAD BOARD, 1910–11. First Report. H.C. 292. 7*d*.

EMPLOYMENT OF MILITARY DURING RAILWAY STRIKE. Correspondence. H.C. 323. 4*d*.

LOCAL GOVERNMENT REPORT, 1910–11. Poor Law, Unemployed, Old Age Pensions. [Cd. 5865.] 1*s*. 2*d*.

CRIMINAL STATISTICS, IRELAND. 1910. [Cd. 5866.] 3*s*.

BOARD OF EDUCATION. Chief Medical Officer's Report. 1910. [Cd. 5925.] 1*s*. 3*d*.

COLONIAL IMPORT DUTIES. 1910. [Cd. 5926.] 3*s*.

LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD. Medical Officer's Report. 1910-11. [Cd. 5939.] 2*s*. 11*d*.

NATIONAL INSURANCE ACT, 1911. Cap. 55. Part I., Health ; Part II., Unemployment. 1*s*. 3*d*.

LONDON TRAFFIC BOARD REPORT. 1911. [Cd. 5972.] 5*s*. 4*d*.

SEA AND INLAND FISHERIES, IRELAND. Report. 1910. 9½*d*.

EXPENDITURE OF WAGE-EARNING WOMEN AND GIRLS. [Cd. 5963.] 5*d*.

LAWS RELATING TO MARRIAGE IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES. [Cd. 5993.] 2*s*. 9*d*.

SECONDARY SCHOOLS. Report of the Consultative Committee on Examination in. [Cd. 6004.] 2*s*. 6*d*.

RATES OF IMPORT DUTIES LEVIED IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES UPON THE PRODUCE AND MANUFACTURES OF THE UNITED KINGDOM. [Cd. 5754.] 4*s*. 6*d*.

AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS, GREAT BRITAIN. 1911. Acreage and Live Stock. [Cd. 6021.] 5½*d*.

INDUSTRIAL PROPERTY AND MERCHANDISE MARKS. CONFERENCE AT WASHINGTON. Correspondence and Revised Convention. [Cd. 5842.] 1*s*.

Digitized by Google

[*All rights reserved.*

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1911,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1912.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45-47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1912.

[Cd. 6065.] Price 6*d.*

Digitized by Google

(B 8001) Wt. w. 28459—442 1,500 2/12 H & S

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page
Introductory note	—	5
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by Assistant-Adjutant-General for Recruiting	—	7
SECTION II.		
Statistical Tables.		
Part I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Army Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1911	—	26
Part II.—Strength and Distribution—		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment ..	1	27
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	28
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	29
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1910	4	30
„ „ „ 10 years	5	32
Distribution of strength	6	34
„ of units	7	36
Part III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts	1	38
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1902	2	45
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	47
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years ..	4	48
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	52
„ „ 10 years	6	53
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	54
Part IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions—		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	58
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	59
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men	3	60
Pensions and discharges	4	61
„ „ „ 10 years	5	62
Services of deserters	6	63
„ „ 10 years	7	64
Part V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India..	1	65
„ „ „ Colonies	2	66
„ disembarked at Home	3	67
Part VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	68
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	70
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years.. ..	3	72
Fines for drunkenness	4	73
„ „ „ 10 years	5	74
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	6	75
„ „ Badges, 10 „	7	76
Part VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving in India, in the Colonies, and at Home	1	78
Past Services, shewing terms of engagement	2	80
Terms of engagement, by ranks	3	82
Ages	4	84
„ 10 years..	5	85
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	86

Digitized by Google

		Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—			
	Nationalities	1	87
	„ 10 years	2	88
	Religious denominations	3	89
	„ „ 10 years	4	90
	Educational acquirements	5	91
	„ „ 10 years	6	92
PART IX.—Horses, Mules, &c.—			
	Strength and distribution	1	93
	„ „ „ 10 years	2	94
	Ages	3	95
PART X.—Army Reserve—			
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1910	1	96
	„ „ 10 years	2	97
	Strength, 10 years	3	98
	Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	99
	„ „ „ 10 years	5	100
	Ages	6	101
	Years in which engagements will expire	7	102
PART XI.—Special Reserve and Militia—			
	Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	103
	Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	104
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1910	3	105
	„ „ „ 10 years	4	106
	Recruits—Ages	5	108
	Services of deserters	6	108
	Fines for drunkenness	7	109
	Courts-martial	8	110
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	111
	Ages	10	112
	„ 10 years	11	113
	Nationalities	12	114
	Religious denominations	13	114
	Past services (excluding Regular Establishment)	14	115
PART XII.—Territorial Force—			
	Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	116
	Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	118
	„ „ camp numbers since 1908	3	119
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1910	4	120
	„ „ „ „ 1st April, 1908	5	121
	Past services	6	122
	Ages	7	123
	Ages of Recruits	8	124
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	125
	Strength of Imperial Service Section, Territorial Force Reserve, and National Reserve	10	125

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

In making use of the figures in the statistical section of this book, it is desirable to remember that, throughout, the Regimental strength only of the Army is included, except for the first table on page 26. Consequently the figures do not include men serving on the Staff, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments, such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); nor do they include the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force.

Further, for the same reason it is necessary to exercise care in making use of the tables which give particulars for the past ten years, because up to 1st October, 1908, the figures did not include the Permanent Staff of the Militia, whereas the figures for the 1st October, 1908, and onwards *do* include that portion of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve which has succeeded the Militia Permanent Staff. This exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men to the strength, on the proportions at the different ages, and on the Educational statistics.

The following modifications have been made in the tables this year :—

Territorial Force.—The strength, both of officers and of non-commissioned officers and men on the 1st October in each year from the formation of the Force, is shown in the table on page 119.

In Table 6 (on page 122) the services of the men in the Territorial Force Reserve are now shown.

Table 8 (page 124) is a new table, giving the ages on 1st October of the men who enlisted into the Force as recruits during the year, and were still serving on 1st October.

In Table 10 (page 125) the strength of the National Reserve is given.

By Command of the Army Council,

E W D Ward

WAR OFFICE,
22*nd February*, 1912.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT ON RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1911.

REGULAR ARMY AND SPECIAL RESERVE.

War Office, February, 1912.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the Regular Army and Special Reserve for the twelve months ended 30th September, 1911.

I.—RECRUITING.

1. *Recruiting for the Regular Army.*—The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army, excluding 140 re-enlisted men and 584 recruits for Colonial Corps, was 29,452, an increase of 3,018 as compared with the previous twelve months.

2. *Recruits for the Special Reserve.*—The recruits, excluding re-enlisted men, who joined the Special Reserve during the period under review were 20,616, an increase of 1,962 as compared with the numbers who joined during 1909–1910.

3. *Reasons for Increases.*—As regards both the Regular Army and the Special Reserve, the increase on the previous twelve months may be attributed chiefly to the fact that throughout the recruiting year the physical standards were not raised above the normal in most arms and corps, as it did not become necessary seriously to check recruiting for any branch of the service. On the contrary, a larger number of recruits could have been accepted in the Regular Army and the Special Reserve if they had been forthcoming, but during the greater part of the year the generally prosperous condition of trade and the activity in emigration tended adversely to affect recruiting, which was also to some extent interfered with by the Coronation and other festivities, and by the unusually fine summer. Towards the end of the period under review some improvement in recruiting became noticeable.

Digitized by Google

4. *Alterations of Standards.*—Throughout the period under review most corps remained at their normal standards of age, height, and chest measurement. The principal exceptions were :—

Cavalry of the Line.—In the Cavalry of the Line, although men may be taken under the regulations from 18 to 25 years of age, it is always preferred, when the recruiting requirements of the arm admit of it, not to accept recruits who are under 19. During the year 1910–11 in many regiments of Cavalry the minimum age limit throughout the year was 19; in some it was 18 during the earlier months, and in three cases only it remained at that age throughout the year.

Royal Horse Artillery.—In the case of gunners, an inch was added to chest measurement from the end of November, 1910, till March, 1911, and again after the middle of September, 1911, whilst from the middle of January till the end of March, 1911, the minimum height taken was 5 feet 8 inches instead of the normal 5 feet 7 inches. During most of the year Drivers, if below 20 years of age, were accepted between 5 feet 3 inches and 5 feet 7 inches, but in the middle of September, 1911, the minimum height was raised to the normal 5 feet 4 inches.

Royal Field Artillery.—In the case of Royal Field Artillery gunners, from March till the middle of September, 1911, the minimum height for men under 20 years of age was reduced from 5 feet 7 inches to 5 feet 6 inches in most recruiting areas. On the other hand, in the case of drivers it became necessary in May, 1911, to check the intake of recruits by placing the height at from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 6 inches instead of the normal 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 7 inches; when later in the year it became desirable to take more drivers on a 3 years' and fewer on a 6 years' colour engagement, the former were accepted from the middle of August, 1911, at from 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 6 inches in height, and an additional inch was placed on the chest measurement of the latter in September.

Royal Garrison Artillery.—From early in November, 1910, till March 1911, men of 5 feet 7 inches and upwards were accepted for the Royal Garrison Artillery, but as more recruits were required, the minimum height was first reduced to 5 feet 6 inches for men under 20 years of age, and later, in May, to 5 feet 6 inches for all. In September, 1911, recruiting requirements had been met sufficiently to allow of the minimum height for Royal Garrison Artillery being again raised to 5 feet 7 inches for all recruits.

Royal Engineers.—Drivers for the Royal Engineers were accepted from 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 7 inches until May, 1911, by which time the numbers taken made it necessary to check this branch of recruiting, and the minimum height was raised first to 5 feet 4 inches and then, in June, to 5 feet 5 inches.

There was no change during the year in the already much reduced height for dismounted sappers, fixed in July, 1909, at 5 feet 4 inches.

Infantry of the Line.—Throughout the year it was found possible in the case of only a few regiments to raise the minimum height above 5 feet 3 inches, or the chest measurement above the normal.

Special Reserve.—No changes were made during the year in the standards of height or chest measurement for men enlisting in any branch of the Special Reserve. In April, 1911, the age limit for re-enlistment into Special Reserve Infantry and Royal Field Artillery of certain ex-soldiers who have been discharged without pension from the Army or Army Reserve, was raised from 30, the ordinary maximum limit of age for enlistment into the Special Reserve, to 36. It was thought that, as most regular soldiers complete their army and reserve service after they have reached the age of 30, the introduction of this alteration would be likely to result in a number joining the Special

Digitized by Google

Reserve who formerly would have been debarred by age; these expectations have not, however, so far been realized to the full extent anticipated.

In May, 1911, authority was given to enlist trained musicians for service as bandsmen in the Special Reserve up to 36 years of age, the number so enlisted and serving at one time being limited to 10 in any battalion. It was hoped this extension of the age limit and the exaction of only one month's recruit training on enlistment from the men in question would relieve commanding officers of Special Reserve battalions of the difficulties experienced by them in keeping up their bands. So far, however, only a few musicians have enlisted under these conditions.

5. *Results of Last Year's Change in the Term of Service, Royal Engineers.*—The introduction in October, 1909, for certain sappers of Royal Engineers of an alternative term of enlistment for 7 and 5 years, instead of the normal 3 and 9 years, did not result in inducing eligible recruits to come forward for the Corps more freely than before. In the summer of 1911, a Committee, under the presidency of Field Marshal Lord Kitchener, considered the organization and training of the Royal Engineers and made certain recommendations, as the result of which steps have since been taken to improve the pay and prospects of soldiers of the Royal Engineers.

6. *Change in the Term of Service, Army Ordnance Corps.*—From the 1st January, 1911, the term of service in the Army Ordnance Corps for all recruits, other than those joining the Armourer or Armament Artificer Sections, was altered from 3 years with the Colours and 9 in the Reserve to 6 with the Colours and 6 in the Reserve. This change was introduced because the technical nature of the work in the Army Ordnance Corps makes it a somewhat wasteful procedure to transfer men to the Reserve at a period when they have only recently become efficient in their duties, and it could be adopted because a sufficient reserve had come into existence and can be maintained under the new terms of enlistment.

7. *Results obtained by Recruiting Agencies.*—Though in a few individual Regimental Areas recruiting to some extent fell off, the total number of recruits taken in every District, except the 2nd, increased, the increase being equally apparent in populous centres where special recruiting agencies are established and in the more extended but less closely populated Regimental Recruiting Areas. Omitting London, the largest increase in a single recruiting area was in Dublin, where 221 more recruits were taken than in the previous year, and the largest number of recruits of all arms taken in any area outside London was, as usual, in the 37th Recruiting Area with headquarters at Winchester, where 1,294 men were finally approved during the year.

8. *Numbers raised by certain agencies.*—The number of recruits raised by various agencies at home during the last ten years will be found in Table 1, Part III, page 38. Included in the figures for the year ending 30th September, 1911, are the numbers raised by the Regular Establishments of the Special Reserve and Permanent Staffs of the Territorial Force respectively, which were as follows:—

	For Regular Army.	For Special Reserve.
By Regular Establishments ..	9,606	6,492
By Permanent Staffs	2,331	1,682

9. *Long and Short Service.*—Comparing the figures for the last two years in Table 4, Part III, pages 50 and 51, it will be noticed that the chief increases last year were in the numbers enlisted in the Royal Horse and Field Artillery for 6 years and for 3 years' Army Service, in the Royal Garrison Artillery for 8 years, in the Royal Engineers as drivers for 2 years, in the Foot Guards for 3 years, in the Infantry of the Line for 7 years, and in the Army Ordnance Corps for 6 years, a new term of service for that Corps

Digitized by Google

the principal decreases were in the Royal Engineers (sappers) for 7 years and for 3 years, the Royal Army Medical Corps and the Army Ordnance Corps for 3 years, and the Army Service Corps (horse transport drivers) for 2 years.

10. *Re-engagements and Extensions.*—In Part IV the re-engagements and extensions of colour service of soldiers of the Regular Army during 1910–1911 are detailed by Arms in Table 1, page 58 ; and similar information for ten years, but for all Regular soldiers combined, is given on page 59. From the latter table it will be seen that re-engagements after 9 and 10 years' service to complete 21 years, that is, re-engagements by non-commissioned officers, continue to increase in numbers, as has been the case year by year since 1907, whilst other re-engagements have varied but little in the last three years.

The percentage of extensions by men who completed three (or two) years colour service during the past year is shown by Arms in Table 3, page 60.

11. "*Specials.*"—The following table shows, for the year ended 30th September, 1911, and each of the four previous years, the recruits who joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the number who failed to reach the standards but were accepted, and the percentage enlisted under standard :—

	Year ended 30.9.07.	Year ended 30.9.08.	Year ended 30.9.09.	Year ended 30.9.10.	Year ended 30.9.11.
Total recruits joined ..	34,916	37,175	33,837	26,434	29,452
Number under any of the standards	696	844	606	297	1,118
Percentage under standard	1·99	2·27	1·79	1·12	3·79

12. *Rejections on Medical Examination.*—The table below shows the numbers of ordinary recruits who offered for enlistment and were medically examined during each twelve months since the 1st October, 1906, the numbers rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of rejections. The table does not include the numbers rejected by recruiters or recruiting officers on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard.

The number of boys examined and the number rejected are given on page 57.

	1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.
Numbers medically inspected ..	58,764	61,182	56,327	45,085	47,421
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	13,336	14,039	13,087	11,235	10,572
For want of physical development..	4,349	3,921	3,772	3,072	2,300
Total rejected ..	17,685	17,960	16,859	14,307	12,872
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	22·69	22·95	23·23	24·92	22·29
For want of physical development..	7·40	6·41	6·70	6·81	4·85
Total percentage of rejections ..	30·09	29·36	29·93	31·73	27·14

Digitized by Google

13. *Occupations of Recruits in civil life.*—The occupations in civil life of the recruits who offered for enlistment and were medically inspected during the past year, and the numbers following each occupation who were rejected, are shown on pages 54 to 57.

II.—Army Reserve.

14. *Army Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Army Reserve during the last ten years will be found in Part X, page 98.

The increase and decrease of the Reserve during the period under review is set out in Table I, page 96. Section B fell by 2,949, Sections A and D rose by 192 and 5,576 respectively. The total strength of the Army Reserve, therefore, increased by 2,819, and on the 1st October, 1911, stood at 138,531. The only Arms or Branches showing a nett decrease are the Cavalry of the Line, 314; Royal Garrison Artillery, 537; and Colonial Corps, 46. The most important nett increases were, Royal Horse and Field Artillery, 883, and Infantry of the Line, 1,417. The numbers in Sections A and B showed a decrease in the Cavalry of 902, in the Royal Garrison Artillery of 433, and in the Infantry of the Line of 2,256; these decreases being due to the fact that only those men were passing into Section B this year in any numbers who extended their service to 8 years with the colours after having originally enlisted on the 3 years' term of Army Service, which was introduced in 1902, and remained in force in the Infantry till 1904, and in the Cavalry and Royal Garrison Artillery till 1905.

In Section D, during the twelve months under review, the number of Cavalry reservists increased by 588, and the number of Infantry reservists by 3,673; this section has been closed to reservists of the Royal Garrison Artillery since July, 1908.

15. *Conversion of Army Service.*—Owing to the reasons explained in the preceding paragraph, the numbers of Infantry due to pass in the ordinary course from the colours to Section B of the Army Reserve during 1910–11, 1911–12, and 1912–13, are unusually small; on the other hand, owing to the introduction of a period of 9 years' Colour Service in 1904, which was altered to 7 years in August, 1906, an abnormally large number will be due for transfer to the Reserve in 1913–14, and 1914-15, during which period the 9-years' men of 1904 to 1906 and the 7-years' men of 1906 to 1908 will be leaving the colours simultaneously. In order to meet the consequent depletion of the Reserve between 1910 and 1913, and to equalise as far as possible the annual requirements of recruits during the next 5 years, as well as to make room in the establishment for the enlistment of enough men to meet the draft requirements of future years, it was decided in 1911 to allow a certain number of men who had completed not less than 4 years' service, in those units whose condition permitted it, to convert the remainder of their Army Service into Reserve Service, without exacting any money payment in return. The number who thus prematurely joined Section B of the Army Reserve during the twelve months under consideration was 1486, nearly all of whom came from Infantry battalions serving at home.

16. *Royal Army Medical Corps Army Reserve.*—The full number of 2,000 Infantry Reservists, who had been invited in 1909 to transfer to the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps, not having been obtained, it was decided in February, 1911, to invite transfers from reservists of the Royal Garrison Artillery up to a total of 500. These men were required to have not less than four years still to serve, and to have been awarded at least "good" characters on transfer from the colours. A bonus of £1 was awarded to each man who joined for a period of two

Digitized by Google

months' training with the Royal Army Medical Corps, and a further bonus of £1 to each man on the termination of the training, if then approved for transfer to the Royal Army Medical Corps Reserve.

During 1910–11, 138 Infantry and Royal Garrison Artillery reservists transferred under these conditions to the Royal Army Medical Corps Reserve.

17. *Section D, Army Reserve.*—The enlistment and re-engagement of reservists for Section D of the Cavalry, Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, and Infantry remained open throughout the year.

18. *Reservists residing outside the Kingdom.*—The percentage of Army Reservists who have permission to reside outside the United Kingdom, or follow a seafaring life, rose from 5·25 to 6·03 during the twelve months.

III.—Special Reserve.

19. *Strength and Composition of the Special Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Special Reserve are given in Part XI, pages 103 to 115. The increase and decrease of the force during 1910–11 are set out in Table 3, page 105, and figures for the increase and decrease of the Militia and Special Reserve during preceding years will be found in Table 4, pages 106 and 107. The nett decrease last year was 2,346, and the conditions which prevented its being reduced or made good by more active recruiting have been mentioned earlier in this Report.

Amongst the men entered as recruits for the Militia and Special Reserve are included a number who subsequently joined the Regular Forces. Thus some are counted twice over as recruits, but so long as men are permitted to pass from one force to the other this is not to be avoided.

A noticeable point in Table 4 is that, of those whose period of engagement ended in 1910-11, a larger proportion re-engaged, and a smaller proportion took their final discharge than was the case with those whose period of engagement ended in the previous year. In each case the men affected were those who, on the formation of the Special Reserve, had transferred from the Militia to complete the unexpired period of their engagement in the new force. The decrease in the number of men invalided is no doubt due to the stricter medical examination of recruits and of men coming up for Annual Training, which was introduced in 1909–10, and has largely reduced the number of unfit.

20. *Recruiting for Special Reserve.*—During the period under review, the results produced by recruiting for the Special Reserve, though showing an improvement on the previous year, were still, on the whole, unsatisfactory.

From Table 3, Part XI, page 105, it will be seen that with the exception of the Royal Garrison Artillery and Royal Engineers, which remained stationary, every arm and branch decreased in strength, though in the Royal Field Artillery the decrease was 974 less than in the previous twelve months and in the Infantry was 4,144 less. The loss to the Special Reserve, due to enlistments from it into the Regular Army, shows very little change from that of 1909–10, but the loss due to termination of engagement was less by 571 than in the preceding year, and the gain by enlistments and re-enlistments in the Special Reserve together shows an increase of 2,607. Other factors, on the one side, were fewer discharged as invalids, or for inefficiency or misconduct, and fewer who joined the Royal Navy or Royal Marines; and, on the other side, larger numbers discharged by purchase, or as being unfitted for the duties of their corps.

Digitized by Google

The decrease in strength of the whole force was 2,346, of which the Royal Field Artillery and Infantry alone accounted for 2,168.

21. *Ages of Recruits on joining and of Special Reservists serving.*—In Part XI, statistics of the ages of recruits who joined the Special Reserve will be found in Table 5, page 108, and of the ages of non-commissioned officers and men of the Militia and Special Reserve, for ten years, in Table 11, page 113. It will be seen that the great majority of recruits join the Special Reserve when they are between 17 and 19 years of age, the older men who used to enlist in the Militia being, as was pointed out in the Report for 1909–10, deterred from joining the Special Reserve by the longer period of recruit training now exacted. As was to be expected in these circumstances, there was, as compared with recent years, a decrease in the number of Special Reservists serving on the 1st October who were over 28 years of age, and an increase in the number of those below that age.

22. *Organization of Special Reserve, Infantry.*—On the 1st April, 1911, as the result of experience gained during the previous three years, certain changes were introduced in the organization of the Infantry of the Special Reserve. Hitherto all battalions had been organized and trained on practically identical lines, although the duties for which 74 of them are intended differ widely from those allotted to the remaining 27. The principal function of the 74 Reserve battalions, each of which is allotted to a pair of Regular battalions, is to train and provide the drafts required to maintain their regular battalions in the field. The 27 extra reserve battalions, on the other hand, are primarily intended to be used as units in garrisons or on lines of communication. In order to enable these extra reserve battalions to carry out the duties assigned to them in war, an increase of 170 privates per battalion was made in their establishments, which were thus raised to 750 Special Reservists of all ranks, exclusive of officers.

The establishment of "other ranks" of the Infantry of the Special Reserve was consequently raised from 58,588 to 63,178.

23. *Period of Training in Reserve and Extra Reserve Battalions.*—In March, 1911, the period of annual training for all Reserve and Extra Reserve Battalions was extended from 21 to 27 days. At the same time the period of recruit training in the 74 Reserve Battalions was reduced from 6 to 5 months, and that in the 27 Extra Reserve Battalions from 6 to 3 months.

24. *Alternative Terms of Enlistment in certain Special Reserve Battalions.*—In September, 1911, a system was introduced in certain Special Reserve Battalions of allowing men, if they wish to do so, to enlist under the usual conditions, except that they perform 6 months' recruit training at the Head Quarters of their unit on enlistment, and subsequently undergo only 2 weeks' annual training. The latter training will be carried out at such time as may be convenient to the men, either during the Annual Training of their own battalions or, if that does not suit them, at such other time and place as the military authorities may decide. This arrangement is intended to enable men to join the Special Reserve whose civilian occupations may prevent them from attending for 27 days' annual training at a fixed period of the year, whilst compensation is made for the shorter annual training by the longer initial training given to recruits. It is proposed to enlist recruits on these conditions only in battalions which find it difficult to maintain their numbers with men able to come out for the annual battalion training.

25. *Age Limit for Service in Special Reserve.*—In January, 1911, it was decided that Special Reservists of the Royal Garrison Artillery should be allowed to continue serving until they reach the age of 45 years, instead of 40 as was formerly the case. In April authority was given for

Digitized by Google

ex-regulars serving in the Royal Field Artillery and Infantry of the Special Reserve to continue serving until they reach the age of 42 years.

26. *Enlistment in the Regular Army.*—With the exception of Special Reservists of the Royal Field Artillery who enlisted on or after the 1st April, 1909, of the Army Veterinary Corps and of the Royal Army Medical Corps, Special Reservists who had completed 3 months' recruit training were permitted throughout the year to enlist in the Regular Army, subject to the usual conditions as to standard of physical development, age, and character. The number so enlisting during the year was 9,783, as compared with 10,209 in 1909–10.

27. *Army Service Corps, Special Reserve.*—The removal, in October, 1909, of the regulation precluding men of the Army Service Corps Special Reserve from enlisting into the Regular Army, which it was hoped would attract recruits to Category (*a*) of that branch of the Reserve, was found to have had no more than a temporary effect in that direction, and other steps to meet the requirements of the situation were under consideration at the close of the recruiting year.

IV.—Civil Employment.

28. *Organization for obtaining Civil Employment.*—The organization for assisting time-expired and reserve soldiers in obtaining employment in civil life remained unchanged during the year.

29. *New edition of "Instructions as to Civil Employment."*—In August, 1911, a new edition was issued of the pamphlet containing instructions as to the civil employment of Army Reserve men and discharged soldiers. Copies of this pamphlet are supplied to all Serjeants' Messes and Soldiers' Reading Rooms, and a copy is given to every man of not less than "good" character on discharge or transfer to the Reserve. The new edition opens with a few words of advice addressed both to serving soldiers and to those who have re-entered civil life, in which stress is laid on the importance of accepting early employment on leaving the Colours, the value of a good character, the care of discharge papers, the importance of keeping situations when once obtained, the value in civil life of smart appearance, good manners, and discipline, and the advantage of learning, whilst serving, any trade or employment likely to be of use in civil life. The remainder of the pamphlet contains detailed instructions to the men as to registering for employment, with particulars as to various forms of employment open under Government and elsewhere, and instructions to Officers in charge of Civil Employment Registers and Officers Commanding Units.

30. *Employment of Ex-Soldiers in Government Departments.*—A House of Commons Return, published in August, 1911, shows that of a total of 69,067 persons holding appointments in Government Departments on the 31st March as messengers, postmen, watchers, warders, park-keepers, attendants, and in other situations other than clerical, 16,815, or 24·35 per cent. had had previous service in the Royal Navy or Regular Army. It is hoped that this percentage will be increased considerably as time goes on, and successors are appointed to those of the present incumbents who are not ex-service men.

31. *Advertising Civil Employment Registers*—Fortnightly advertisements are now inserted in certain of the leading provincial newspapers, to bring to the notice of employers of labour in all parts of the United Kingdom the fact of the existence of local branches of the National Association for the Employment of ex-soldiers, at which suitable men of good character are registered for all employments.

Digitized by Google

32. *Employment in certain Trades.*—In February, 1911, certain Motor Cab Companies expressed their willingness to employ a number of ex-soldiers, after putting them through a course of motor-driving and assisting them in preparing for the Police examination in the topography of London, applications from men desiring to take advantage of this offer are submitted through the Head Office of the National Association for Employment of Reserve and Discharged Soldiers, 119, Victoria Street, S.W.

A Register of ex-bandsmen who are skilled performers on any musical instrument and who have been discharged with "Exemplary" or "Very Good" characters is in future to be kept by The Commandant, Royal Military School of Music, Kneller Hall, and a Register of qualified Gymnastic Instructors will similarly be kept by the Inspector of Gymnasia, Aldershot. Both the officers in charge of these registers will also be in touch with the National Association, in case of applications to that Society by civil employers for suitable men of either of the classes mentioned.

33. *Board of Trade Labour Gazette*—The issue of the "Labour Gazette" to units of the Regular Army and Special Reserve, referred to in previous reports, has been continued during the period under review.

Numbers for whom Employment was found.

Under Public Departments.

34. *War Office and other Military Departments.*—During the past twelve months 21 vacancies for clerks in the War Office have been filled by ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1911, was 258, of which number 9 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

The number of ex-soldiers employed as writers in Army Pay and Local Audit Offices on the 30th September, 1911, was 75.

The vacancies in other departments under the War Office filled by ex-soldiers during the period shown, and the total number in such employment is stated in the subjoined table:—

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	1	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	370	353	346
Works and Fortifications Department	68	137	203	463	628	703
Ordnance Factories	54	76	137	1,415	1,428	1,456
Army Service Corps Services	734	540	463	1,444	1,424	1,535
Army Ordnance Department ..	395	373	403	2,356	2,473	2,572
Total	1,252	1,126	1,206	6,048	6,306	6,612

Appointments as teachers &c., in Army Schools were given to 11 ex-soldiers during the period under review.

35. *Customs.*—During the past twelve months 20 places as Customs watchers, out of 76 vacancies which occurred, were filled by ex-soldiers. This was a slightly smaller percentage than in the preceding year. Pensioners only are eligible for these appointments.

Digitized by Google

36. *Office of Works.*—Twenty-six vacancies for park-keepers in the Royal Parks occurred in London during the year, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to park-keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 14 ex-soldiers.

37. *H.M. Stationery Office.*—During the year 7 vacancies occurred for porters in H.M. Stationery Office, 5 of which were filled by ex-soldiers. Two of the appointments were of a temporary nature.

38. *Post Office.*—During the year 1,488 men who had served in the army found employment under the Post Office, being 124 more than in the preceding twelve months.

39. *Prison Service.*—The following table shows the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Services in the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers:—

Prisons Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.
England and Wales	115	133	138	38	64	81	33·0	48·1	58·6
Scotland	25	25	26	10	10	11	40·0	40·0	42·3
Ireland	14	5	11	7	2	7	50·0	40·0	63·6
Total	154	163	175	55	76	99	—	—	—

40. *Pensioner Messengers in Public Offices.*—Vacancies for 32 messengers were filled by Army pensioners from the War Office list during the year:—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies as Messengers filled through War Office Register.
Board of Trade	1
Civil Service Commission	1
Colonial Office	1
Irish Land Commission	2
Local Government Board, Edinburgh	2
National Galleries of Scotland	4
Registrar General's Office, Edinburgh	4
War Office	17
Total	32

The number of vacancies that occurred is not known, but the War Office List is a long one, and a far larger number of very suitable men could have been supplied had the opportunity offered.

Police Employment.

41. The following table gives the vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods. It will be observed that during the period under review there has been, as compared with the preceding twelve months, a slight increase in the

Digitized by Google

proportion of vacancies in the London City Police and London Metropolitan Police filled by men who have served in the Army :—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.
London City Police	72	147	98	23	38	29	31·9	25·8	29·5
London Metropolitan Police	1,218	1,741	1,439	152	160	159	12·4	9·1	11·0
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	2,247	2,135	3,192	579	549	611	25·7	25·7	19·1
Scottish Police ..	478	421	623	57	52	41	11·9	12·3	6·5
Dublin Metropolitan Police	67	70	54	4	4	*Nil.**	5·9	5·7	*Nil.*
Royal Irish Constabulary	605	485	547	13	27	10	2·1	5·5	1·8
Total.. ..	4,687	4,999	5,953	828	830	850	—	—	—

* 1 ex-soldier in training at depôt.

Railway Employment.

42. The following table, compiled from returns received from the various Railway Companies during the last three years, shows that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is satisfactorily maintained :—

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.
ENGLAND AND WALES.						
Midland	1,140	1,406	1,796	2,908	3,036	3,294
London and North Western	1,790	1,477	1,928	3,262	3,311	3,694
Lancashire and Yorkshire	701	490	517	1,202	1,200	1,209
South Eastern and Chatham	111	138	160	731	1,107	1,003
Great Western	446	515	756	2,641	2,735	2,991
Great Northern	340	455	383	1,172	1,291	1,304
London and South Western	160	146	129	1,178	1,218	1,212
Great Eastern	156	278	406	1,166	1,222	1,447
London, Brighton, and South Coast ..	309	344	323	831	838	819
Great Central	473	574	546	634	754	779
North Eastern	251	173	213	1,029	1,094	1,059
Cheshire Lines Committee	106	154	135	157	158	166

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1909.	1910.	1911.	1909.	1910.	1911.
ENGLAND AND WALES—*continued.*						
†London and India Docks	*92	*148	200	*578	*670	737
London, Tilbury, and Southend	3	13	22	95	107	106
North London	6	15	15	171	177	164
Metropolitan	40	25	34	255	257	241
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	*Nil.*	1	*Nil.*	9	9	9
North Staffordshire	15	13	14	91	86	88
Barry	12	6	4	65	77	70
Furness	10	13	12	37	34	35
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	4	12	5	14	23	17
Maryport and Carlisle	*Nil.*	2	1	1	3	4
‡Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle ..	—	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	—	6	3
Wirral	1	1	2	8	7	9
Metropolitan District	36	18	31	155	122	159
Great Northern and City Railway ..	1	3	3	39	39	36
Central London Railway	138	116	68	164	185	153
London Underground Electric Railway..	20	14	33	151	300	90
Total for England and Wales	6,361	6,550	7,736	18,744	20,066	20,898
SCOTLAND.						
Caledonian	167	197	257	459	451	335
North British	395	316	357	678	684	735
Glasgow and South Western	110	141	149	182	201	200
§Dundee and Arbroath	8	2	—	19	17	—
Highland	26	23	12	91	86	81
Aberdeen Joint Passenger	3	*Nil.*	5	3	2	4
Joint Committee General Station, Perth	*Nil.*	2	3	4	6	11
Portpatrick and Wigtonshire	*Nil.*	2	2	3	5	7
Total for Scotland	709	683	785	1,439	1,452	1,373
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	92	85	77	174	231	219
Great Southern and Western	543	518	497	411	452	318
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	2	2	*Nil.*	2	1	*Nil.*
Midland Great Western	51	22	33	129	130	291
Listowel and Ballybunion	1	2	1	1	2	1
Cavan and Leitrim	1	2	4	6	6	10
Total for Ireland	690	631	612	723	822	839
Grand Total	7,760	7,864	9,133	20,906	22,340	23,110

* Total in all Departments as well as Railway Department.
† Now the Port of London Authority.
‡ No return received for 1909.
§ Included in 1911 with North British Railway.

Digitized by Google

43. *London County Council.*—The number of situations under the London County Council, filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1911, was 262.

44. *Voluntary Employment Societies.*—The National Association for the Employment of Ex-soldiers has found employment at its head office in London for 1,837 ex-soldiers as compared with 1,542 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 968 men.

The work of the other voluntary employment societies has been as follows:—

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found, through the head office, employment during the past year for 841 men.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 663 ex-soldiers, while 2,285 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 313 men, and temporary employment for 41 men.

Official Employment Registers.

45. The subjoined table shows the result of the working of the Employment Registers, in regimental and other Recruiting Areas, since 1907:—

Year.	Number remaining on Register from previous year.	Number registered during the year.	Total number on the Register during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
				In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1907	5,880	16,770	22,650	1,618	210	8,694	10,522
1908	6,482	16,790	23,272	1,713	186	8,510	10,409
1909	7,886	16,192	24,078	1,596	205	8,083	9,884
1910	9,292	15,180	24,472	1,364	197	8,277	9,838
1911	8,105	14,364	22,469	1,488	199	8,316	10,003

General Remarks as to Civil Employment.

46. The following table records the numbers who left the Colours with Good, Very Good, or Exemplary characters, entitling them to registration for civil employment. The actual number for whom employment was found by means of Official Registers, by Departments under the War Office, other Public Departments, and by Employment Societies, is shown below:—

Number discharged or transferred to the Reserve with characters,	"Exemplary"	5,600
	"Very good"	8,560
	"Good"	4,225
	Total	18,385

Digitized by Google

The number of men for whom employment was found was as follows:—

War Office Register (Messengers, &c.)		32
Regimental and Recruiting Officers' Registers (affiliated to National Association) and National Association (Branches)		6,349
National Association for the Employment of ex-Soldiers (London office only)		1,837
Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society (London office only) ..		841
Army and Navy Pensioners' Employment Society ..		663
Guards' Employment Society		313
Departments under the War Office—		
Army Clothing Department	Nil.	
Works and Fortifications Department	203	
Ordnance Factories	137	
Army Service Corps Services	463	
Army Ordnance Department	403	
Clerks in War Office	21	
Teachers, &c., in Army Schools	11	
		1,238
To these may be added men who are known to have themselves obtained employment		8,607
General Total		19,880

It will be seen that the soldiers who returned to civil life from the Army during the year with characters entitling them to have their names registered, together with the number remaining on the Registers from the previous year, give a total of 26,490, and that of these 11,273 were provided with employment through various agencies, and 8,607 are known to have found themselves situations.

V.—Miscellaneous Subjects.

47. *Increase and Decrease of Regular Army.*—The increase and decrease of each arm of the Regular service during the 12 months ended 30th September, 1911, is detailed in Table 4, page 30. The increase and decrease of all arms combined for the last 10 years will be found in Table 5, page 32. Comparing the figures for the last two years in the table on pages 50 and 51, the most noticeable increases in recruits enlisted in 1910–11 were in 3 years' men for the Royal Field Artillery and Foot Guards, in 6 years' men for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, in 7 years' men for the Infantry of the Line, and in 8 years' men for the Royal Garrison Artillery. The increases were due, in the case of Foot Guards and Infantry of the Line, to larger numbers in these arms having passed to the Army Reserve, and in the Royal Artillery to recruits having been intentionally taken in excess of the numbers for whom there were vacancies. Other factors which influenced the number of recruits for whom vacancies became available were an increase of 363 in the number who passed to the Pension List, of 272 in the number who were discharged free or by purchase before the termination of their engagement, and of 362 struck off as deserters, and a reduction by 78 deaths and by 264 discharges for misconduct, &c.

48. *General Remarks on Recruiting.*—Although more recruits could have been accepted if they had been forthcoming, the shortage, as regards the Regular Army, was inconsiderable. Table I, Part II, page 27, shows that at the end of the year the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery

Digitized by Google

and Cavalry of the Line were above their establishments, and that, except in the case of the Royal Engineers, the deficits in other arms and corps were not serious. As compared with the previous year, the establishment of non-commissioned officers and men of the Royal Engineers was higher by 181, whilst their strength on the 1st October had increased by 134, the shortage in the corps on that date, which was wholly in the sapper class, being 511. No difficulty was experienced in obtaining as many driver recruits for the Royal Engineers as were required; but in spite of every endeavour to obtain qualified recruits of the sapper class and a continuance of the reduced standard of height exacted, the only result was a further increase in the previous year's deficiency of men of this class. It has been mentioned already that a Committee under the presidency of Field-Marshal Lord Kitchener was assembled during the year to enquire into the organization and training of the Royal Engineers. Amongst other matters the attention of the Committee was directed to the recruiting, conditions of service, and emoluments, of the corps. Their report containing their recommendations was submitted for the consideration of the Army Council shortly before the close of the recruiting year, and steps have since been taken which it is hoped will have the result of improving the supply of tradesmen recruits.

49. The results of recruiting for the Special Reserve have already been dealt with.

50. Although a somewhat easier dental standard has generally been exacted during the year, a large number of the rejections on medical grounds are still due to defective teeth, especially in Ireland. As explained in last year's report, owing to the fact that no expense may be incurred to bring the teeth of a recruit for the Special Reserve up to standard, a far larger proportion of recruits for that branch of the service than for the Regular Army is rejected on account of defective teeth.

51. One of the most important factors in the ultimate success of any system of voluntary recruiting is the degree of the public's acquaintance with the treatment of a recruit after enlistment, and with the details of his daily life. In many parts of the country, especially in the neighbourhood of barracks and camps, a better knowledge of army conditions is gradually spreading, and old prejudices regarding the manner and conditions of the soldier's calling are dying out. The importance from the recruiting point of view of educating the public to a full knowledge of the benefits of a soldier's life is now generally recognized, and in most depôts the neighbouring civilian population are freely encouraged to enter the barracks and to see how the well-being of the recruit is looked after, and to acquaint themselves with the general attractions of a soldier's life.

52. *Recruiting by Soldiers on Furlough.*—As was explained in last year's report, very few recruits have in the past been raised for the army except by regularly appointed recruiters, although it has long been recognized that soldiers when on furlough could render valuable help by acting as occasional recruiters for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, particularly at places remote from military stations, and at centres of population where the conditions do not justify the employment of regular recruiters. With the object of obtaining the co-operation of any soldiers who might be disposed to interest themselves in this matter, certain instructions on the subject were sent out before the commencement of the winter furlough season of 1910-11; these instructions, as stated in last year's report, aimed at simplifying as much as possible the action to be taken by a soldier when introducing a suitable recruit to the recruiting authorities, and at handing over promptly and without deductions to the same soldier the monetary reward thereby earned by him. The number

Digitized by Google

of recruits raised by soldiers on furlough during 1910–11 as the result of these instructions was 124. It is hoped that in course of time the simplicity of the system and the ease with which recruiting rewards can be earned will be more generally known and taken advantage of by soldiers on furlough.

53. *Quality of Recruits Raised.*—As regards the quality of the recruits passed into the service, both regulars and Special Reserve, reports continue to be satisfactory, the improved physique, education and character, so noticeable in recent years, having been well maintained.

54. *Young Soldiers invalided.*—The number of Regular soldiers discharged as invalids in the first and second years of their service during the years from 1st October to 30th September, 1905 to 1911, and the proportion such invalids bore to the effective strength of men with less than 2 years' service, will be seen in the table annexed.

Year. 1st October to 30th September.	Average number of men under two years' service in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1905–1906	32,395	31,818	64,213	558	410	968	17·2	12·9
1906–1907	32,548	29,323	61,871	442	421	863	13·6	14·4
1907–1908	33,387	29,468	62,855	456	363	819	13·7	12·3
1908–1909	33,410	30,660	64,070	414	384	798	12·4	12·5
1909–1910	28,830	30,959	59,789	290	411	701	10·1	13 3
1910–1911	26,848	26,715	53,563	291	346	637	10·8	13·0

55. *Desertion.*—The desertions from each Arm or Corps of the Regular Army during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1911, are given in Part IV, Table 6, page 63, and those for all Arms combined for the past ten years, in Table 7. During the period covered by this Report the actual number who deserted increased by 362, whilst the nett loss from the same cause showed an increase over the previous year of 606, and was larger than in any year since 1903. It will be observed that more men desert in their first year of service than in any later year, and that in the first two years' service more men desert than in all others together. In 1910–1911 desertions in the first year of service increased by 150, in the first two years together by 84, and in all years together after the first two by 278. The increase in the number of desertions in the first year of service is to be accounted for mainly by more recruits having joined during the year. The increase in those of the older soldiers should probably be attributed to the improved demand for labour in civil life, and the relatively higher nett loss to the fact that many deserters have probably emigrated.

56. *Educational Qualifications.*—Table 5, Part VIII, page 91, shows that the percentage of Regular soldiers holding certificates of education is still rising in nearly every Arm and Corps, having now reached 70·74 per cent. of the regimental strength of the Army. Under the pressure of the necessity of holding a Third Class Certificate in order to be eligible for Proficiency pay, certificates of that class are naturally the most numerous. It is, therefore, the more satisfactory to observe that, whilst the total

Digitized by Google

number of certificates gained in 1910–11 was less by 489 than in 1909-10, there was an actual increase in the number of First Class Certificates gained of 158. Since the institution of the Special Reserve, a number of Certificates, not accounted for in the table, have been awarded to recruits of that force who have not enlisted in the Regular Army.

As regards the educational attainments of the recruits enlisted, the proportions in each of the standards varied but slightly from those of the previous year, the largest rise, ·7 per cent., being in Class E, and the largest fall, ·85 per cent., being in Class C.

In most recruiting areas very few illiterates offered for enlistment. A Gaelic, Irish, or Welsh-speaking recruit, wishing to enlist in a Scotch, Irish, or Welsh regiment, is not now necessarily rejected if unable to read or write, but the numbers of this class presenting themselves for enlistment are exceedingly small.

57. *Recruiting Posters.*—An improved edition of the small slip-in illustrated poster, introduced in May, 1909, and described in the last annual report, has been produced, and is being gradually taken into use as the original edition becomes unserviceable. It is made of a somewhat stouter cardboard to prevent warping, is of a lighter colour, and is fitted with clips to retain the illustrations in position. A similar poster, large enough to hold a separate illustration for every regiment or corps open for recruiting in the area, has been designed, and is being gradually issued, glazed and framed, to each recruiting area, its object being to show at a glance the regiments or corps for which men are being enlisted in that particular area, as well as the full-dress uniform of the regiment itself.

It having been brought to notice that inaccurate information, more especially with regard to pay and pension, had been given in unofficial regimental and other posters, a circular was issued to all General Officers Commanding-in-Chief directing that no poster, whether paid for out of public or private funds, should be taken into use until it had received War Office approval. Specimens of all posters already in use at the time were called for and received careful scrutiny, and any that contained inaccurate or misleading information were ordered to be withdrawn.

58. *Royal Engineers, Air Battalion.*—With a view to meeting Army requirements, consequent on recent developments in aerial science, it was decided to form an Air Battalion, with effect from the 1st April, 1911, to which should be entrusted the duty of creating a body of expert airmen, organized in such a way as to facilitate the provision of air units ready to take the field with troops, and capable of expansion by any reserves which may be created in the future.

The Air Battalion is at present organized in a Headquarters and two Companies. The officers are selected from applicants from any regular arm or branch of the service on the active list, and the warrant officers, non-commissioned officers, and men from the Corps of Royal Engineers. The former Balloon School has been merged in the Air Battalion. This service is now being re-organized.

59. *Royal Field Artillery Depôts.*—In May, 1911, the Royal Field Artillery Depôt from Seaforth was transferred to Preston, and shortly before the end of the year the two new Depôts, referred to in last year's report, which are eventually to be located at Newcastle-on-Tyne and Glasgow, were temporarily opened at Bradford and Newport. The six Depôts in which recruits for the Regular and Special Reserve Royal Field Artillery are received, equipped, and clothed, and at which both Regular and Special Reservists will join on mobilization, and the six affiliated Training Brigades in which the recruits are trained, have now been organized and are all in working order. The eventual bringing together of the Depôts and Training Brigades, when barrack accommodation becomes available, will be a simple matter.

Digitized by Google

60. *Formation of a Mountain Battery for service in Egypt.*—The decision to include a Mountain Battery in the garrison of Egypt, in the place of the Company of Royal Garrison Artillery, took effect early in 1911. For this purpose the Government of India raised a British Mountain Battery, and one Battery from India is now borne on the British Establishment, and will be periodically relieved by a Battery from the Indian Establishment, and itself return to that country.

61. *Disbandment of Royal Garrison Artillery Company.*—Owing to the substitution of a Mountain Battery for a Company of Royal Garrison Artillery in Egypt, No. 105 Company of Royal Garrison Artillery was disbanded in April, 1911, as being in excess of requirements.

62. *Recruiting Premises.*—From the 8th May, 1911, the former London Recruiting premises in St. George's Barracks were vacated, and the headquarters of the London recruiting area were transferred to the new and more suitable buildings of the Central Recruiting Depôt, Whitehall, S.W.

F. R. C. CARLETON, *Brigadier-General*,

Director of Recruiting and Organization.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, ARMY RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1911.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army :—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	180,810†	176,539**	4,271	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	75,884	77,770**	—	1,886
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	2,580	2,474	106	—
Army Reserve	139,000¶	138,531	—	—
Special Reserve	91,219	60,931	30,288	—
Territorial Force :—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ‖	314,356	264,911	49,445	—
Permanent Staff‖..	2,821	2,786	35	—
Territorial Force Reserve	—	656	—	—
Total	806,670	724,598	—	—
Militia	—	1,655	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	500§	205	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	179	178	1	—
Militia	5,562	5,243	319	—
Volunteers (Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	5	4	1	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	225	89	—
General Total .. .	813,230	732,108	—	—

* These numbers include Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China. They also include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

† This includes 3,700 N.C.Os. and men to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms."

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

¶ This is the maximum number which it was expected the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1911, and 1st April, 1912.

‖ The Territorial Force Establishments are the revised Establishments in force on 1st October, 1911, not those given in Army Estimates. The figures for the establishment and strength include the Isle of Man Volunteers. They also include both Permanent Staff and Territorial Officers for Officers Training Corps, the numbers being:—Territorial Officers, establishment 913, and strength 630; Permanent Staff, establishment, 12 adjutants and 50 serjeants; strength, 10 adjutants and 50 serjeants.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

** The Home strength includes 20 men employed on Indian Transports who are technically on the Indian strength.

Digitized by Google

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1910, to 1st October, 1911, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on the Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment.†	
	1st Oct. 1910.	1st Jan. 1911.	1st April, 1911.	1st July, 1911.	1st Oct. 1911.	Average§ Strength.	1910–11.	1911–12.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	80	80	80	79	82	80	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	5	5	5	5	5	5	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,228	1,213	1,219	1,212	1,215	1,216	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	706	710	700	694	695	700	719	718
Warrant Officers ...	60	61	61	61	58	60	57	57
N.C.O.'s and Men...	18,424	18,711	19,051	19,162	19,233	18,975	18,306	18,306
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,066	1,051	1,068	1,072	1,082	1,070	1,108	1,108
Warrant Officers ...	61	59	60	61	61	61	61	61
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	29,225	29,325	29,491	29,727	30,193	29,582	28,868	28,868
‡R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	809	785	800	778	805	793	794	805
Warrant Officers ...	111	109	111	109	106	110	105	105
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	17,371	17,186	17,143	17,303	17,538	17,281	17,627	17,668
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,041	1,037	1,048	1,037	1,045	1,043	1,055	1,086
Warrant Officers ...	132	130	130	131	131	130	132	129
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	8,338	8,343	8,426	8,454	8,472	8,411	8,802	8,983
Foot Guards—								
Officers	270	268	273	270	277	271	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	15	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	7,090	7,024	7,074	7,090	7,140	7,083	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,568	4,628	4,605	4,609	4,559	4,605	4,629	4,615
Warrant Officers ...	402	402	398	400	399	400	402	401
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	138,215	137,969	137,045	136,321	137,265	137,334	137,377	137,289
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	141	145	142	142	143	142	145	145
Warrant Officers ...	6	6	6	5	5	6	6	7
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,756	3,864	3,825	3,840	3,829	3,823	4,009	4,055
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	458	460	448	446	451	450	456	457
Warrant Officers ...	238	226	215	214	215	222	211	210
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	5,931	5,903	5,851	5,809	6,082	5,898	6,029	6,031
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	1,004	1,001	994	979	982	994	1,014	1,007
Warrant Officers ...	59	59	59	59	59	59	59	59
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	3,821	3,763	3,643	3,641	3,693	3,704	3,888	3,888
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	236	236	236	236	236	236	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	129	136	133	135	137	134	139	139
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	2,187	2,175	2,175	2,163	2,236	2,180	2,224	2,229
Army Pay Corps—								
Warrant Officers ..	48	46	41	41	42	43	51	44
N.C.O.'s and Men...	657	648	641	627	622	639	668	530
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	157	157	159	159	161	158	164	164
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	203	211	212	209	204	210	221	215
*Ind. Native Troops—								
Officers	166	162	163	170	164	163	151	157
Warrant Officers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	4,216	4,176	4,364	4,660	4,669	4,419	4,269	4,506
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,705	10,720	10,716	10,671	10,682	10,705	10,821	10,818
Warrant Officers ...	1,269	1,257	1,237	1,241	1,236	1,248	1,299†	1,239
N.C.O.'s and Men...	240,712	240,511	240,160	240,218	242,391	240,755	242,427†	244,607†

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China. The figures include the men left at the Depôts of the Regiments in India.

† As shown in Army Estimates, including in year 1910–11, 50 warrant officers and 1,800 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), and in 1911–12, 3,700 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments."

‡ Includes Mountain Division.

§ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1903.

Year.	ALL RANKS.																
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Imperial Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery. *	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
1st Jan., 1903..	1,490	29,297	1,610	34,959	23,174	13,757	9,966	176,580	7,342	8,161	8,443	6,020	2,638	854	—	362	324,653
1st Oct., 1903..	1,426	23,084	—	32,511	23,067	11,480	7,847	157,669	7,035	12,574	6,928	5,346	2,542	900	—	2	292,411
„ 1904..	1,373	20,317	—	31,165	24,524	11,457	7,862	161,035	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	2,562	903	48	—	287,240
„ 1905..	1,360	19,149	—	30,550	24,174	10,718	8,053	150,955	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	2,423	856	149	—	272,133
„ 1906..	1,391	20,257	—	31,254	21,464	10,399	8,020	144,371	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	2,503	—‡	372	—	263,117
„ 1907..	1,312	19,676	—	30,777	19,023	9,364	7,511	136,632	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	2,560	—‡	367	—	248,487
„ 1908..	1,312	19,551	—	29,204	18,972	9,330	7,609	142,410	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	2,594	—‡	372	—	251,324
„ 1909..	1,290	19,327	—	30,835	18,898	9,419	7,447	143,277	3,954	§4,372	6,769	4,862	2,596	—‡	359	—	253,405
„ 1910..	1,313	19,190	—	30,352	18,291	9,514	7,376	143,185	3,903	§4,382	6,677	4,884	2,552	705	362	—	252,686
„ 1911..	1,302	19,986	—	31,336	18,449	9,648	7,433	142,223	3,977	§4,833	6,748	4,734	2,609	664	367	—	254,309

* Including Mountain Division. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes.
‡ Not included in Regimental strength in these years. § This number includes the men left at the Depôts in India.
N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the dates shown in each year from 1903.

Year.	Establishment, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment. All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment. All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st January, 1903 ..	11,029	1,275	272,074	284,378	12,000	1,267	311,386	324,653	40,275*	—
1st October, 1903 ..	11,098	1,319	273,508	285,925	11,759	1,349	279,303	292,411	6,486*	—
„ 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
„ 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
„ 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
„ 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
„ 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†	255,221†	10,727	1,305	239,292	251,324	—	3,897†
„ 1909 ..	10,912	1,272†	240,820†	253,004†	10,720	1,263	241,422	253,405	401	—
„ 1910 ..	10,821	1,299†	242,427†	254,547†§	10,705	1,269	240,712	252,686	—	1,861†
„ 1911 ..	10,848	1,239	244,607†	256,694†§	10,682	1,236	242,391	254,309	—	2,385†

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in these years on account of the South African War and the Somaliland Expedition.

† The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment":—

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
„ 1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
„ 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
„ 1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.
„ 1909 ..	—	20	1,280	1,300	All Arms.
„ 1910 ..	—	50	1,800	1,850	All Arms.
„ 1911 ..	—	—	3,700	3,700	All Arms.

N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army. The Army Pay Corps, which was struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, was restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.*	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed).†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1910	1,228	18,424	29,225	17,371*	8,338	7,090	138,215	3,756	4,216	5,981	3,821	2,187	657	203	240,712
INCREASE.															
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	3	132	236	171	96	69	769	—	—	39	17	35	—	—	1,567
Recruits joined. Short service 2 years..	—	—	—	—	530	—	—	—	—	759	—	—	—	—	1,289
Recruits joined. Short service 3 years..	—	—	1,573	—	654	1,503	—	—	—	170	603	25	—	—	4,528
Recruits joined. Short service 6 years..	—	—	2,524	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	134	—	—	2,658
Recruits joined. Short service 7 years..	—	2,724	—	—	77	—	14,495	—	—	132	—	—	—	—	17,428
Recruits joined. Short service 8 years..	132	—	—	1,850	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,982
Recruits joined. Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 584	—	—	—	—	—	—	584
Re-enlisted	7	17	1	—	32	3	71	8	—	—	—	1	—	—	140
	142	2,873	4,334	2,021	1,389	1,575	15,335	592	—	1,100	620	195	—	—	30,176
Joined from desertion	1	155	129	50	13	49	892	22	—	31	11	1	—	1	1,355
From Army Reserve	—	1	—	—	1	10	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	16
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	—	107	49	—	51	—	—	4	—	66	13	101‖	—	24	415
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2
From Perm. Staff T.F., &c. ..	—	3	16	4	7	1	30	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	66
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4,791	—	—	—	—	—	4,791
Other causes	—	—	—	—	1	—	13	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	17
Total increase.. ..	143	3,139	4,528	2,075	1,462	1,635	16,274	620	4,791	1,203	646	297	—	25	36,838
DECREASE.															
Died	6	66	92	65	32	15	407	22	3	12	13	7	3	1	744
Discharged—															
To pension after 21 years..	19	81	160	244	132	34	784	19	—	48	31	19	14	1	1,586
To pension after 18 years..	6	60	88	89	17	11	643	7	—	13	14	5	5	1	959
On completing 12 years ..	6	144	165	204	55	32	1,015	176	—	39	20	7	1	5	1,869
As invalids..	13	162	178	136	51	87	1,271	93	—	41	29	8	4	—	2,073

Digitized by Google

By purchase	17	163	105	81	43	43	550	—	—	22	13	6	—	—	1,043
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	2	100	46	19	7	55	165	—	—	1	8	—	—	—	403
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058 (ii) ..	4	41	74	30	3	8	385	3	—	1	6	1	2	—	558
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058A ..	1	31	7	11	1	1	119	2	—	2	—	—	—	—	175
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	2	111	129	33	63	46	424	66	—	15	11	3	—	—	903
For false answer on attestation	—	6	17	7	3	4	32	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	72
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	—	50	10	8	3	11	172	—	—	7	2	—	—	—	263
Services no longer required	—	48	34	13	30	10	152	4	—	7	3	1	1	—	303
With disgrace ¶	1	185	274	79	21	61	1,030	38	—	40	30	2	—	1	1,762
Miscellaneous	18	7	41	4	20	6	98‡	5	—	20	15	2	—	—	236‡
Total discharged ..	89	1,189	1,328	958	449	409	6,840	413	—	259	182	54	27	8	12,205
Struck off as deserters	12	470	271	143	46	110	1,800	78	—	60	22	5	1	1	3,019
To Army Reserve :—															
On completion of service ..	1	314	1,534	562	702	994	4,378	21	—	666	519	136	—	8	9,835
On conversion of service ..	44	225	245	105	32	21	2,903	6	—	72	14	20	—	4	3,691§
Relegated	—	1	1	1	—	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Net transfers to and from { other arms ..	—	—	—	7	—	16	392	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	415
Net transfers to and from { Supernum. List	—	20	24	35	31	10	175	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	297
To Permt. Staff T.F., &c. ..	1	31	57	16	17	7	196	—	—	13	7	—	—	1	346
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4,335	—	—	—	—	—	4,335
Other causes	3	14	8	16	19	2	130	6	—	20	17	26	4	—	265
Total decrease ..	156	2,330	3,560	1,908	1,328	1,585	17,224	547	4,338	1,102	774	248	35	24	35,159
Net increase	—	809	968	167	134	50	—	73	453	101	—	49	—	1	1,679
Net decrease	13	—	—	—	—	—	950	—	—	—	128	—	35	—	—
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1911..	1,215	19,233	30,193	17,538*	8,472	7,140	137,265	3,829	4,669	6,082	3,693	2,236	622	204	242,391

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.
† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.
‡ Includes 24 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
(a) Including 237 long service.
N.B.—The Army Post Office Corps are not shown in this table, as no recruits were taken during the year.

§ As to the abnormal number of conversions during this year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.
‖ Transfers to the Army Ordnance Corps from other arms were specially called for in this year.
¶ Includes 1,589 discharges for misconduct, 79 with ignominy, 92 on conviction of felony, and 2 penal servitude, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of the Army during each year from 1902.

	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903. (9 months.)	Years ending 30th September.							
			1903–04.	1904–05.	1905–06.	1906–07.	1907–08.	1908–09.	1909–10.	1910–11.
Strength at beginning of Year..	383,462	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422	240,712
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	1,894	1,524*	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551	1,567	1,550	1,567
Recruits joined. Short service 1 year ..	10,573 (a)	—	—	—	321	259	67	—	—	—
Recruits joined. Short service 2 years ..	—	244*	827	760	1,744	817	1,425	885	1,230	1,289
Recruits joined. Short service 3 years ..	38,942	27,556*	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449	4,110	3,670	4,528
Recruits joined. Short service 6 years ..	—	—	—	—	304	3,176	3,589	5,094	1,839	2,658
Recruits joined. Short service 7 years ..	9,917	—	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856	19,843	16,481	17,428
Recruits joined. Short service 8 years ..	—	—	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238	2,338	1,664	1,982
Recruits joined. Short service 9 years ..	—	—	—	20,316	17,710	—	—	—	—	—
Recruits joined. Colonial Corps	924	506*	792	473	689	590	712	437	525	584
Re-enlisted Rl. Garrison Regiment	2,250	1,121*	561	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted Others..	540 (b)	75*	10	139	1,266 (d)	48	87	60	117	140
Joined from desertion	2,851	2,241*	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728	1,642	1,599	1,355
From Army Reserve	1,253	491*	399	311	721	268	195	52	10	16
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces..	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	3,824‡	143	46	66
From Militia Reserve	23	5*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
§Taken on British Establishment	975	4,779*	4,008	5,707	277	383	2,420	608	280	4,791
Other causes			430	383	401	1,046	446	475	1,024	434
Total increase	70,142	38,542*	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587	37,254	30,035	36,838
DECREASE.										
Died	3,896	1,560*	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141	967	822	744
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	917	669*	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443	1,565	1,516	1,586
To pension after 18 years ..	263	285*	293	299	332	407	414	417	666	959
On completing 12 years ..	31,373	6,125*	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481	1,591	2,130	1,869
As Invalids	8,869	4,074*	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455	2,185	2,092	2,073
By purchase..	3,074	2,896*	1,795	988	1,106	938	821	685	857	1,043
By purchase, under 3 mths.	1,244	655*	661	632	639	686	894	613	370	403
Free: Pay Wt. Art. 1058 (ii.)	370	478*	492	528	647	910	671	429	467	558
„ „ „ 1058 (A)	462	460*	385	173	162	202	195	247	213	175
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	1,658	969*	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943	907	787	903

Digitized by Google

For false answer on attestation ..	332	181*	174	94	131	122	107	106	73	72
Misstatement as to age on enlistment.. ..	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	474	355	243	263
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	223	238	295	303
For misconduct	2,903	2,972*	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	—	—	—	—
With disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,254(*f*)	2,055(*f*)	2,026(*f*)	1,762(*f*)
Miscellaneous	28,625 (*c*)	4,434*	1,542	3,295	4,348 (*d*)	2,281 (*e*)	1,269 (*e*)	433 (*g*)	298 (*g*)	236 (*g*)
Total discharged ..	80,090	24,198*	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644	11,826	12,033	12,205
Struck off as deserters	7,162	4,653*	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938	2,787	2,657	3,019
To Army Reserve: On completion of service	18,781	26,340*	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721	16,391	12,610	9,835
To Army Reserve: On conversion of service	355	1,412*	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645	1,299	1,194	3,691¶
To Army Reserve: Relegated	137	54*	66	42	55	55	68	63	30	7
To Army Reserve: On demobilization ..	17,559	10,340*	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Militia Reserve	7,053	6*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	679	714*	817	634	820	1,099	919	517	372	346
"Given up" as deserters ..	89	65*	44	10	9	8	9	—‖	—‖	—‖
§Struck off British Establishment	6,417	1,283*	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953	261	280	4,335
Other causes			745	532	1,783	1,214	831	1,013	747	977
Total decrease	142,218	70,625*	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869	35,124	30,745	35,159
Net increase	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,718‡	2,130	—	1,679
Net decrease	72,076	32,083*	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—	—	710	—
Strength at end of year	1st Jan. 1903. 311,386	1st Oct. 1903. 279,303	1st Oct. 1904. 274,774	1st Oct 1905. 260,035	1st Oct. 1906. 251,144	1st Oct. 1907. 236,574	1st Oct. 1908. 239,292	1st Oct. 1909. 241,422	1st Oct. 1910 240,712	1st Oct. 1911 242,391

(*a*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 7,035.
(*b*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 204, re-enlisted for one year.
(*c*) Includes Imperial Yeomanry, 20,801; also Volunteers and other one-year men.
(*d*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.
(*e*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.
(*f*) Including 2,093, 1,977, 1,912, and 1,589 discharges for misconduct in the years 1907–8, 1908–9, 1909–10, and 1910–11 respectively.
(*g*) Including 39, 11, and 24 Royal Garrison Regiment (or ex-Royal Garrison Regiment) men in the years 1908–9, 1909–10, and 1910–11 respectively.
* Figures for nine months only.
† Included in these years under "miscellaneous."
‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia (2,930 in number) were transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength in 1908.
§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.
‖ Included under "other causes."
¶ As to the abnormal number of conversions this year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1911, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service at Home, in India, and in the Colonies.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.*											
HOME—															
England and Wales...	1,302	8,680	13,500	6,979	5,475	6,687	44,494	4,645	1,409	2,767	417	161	—	—	96,516
Ireland...	—	2,489	4,446	785	1,168	—	15,586	1,122	263	469	72	38	—	—	26,438
Scotland	—	4	719	250	92	—	3,389	109	80	123	39	1	—	—	4,806
Guernsey and Alderney	—	—	—	225	36	—	678	6	10	10	5	—	—	—	970
Jersey	—	—	—	98	4	—	645	6	5	15	—	—	—	—	773
Total	1,302	11,173	18,665‡	8,337‡	6,775	6,687	64,792‡	5,888	1,767	3,384‡	533	200	—	—	129,503‡
Home Establishment...	1,296	10,442	17,844	8,260	7,389	6,673	67,872	5,875	1,793	3,591	448	219	—	—	131,702
EAST INDIES—															
Northern Army	—	3,867	5,732	2,490	—	—	29,528	—	84	175	—	30	—	—	41,906
Southern Army	—	1,957	5,463	2,042	—	—	25,265	—	96	146	—	36	—	—	35,005
Particular Service, &c.	—	—	—	—	370	—	484	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	859
Total	—	5,824	11,195‡	4,532‡	370	—	55,277‡	—	185	321‡	—	66	—	—	77,770‡
Indian Establishment	—	5,616	10,852	4,830	379	—	53,642	—	180	324	—	61	—	—	75,884

Digitized by Google

COLONIES AND EGYPT—															
Gibraltar	—	—	—	1,437	443	—	1,977	91	72	102	12	—	—	—	4,134
Malta	—	—	—	1,576	459	—	4,818	119	62	166	20	—	450	—	7,670
Egypt	—	621	206	222	179	746	3,965	107	55	132	20	12	—	198	6,463
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	119	2	—	6	—	—	—	—	127
Ceylon	—	—	—	221	69	—	—	6	20	27	1	—	—	867	1,211
Straits Settlements	—	—	—	268	110	—	922	12	24	38	6	—	119	846	2,345
North China	—	—	—	53	6	—	941	40	25	24	6	—	—	884	1,979
South China	—	—	—	703	240	—	887	33	37	51	8	—	418	1,715	4,092
South Africa	—	2,368	1,270	274	584	—	5,799	398	257	350	42	89	—	—	11,431
West Africa	—	—	—	248	77	—	—	9	22	24	6	—	2,143	—	2,529
Mauritius	—	—	—	156	93	—	895	12	15	43	3	—	143	—	1,360
Bermuda	—	—	—	180	88	—	895	14	51	32	4	—	—	—	1,264
Jamaica	—	—	—	242	98	—	—	17	17	34	3	—	704	—	1,115
Particular service, on passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	57	—	936	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	993
Total	—	2,989	1,476	5,580	2,503	746	22,154	860	657	1,029	131	101	3,977	4,510	46,713
India.—Depôts of Indian Native Troops serving in the Colonies	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	323	323
Colonial Establishment	—	3,023	1,341	5,488	2,430	743	20,791	823	632	1,039	126	101	4,207	4,664	45,408
TOTAL at Home and Abroad	1,302	19,986	31,336	18,449	9,648	7,433	142,223	6,748	2,609	4,734	664	367	3,977	4,833	254,309
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided in Army Estimates	1,296	19,081	30,037	18,578	10,198	7,416	142,305	6,698	2,605	4,954	574	381	4,207	4,664	256,694†

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.

† Including 3,700, N.C.O.'s and men, for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian strength, viz., R.H. and F.A. 2; R.G.A. 2; Infantry 6; and R A.M.C. 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1911.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.		Royal Artillery.									Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Indian Native Infantry Regiments.	Colonial Corps.*	
				Horse.			Field.			Garrison.												Artillery.	Infantry.
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Depôts.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Ammunition columns.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Ammunition columns.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.	Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.	Sections.	Companies.	Companies.	Battalions.
HOME:—																							
England and Wales ...	3	11	2	12	1	—	66	5	—	—	36	4	48	8	48	69‡	58	13	19	6	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	1	2	—	—	27	1	—	—	4	—	12	—	19	20	20	3	4	2	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	3	13	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jersey	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	3	14	3	14	1	—	99	6	—	—	43	4	62	8	72	102‡	79	17	24	8	—	—	—
INDIES:—																							
Northern Army	—	6	—	7	—	6	22	—	5	5	14	—	1	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	—	4	—	3	23	—	7	3	13	—		—	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	9	—	11	—	9	45	—	12	8	27	—	1	—	53	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

THE COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																								
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	2	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	5	—	1	1	1	—	—	4	—
Egypt	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	1	3‡	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1 Co.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	—
North China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—
South China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	2	3	—
South Africa	—	4	—	2	—	—	6	—	—	—	2	—	6	—	6	—	4	3	3	5	—	—	—
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	—	5	—	3	—	—	6	—	—	1	28†	—	21	1	23	—	7	6	12	5	5	10	3
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	3	28	1	9	150	6	12	9	98	4	84	9	148	102‡	86	23	36	13	5	10	3
				29			156				102												

* The Native Engineers (Colonial Corps) no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Peking and Soudan detachments.
‡ Includes Rifle Depôt.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army and Special Reserve during the year ending 30th September, 1911, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the regimental recruiting areas. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.10 to 30.9.11.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1911, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	
SCOTTISH COMMAND.												
No. 1 District.												
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth	144	57	110	311	71·64	3·53	165	580	591	232	243	996
72nd " " Fort George ..	32	4	7	43	88·88	2·19	120	116	97	63	35	386
79th " " Inverness ..	35	2	11	48	94·59		142	37	100	69	92	189
75th " " Aberdeen ..	141	8	38	187	94·63	2·67	74	242	299	194	148	691
91st " " Stirling ..	67	56	44	167	54·47	4·79	171	288	320	219	163	455
Dundee Recruiting Area	54	57	187	298	48·64	3·02	215	—	—	265	240	—
Total	473	184	397	1,054	71·99	3·32	887	1,263	1,407	1,042	921	2,717
No. 2 District.												
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	98	14	27	139	87·50	5·03	122	125	193	157	131	578
21st " " Ayr	60	17	6	83	77·92	—	37	78	137	111	99	163
25th " " Berwick ..	69	13	16	98	84·14	1·02	25	134	77	102	129	248
26th " " Hamilton ..	27	19	21	67	58·69	1·36	48	66	161	86	53	338
71st " " Hamilton ..	43	25	12	80	63·23		68	137	174	66	77	569

Digitized by Google

Glasgow Recruiting Area	108	248	219	575	30·34	1·91	554	1,462	1,323	999	734	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	45	241	304	590	15·73	2·71	489	608	735	678	579	—
Total	450	577	605	1,632	43·81	2·26	1,343	2,610	2,800	2,199	1,802	1,896
Total Scottish Command	923	761	1,002	2,686	54·81	2·68	2,230	3,873	4,207	3,241	2,723	4,613
WESTERN COMMAND.												
No. 3 District.												
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	33	18	65	116	64·70	4·31	111	107	110	129	107	121
8th " " Warrington ..	33	13	41	87	71·73	3·11	27	132	101	85	76	489
40th " " Warrington ..	53	4	49	106	92·98		60	77	80	153	105	201
20th " " Bury	113	22	103	238	83·70	2·10	142	72	82	187	238	310
30th " " Preston ..	52	21	113	186	71·23	2·30	281	172	242	39	34	327
47th " " Preston ..	101	24	79	204	80·80		88	117	267	349	203	223
34th " " Carlisle ..	37	15	34	86	71·15	2·32	124	90	139	103	98	205
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	111	32	50	193	77·62	4·14	162	166	175	178	191	760
Liverpool Recruiting Area	80	153	284	517	34·33	2·32	640	555	516	592	461	—
Manchester " "	61	225	271	557	21·32	4·31	436	490	417	408	431	—
Blackburn " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	108	74	—
Burnley " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	53	—
Total	674	527	1,089	2,290	56·12	3·10	2,071	1,978	2,129	2,408	2,071	2,636
No. 4 District.												
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester	159	64	190	413	71·30	3·39	426	254	381	281	318	671
23rd " " Wrexham ..	61	13	45	119	82·43	4·20	83	94	76	149	127	237
24th " " Brecon ..	71	10	13	94	87·65	—	39	250	242	89	85	280
41st " " Cardiff ..	9	2	12	23	81·81	—	12	497	426	26	15	421
53rd " " Shrewsbury ..	97	11	69	177	89·81	1·69	81	125	200	166	164	583
Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire Recruiting Area	61	129	282	472	32·10	3·39	723	—	—	477	278	—
Total	458	229	611	1,298	66·66	2·92	1,364	1,220	1,325	1,188	987	2,192
Total Western Command	1,132	756	1,700	3,588	59·95	3·03	3,435	3,198	3,454	3,596	3,058	4,828

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.10 to 30.9.11.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1911, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	
NORTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 5 District.												
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	67	37	104	208	64·42	4·16	82	149	238	272	167	314
68th „ „ Newcastle ..	42	19	43	104	68·85		66	579	200	82	81	852
14th „ „ York	28	27	102	157	50·90	—	51	217	272	205	170	873
15th „ „ Beverley ..	32	12	24	68	72·72	7·35	30	213	140	91	73	693
19th „ „ Richmond ..	55	12	79	146	82·08	1·37	120	221	222	176	144	468
33rd „ „ Halifax ..	70	22	78	170	76·08	9·41	107	384	249	288	211	676
51st „ „ Pontefract ..	61	36	75	172	62·88	1·20	85	151	159	208	145	690
65th „ „ Pontefract ..	62	22	60	144	73·80		136	135	237	218	141	831
Leeds Recruiting Area..	36	75	128	239	32·43	1·67	179	244	305	240	216	—
Sheffield „ „	41	50	110	201	45·05	1·00	184	243	390	311	220	—
Sunderland „ „	88	82	256	426	51·76	2·81	460	—	464	638	405	—
Hull „ „	37	36	74	147	50·68	2·72	81	—	154	151	131	—
Bradford „ „	7	40	84	131	14·89	6·87	80	—	222	171	138	—
Middlesbrough „ „	21	17	48	86	55·26	1·16	64	—	—	—	—	—
Total	647	487	1,265	2,399	57·05	3·00	1,725	2,536	3,252	3,051	2,242	5,397
No. 6 District.												
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	89	12	64	165	88·11	1·21	78	221	202	191	157	582
17th „ „ Leicester ..	137	57	117	311	70·61	—	141	353	362	346	241	949

Digitized by Google

38th " " Lichfield ..	84	17	100	201	83·16	2·52	129	353	387	247	265	939
64th " " Lichfield ..	76	7	33	116	91·56		39	310	312	167	132	1,074
45th " " Derby	126	59	95	280	68·10	1·78	97	799	996	311	226	1,124
Nottingham Recruiting Area ..	50	32	142	224	60·97	3·57	237	—	—	333	232	—
Potteries " "	78	15	115	208	83·87	2·40	208	—	—	146	171	—
Total	640	199	666	1,505	76·28	1·86	929	2,036	2,259	1,741	1,424	4,668
Total, Northern Command ..	1,287	686	1,931	3,904	65·23	2·56	2,654	4,572	5,511	4,792	3,666	10,065
SOUTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 7 District.												
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..	84	52	88	224	61·76	4·46	63	284	350	325	240	1,121
28th " " Bristol	100	68	275	443	59·52	·90	231	705	709	425	399	993
29th " " Worcester ..	165	8	68	241	95·37	·41	122	337	386	341	202	875
43rd " " Oxford	105	20	152	277	84·00	1·44	156	225	297	279	247	605
49th " " Reading ..	153	20	144	317	88·43	1·26	105	276	335	373	262	816
Birmingham Recruiting Area	318	158	453	929	66·80	2·26	662	677	964	946	832	—
Bristol " "	18	61	190	269	22·78	3·72	116	—	—	350	227	—
Total	943	387	1,370	2,700	70·90	2·00	1,455	2,504	3,041	3,039	2,409	4,410
No. 8 District.												
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..	171	34	340	545	83·41	·36	262	426	521	541	388	1,169
13th " " Taunton ..	154	37	157	348	80·62	·28	164	273	375	338	297	862
32nd " " Bodmin ..	75	4	36	115	94·93	2·61	36	67	70	98	159	108
37th " " Winchester ..	244	282	768	1,294	46·38	2·01	420	987	1,192	1,131	1,104	1,170
39th " " Dorchester .	69	27	144	240	71·87	·41	106	183	174	247	194	497
62nd " " Devizes ..	134	42	107	283	76·13	1·06	214	437	421	322	261	1,175
Total	847	426	1,552	2,825	66·53	1·27	1,202	2,373	2,753	2,677	2,403	4,981
Total, Southern Command ..	1,790	813	2,922	5,525	68·76	1·63	2,657	4,877	5,794	5,716	4,812	9,391

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.10 to 30.9.11. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1911, born in the regimental recruiting area.
EASTERN COMMAND.												
No. 9 District.												
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	145	42	170	357	77·54	1·12	225	391	341	287	333	1,142
12th „ „ Bury St. Edmunds ..	195	64	262	521	75·28	·57	274	573	476	484	358	1,280
16th „ „ Bedford ..	130	49	123	302	72·62	·33	337	342	324	302	296	757
44th „ , Warley ..	113	62	174	349	64·57	1·46	150	640	638	541	396	1,146
48th „ „ Northampton..	143	72	157	372	66·51	1·07	300	472	337	400	285	820
Total	726	289	886	1,901	71·52	·88	1,286	2,418	2,116	2,014	1,668	5,145
No. 10 District.												
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	103	34	143	280	75·18	1·78	137	374	411	392	231	818
3rd „ „ Canterbury ..	213	207	450	870	50·71	1·61	335	599	1,047	1,093	861	1,317
7th „ „ Hounslow ..	272	108	185	565	71·58	2·30	181	694	836	705	488	2,650

Digitized by Google

31st „ „ Kingston ..	183	70	159	412	72·33	1·91	256	528	694	541	387	984
35th „ „ Chichester ..	187	100	301	588	65·15	1·53	265	745	844	760	520	1,128
50th „ „ Maidstone ..	97	61	186	344	61·39	—	124	414	378	461	277	1,055
57th „ „ Mill Hill ..	429	67	181	677	86·49	·44	424	618	638	431	481	2,562
Total	1,484	647	1,605	3,736	69·64	1·39	1,722	3,972	4,848	4,383	3,245	10,514
Total, Eastern Command	2,210	936	2,491	5,637	70·24	1·18	3,008	6,390	6,964	6,397	4,913	15,659
IRISH COMMAND.												
No. 11 *District.*												
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Omagh ..	67	8	48	123	89·33	2·44	213	160	156	173	114	349
83rd „ „ Belfast ..	63	43	66	172	59·43	2·32	316	620	801	505	293	829
87th „ „ Armagh ..	108	5	54	167	95·57	1·19	203	160	186	186	132	409
102nd „ „ Naas	53	15	61	129	77·94	—	79	182	129	136	84	1,081
Dublin Recruiting Area	67	338	321	726	16·54	1·10	494	791	882	657	505	—
Belfast „ „	16	30	42	88	34·78	5·68	111	—	—	—	—	—
Total	374	439	592	1,405	46·00	1·56	1,421	1,913	2,154	1,657	1,128	2,668
No 12 *District.*												
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Clonmel ..	103	32	71	206	76·29	1·45	229	327	292	226	181	781
88th „ „ Galway ..	81	12	49	142	87·09	6·33	276	131	172	142	121	483
100th „ „ Birr	133	37	88	258	78·23	1·16	341	199	235	234	198	436
101st „ „ Tralee ..	111	20	64	195	84·73	1·53	236	379	412	236	147	1,203
Cork Recruiting Area	56	116	171	343	32·55	2·33	397	—	—	232	294	—
Total	484	217	443	1,144	69·04	2·27	1,479	1,036	1,111	1,070	941	2,903
Total, Irish Command	858	656	1,035	2,549	56·67	1·88	2,900	2,949	3,265	2,727	2,069	5,571

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.10 to 30.9.11.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1911, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	
Jersey District	—	41	42	83	—	1·20	—	—	—	—	50	—
Guernsey and Alderney District	—	32	33	65	—	3·07	—	—	—	—	19	—
Total	—	73	75	148	—	2·02	—	—	—	—	69	—
London District.												
London Recruiting Area	551	1,390	2,054	3,995	28·38	1·70	3,222	6,762	5,538	4,904	3,487	—
Woolwich Recruiting Area	42	235	482	759	15·16	1·18	489	895	1,145	1,076	714	—
Total	593	1,625	2,536	4,754	26·73	1·62	3,711	7,657	6,683	5,980	4,201	—
English Districts	6,812	4,768	11,376	22,956	58·82	1·93	14,742	25,853	27,662	25,878	20,275	39,005
Welsh ,, ...	200	121	279	600	62·30	2·50	723	841	744	603	444	938
Scottish ,, ...	923	761	1,002	2,686	54·81	2·68	2,230	3,873	4,207	3,241	2,723	4,613
Irish ,, ...	858	656	1,035	2,549	56·67	1·88	2,900	2,949	3,265	2,727	2,069	5,571
Total	8,793	6,306	13,692	28,791	58·23	1·97	20,595	33,516	35,878	32,449	25,511	50,127

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 29,452 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 7, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 30).

The above Table shows that 28,791 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 46 shows that 696 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 145 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 29,632. Of these, 43 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 45, giving a net total of 29,589 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 29,452. The discrepancy of 137 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which the men finally approved were raised, from the year 1902.

	1902.	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**	**75,630**	**63,751**	**65,724**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	14,310*	10,210*‡	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327	18,921	16,921	16,733
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	18,625	11,771‡	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843	13,703	12,367	11,130
Failed to appear for Attestation	—	—	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723	2,342	2,074	2,589
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949	1,503	2,650	2,842
Total casualties before Attestation ..	—	—	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842	36,469	34,012	33,294
Attested	**60,098**	**34,234‡**	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**	**39,161**	**29,739**	**32,430**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	4,285	2,602‡	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522	2,110	1,368	1,174
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	—†	—†	101	103	201	630	400	276
Deserted	782	522‡	693	491	380	341	369	223	96	108
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	2,134†	1,593†‡	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370	2,432	1,459	1,385
Total casualties after Attestation ..	7,201	4,717‡	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462	5,395	3,323	2,943
Finally Approved	**52,897**	**29,517‡**	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit ..	—	—	—	—	26	32	27	20	11	16
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	—	—	15	37	26	26	19	27
Total	—	—	—	—	41	69	53	46	30	43
Joined unit	—	—	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**	**33,720**	**26,386**	**29,444**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.

† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections. ‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	1902.	1903 First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	5,143	3,202‡	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,098	3,894	3,312	3,789
Special Paid Recruiters	1,806	819‡	1,232	1,062	979	725	953	414	341	495
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	7,587	4,196‡	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181	3,669	3,719	4,262
Ordinary Recruiters	15,011	8,634‡	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732	10,819	7,654	8,360
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	248	262	87	63	33
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies ..	1,622	1,012‡	1,310	1,084	955	—	—	—	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	112	57‡	92	76	—	—	—	—	—	—
Under Recruiting Staff Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	3,105	1,711‡	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137	893	682	671
Special Paid Recruiters	2,484	1,273‡	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440	2,325	1,870	1,871
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	8,522	4,439‡	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834	3,218	2,047	2,443
Ordinary Recruiters	5,527	3,042‡	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642	1,244	726	734
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	3,753	3,162	3,131	2,854	3,312
Under Retired Recruiting Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	128	411	330	445
Special Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	403	296	497
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	232	1,327	1,231	1,360
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	452	336	428
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	153	50	91
At Headquarters	1,936	1,190‡	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344	1,326	905	696
Total	**52,855**	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**

‡ Figures for nine months only.

N.B.—The figures for the numbers of recruits raised in the different countries are no longer given with this table; the last portion of Table 1, page 44, gives the same information as was formerly given here, with the exception that headquarters recruits are not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps, for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1911, and for all Arms for each year from 1902, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

—	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted.‖	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	135	—	1	4	—	—	—	—	2	7	—	128	51·85
Cavalry of the Line	2,856	3	74	96	3	74	11	19	33	313	3	2,546	108·54
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	4,333	1	40	62	7	96	7	21	30	264	56	4,125	48·00
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	2,021	2	9	21	3	25	10	7	6	83	6	1,944	38·10
Royal Engineers	1,357	2	6	11	2	17	25	3	15	81	—	1,276	59·69
Foot Guards	1,572	2	9	56	2	38	2	11	6	126	1	1,447	79·52
Infantry	15,264	5	165	200	17	265	85	93	103	933	14	14,345	60·21
Army Service Corps... ...	1,100	—	15	8	3	—	15	6	17	64	9	1,045	50·00
Royal Army Medical Corps	620	—	—	—	—	—	8	1	20	29	—	591	46·77
Army Ordnance Corps ...	194	—	2	2	—	1	1	—	1	7	1	188	30·93
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1911 ...	29,452 (a)	15	321	460	37	516	164	161	233	1,907	90	27,635	61·7
1902	50,749	31	1,703‖	933†	221	1,382		1,359		5,629	—	45,120	110·9
1903 (1st Jan. to 30th Sept.)	29,130‡	12‡	605‡‖	590‡	122‡	645‡		650‡		2,624‡	—	26,506‡	90·1
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511‖	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·1
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497‖	830	155	1,597		699		3,794	—	31,512	107·5
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	868	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	216	242	432	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
30th Sept., 1908	37,149 (a), (c)	13	425	904	68	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
30th Sept., 1909	33,837 (a)	13	282	580	46	477	144	198	268	2,008	95	31,924	56·5
30th Sept., 1910	26,420 (a) (d)	7	237	421	30	551	96	153	25	1,720	72	24,772	62·4
Proportion per 1,000— Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1910	1,000	·26	8·97	15·93	1·14	20·85	3·63	5·79	8·51	65·08	2·72	937·6	—
30th Sept., 1911	1,000	·51	10·90	15·62	1·26	17·51	5·57	5·46	7·91	64·74	3·06	938·3	—

† Discharges by purchase were largely suspended during the South African War, October, 1899, to May, 1902.
‡ Figures for nine months only. ‖ The figures from 1902 to 1904-5 show the number deserted and not rejoined.
(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.
(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.
(c) " " 26 " " " " " "
(d) " " 14 " " " " " "

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

	—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
1902	Long service ..	149	127	169	164	98	59
	Short service 7 years..	—	1,913	2,092	762	440	227
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	4,138	6,270	2,556	1,035	1,548
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	7,035‡	62	—	163	—
	Total	149	13,213	8,593	3,482	1,736	1,834
1.1.03 to 30.9.03	Long service ..	49†	97†	224†	138†	42†	68†
	Short service 3 years..	—	247†	2,192†	2,783†	723†	1,076†
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	49†	344†	2,416†	2,921†	765†	1,144†
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	99
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	1,897
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	1,996
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	73
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	2,139
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	2,212
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	48
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	1,666
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	1,714
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	42
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	1,276
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	1,318
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	63
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	1,748
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	1,811
1.10.08 to 30.9.09	Long service ..	2	115	180	99	84	74
	Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,067	—	943	1,428
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	289	—
	Total	106	3,090	6,341	2,333	1,316	1,502

* Various terms of enlistment.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Imperial Yeomanry.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1902 to 1910–11.

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
896	423	167	10	55	—	1,894	2,317	—
4,270		—	122	91	—	9,917		—
21,228	501*	1,129	847	191	—	38,942	59,933	—
2,449		611	213	—	40	10,573		—
28,843	924	1,907	1,192	337	40	61,326	62,250	2,790
731†	27†	125†	—	50†	—	1,524†	1,551†	—
19,381†	479*†	358†	715†	81†	—	27,556†	28,279†	—
—		244†	—	—	—	244†		—
20,112†	506†	727†	715†	131†	—	29,324†	29,830†	1,196†
974	55	67	16	74	—	1,813	1,868	—
—		—	—	—	—	89		—
28,768	737*	261	282	101	—	38,550	40,203	—
—		827	—	—	—	827		—
29,742	792	1,155	298	175	—	41,279	42,071	571
931	113	85	13	48	—	1,701	1,814	—
19,292		—	—	—	—	20,316		—
—		—	—	—	—	2,224		—
—	360*	—	—	—	—	110	34,010	—
1,947		137	559	59	15	10,240		—
—		665	—	—	—	760		—
22,170	473	887	572	107	15	35,351	35,824	139
968	303	59	8	70	—	1,722	2,025	—
16,324		—	—	—	—	17,710		—
—		—	—	—	—	367		—
3,241		—	—	—	—	6,769		—
—	386*	—	—	—	—	304	35,074	—
—		93	544	144	—	7,473		—
241		1,122	—	—	—	1,744		—
—		—	321	—	—	321		—
20,774	689	1,274	873	214	—	36,410	37,099	1,266‖
819	113	60	5	107	—	1,561	1,674	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,670		—
23,201		—	—	—	—	25,376		—
—	477*	—	—	—	—	3,176	33,832	—
—		72	218	91	—	2,057		—
—		669	—	—	—	817		—
—		—	259	—	—	259		—
24,020	590	801	482	198	—	34,916	35,506	48
821	150	79	15	67	—	1,551	1,701	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,238		—
21,804		44	—	—	—	24,856		—
—	562*	—	—	—	—	3,589	36,186	—
—		179	653	130	—	3,449		—
—		1,113	—	—	—	1,425		—
—		—	67	—	—	67		—
22,625	712	1,415	735	197	—	37,175	37,887	87
874	128	79	15	45	—	1,567	1,695	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,338		—
16,740		128	—	—	—	19,843		—
—	309*	—	—	—	—	5,094	32,579	—
—		105	355	212	—	4,110		—
—		596	—	—	—	885		—
17,614	437	908	370	257	—	33,837	34,274	60

‖ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.09 to 30.9.10	Long service ..	2	108	172	121	107	60
	Short service 8 years..	172	—	—	1,492	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,770	—	—	108	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,839	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ .	—	—	880	—	723	1,128
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	213	—
	Total	174	2,878	2,891	1,613	1,151	1,188
1.10.10 to 30.9.11	Long service ..	3	132	236	171	96	69
	Short service 8 years..	132	—	—	1,850	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,724	—	—	77	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	2,524	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,573	—	654	1,503
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	530	—
	Total	135	2,856	4,333	2,021	1,357	1,572

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October*, 1910.

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.	Date of Introduction.	Army Order
Household Cavalry	8	4	15th Dec., 1903	No. 209
Cavalry of the Line	7	5	1st Sept., 1905	No. 168
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	6	6	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
	3	9	16th Mch., 1909	No. 94
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	4	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Royal Engineers dismounted ..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Engineers mounted	7	5	1st Oct., 1909	No. 286†
	2	10	15th April, 1905	No. 74
Foot Guards	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Infantry of the Line	7	5	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Army Service Corps drivers	2	10	1st Feb., 1903	No. 31
Army Service Corps Mechanical Transport	7	5	— Dec., 1907	No. 286
Army Service Corps others	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Army Medical Corps	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Army Ordnance Corps..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73

The Telegraph Reserve of the Royal Engineers, 3 years with the colours* and 3 in the reserve; short service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 5 or 6 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

Under Army Order 23 of 1911, enlistments in the Army Ordnance Corps became 6 years with colours and 6 reserve (except for Armourers and Armament Artificers, who enlist for 12 years with the colours).

* The 3 years with the colours are converted into reserve service immediately on enlistment.
† Alternative for Sappers of certain trades.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1902 to 1910-11 (*continued*).

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
837	173	66	13	64	—	1,550	1,723	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,664		—
13,567		36	—	—	—	16,481		—
—	352*	—	—	—	—	1,839	25,236	—
—		136	667	136	—	3,670		—
—		1,017	—	—	—	1,230		—
14,404	525	1,255	680	200	—	26,434	26,959	117
769	237	39	17	35	—	1,567	1,804	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,982		—
14,495		132	—	—	—	17,428		—
—	347*	—	—	134	—	2,658	28,232	—
—		170	603	25	—	4,528		—
—		759	—	—	—	1,289		—
15,264	584	1,100	620	194	—	29,452	30,036	140

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

The subsequent changes in short service terms of enlistment were :—

Authority.	Arm.	Colour.	Reserve.	Remarks.
1874, G.O. 34	All arms ...	...	...	The proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively could be enlisted were defined.
1874, A.C. Cl. 67... ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
	Artillery ...			
	Engineers ...			
	Infantry ...	6	6	
	A.S.C.			
1874, G.O. 51	Foot Guards ...	...	...	Enlistments could be for long and short service indiscriminately.
1875, G.O. 53	Artillery ...			
1878, G.O. 18	Infantry ...	...	...	All for short service, except boys under 16 and men specially enlisted.
1881, G.O. 80	All arms ...	7	5	Long service conditions defined.
1883, G.O. 90	Foot Guards ...	3	9	
1887, G.O. 66	Engineers ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
	A.S.C.	3	9	
	M.S.C.			
1890, A.O. 254	Foot Guards ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1891, A.O. 11	M.S.C.	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1898, A.O. 60	Infantry ...	3	9	To limited extent.
1902, A.O. 73	Cavalry ...	3	9	
	Artillery ...			
	Infantry ...			
	A.S.C.			
	R.A.M.C. ...			
1904, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	9	3	
1904, Sp.A.O., 27 Dec. ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
1905, Sp.A.O., 9 Jan. ...	R.G.A.	9	3	Except for artificers (3 and 9).
1905, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	2	10	Tentatively for certain regiments. (Cancelled 1 Feb., 1906. A.O. 29.)
1906, A.O. 137, June ...	R.A.M.C. ...	1	11	Additional term. (Ceased Nov., 1907.)
1909, Sp.A.O., 16 March	R.F.A.	3	9	Limited to 5,000 recruits.
1909, A.O. 286	R.E.	3	9	Or 7 and 5. (Sappers of certain trades.)

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1911.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.*	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	—	3	—	—	68	31	21	6	5	—	—	1	—	135
Cavalry of the Line ..	69	54	9	12	1,097	957	315	168	94	43	36	2	—	2,856
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	141	80	15	62	1,962	950	520	293	159	94	52	5	—	4,333
Royal Garrison Artillery	110	57	4	31	801	416	229	143	91	74	52	8	—	2,021
Royal Engineers ..	11	73	6	22	448	274	149	152	95	55	58	14	—	1,357
Foot Guards	29	23	5	7	508	367	252	152	106	60	47	16	—	1,572
Infantry of the Line ..	364	368	40	903	8,281	2,746	1,334	583	306	178	132	29	—	15,264
Colonial Corps	7	8	4	1	55	82	136	67	79	61	43	41	—	584
Army Service Corps ..	30	7	2	24	491	202	112	89	68	24	26	25	—	1,100
Royal Army Medical Corps	12	5	—	18	304	98	80	30	30	27	13	3	—	620
Army Ordnance Corps ..	10	16	2	5	94	19	9	11	13	9	4	2	—	194
Army Pay Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	783	694	87	1,085	14,109	6,142	3,157	1,699	1,046	625	463	146	—	30,036

* Special Reservists are eligible to enlist into the Regulars on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1902.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
1902*	1,593			604	21,066	9,652	5,906	3,893	2,978	1,750	1,498	764	1,973	51,677 ‡
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	1,499†			156†	13,127†	5,852†	3,335†	2,160†	1,450†	1,099†	952†	1,338†	58†	31,026†‡
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642 ‡
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887
1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909	793	727	118	1,355§	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	263	—	34,274
1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910	757	700	86	946§	11,873	5,810	3,021	1,544	999	595	471	157	—	26,959
1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept. 1911	783	694	87	1,085§	14,109	6,142	3,157	1,699	1,046	625	463	146	—	30,036

* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Includes re-enlisted men.
§ From July, 1908, onwards, there is an increase in the number of men enlisted between 17 and 18 owing to the fact that special reservists who have completed six months' service are eligible for enlistment into the line even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1911.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Outdoor.												
Labourers—												
Agricultural, Farm Labourers *i.e.,*	Inspected	119	1,149	1,709	1,062	326	537	454	375	80	5,811	—
	Rejected	38	201	354	238	43	174	125	109	19	—	1,301
Builders	Inspected	10	186	268	52	18	67	127	301	11	1,040	—
	Rejected	2	30	41	14	3	15	33	86	2	—	226
Plumbers	Inspected	1	6	19	—	—	1	—	2	—	29	—
	Rejected	1	—	3	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	5
Painters	Inspected	1	8	35	1	—	1	—	39	1	86	—
	Rejected	—	1	5	—	—	—	—	13	—	—	19
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c.	Inspected	2	205	89	15	10	92	109	7	3	532	—
	Rejected	—	41	29	5	2	30	25	2	—	—	134
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspected	—	13	7	8	19	47	108	27	—	229	—
	Rejected	—	1	3	2	1	12	18	5	—	—	42
Engineers	Inspected	—	79	24	8	2	14	—	461	—	588	—
	Rejected	—	9	7	1	—	5	—	165	—	—	187
Cement Workers	Inspected	—	1	15	—	—	—	—	6	—	22	—
	Rejected	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	4
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Railway Companies: Platelayers, &c.	Inspected	4	51	16	14	28	27	22	26	—	188	—
	Rejected	1	11	3	2	8	15	7	5	—	—	52
Railway Companies: Contractors' Navvies, &c.	Inspected	1	12	5	2	6	38	15	3	—	82	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	1	3	18	4	—	—	—	28
Railway Companies: Wharf and Dock	Inspected	3	40	54	33	21	118	102	115	—	486	—
	Rejected	2	12	9	11	4	42	25	35	—	—	140
Indoor.												
Labourers, Factory—												
General	Inspected	2	53	51	15	20	112	1	79	—	313	—
	Rejected	1	5	14	4	5	41	—	22	—	—	92
Chemical	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	9	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
Dyer	Inspected	—	—	—	1	—	23	—	—	—	24	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	9
Glass	Inspected	2	11	1	—	1	1	4	20	—	40	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	3
Leather	Inspected	—	3	156	1	—	157	—	3	—	320	—
	Rejected	—	2	15	—	—	54	—	2	—	—	73
Lead	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspected	—	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Metal	Inspected	—	187	14	5	20	198	125	172	—	721	—
	Rejected	—	37	2	1	5	51	37	64	—	—	197
Mill (General)	Inspected	—	9	4	2	7	11	—	5	—	38	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	6
Paint	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Rubber	Inspected	—	4	—	—	11	12	—	2	—	29	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	3	5	—	1	—	—	10
Sugar	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Textile	Inspected	—	6	4	47	260	155	172	—	—	644	—
	Rejected	—	3	1	12	35	47	60	—	—	—	158
Tinplate	Inspected	—	5	3	—	—	1	—	1	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Brass Moulder	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	41	—	43	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19	—	—	19
Small Arms	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smith	Inspected	—	3	33	5	—	4	—	6	—	51	—
	Rejected	—	—	7	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Firemen	Inspected	2	1	2	3	—	14	—	15	—	37	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	6	—	4	—	—	11
Gasworks	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	4	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Brewery	Inspected	2	3	3	2	1	—	—	11	—	22	—
	Rejected	2	1	1	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	9
Tannery	Inspected	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	2	—	4	—
	Rejected	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Printers	Inspected	—	6	4	—	12	2	—	197	—	221	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	2	—	—	78	—	—	82
General Casuals.												
(*a*) Town	Inspected	22	1,570	956	892	813	1,177	1,867	2,339	3	9,639	—
	Rejected	10	319	206	216	216	425	628	798	1	—	2,849
(*b*) Country	Inspected	24	170	520	169	53	177	118	127	1	1,359	—
	Rejected	10	28	136	40	13	57	40	28	—	—	352
Total	Inspected	196	3,770	3,999	2,337	1,628	2,989	3,225	4,395	99	22,638	—
	Rejected	68	708	841	549	373	1,010	1,002	1,451	22	—	6,024

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Bricklayers	Inspected	5	24	32	5	4	38	45	37	1	191	—
	Rejected	3	6	5	1	1	13	13	15	—	—	57
Carpenters	Inspected	9	116	86	73	53	61	84	191	5	678	—
	Rejected	1	23	21	24	14	13	34	68	3	—	201
Plasterers	Inspected	—	—	—	4	5	3	5	—	—	17	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	3
Plumbers	Inspected	4	40	22	13	24	12	24	9	3	151	—
	Rejected	1	7	5	2	5	4	6	2	—	—	32
Painters	Inspected	6	112	79	25	45	45	58	199	1	570	—
	Rejected	1	22	18	8	16	18	16	69	—	—	168
Polishers	Inspected	—	6	3	—	2	6	12	18	—	47	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	1	4	5	—	—	12
Masons	Inspected	—	14	6	9	30	5	12	14	2	92	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	4	4	1	4	5	—	—	20
Slaters	Inspected	—	—	—	—	13	2	—	—	—	15	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	—	5
Barbers	Inspected	—	—	2	8	—	4	—	—	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	—	—	—	4
Bakers	Inspected	16	135	125	28	46	55	52	230	14	701	—
	Rejected	1	18	26	7	11	18	11	70	7	—	169
Butchers	Inspected	18	147	175	25	65	100	119	269	6	924	—
	Rejected	5	28	44	6	13	26	37	97	—	—	256
Coopers	Inspected	—	3	—	2	14	—	—	—	3	22	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	1	3	—	—	—	2	—	7
Cabinet Makers	Inspected	—	5	5	—	2	3	—	34	—	49	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	8	—	—	10
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights	Inspected	1	11	8	9	2	8	2	—	—	41	—
	Rejected	—	1	2	3	—	1	1	—	—	—	8
Mechanics	Inspected	8	16	9	3	8	17	13	2	—	76	—
	Rejected	2	2	3	1	1	6	2	—	—	—	17
Printers	Inspected	1	33	35	18	20	20	22	5	1	155	—
	Rejected	—	3	6	6	7	6	6	4	—	—	38
Sawyers	Inspected	1	1	2	4	8	6	—	—	—	22	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	2	2	—	—	—	—	6
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspected	—	13	5	14	2	1	3	—	2	40	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	2	1	—	3	—	—	—	7
Shoemakers	Inspected	5	57	101	67	47	57	66	195	3	598	—
	Rejected	1	6	24	19	5	19	14	62	1	—	151
Smiths and Farriers	Inspected	14	119	110	43	42	145	57	93	7	630	—
	Rejected	5	24	28	8	11	35	9	22	2	—	144
Riveters and Fitters	Inspected	4	132	42	17	19	97	35	40	3	389	—
	Rejected	3	32	11	3	3	39	15	7	—	—	113
Upholsterers	Inspected	—	3	3	—	2	1	3	—	—	12	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	2
Watchmakers and Jewellers	Inspected	1	3	3	1	—	3	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	5
Tailors	Inspected	3	55	31	73	47	48	48	96	5	406	—
	Rejected	—	7	3	13	14	16	16	31	—	—	100
Brewery	Inspected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspected	8	32	77	9	44	42	107	52	1	372	—
	Rejected	2	5	25	—	9	10	30	18	—	—	99
Engine Drivers	Inspected	18	18	13	7	2	20	—	—	—	78	—
	Rejected	4	5	2	1	—	4	—	—	—	—	16
Firemen	Inspected	—	—	2	—	14	3	—	—	—	19	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	2	1	—	—	—	—	4
Gardeners	Inspected	14	—	66	4	10	4	2	2	—	102	—
	Rejected	6	—	20	—	1	1	1	1	—	—	30
Shipwrights	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tanners	Inspected	—	—	3	1	1	1	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	3
Smiths (Tin)	Inspected	—	1	—	1	—	1	6	—	1	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	2
Skilled Labour—Various	Inspected	6	16	33	9	47	113	37	10	7	278	—
	Rejected	3	2	5	3	12	37	12	3	3	—	80
Miners—												
Coal	Inspected	—	112	8	3	430	1,080	593	2	—	2,228	—
	Rejected	—	19	3	1	81	287	147	—	—	—	538
Various	Inspected	—	18	4	4	3	2	—	1	—	32	—
	Rejected	—	5	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	6
Millers	Inspected	2	—	4	—	—	—	3	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour—*continued.*

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected.
Indoor.												
Skilled Factory Workers—												
Various	Inspected	—	54	55	3	45	301	29	10	6	503	—
	Rejected	—	4	8	—	7	99	12	5	4	—	139
Bootworks ...	Inspected	—	1	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brushworks...	Inspected	—	—	2	1	—	5	—	—	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Glass	Inspected	—	2	5	3	9	3	2	—	—	24	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	2	1	—	—	—	—	4
Leather ...	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	24	—	25	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	—	—	10
Metal	Inspected	3	27	28	4	233	176	160	3	—	634	—
	Rejected	2	2	4	1	62	60	55	1	—	—	187
Rubber ...	Inspected	2	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	1	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	5
Textile ...	Inspected	—	20	—	52	7	56	207	—	—	342	—
	Rejected	—	5	—	8	—	27	65	—	—	—	105
Total	Inspected	149	1,347	1,192	542	1,355	2,544	1,806	1,536	71	10,542	—
	Rejected	41	232	269	129	297	755	517	503	23	—	2,766

(*c*) Occupations classified separately.

Carmen and Carters...	Inspected	14	275	320	108	172	141	355	1,101	3	2,489	—
	Rejected	7	42	74	30	49	33	98	391	—	—	724
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspected	1	25	66	7	11	31	50	75	—	266	—
	Rejected	—	4	6	2	1	9	18	17	—	—	57
Fishermen	Inspected	—	1	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Boatmen	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Porters—												
General—Heavy ...	Inspected	2	52	152	9	4	25	8	600	—	852	—
	Rejected	2	4	34	1	2	11	2	217	—	—	273
,, Light ...	Inspected	14	114	217	260	54	39	37	644	6	1,385	—
	Rejected	5	16	47	50	5	4	8	205	2	—	342
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen ...	Inspected	2	14	10	27	14	11	4	16	—	98	—
	Rejected	1	3	6	8	3	3	3	1	—	—	28
Railway Porters ...	Inspected	2	33	25	11	9	16	22	100	1	219	—
	Rejected	—	4	5	5	3	3	5	32	—	—	57
Ships' Stewards ...	Inspected	—	6	1	3	3	2	—	1	—	16	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	3
Domestic Servants—												
Indoor	Inspected	25	156	178	46	39	67	67	419	10	1,007	—
	Rejected	12	21	36	13	6	14	16	155	5	—	278
Outdoor	Inspected	34	296	191	86	52	110	104	211	3	1,087	—
	Rejected	13	45	49	19	15	22	19	70	—	—	253
Tradesmen's Assistants—												
Indoor	Inspected	20	222	365	85	130	160	137	612	11	1,742	—
	Rejected	12	33	77	26	27	46	43	185	3	—	452
Outdoor	Inspected	10	61	114	18	9	33	18	349	—	612	—
	Rejected	5	8	25	6	1	11	3	111	—	—	170
Builders' Assistants...	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen	Inspected	1	13	31	14	34	14	22	61	—	190	—
	Rejected	—	1	3	3	7	3	3	21	—	—	41
Clerks	Inspected	31	187	193	148	80	131	152	634	5	1,564	—
	Rejected	12	44	30	31	16	37	42	229	2	—	443
Various	Inspected	3	152	87	20	48	58	119	7	—	494	—
	Rejected	—	17	22	2	6	13	37	3	—	—	100
Totals... ...	Inspected	159	1,603	1,953	844	659	841	1,095	4,830	39	12,028	—
	Rejected	69	245	414	196	141	210	297	1,638	12	—	3,222

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) Professional Occupations, Students, &c.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Actors	Inspected	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Chemists	Inspected	—	—	3	—	4	—	3	1	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Dentists	Inspected	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Draughtsmen... ...	Inspected	—	—	3	2	1	3	—	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Electricians	Inspected	—	—	2	1	—	1	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Engineers	Inspected	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Farmers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Musicians	Inspected	6	23	64	12	—	17	24	74	1	221	—
	Rejected	1	3	10	3	—	4	5	12	—	—	38
Photographers ...	Inspected	—	—	1	—	3	—	—	1	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Policemen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspected	18	7	4	14	1	2	6	2	—	54	—
	Rejected	1	2	2	4	1	—	3	—	—	—	13
Students—												
Law	Inspected	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medical	Inspected	—	—	1	2	1	—	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Various	Inspected	1	5	4	2	4	—	1	1	—	18	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Surveyors	Inspected	—	2	2	4	1	1	1	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Seamen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	14	—	—	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	6
Telegraphists	Inspected	—	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Professional Occupations, various ...	Inspected	2	—	4	—	1	9	2	—	—	18	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2
Total	Inspected	28	38	95	38	17	48	38	79	1	382	—
	Rejected	2	6	15	7	2	13	9	13	—	—	67

(*e*) Boys under 17 Years.

Boys under 17 years	Inspected	116	354	325	110	94	136	116	568	12	1,831	—
	Rejected	18	37	37	14	9	20	18	70	2	—	225

Recapitulation.

—	Inspections.	Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	22,638	6,024
"*b*" Skilled labour	10,542	2,766
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	12,028	3,222
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	382	67
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	1,831	225
Total	47,421	12,304*

* This number does not include the men discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, who are included in the figures on page 10.

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911.

| — | Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours. | | | | | Extensions of Short Service. | | | | |

TABLE 2**.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1902.

Year.	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.																					
						To complete a period of 12 years.											To complete periods of less than 12 years.										
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	Total.
1902*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 (9 months) ..	267†	369†	1,935†	550†	3,121†	143†	107†	136†	325†	1,112†	1,284†			—	—	—	3,107††	1,153†	718†	486†	239†	62†	41†	96†	—	—	—	2,795†(a)
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	556	680	3,821	575	5,632	21	55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	—	84,308 (b)
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	—	16,470 (c)
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3,414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	—	13,595 (d)
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	—	3,962 (e)
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	—	3,190
1st Oct. 1908, to 30th Sept. 1909	406	430	3,166	85	4,087	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	400	516	1,106	12	4	123	2	6	—	1	2,170
1st Oct., 1909 to 30th Sept., 1910	424	529	3,033	83	4,069	13	33	79	78	96	301	503	3,795	128	35	—	5,061f	233	462	662	12	5	123	1	9	2	—	1,509
1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911	421	560	3,176	49	4,206	18	38	79	77	68	589	787	2,633	246	5	1	4,541f	181	393	826	10	42	42	10	7	1	—	1,517

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.
* Information incomplete owing to the South African War.
† Figures for 9 months only.
(a) Excluding 1,753 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete 3, 4, or 5 years.
(b) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours. The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.
(c) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.
(d) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.
(e) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.
(f) In addition to these, there were 90 men of the Colonial Corps who extended from 12 years to complete 15 years in 1909–10 and 4 in 1910–11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E. and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours, with corresponding percentages for previous years.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers. 3 years.	Royal Engineers. 2 years.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line. 3 years.	Infantry of the Line. 2 years.	Army Service Corps. 3 years.	Army Service Corps. 2 years.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions. After 3 years.	General percentage of extensions. After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1908 (or 30th Sept., 1909) ...	—	—	—	713	289	1,748	—	—	175	603	653	130	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	—	—	—	3	—	6	—	—	9	—	24	16	—	—
Total	—	—	—	716	289	1,754	—	—	184	603	677	146	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	—	—	—	2	1	24	—	—	4	9	23	—	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve	—	—	—	3	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	—
Other casualties...	—	—	—	77	36	420	—	—	18	88	97	5	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	—	—	—	282	176	719	—	—	76	412	323	87	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	—	—	—	1	22	—	—	7	18	14	1	—	—
Having extended their Service	—	—	—	351	75*	562	—	—	79	76	220	45	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service†	—	—	—	55·19	29·88	43·63	—	—	50·97	15·57	40·51	32·14	45·51	20·43
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
Year ending 30th Sept., 1904	—	—		23·70	—	20·87	20·70	—	36·40	—	67·30	—	26·70	—
,, ,, ,, 1905	35·90	42·40		62·10	—	22·87	31·60	—	48·70	—	62·90	56·30	36·40	—
,, ,, ,, 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	44·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	54·56	51·08	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—
,, ,, ,, 1908†	57·32	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·04	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85
,, ,, ,, 1909†	—	51·96	—	54·45	53·28	47·98	—	—	61·29	16·54	63·64	52·21	52·27	23·58
,, ,, ,, 1910†	—	—	—	59·58	30·97	47·18	—	—	52·87	16·93	48·70	35·79	48·90	20·17

* 17 of these varied their services to 3 years with the colours.

† In calculating the percentage for the years ending 30th September, 1908, onwards, the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4†.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911, and the number of Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength (including the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve).		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	89	27	1	5	—	33	5
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,189	134	19	32	—	185	70
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,328	283	23	30	—	336	94
Royal Garrison Artillery	958	338	25	22	—	385	66
Royal Engineers ..	449	171	11	10	—	192	21
Foot Guards.. ..	409	43	4	13	—	60	18
Infantry of the Line ..	6,840	1,432	169	273	1	1,875	605
Colonial Corps ..	413	13	3	—	—	16	16
Army Service Corps ..	259	58	5	5	—	68	15
Royal Army Medical Corps	182	47	6	6	—	59	12
Army Ordnance Corps	54	23	3	—	—	26	—
Army Pay Corps ..	27	19	3	—	—	22	1
Army Veterinary Corps	8	3	—	—	—	3	—
All Arms.. ..	12,205	2,591	272	396	1	3,260	923

In addition to the above, the following men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.	Temporary.
Military Provost Staff Corps	11	—
School of Musketry	6	—
Royal Military College	2	—
Military Police	35	2

* The numbers in this column include men discharged from the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, but not those discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 30 and 31.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

N.B.—The figures for pensions do not include those granted to Warrant Officers.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.**—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of Men discharged during each year from 1902.

During	* Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.†					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
1902	80,090	2,033		497		2,530	10,345
1st January to 30th September, 1903	24,198‡	1,668‡		445‡		2,113‡	2,775‡
Years ending—							
30th September, 1904	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905	19,705	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906	17,676	2,615§	352	502	3	3,472§	1,238
30th September, 1907	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169
30th September, 1909	11,826*a*	2,517§*a*	332*a*	466*b*	2*b*	3,317§	1,035
30th September, 1910	12,033*a*	2,329‖*a*	311‖*a*	270‖*b*	6*b*	2,916‖	876
30th September, 1911	12,205*a*	2,591‖*a*	272‖*a*	396‖*b*	1*b*	3,260‖	923

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. (See also Note *a*.)

For details as to causes of discharge see tables, pages 32 and 33.

† These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff, &c.).

‡ Figures for nine months only.

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08, Colonial Corps 114; 1908–09, Colonial Corps 3, Royal Engineers 1, Infantry 1.

‖ These figures do not include pensions granted to Warrant Officers; those for previous years do. The numbers of pensions granted to Warrant Officers in the year ending 30th September, 1911, were:—Regimental Strength—Service 157, Invalid 9; Temporary 1; Permanent Staff, &c.—Service 3; Total 170.

a These figures include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, a portion of which in previous years was included under Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces.

b Includes the Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, but not the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	1	—	1	3	4	1	1	1	—	12	1	11
Cavalry of the Line	95	65	106	70	60	22	21	31	—	470	155	315
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	39	49	44	46	48	18	4	23	—	271	129	142
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	17	14	19	27	22	16	9	19	—	143	50	93
Royal Engineers	5	10	5	6	6	2	1	11	—	46	13	33
Foot Guards	11	5	15	25	25	12	5	12	—	110	49	61
Infantry of the Line	222	214	263	412	292	157	95	145	—	1,800	892	908
Colonial Corps	14	13	15	6	16	6	—	8	—	78	22	56
Army Service Corps	17	12	3	14	5	1	—	8	—	60	31	29
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	—	1	4	8	2	1	1	5	—	22	11	11
Army Ordnance Corps	2	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	5	1	4
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	1	—
All Arms	423	384	475	619	481	236	137	264	—	3,019	1,355	1,664

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently enlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—SERVICES of MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1902.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Proportion struck off in 1st year of service to 1,000 of Average Strength in 1st year.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.						
1902	2,317	1,227	1,303	795	1,063				457	7,162	19·79	—	2,839	4,323	11·95
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903..	1,120†	723†	843†	803†	1,138†				2†	4,629†	15·96†	—	2,212†	2,417†	8·33†
Years ending—															
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	—	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	—	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	54·38	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	52·49	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	50·59	1,728	1,210	5·23
30th Sept., 1909	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	11·75	43·45	1,642	1,145	4·83
30th Sept., 1910	389	291	452	685	319	190	129	202	—	2,657	11·25	40·70	1,599	1,058	4·48
30th Sept., 1911	423	384	475	619	481	236	137	264	—	3,019	12·77	47·49	1,355	1,664	7·04

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† Figures for 9 months only.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911, showing the Ages of Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	280	17	—	—	99	61	47	17	20	19	280
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	923	9	4	15	407	150	132	55	59	92	923
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	752	13	—	24	238	174	140	63	35	65	752
Infantry of the Line	1	459	6,537	210	—	33	3,652	1,260	852	251	124	155	6,996
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	21	—	—	—	—	—	10	—	—	11	21
Total	—	459	8,513	249	4	72	4,396	1,645	1,181	386	238	342	8,972
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	511	7	—	—	—	1	—	3	1	2	—	518
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4	393	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	393
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	2
Infantry of the Line	4	3,183	26	1	—	—	1	1	3	1	5	14	3,209
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	4	5
Total	—	4,087	40	1	—	—	2	1	7	2	8	19	4,127
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	511	287	17	—	—	100	61	50	18	22	19	798
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4	393	923	9	4	15	407	150	132	55	59	92	1,316
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	754	13	—	24	238	174	141	63	35	66	754
Infantry of the Line	5	3,642	6,563	211	—	33	3,653	1,261	855	252	129	169	10,205
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	26	—	—	—	—	—	10	—	1	15	26
General Total	—	4,546	8,553	250	4	72	4,398	1,646	1,188	388	246	361	13,099

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911, showing Ages of Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men. In Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men. In Detachments.	Detachments (Ages). Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	Total Units and Detachments.
†From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	569	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	569
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1	144	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	144
Royal Garrison Artillery	1	127	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	127
Infantry of the Line	1	949	875	—	1	1	8	97	418	205	115	30	1,824
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
Total	—	1,789	877	—	1	1	8	97	418	205	115	32	2,666
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	188	12	1	17	56	31	22	15	14	20	188
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	351	342	4	9	102	70	74	50	17	10	6	693
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,021	19	81	231	133	71	94	71	113	208	1,021
Royal Engineers	—	—	611	14	6	47	63	53	99	73	112	144	611
Foot Guards	1	717	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	717
Infantry of the Line	5	3,084	1,625	62	2	242	736	280	172	63	31	37	4,709
Army Service Corps	—	—	194	5	2	4	26	27	31	22	37	40	194
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	182	—	1	3	12	34	24	24	45	39	182
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	155	2	4	8	4	8	21	7	40	61	155
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	13	—	—	—	3	5	2	2	—	1	13
Total	—	4,152	4,331	118	106	654	1,103	583	515	294	402	556	8,483
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	569	188	12	1	17	56	31	22	15	14	20	757
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4	495	342	4	9	102	70	74	50	17	10	6	837
Royal Garrison Artillery	1	127	1,021	19	81	231	133	71	94	71	113	208	1,148
Royal Engineers	—	—	611	14	6	47	63	53	99	73	112	144	611
Foot Guards	1	717	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	717
Infantry of the Line	6	4,033	2,500	62	3	243	744	377	590	268	146	67	6,533
Army Service Corps	—	—	194	5	2	4	26	27	31	22	37	40	194
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	182	—	1	3	12	34	24	24	45	39	182
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	157	2	4	8	4	8	21	7	40	63	157
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	13	—	—	—	3	5	2	2	—	1	13
General Total	—	5,941	5,208	118	107	655	1,111	680	933	499	517	588	11,149

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.
† In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Army Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	302	48	33	149	51	5	16	302
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	269	1,244	49	75	697	358	2	63	1,513
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	547	35	63	215	210	1	23	547
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	3	1,944	4,903	388	384	2,724	969	122	316	6,847
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	14	1	—	—	13	—	—	14
Total	—	2,213	7,010	521	555	3,785	1,601	130	418	9,223
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	568	182	21	23	68	61	6	3	750
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	216	22	5	135	44	1	9	216
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,389	91	19	44	1,211	—	24	1,389
Royal Engineers	—	—	635	20	24	56	532	1	2	635
Foot Guards	1	698	15	2	—	—	10	—	3	713
Infantry of the Line	1	455	2,124	228	120	1,041	559	46	130	2,579
Army Service Corps	—	—	157	8	1	7	141	—	—	157
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	215	8	8	9	181	—	9	215
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	147	4	2	17	123	—	1	147
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	12	1	—	—	11	—	—	12
Total	—	1,721	5,092	405	202	1,377	2,873	54	181	6,813
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	568	484	69	56	217	112	11	19	1,052
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	269	1,460	71	80	832	402	3	72	1,729
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,936	126	82	259	1,421	1	47	1,936
Royal Engineers	—	—	635	20	24	56	532	1	2	635
Foot Guards	1	698	15	2	—	—	10	—	3	713
Infantry of the Line	4	2,399	7,027	616	504	3,765	1,528	168	446	9,426
Army Service Corps	—	—	157	8	1	7	141	—	—	157
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	215	8	8	9	181	—	9	215
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	161	5	2	17	136	—	1	161
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	12	1	—	—	11	—	—	12
General Total	—	3,934	12,102	926	757	5,162	4,474	184	599	16,036

Digitized by Google

PART VI.—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O.'s and men on the Regimental strength, held during the year ending 30th September, 1911.

(*a*) Number of Courts-Martial, Acquittals, Convictions not confirmed, Convictions quashed, &c.

—	AT HOME.													ABROAD.												GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Courts-Martial...	2	299	372	110	29	119	1,823	77	26	2	1	1	2,861	115	287	155	10	3	1,899	25	7	9	5	5	—	2,520	5,381
Acquittals	—	10	16	6	2	6	65	6	—	—	—	—	111	4	28	21	1	1	116	4	4	4	2	—	—	185	296
Convictions not confirmed	—	11	5	1	1	—	27	2	1	—	—	—	48	1	8	—	—	—	21	—	—	—	—	1	—	31	79
Convictions quashed ...	—	7	5	5	—	1	24	2	2	—	1	—	47	6	4	3	—	—	51	1	—	—	1	—	—	66	113
Pardons	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	1	6	2	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	16	1	2	—	—	—	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	32

(*b*) Offences of which Convicted.

Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	1	133	117	61	9	48	892	27	5	1	—	1	1,295	21	10	10	—	—	122	15	3	2	1	1	—	185	1,480
Absence without Leave, &c.	1	50	60	12	3	18	257	7	5	—	—	—	413	27	46	32	2	—	256	5	1	—	1	3	—	373	786
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	1	13	11	1	—	1	28	1	1	—	—	—	57	—	1	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	60
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	14	17	1	1	4	50	1	1	—	—	—	89	1	1	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	100
False answer on attestation	1	12	13	3	2	4	30	—	3	—	—	—	68	—	1	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	73
Violence to Superiors ...	—	16	36	3	5	6	155	12	3	—	—	—	236	16	47	33	3	1	329	2	1	—	—	—	—	432	668

Digitized by Google

Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	23	46	2	2	13	124	12	—	—	—	—	222	28	69	15	—	2	426	5	·	—	1	—	—	546	768
Neglect of Duty	—	1	2	—	—	2	24	1	—	—	—	—	30	2	2	1	—	—	31	2	1	—	1	—	—	40	70
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	1	—	—	2	1	14	1	—	—	—	—	19	5	5	2	—	—	41	—	—	—	—	—	—	53	72
Drunkenness	—	21	27	12	4	5	157	6	4	1	1	—	238	14	27	29	3	—	259	1	1	2	1	2	—	339	577
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	3	2	2	—	2	45	1	—	—	—	—	55	—	5	1	—	—	98	—	—	—	—	—	—	104	159
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	2	131	123	48	8	41	695	26	3	—	—	—	1,077	22	30	24	1	—	231	3	—	1	1	—	—	313	1,390
Theft, &c.	—	32	45	10	2	5	187	2	4	—	—	—	287	16	25	12	—	—	252	3	—	1	—	1	—	310	597
Fraud	—	2	4	1	6	2	12	2	1	—	—	—	30	—	9	5	—	—	26	—	—	1	—	—	—	41	71
Indecency	—	—	1	—	—	1	4	—	—	—	—	—	6	1	—	1	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	15
Miscellaneous Military Offences	—	38	52	15	3	14	235	18	3	—	—	—	378	33	71	27	4	—	419	4	3	4	2	—	—	567	945
Miscellaneous Civil offences	—	—	1	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	6	1	14	2	—	—	77	—	—	—	—	—	—	94	100
Total of Offences ...	6	490	557	171	47	167	2,914	117	33	2	1	1	4,506	187	363	196	13	3	2,587	40	10	11	8	7	—	3,425	7,931

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.†

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	3	3
Imprisonment	—	31	53	10	3	7	192	2	3	—	—	—	301	15	27	8	—	—	232	—	—	—	—	—	—	282	583
Detention	2	223	245	75	21	97	1,325	53	17	1	—	1	2,060	75	182	104	5	2	1,321	17	—	5	—	—	—	1,711	3,771
Discharge with ignominy...	—	23	40	8	2	6	143	2	1	—	—	—	225	11	14	7	—	—	121	—	—	—	—	—	—	153	378
Reduction in rank and loss of Seniority	—	23	45	10	3	11	211	14	6	1	1	—	325	13	31	23	4	—	143	3	3	—	2	3	—	225	550
Stoppages, Fines and Forfeiture of Pay	2	114	103	31	1	36	577	21	2	—	—	—	887	22	34	27	—	—	362	1	—	2	1	—	—	449	1,336
Total of Punishments inflicted	4	414	486	134	30	157	2,448	92	29	2	1	1	3,798	137	288	169	9	2	2,180	22	3	7	3	3	—	2,823	6,621

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† The punishments are classified according to the new method introduced in 1908; if, for example, a man is imprisoned and fined the punishment is entered under both headings.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.†—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1902.

(*a*) Courts-Martial, Acquittals, &c.

	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Years ending 30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.	30th Sept. 1909.	30th Sept. 1910.	30th Sept. 1911.
Number of Courts-Martial	15,009	10,747§	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,396(*a*)	7,306(*a*)	7,336	6,433(*b*)	5,381(*b*)
Percentage to average strength during year	4·25	3·84§	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·10	3·16	3·09	2·72	2·28
Percentage of convictions to average strength during year	4·16	3·75§	4·37	3·71	3·13	3·02	3·08	3·01	2·60	2·15
Acquittals	309	248§	338	297	273	193(*a*)	173(*a*)	207	279	296
Convictions quashed	**267	**181§	**175	**156	**133	73	74	58	114	79
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	23	85	113
Pardons	**	**	**	**	**	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	**	**	**	**	**	28	24	19	40	32
(*b*) Offences of which convicted.§§										
Offences in relation to the enemy	12	1§	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	13	24§	—	—	—	10‖	7‖	—	—	—
Desertion	2,830	2,212§	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖	1,875‖	1,634‖	1,480‖
Absence without leave	1,818	1,391§	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖	995‖	964‖	786‖
Fraudulent enlistment	586	421§	370	309	243	211‖	203‖	124‖	74‖	60‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	422	358§	394	356	354	431‖	355‖	—	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	135‖	109‖	100‖
False answer on attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	207‖	135‖	73‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	2,686	2,098§	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖	—	—	—
Violence to Superiors	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	991‖	769‖	668‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	3,431	1,922§	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖	—	—	—
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,418‖	958‖	768‖
Neglect of Duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	97‖	57‖	70‖
Disgraceful conduct	915	481§	453	456	309	388‖	505‖	—	—	—
Quitting or sleeping on Post	571	246§	238	204	145	129‖	123‖	††	††	72‖
Drunk on Duty	1,446	624§	698	623	470	336‖	221‖	—	—	—
Drunkenness	1,319	920§	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖	936‖	771‖	577‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	2,564	1,789§	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖	—	—	—
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,835‖	1,659‖	1,390‖

Digitized by Google

Wilfully injuring public property or equipment				88	186	253‖	257‖	254‖	236‖	159‖
Theft, &c.								696‖	684‖	597‖
Fraud				213	439	256‖	257‖	57‖	58‖	71‖
Indecency								20‖	34‖	15‖
Miscellaneous Civil offences								79‖	119‖	100‖
„ Military offences										
	1,027	2,861§	3,068	1,368	895	574‖	494‖	1,042‖	1,143‖	945‖
Total of Offences	19,640	15,348§	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083‖	10,761‖	9,404‖	7,931‖

Punishments inflicted.‡‡

Death	4	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	90	29§	13	12	7	5	13	7	7	3
Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	783	735	583
Detention¶	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,555	4,668	3,771
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	498	472	378
Reduction in rank and loss of seniority	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	759	608	550
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,915	1,718	1,336
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	1,182	1,034§	1,198	1,099	874	816	684	—	—	—
Reduction and Imprisonment	214	91§	86	200	33	19	12	—	—	—
Reduction and Detention¶					6	12	22	—	—	—
Summary Punishment under sec. 44 (para. 5), Army Act	222	5§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	115	54§	63	75	55	15	12	—	—	—
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	12,565	9,073§	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717	—	—	—
Detention¶					1,487	5,108	5,574	—	—	—
Discharge with ignominy without other punishment	41	32§	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	14,433	10,318§	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035	9,517	8,208	6,621

† This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

§ Figures for 9 months only.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906; it takes the place of imprisonment for all ordinary offences for which imprisonment was previously inflicted.

†† Shown with "Miscellaneous" in these years.

§§ The classification of the offences was somewhat altered in the return for 1909, and consequently where the new headings do not cover quite the same class of offence as the old, both headings are given, the obsolete one being printed in italics. For the years prior to 1907 the "offences for which *tried*" were given, instead of "offences of which *convicted*."

‖ In these years only the offences of which men were *convicted* are shown; in previous years the offences with which they were *charged* were shown.

** For the years 1902 to 1906 the figures shown against "convictions quashed" include those for "Pardons" and "Sentences wholly remitted."

‡‡ From 1909 the punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined, an entry is made under both "imprisonment" and "stoppage," &c. Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in years prior to 1909, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

(*a*) The figures for acquittals in 1906–7 and 1907–8 given in the returns for those years were incorrect: the figures for those years now given are still not quite complete.

(*b*) The decrease in the number of Courts-Martial is partly due to increased powers of Commanding Officers, *see* A.O. 108 of 1910.

Digitized by Google

PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 3.*—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1902.

Years.	Number of Courts-Martial.							
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
1902 ..	3,480		7,887		3,642		7,479	7,530	15,009
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	61†		8,729†		1,957†		6,054†	4,693†	10,747†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,842	2,333	520	694	4,362	3,034	7,396
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,806	2,490	360	630	4,167	3,139	7,306
30th Sept., 1909 ..	3	14	3,690	2,553	333	743	4,026	3,310	7,336
30th Sept., 1910 ..	1	17	3,026	2,467	211	711	3,238	3,195	6,433‡
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	10	2,699	2,165	162	345	2,861	2,520	5,381‡

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ The decrease in the number of courts-martial is partly due to the increased powers of the Commanding Officers (*see* A.O. 108, 1910).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the year ending 30th September, 1911.

—	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.													Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Cavalry of the Line	233	39	8	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	281	339
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	284	50	8	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	346	426
Royal Garrison Artillery	501	102	35	8	1	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	650	866
Royal Engineers	73	16	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	91	112
Foot Guards..	132	29	8	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	171	223
Infantry of the Line	6,026	1,793	605	243	106	36	6	2	1	—	—	—	—	8,818	13,212
Colonial Corps	12	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	16
Army Service Corps	79	21	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	101	124
Royal Army Medical Corps	50	10	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	64	82
Army Ordnance Corps	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	8
Army Pay Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps..	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
All Arms	7,399	2,063	670	256	110	38	7	2	1	—	—	—	—	10,546	15,411

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

(B 8001)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1902.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.			
1902	9,756	3,471	1,606	833	374	158	73	15	5	1	—	—	—	16,292	28,352	4·62	1902
1st January to 30th September, 1903	6,725†	2,550†	997†	417†	183†	72†	19†	4†	2†	—	—	—	—	10,969†	18,014†	3·92†	1903†
Years ending—																	
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,968	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	—	13,537	24,193	5·07	1903–4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904–5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	—	11,339	19,619	4·52	1905–6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906–7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907–8
30th Sept., 1909..	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	14,479‖	22,099‖	6·10‖	1908–9
30th Sept., 1910..	8,242	2,341	805	300	120	39	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	11,870‖	17,550‖	5·02‖	1909–10
30th Sept., 1911..	7,399	2,063	670	256	110	38	7	2	1	—	—	—	—	10,546‖	15,411‖	4·46‖	1910–11

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Figures for nine months only.

‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.* —COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, in each year from 1903.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Sergeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.
1903, 1st January	†	1,001	86	570	1,657
1903, 1st October	628†	875	94	439	2,036
1904, „	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231
1905, „	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479
1906, „	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629
1907, „	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656
1908, „	885†‡	1,859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡
1909, „	916†	1,987	162	765	3,830
1910, „	947†	2,435	228	971	4,581
1911, „	965†	2,749	231	1,180	5,125

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank. Statistics as to Warrant Officers in the same position on 1st January, 1903, are not available.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers on 1st October, 1908, is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength, and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters, Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES in each year from 1903.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1903, 1st January	67,621	39,461	4,389	1,754	235	121	113,581	50·29	1903
1903, 1st October	71,539	32,879	4,309	1,723	218	89	110,757	47·92	1903
1904, „	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, „	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, „	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, „	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, „	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908
1909, „	55,393	34,416	5,525	2,337	266	59	97,996‡	48·09‡	1909
1910, „	59,985	32,466	5,314	2,621	249	67	100,702‡	49·66‡	1910
1911, „	64,347	34,696	5,067	2,528	237	62†	106,937‡	52·37‡	1911

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Includes 1 man with seven badges.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5*s.* or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1911.

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry ...	132	146	83	109	57	102	66	57	44	57	53	71	25	36	33	23	21	21	16	26	21	16	—	1,215
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,466	1,997	1,239	942	660	835	450	100	116	289	390	344	119	107	101	94	94	125	98	114	77	42	—	10,799
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4,125	2,179	3,513	1,383	986	961	470	327	303	473	524	722	241	296	262	172	200	209	157	173	116	167	—	17,959‡
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,638	830	329	388	444	331	377	560	282	240	288	378	185	198	134	136	162	183	127	179	155	111	—	7,915‡
Royal Engineers ...	1,280	994	794	281	174	237	167	308	197	234	229	237	148	129	78	103	118	123	91	96	110	59	—	6,190
Foot Guards	1,443	942	985	510	421	497	407	307	116	94	119	98	68	87	60	38	47	32	31	41	27	53	—	6,423
Infantry of the Line ...	14,199	10,024	5,905	5,975	4,862	2,971	2,202	1,763	1,230	939	1,373	1,431	870	1,065	944	744	1,164	1,315	1,065	928	582	561	3	62,055‡
Army Service Corps ...	1,057	1,110	333	281	167	202	209	275	243	215	293	245	112	104	88	85	56	68	70	71	68	10	—	5,362
Royal Army Medical Corps	616	586	307	70	8	71	143	90	122	117	96	107	78	59	37	52	35	53	49	47	57	36	—	2,836‡
Army Ordnance Corps...	191	220	261	82	77	64	28	41	50	68	82	67	44	31	26	31	27	22	26	36	23	6	—	1,503
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	22	61	70	40	39	40	31	24	20	18	22	19	97	—	504
Army Veterinary Corps	—	5	19	26	13	8	4	1	5	9	10	6	4	3	3	2	1	2	—	1	—	—	—	122
All Arms ...	27,347	19,033	13,768	10,047	7,809	6,279	4,523	3,829	2,709	2,757	3,518	3,776	1,934	2,154	1,806	1,511	1,949	2,173	1,811	1,734	1,255	1,158	3	122,883‡
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	27	209	399	400	277	541	151	60	48	143	143	130	55	51	57	31	25	38	32	26	12	7	—	2,862
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	22	236	321	259	103	107	46	50	30	52	47	51	15	12	9	11	11	11	8	9	8	5	—	1,423
Royal Garrison Artillery†	117	436	1,023	911	523	348	298	258	148	117	131	94	82	132	110	106	105	112	110	68	35	32	—	5,296
Royal Engineers ...	8	76	237	242	110	189	129	132	100	184	150	148	90	80	66	68	64	62	39	54	34	17	—	2,279
Foot Guards	2	90	165	90	33	66	106	52	25	9	11	17	10	13	8	4	2	2	2	5	4	1	—	717
Infantry of the Line ...	284	1,086	2,477	3,154	4,283	3,214	2,640	990	566	392	371	301	206	242	177	130	275	240	197	144	65	41	—	21,475
Colonial Corps	509	376	336	484	276	295	134	178	150	244	166	228	93	100	61	37	18	16	17	28	17	66	—	3,829
Army Service Corps ...	2	15	55	78	33	52	51	55	58	56	65	62	30	24	28	19	12	7	4	7	6	1	—	720
Royal Army Medical Corps	2	5	27	135	75	171	99	29	65	73	32	35	20	17	7	18	9	8	15	8	3	4	—	857
Army Ordnance Corps...	2	7	13	26	70	62	39	59	29	38	38	37	20	15	21	19	19	14	18	8	1	2	—	557
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	3	14	16	14	15	7	15	14	6	5	4	1	—	118
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	6	8	12	5	12	2	3	8	12	8	1	—	—	1	1	2	—	1	—	—	—	82
All Arms ..	975	2,536	5,059	5,787	5,795	5,059	3,705	1,865	1,224	1,318	1,169	1,125	639	700	559	451	556	526	448	363	189	177	—	40,215

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	12	88	659	848	645	1,046	838	202	126	254	183	187	129	93	46	41	27	43	46	29	20	10	—	5,572
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	59	298	1,883	1,683	1,606	1,006	624	648	510	535	372	452	165	170	156	123	122	145	96	62	62	34	—	10,811
Royal Garrison Artillery†	16	222	604	522	384	510	465	335	190	102	99	138	88	122	82	80	93	100	89	37	29	20	—	4,327
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line ...	240	1,717	6,095	8,100	8,401	7,785	8,011	4,470	2,031	1,168	1,063	882	645	567	453	306	440	443	396	281	145	96	—	53,735
Army Ordnance Corps ...	—	—	—	18	17	10	16	12	10	7	10	15	19	14	8	4	4	3	2	4	2	1	—	176
All Arms... ...	327	2,325	9,241	11,171	11,053	10,357	9,954	5,667	2,867	2,066	1,727	1,674	1,046	966	745	554	687	736	629	413	258	161	—	74,624‡
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry ...	132	146	83	109	57	102	66	57	44	57	53	71	25	36	33	23	21	21	16	26	21	16	—	1,215
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,505	2,294	2,297	2,190	1,582	2,422	1,439	362	290	686	716	661	303	251	204	166	146	206	176	169	109	59	—	19,233
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4,206	2,713	5,717	3,325	2,695	2,074	1,140	1,025	843	1,060	943	1,225	421	478	427	306	333	365	261	244	186	206	—	30,193
Royal Garrison Artillery†	1,971	1,488	1,956	1,821	1,351	1,189	1,140	1,153	620	459	518	610	355	452	326	322	360	395	386	284	219	163	—	17,538
Royal Engineers	1,288	1,070	1,031	523	284	426	296	440	297	418	379	385	238	209	144	171	183	187	133	150	144	76	—	8,472
Foot Guards	1,445	1,032	1,150	600	454	563	513	359	141	103	130	115	78	100	68	42	49	34	33	46	31	54	—	7,140
Infantry of the Line ...	14,723	12,827	14,477	17,229	17,486	13,970	12,853	7,223	3,827	2,499	2,807	2,614	1,721	1,874	1,574	1,180	1,879	1,998	1,658	1,353	792	698	3	137,265
Colonial Corps	509	376	336	484	276	295	134	178	150	244	166	228	93	100	61	37	18	16	17	28	17	66	—	3,829
Army Service Corps ...	1,059	1,125	388	359	200	254	260	330	301	271	358	307	142	128	116	104	68	75	74	78	74	11	—	6,082
Royal Army Medical Corps	618	591	334	205	83	242	242	119	187	190	128	142	98	76	44	70	44	61	64	55	60	40	—	3,653
Army Ordnance Corps ...	193	227	274	126	164	136	83	112	89	113	130	119	83	60	55	54	50	39	46	48	26	9	—	2,236
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	24	64	84	56	53	55	38	39	34	24	27	23	98	—	622
Army Veterinary Corps	—	5	25	34	25	13	16	3	8	17	22	14	5	3	3	3	2	4	—	2	—	—	—	204
All Arms... ...	28,649	23,894	28,068	27,065	24,657	21,686	18,182	11,361	6,800	6,141	6,414	6,575	3,618	3,820	3,110	2,516	3,192	3,435	2,888	2,510	1,702	1,496	3	237,722

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in Egypt and India.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Establishment, viz. :—Royal Horse and Field Artillery 2; Royal Garrison Artillery, 2; Infantry, 6; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the war who are counting previous service, according to their total service; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.¶—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

	Terms of Engagement																							
	For 2 years with colours		For 3 years with colours.				For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †							For 7 years with colours.								For 8 years			
	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	129	145	81	103
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2342	1912	1178	894	607	749	73	—	1	1	1	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1518	673	950	—	2387	1312	2352	1202	834	713	—	1	4	—	1	2	—	2	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1	6	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	1671	717	258	314
Royal Engineers ...	491	177	616	542	553	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	86	186	183	209	112	189	103	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards... ...	—	—	1343	774	642	—	—	—	—	*†20	—	—	—	31	119	280	446	380	432	195	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	24	20	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13456	9419	5368	5453	4283	742	81	3	1	2	1	—
Army Service Corps	727	842	168	129	77	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	122	76	187	213	120	148	96	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	596	571	246	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	9	44	58	3	48	51	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	23	121	181	—	133	33	22	12	8	2	—	—	3	11	28	13	23	5	—	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	19	26	13	8	3	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1218	1019	4290	2837	2664	1	2520	1345	2375	1234	842	715	—	16040	11734	7270	7328	5534	2339	610	3	1802	865	341	422
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																									
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	21	197	378	381	254	517	46	6	—	—	1	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	2	106	19	—	19	129	297	251	87	76	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	113	421	1001	873
Royal Engineers ...	1	—	—	10	27	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	53	189	234	95	170	73	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards ...	—	—	2	65	88	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19	71	87	33	54	28	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	6	8	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	219	966	2300	3006	4086	529	33	61	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	—	1	121	1	‖260	‖193	‖116	‖380	‖232	82	—	47	33	15	8	20	25	16	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	13	53	76	27	39	11	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	2	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	25	135	75	157	59	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	4	3	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	8	21	38	27	14	1	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	8	12	4	8	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1	1	13	199	263	3	280	322	413	631	319	158	1	293	1286	3045	3956	4641	1522	288	68	113	421	1002	873
IN INDIA.																									
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	75	627	813	614	976	106	26	—	1	1	1
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	2	5	—	1	26	260	1858	1631	1522	707	100	—	—	3	2	3	5	6	1	—	—	—	1
Royal Garrison Artillery §	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	10	210	590	505
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	3	6	6	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	165	1466	5794	7770	7977	1358	120	184	—	—	1	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	5	11	7	4	26	260	1858	1631	1522	707	100	173	1541	6424	8585	8594	2341	234	211	10	211	592	507
General Total ...	1219	1020	4308	3047	2934	8	2826	1927	4646	3496	2683	1580	101	16506	14561	16739	19869	18769	6202	1132	282	1925	1497	1935	1822

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 79.

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
* Including 19 men extended for 4 years.
† Including 1 man extended for 5 years.
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in Egypt and India.
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1911, terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.																												
with colours.					For 9 years with colours. † ‡									Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					
4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
54	96	64	37	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	1	—	—	127	48	60	—	191	26	21	16	—	1,215
—	10	332	37	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	339	300	177	—	613	56	31	—	910	114	77	42	—	10,799
2	14	45	130	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1159	435	391	—	1412	67	58	—	1838	173	116	167	—	17,959(*a*)
384	43	114	278	—	3	6	—	1	1	240	214	178	50	—	438	231	191	—	687	45	36	—	1357	179	155	111	—	7,915(*a*)
—	1	16	178	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3	2	—	—	451	151	78	—	558	46	33	—	959	96	110	59	—	6,190
—	22	154	220	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	4	†2	184	65	41	—	470	34	15	—	427	41	27	53	—	6,423
—	10	35	495	—	25	25	11	7	31	1698	1531	378	259	—	2090	908	619	—	4518	392	323	—	7760	928	582	561	3	62,055(*a*)
—	4	31	157	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	401	177	86	—	583	64	22	—	783	71	68	10	—	5,362
—	16	64	38	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	5	—	—	—	273	54	36	—	92	9	8	—	472	47	57	36	—	2,836(*a*)
—	—	3	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	66	58	14	—	374	13	11	—	275	36	23	6	—	1,503
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12	16	10	—	—	1	1	—	326	22	19	97	—	504
—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12	5	5	—	1	1	—	—	21	1	—	—	—	122
440	216	859	1577	1	28	31	11	8	34	1941	1753	558	314	2	5435	2401	1648	—	9435	776	598	—	15319	1734	1255	1158	3	122,883(*a*)
—	3	86	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	168	121	40	—	172	12	7	—	382	26	12	7	—	2,862
—	1	9	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	125	32	18	—	89	9	4	—	114	9	8	5	—	1,423
493	72	101	74	—	—	1	—	—	2	225	141	84	14	—	206	84	22	—	352	27	7	—	845	68	35	32	—	5,296
—	—	13	45	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	298	119	42	—	191	24	15	—	568	54	34	17	—	2,279
—	6	70	42	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	35	10	7	—	36	1	2	—	50	5	4	1	—	717
5	—	15	336	1	23	31	24	25	38	2529	2423	278	104	—	953	221	91	1	1063	101	42	—	1704	144	65	41	—	21,475
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	‡36	‡74	‡147	‡109	47	135	53	44	—	876	92	161	14	**372	28	17	66	—	3,829
—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	129	21	7	—	91	23	1	—	203	7	6	1	—	720
—	11	29	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	4	—	—	—	138	16	9	—	14	4	—	—	142	8	3	4	—	857
—	2	7	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	51	22	7	—	139	10	4	—	160	8	1	2	—	557
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	103	5	4	1	—	118
—	—	4	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	10	7	—	1	1	—	—	8	1	—	—	—	82
498	95	334	582	2	23	32	24	25	48	2792	2643	509	227	47	2251	711	294	1	3024	304	243	14	4651	363	189	177	—	40,215
1	21	666	91	12	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	374	122	47	1	297	31	10	7	584	29	20	10	—	5,572
12	100	258	329	47	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1309	267	140	2	654	76	53	—	1273	62	62	34	—	10,811
370	89	78	137	19	1	2	—	1	2	403	360	129	18	—	285	79	44	4	136	12	6	—	747	37	29	20	—	4,327
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
2	8	161	2417	363	10	40	62	70	129	6109	7381	996	332	5	2832	672	273	31	2206	256	182	32	3791	281	145	96	—	53,735
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	2	1	—	80	4	—	—	76	4	2	1	—	176
385	218	1163	2974	441	11	42	62	71	131	6512	7741	1125	350	5	4806	1142	505	38	3373	379	251	39	6474	413	258	161	—	74,624(*a*)
1323	529	2356	5133	444	62	105	97	104	213	11245	12137	2192	891	54	12492	4254	2447	39	15832	1459	1092	53	26444	2510	1702	1496	3	237,722

† 2 men extended for 10 years.

‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

** Including 84 men extended from 12 to 15 years ((Colonial Corps).

(*a*) The Home figures include men employed on Indian transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., R.H. and F.A. 2, R.G.A. 2, Infantry 6, and R.A.M.C. 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 3¶.—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

	Terms of Engagement :—																				
	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.					For 6 years with colours. ‖ * †					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	15	695	715
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	1	1	5	—	119	7,631	7,755	4	—	58	320	382
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	3,141	3,141	2	—	182	8,616	8,800	—	—	1	9	10	—	—	72	119	191
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	1	8	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	—	—	34	3,745	3,779
Royal Engineers ...	668	4	—	—	1,708	1,712	—	—	—	—	—	3	2	71	992	1,068	3	2	35	155	195
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	2,759	2,759	—	—	—	†*20	†*20	1	2	144	1,736	1,883	10	1	107	278	396
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	1	56	57	—	—	—	—	—	9	79	1044	37,673	38,805	6	12	75	451	544
Army Service Corps	1,569	—	—	—	374	374	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	57	897	962	3	—	50	139	192
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,413	1,413	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	211	214	—	—	—	118	118
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	325	325	—	—	—	210	210	—	—	—	83	83	—	—	2	7	9
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	72	74	—	—	1	1	2
All Arms ...	2,237	4	—	2	9,786	9,792	2	—	182	8,847	9,031	26	83	1441	49,308	50,858	28	18	449	6,028	6,523
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13	1,787	1,800	—	—	9	105	114
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	127	127	—	—	6	854	860	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	17	23
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	17	3,131	3,148
Royal Engineers ...	1	—	—	—	39	39	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13	805	818	—	—	1	58	59
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	155	155	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	286	292	—	—	24	94	118
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	17	17	—	—	—	—	—	8	3	150	11,039	11,200	1	3	24	329	357
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	1	122	123	3	10	14	1,236	‖1,263	—	—	—	164	164	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	217	221	—	—	2	7	9
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	7	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	444	453	—	—	2	51	53
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	7	7	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	1	111	112	—	—	5	28	33
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	35	38	—	—	1	5	6
All Arms ...	2	—	—	1	477	478	3	10	20	2,091	2,124	8	3	199	14,889	15,099	1	3	91	3,825	3,920
IN INDIA.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	54	3,189	3,245	5	—	53	736	794
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	8	8	1	—	82	6,021	6,104	—	—	—	20	20	2	—	87	658	747
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	1	2	22	1,983	2,008
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	18	18	—	—	—	—	—	8	13	181	24,632	24,834	19	9	135	2,789	2,952
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	27	27	1	—	82	6,021	6,104	10	13	235	27,845	28,103	27	11	297	6,166	6,501
Total—All Arms ...	2,239	4	—	3	10,290	10,297	6	10	284	16,959	17,259	44	99	1875	92,042	94,060	56	32	837	16,019	16,944

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
* Including 19 men extended for 4 years.
† Including 1 man extended for 5 years.
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in Egypt and India.
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

Strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1911.

Short Service.										Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours.‡					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																	
Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	4	11	36	14	32	151	2	235	127	7	6	114	254	—	1,215
—	—	—	—	—	98	4	200	514	816	4	86	13	423	174	700	613	9	151	370	1,143	—	10,799
—	—	1	—	1	122	—	544	1,319	1,985	1	237	141	693	465	1,537	933	17	399	895	2,294	—	17,959(a)
1	—	31	661	693	20	2	224	614	860	5	90	26	391	256	768	724	16	327	735	1,802	—	7,915(a)
—	—	—	6	6	93	—	272	315	680	15	81	40	355	146	637	735	3	294	192	1,224	—	6,190
—	—	2	†6	†8	87	3	51	149	290	3	121	18	262	115	519	283	9	37	214	548	—	6,423
98	77	859	2,931	3,965	459	536	848	1,774	3,617	27	802	236	2,838	1,330	5,233	4,321	466	1,042	4,002	9,831	3	62,055(a)
—	—	—	—	—	138	—	295	231	664	2	56	89	395	127	669	660	—	115	157	932	—	5,362
—	—	—	7	7	65	—	138	160	363	2	27	12	45	23	109	298	—	157	157	612	—	2,836(a)
—	—	—	—	—	16	—	72	50	138	174	7	3	130	84	398	281	—	23	36	340	—	1,503
—	—	—	—	—	38	—	—	—	38	2	—	—	—	—	2	464	—	—	—	464	—	504
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	11	7	22	—	—	1	1	—	2	13	—	5	4	22	—	122
99	77	893	3,611	4,680	1,140	545	2,662	5,137	9,484	271	1,521	611	5,684	2,722	10,809	9,507	527	2,556	6,876	19,466	3	122,883(a)
—	—	—	—	—	22	—	73	234	329	2	33	4	130	22	191	220	3	80	124	427	—	2,862
—	—	—	—	—	9	—	53	113	175	1	21	12	66	2	102	69	1	34	32	136	—	1,423
—	—	19	448	467	10	—	98	204	312	—	63	30	279	14	386	462	3	259	256	980	—	5,296
—	—	—	—	—	31	—	103	325	459	4	34	14	173	5	230	319	—	170	184	673	—	2,279
—	—	—	1	1	9	1	7	35	52	—	14	1	13	11	39	34	4	3	19	60	—	717
27	11	336	5,101	5,475	172	129	211	754	1,266	5	165	45	774	217	1,206	864	16	180	894	1,954	—	21,475
14	1	29	377	‡421	17	14	30	171	232	6	21	33	1,053	30	1,143	153	8	76	246	483	—	3,829
—	—	—	—	—	15	—	58	84	157	—	4	25	84	2	115	166	—	33	18	217	—	720
—	—	—	6	6	22	—	70	71	163	—	—	5	13	—	18	101	—	41	15	157	—	857
—	—	—	—	—	7	—	39	34	80	87	3	3	59	1	153	128	—	20	23	171	—	557
—	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	112	—	1	—	113	—	118
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	19	4	27	—	—	1	1	—	2	9	—	—	—	9	—	82
41	12	384	5,933	6,370	323	144	761	2,029	3,257	105	358	173	2,645	304	3,585	2,637	35	897	1,811	5,380	—	40,215
—	—	—	—	—	79	—	136	329	544	4	77	8	242	14	345	400	2	92	149	643	—	5,572
—	—	—	—	—	50	—	495	1,173	1,718	17	106	149	468	43	783	649	12	296	474	1,431	—	10,811
—	—	62	854	916	17	—	114	281	412	1	56	7	88	2	154	253	8	168	404	833	—	4,327
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3
64	26	607	14,437	15,134	389	325	642	2,452	3,808	19	419	107	1,801	330	2,676	1,900	38	447	1,928	4,313	—	53,735
—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	9	84	—	—	—	—	84	83	—	—	—	83	—	176
64	26	669	15,291	16,050	544	325	1,387	4,235	6,491	125	658	271	2,599	389	4,042	3,288	60	1,003	2,955	7,306	—	74,624(a)
204	115	1,946	24,835	27,100	2,007	1014	4,810	11,401	19,232	501	2,537	1,055	10,928	3,415	18,436	15,432	622	4,456	11,642	32,152	3	237,722

† Including 2 men extended for 10 years. ‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Royal Horse and Field Artillery 2, Royal Garrison Artillery 2 Infantry 6, and Royal Army Medical Corps 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4* —AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1911.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	3	47	81	97	106	90	91	81	72	55	56	42	48	201	114	29	1	1	—	1,215
Cavalry of the Line	248	590	1,331	1,295	1,338	1,122	964	900	611	299	210	250	305	768	461	94	9	4	—	10,799
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	616	1,345	2,035	2,220	1,637	1,798	1,721	998	765	531	567	540	515	1,586	882	177	23	3	—	17,959‖
Royal Garrison Artillery	329	569	779	659	477	413	402	438	403	390	319	278	314	1,176	792	146	25	6	—	7,915‖
Royal Engineers	235	311	566	589	523	482	433	360	338	277	254	221	228	715	504	140	12	2	—	6,190
Foot Guards	145	468	630	734	705	672	615	490	414	305	227	167	154	419	204	62	8	4	—	6,423
Infantry of the Line	1,866	6,087	9,331	8,018	6,689	5,869	3,883	2,681	2,164	1,711	1,234	1,192	1,277	4,915	4,288	753	87	10	—	62,055‖
Army Service Corps	190	419	658	602	397	348	299	270	275	208	206	195	276	637	321	58	3	—	—	5,362
Royal Army Medical Corps	58	191	310	389	281	152	107	120	118	108	114	98	118	393	198	59	14	8	—	2,836‖
Army Ordnance Corps	93	121	126	137	122	78	85	63	43	49	46	61	51	226	134	60	8	—	—	1,503
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	15	28	51	202	111	62	24	10	—	504
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	15	17	19	5	9	6	3	10	6	3	24	3	1	—	—	—	122
All Arms	3,783	10,148	15,848	14,755	12,292	11,043	8,605	6,410	5,209	3,937	3,258	3,078	3,340	11,262	8,012	1,641	214	48	—	122,883‖
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																				
Cavalry of the Line	37	16	30	125	255	324	334	379	347	169	112	106	134	350	129	14	1	—	—	2,862
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	17	5	74	273	164	141	143	81	108	73	67	65	60	90	62	—	—	—	—	1,423
Royal Garrison Artillery†	52	73	206	405	678	739	608	411	341	249	190	146	130	592	408	62	5	1	—	5,296
Royal Engineers	38	2	29	78	105	161	161	164	161	136	153	134	148	515	242	51	1	—	—	2,279
Foot Guards	11	1	9	30	87	100	88	62	89	69	35	30	20	63	19	4	—	—	—	717
Infantry of the Line	243	126	319	1,077	2,300	3,433	3,566	3,207	2,002	1,249	823	572	516	1,212	723	105	2	—	—	21,475
Colonial Corps	56	68	126	203	245	253	260	262	271	248	241	206	239	843	222	66	18	2	—	3,829
Army Service Corps	4	3	3	11	59	67	62	70	70	37	58	45	42	136	47	6	—	—	—	720
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	1	—	7	52	101	109	101	84	56	54	55	38	147	46	5	1	—	—	857
Army Ordnance Corps	4	3	7	12	9	35	38	45	34	32	36	50	37	136	61	17	1	—	—	557
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	2	4	73	29	6	—	—	—	118
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	4	9	6	6	8	5	9	4	3	8	16	4	—	—	—	—	82
All Arms	462	298	803	2,225	3,963	5,360	5,375	4,790	3,512	2,327	1,777	1,414	1,376	4,173	1,992	336	29	3	—	40,215
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	36	47	40	36	295	643	801	880	831	484	291	258	251	499	159	19	2	—	—	5,572
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	61	25	33	423	1,301	1,488	1,231	1,009	973	907	712	585	484	1,126	411	42	—	—	—	10,811
Royal Garrison Artillery†	29	22	10	130	264	331	322	462	474	450	330	240	192	630	364	70	4	3	—	4,327
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	453	194	272	1,837	4,958	6,967	8,254	7,906	6,715	4,664	2,779	1,970	1,550	3,336	1,574	285	21	—	—	53,735
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	1	—	2	7	—	9	13	16	9	8	59	41	8	3	—	—	176
All Arms	579	288	355	2,427	6,818	9,431	10,615	10,257	9,002	6,518	4,128	3,062	2,485	5,650	2,552	424	30	3	—	74,624‖
General Total	4,824	10,734	17,006	19,407	23,073	25,834	24,595	21,457	17,723	12,782	9,163	7,554	7,201	21,085	12,556	2,401	273	54	—	237,722

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in Egypt and India.

‖ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who technically are on the Indian Strength, viz. :—R.H. and F.A., 2; R.G.A, 2; Infantry, 6; Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1903.

Year.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1903, 1st January ..	23	61	82	438	249	100	39	8
1903, 1st October ..	21	50	93	474	224	89	40	9
1904 „ ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 „ ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	88	10
1906 „ ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 „ ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 „ ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†
1909 „ ..	21†	38†	83†	468†	239†	89†	51†	11†
1910 „ ..	20†	39†	72†	493†	222†	91†	53†	10†
1911 „ ..	20†	45†	72†	481†	228†	89†	53†	12†

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE and Officers Training Corps on the 1st of October, 1911.

Arm.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Total.	No. serving with Officers Training Corps included.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	1	1	—	2	4	7	9	4	12	14	25	29	167	275	2
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	—	—	—	2	2	4	4	1	9	10	24	41	42	54	61	134	388	5
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	5	14	10	20	18	16	23	109	2
Royal Engineers	1	2	3	5	13	8	12	7	9	7	8	8	6	10	7	48	154	5
Infantry	—	2	3	12	10	22	19	22	18	22	42	74	93	151	143	451	1,084	27
Army Service Corps	—	—	1	3	3	3	5	5	4	2	2	3	5	7	9	18	70*	1
Royal Army Medical Corps.. ..	—	1	—	1	1	1	1	3	2	3	3	6	11	6	11	49	99†	8
Total	1	5	7	24	30	38	43	45	49	58	97	154	191	271	276	890	2,179	50

N.B.—New conditions of appointment to the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force were promulgated by Army Order 89 of 1911. Non-commissioned officers are now detailed for a short term of service, lasting from 2 to 5 years instead of being permanently posted. No condition as regards length of service is now required.

* Includes 14 for Schools of Instruction.

† Includes 28 for Schools of Instruction.

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1911.

——	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,070	9	65	49	19	3	—	—	1,215
Cavalry of the Line	16,100	175	1,350	1,272	307	28	1	—	19,233
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	25,311	418	1,520	1,917	977	50	—	—	30,193
Royal Garrison Artillery	14,170	209	596	2,109	433	21	—	—	17,538
Royal Engineers	6,941	186	422	585	323	15	—	—	8,472
Foot Guards	5,432	112	580	948	55	13	—	—	7,140
Infantry of the Line	105,944	1,827	13,417	13,944	1,856	160	3	114	137,265
Colonial Corps	14	3	1	1	3,782	28	—	—	3,829
Army Service Corps	4,983	67	270	611	149	2	—	—	6,082
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,177	22	222	233	33	6	—	—	3,693
Army Ordnance Corps	1,859	31	95	128	116	7	—	—	2,236
Army Pay Corps	492	12	31	51	34	2	—	—	622
Army Veterinary Corps	173	4	12	12	3	—	—	—	204
All Arms	185,666	3,075	18,581	21,860	8,087	335	4	114	237,722

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2*.—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1903.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1903, 1st January ..	213,873		26,303	35,717	8,190		636	18,881	303,600
1903, 1st October ..	202,562		22,442	31,467	10,461		155	266	267,353
1904, „ ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409
1909, „ ..	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205
1910, „ ..	184,054	3,061	18,581	22,237	8,152	301	4	106	236,496
1911, „ ..	185,666	3,075	18,581	21,860	8,087	335	4	114	237,722

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1911.

——	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,028	77	28	24	7	50	1	—	—	1,215
Cavalry of the Line	14,765	1,281	780	328	109	1,947	23	—	—	19,233
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	23,161	1,512	1,391	553	237	3,305	34	—	—	30,193
Royal Garrison Artillery	12,897	656	898	375	131	2,570	11	—	—	17,538
Royal Engineers	5,991	497	699	251	69	959	6	—	—	8,472
Foot Guards	4,916	601	290	153	77	1,100	3	—	—	7,140
Infantry of the Line	94,621	12,069	5,433	1,666	706	22,634	136	—	—	137,265
Colonial Corps	688	66	176	234	53	460	—	2,152	—	3,829
Army Service Corps	4,300	266	364	175	75	896	6	—	—	6,082
Royal Army Medical Corps	2,686	236	214	99	47	400	11	—	—	3,693
Army Ordnance Corps	1,644	116	159	94	21	201	1	—	—	2,236
Army Pay Corps	419	47	43	27	12	73	1	—	—	622
Army Veterinary Corps	165	9	6	4	2	18	—	—	—	204
All Arms	167,281	17,433	10,481	3,983	1,546	34,613	233	2,152	—	237,722

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

(B 8001) 6

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1903.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1903, 1st January ..	195,080	22,900	14,284	2,953		46,883	159	2,459	18,882	303,600	1903
1903, 1st October ..	182,963	20,139	13,450	3,232		44,119	185	2,999	266	267,353	1903
1904, „	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, „	174,060	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, „	170,690	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, „	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, „	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908
1909, „	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205	1909
1910 „	166,540	17,512	10,488	3,772	1,472	34,283	221	2,208	—	236,496	1910
1911, „	167,281	17,433	10,481	3,983	1,546	34,613	233	2,152	—	237,722	1911

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1911, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous year.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1911.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1911.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1911.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,215	94	506	450	1,050	86·4	10	64	93	167	36	44	32	14	8	134
Cavalry of the Line	19,233	636	5,527	8,200	14,363	74·7	112	1,090	2,595	3,797	172	833	857	616	164	2,642
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	30,193	1,000	9,210	12,562	22,802	75·5	172	1,291	3,330	4,793	154	932	1,554	1,266	383	4,289
Royal Garrison Artillery	17,538	1,206	6,307	6,225	13,738	78·3	124	823	1,554	2,501	83	407	488	657	208	1,843
Royal Engineers	8,472	1,042	3,304	2,079	6,425	75·8	148	411	596	1,155	207	366	357	272	149	1,351
Foot Guards	7,140	283	2,349	2,749	5,381	75·4	56	494	949	1,499	84	219	445	492	252	1,492
Infantry of the Line	137,265	3,722	36,091	54,590	94,403	68·8	715	5,833	13,224	19,772	657	3,637	4,342	4,362	1,659	14,657
Colonial Corps	3,829	14	331	196	541	14·1	—	34	65	99	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	6,082	756	2,063	1,252	4,071	66·9	60	224	356	640	96	225	247	316	124	1,008
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,693	353	1,518	689	2,540	68·8	59	209	236	504	105	304	129	58	4	600
Army Ordnance Corps	2,236	506	1,152	368	2,026	90·6	68	113	113	294	49	68	55	7	—	179
Army Pay Corps	622	515	107	—	622	100·0	8	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	204	15	104	67	186	91·2	2	10	3	15	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	237,722	10,122	68,599	89,427	168,148	70·74	1,534	10,596	23,114	35,244	1,643‡	7,035‡	8,506‡	8,060‡	2,951‡	28,195‡
Percentage of certificated to strength	—	4·26	28·87	37·61	70·74	—	Percentage in the several classes				5·83‡	24·95‡	30·16‡	28·59‡	10·47‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A :—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B :—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C :—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, the simple rules and money.
Class D :—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E :—Illiterate, *i.e.*, men who fail to reach Class D.

‡ The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

(B 8001) G 2

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1903 and Educational Attainments of Recruits from 1907.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.				Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during preceding 12 months.‡					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
1903, 1st January	303,600	5,619	43,257	30,985	79,860	26·30	779	5,531	6,948	13,258	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903, 1st October	267,353	6,368	48,705	36,763	91,836	34·35	668†	6,388†	9,650†	16,706†	—	—	—	—	—	—
1904, ,, ...	267,601	7,429	54,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557	—	—	—	—	—	—
1905, ,, ...	254,748	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,558	21,772	33,770	—	—	—	—	—	—
1906, ,, ...	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	128,749	52·34	1,243	9,968	20,245	31,456	—	—	—	—	—	—
1907, ,, ...	232,154	8,521	57,946	62,841	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539	678	1,939	2,720	2,337	970	8,644
1908, ,, ...	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837	6,969	10,733	10,496	4,696	34,731
1909, ,, ...	237,205	8,846	62,839	76,340	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962	7,492	9,754	9,310	3,547	32,065
1910, ,, ...	236,496	9,700	66,361	83,717	159,778	67·56	1,376	10,719	23,638	35,733	1,583	6,299	7,866	7,138	2,479	25,365
1911, ,, ...	237,722	10,122	68,599	89,427	168,148	70·74	1,534	10,596	23,114	35,244	1,643	7,035	8,506	8,060	2,951	28,195

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for nine months only.
‡ The Colonial Corps recruits are not included in this table. For explanation of the classes see previous table. The examination of recruits in the years previous to 1907 was conducted on different lines and the figures are therefore omitted.
N.B.—The N.C.O.'s and Men of the Army Pay Corps were struck off the Regimental Establishment on the 1st April, 1906, and were taken on again on the 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES, MULES, &c.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC ANIMALS on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1911, and the number required to complete each arm of the service.

	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.												
England	807	6,787	5,817	168	778	65	1,338	1,428	—	320	668	18,176
Scotland	—	4	315	—	—	—	27	31	—	12	—	389
Ireland	—	1,942	1,857	—	303	—	140	426	—	16	146	4,830
Channel Islands	—	—	—	1	—	—	15	—	—	1	—	17
Total	807	8,733	7,989	169	1,081	65	1,520	1,885	—	349	814	23,412
IN THE COLONIES, &c.												
Egypt	—	516	158	198	25	9	26	119	—	52	29	1,132
South Africa	—	1,995	957	4	128	—	1,114	1,073	—	222	493	5,986
Gibraltar and Malta ..	—	—	—	5	—	—	6	303	—	—	7	321
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	6	5	—	5	—	377	2	1	396
Bermuda	—	—	—	1	—	—	4	25	—	2	—	32
Total	—	2,511	1,115	214	158	9	1,155	1,520	377(*b*)	278(*a*)	530	7,867
General Total ..	807	11,244	9,104	383	1,239	74	2,675	3,405	377(*b*)	627(*a*)	1,344	31,279
ESTABLISHMENT .. (Army Estimates)	840	11,202(*c*)	9,574	477	1,464	99	2,732	3,894	409	1,310	150	32,151(*c*)

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c. (*a*) Includes 48 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Inoludes 10 Bullocks in China. (*c*) Includes 1,022 for "Boarding Out."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the date shown in each year from 1903.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	*Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st January, 1903..	833	22,784	10,062	356	689	27	9,024	1,116	—	—	1,313	46,204
1st October, 1903..	783	11,407	10,331	211	879	49	5,638	1,687	10,586	—	3,690	45,261
„ 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	59	4,122	1,970	4,144	—	3,369	35,256
„ 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
„ 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	56	3,723	3,758	632	—	1,782	31,188
„ 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
„ 1908..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515*
„ 1909..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456	29,781
„ 1910..	753	10,238	9,270	200	1,410	69	2,763(*a*)	3,441	417(*b*)	625	1,464	30,650
„ 1911..	807	11,244	9,104	383	1,239	74	2,675	3,405	377(*b*)	627(*a*)	1,344	31,279

* Previous to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

(*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt in 1909, 53 in 1910, and 48 in 1911. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1911.

	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	66	548	193	—	807
Cavalry of the Line	542	8,733	1,964	—	11,244
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	235	5,772	3,097	—	9,104
Royal Garrison Artillery	25	322	36	—	383
Royal Engineers	19	992	227	1	1,239
Foot Guards	—	53	21	—	74
Infantry of the Line	10	1,435	1,225	5	2,675
Army Service Corps	21	1,776	1,597	11	3,405
Colonial Corps	—	7	—	—	7
Indian Native Troops—China Force	—	136	224	—	360
Unposted Remounts	131	839	374	—	1,344
Miscellaneous Establishments.. ..	26	441	110	2	579
	1,075	21,059	9,068	19	31,221*

* In addition to the animals shown above, there were 48 Camels in Egypt and 10 Bullocks in China. These are included in the numbers shown in Table 1, page 93.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Army Reserve in each year from 1902

—	1902.		1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.		Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.		30th Sept., 1910.		30th Sept., 1911.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B. C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.
Strength on first day of each period	1,167	1,231	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	31,805†	1,070†	37,267*†	961*†	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—	17,748	—	13,818	—	13,527	45
Enlisted in Section D ...	—	1,679	—	3,515*	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982	—	371	—	2,766	—	1,829
Re-engaged for Section D ...	—	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,465	—	719	—	3,423	—	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,030
Rejoined from absence ...	9	8	82*	4*	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17	331	13	337	3	255	9
Trans. from Inf. & R.G.A. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—
Other causes	—	—	42*	—	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4	10	—	27	5	8	3
Total increase	31,814	2,862	37,391*	4,949*	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426	19,750	1,546	14,259	6,327	13,928	7,916
DECREASE.																				
Died	54	22	187*	19*	282	48	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108	525	99	472	64	532	94
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	2,027	955	5,968*	1,344*	9,301	856	8,254	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181	10,383	4,786	9,338	4,089	8,250	2,127
As invalids	5	4	20*	2*	109	10	87	13	103	34	85	30	109	17	139	19	136	12	119	20
By purchase	—	—	11*	—	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—	34	1	42	1	39	—
Free by indulgence ...	1	3	—	—	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—	52	5	15	3	3	3
For misconduct	—	—	8*	—	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22	319	22	275	24	267	19
Miscellaneous	7	1	28*	1*	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1	20	—	41	—	38	3
Total discharged ...	2,040	963	6,035*	1,347*	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221	10,947	4,833	9,847	4,129	8,716	2,172
Rejoined Colours	855	12	369*	2*	409	1	305	3	725	3	289	—	221	1	60	—	8	—	16	—
Struck off for absence ...	31	7	288*	6*	693	23	683	36	861	61	1,391	85	1,714	—	1,343	47	1,159	53	1,232	70
Re-engaged for Section D ...	105	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,457	—	713	—	3,412	100	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,039	—
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—
Other causes	112	8	—	12*	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3	11	1	67	1	21	4
Total decrease	3,197	1,012	7,348*	1,386*	12,400	967	11,993	266	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433	15,709	4,980	15,183	4,247	16,685	2,340
Net increase	28,617	1,850	30,043*	3,563*	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,194	12,230	3,596	17,295	—	7,586	993	4,041	—	—	2,080	—	5,576
Net decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,521	—	—	—	3,434	924	—	2,757	—
Strength on the first day of each period following ...	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094	116,861	21,670

* Figures during nine months only.

† These figures include men retransferred to the Reserve on demobilization.

§ Under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 Infantry Reservists, and A.O. 37 of 1911 R.G.A. Reservists were, on certain conditions, invited to transfer to the Reserve of the R.A.M.C. The years in which the engagements of these men were due to expire are shown in the footnote on page 102.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the ARMY RESERVE, by arms from 1903 to 1909, and by arms and sections on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1910 to 1st October, 1911.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.†	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total.
ALL SECTIONS.															
1st January, 1903	—	2,023	2,229	2,652	1,559	3,904	18,656	125	1,278	55	328	8	—	43	32,865
1st October, 1903	—	5,599	4,085	3,756	2,657	5,790	40,403	253	2,488	130	1,095	17	—	198	66,471
,, 1904	17	5,773	5,004	3,891	2,996	6,281	45,885	339	3,093	127	1,280	17	—	237	74,940
,, 1905	40	7,298	7,286	4,595	3,591	6,874	59,269	428	3,471	215	1,441	20	—	242	94,770
,, 1906	51	7,464	8,632	6,560*	4,052	7,488	69,924	436	3,998	272	1,589	—	—	130	110,596
,, 1907	89	7,858	9,919	7,983*	4,413	7,943	80,089	444	4,243	314	1,940	—	5	130	125,370
,, 1908	132	8,699	12,981	8,727*	4,704	8,423	82,206	318	4,918	402	2,290	—	22	127	133,949
,, 1909	158	9,965	15,678	8,535*	5,021	8,739	75,918	201	5,360	578	4,231	—	45	127	134,556
1st October, 1910—															
Section A	—	—	636	—	436	250	3,811	—	254	—	202	—	—	—	5,589
,, B	180	9,305	14,234	7,762*	4,386	7,357	60,339	191	5,406	640	4,063	12	71	83	114,029
,, D	12	1,536	1,824	525*	418	934	10,153	—	433	59	200	—	—	—	16,094
Total	192	10,841	16,694	8,287*	5,240	8,541	74,303	191	6,093	699	4,465	12	71	83	135,712
1st January 1911—															
Section A	—	—	611	—	438	243	3,684	—	230	—	184	—	—	—	5,390
,, B	190	9,122	14,313	7,755*	4,450	7,293	59,017	187	5,538	665	4,094	11	72	73	112,780
,, D	14	1,682	2,045	531*	455	1,028	11,691	—	442	59	220	—	—	—	18,167
Total	204	10,804	16,969	8,286*	5,343	8,564	74,392	187	6,210	724	4,498	11	72	73	136,337
1st April, 1911—															
Section A	—	—	646	—	445	248	3,857	—	237	—	230	—	—	—	5,663
,, B	190	8,869	14,511	7,747*	4,552	7,237	58,901	190	5,509	698	4,205	10	76	69	112,784
,, D	17	1,839	2,228	536*	488	1,150	13,226	—	510	59	248	—	—	—	20,301
Total	207	10,728	17,385	8,283*	5,485	8,635	75,984	190	6,256	757	4,683	10	76	69	138,748
1st July, 1911—															
Section A	—	—	668	—	441	250	3,872	—	278	—	244	—	—	—	5,753
,, B	194	8,718	14,523	7,548*	4,548	7,244	58,832	170	5,459	732	4,348	10	78	68	112,472
,, D	20	1,954	2,356	542*	531	1,214	14,059	—	625	60	269	—	—	—	21,630
Total	214	10,672	17,547	8,090*	5,520	8,708	76,763	170	6,362	792	4,861	10	78	68	139,855
1st October, 1911—															
Section A	—	—	670	—	433	250	3,904	—	280	—	244	—	—	—	5,781
,, B	194	8,403	14,417	7,329*	4,563	7,252	57,990	145	5,570	763	4,299	9	79	67	111,080
,, D	23	2,124	2,490	421*	559	1,203	13,826	—	654	54	316	—	—	—	21,670
Total	217	10,527	17,577	7,750*	5,555	8,705	75,720	145	6,504	817	4,859	9	79	67	138,531

* These numbers include the Reservists of the Mountain Division of Artillery who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The strength on 1st October, 1911, was 350, viz. :—227 Section B, and 123 Section D. For the years 1903 to 1905 they are included with the Royal Horse and Field Artillery.

† The men of the Army Pay Corps who were struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, were restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of the men transferred to the Army Reserve from the Colours during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911.

Past services towards completion of engagement (on date of transfer).	Transfers from														
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
2 to 3 years ..	—	1	3	2	192	7	7	—	423	—	8	—	—	—	643
3 to 4 years ..	—	4	11	4	306	737	49	—	98	326	90	—	—	—	1,625
4 to 5 years ..	1	—	3	2	—	9	119	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	138
5 to 6 years ..	12	42	98	12	1	1	524	1	11	3	2	—	—	—	707
6 to 7 years ..	2	79	553	8	6	7	795	1	10	1	2	—	—	—	1,464
7 to 8 years ..	—	110	105	61	61	92	2,320	21	27	34	13	—	4	—	2,848
8 to 9 years ..	15	258	965	548	163	155	3,278	3	152	166	38	—	7	—	5,748
9 to 10 years ..	1	8	13	19	3	7	123	1	7	1	2	—	1	—	186
10 to 11 years ..	10	24	15	6	1	—	45	—	4	—	1	—	—	—	106
Over 11 years ..	4	13	13	5	1	—	20	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	60
Total (excluding relegated) ..	45	539	1,779	667*	734	1,015	7,281	27	738	533	156	—	12	—	13,526
Relegated	—	1	1	1	—	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Total	45	540	1,780	668*	734	1,016	7,284	27	738	533	156	—	12	—	13,533

* This number includes 50 Reservists of the Mountain Division who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The services of these men on transfer were :—2 after 3, 2 after 7, and 46 after 8 years.

N.B.—As to the abnormal number of conversions of service during the year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of MEN transferred from the Colours to the Army Reserve during each year from 1902.

Year.	Services on date of transfer of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Army Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
1902		—		3,462	756	552	777	7,281		5,873			435	137	17,559	36,832
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903		9†		4,078†	119†	995†	342†	8,761†	4,633†	4,015†	3,610†	571†	619†	54†	10,340†	38,146†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..		30		4,493	444	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 ..	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434
30th Sept., 1909 ..	—	63	537	2,935	62	64	173	1,227	12,479	125	44	23	—	63	—	17,795
30th Sept., 1910 ..	14	3	965	931	35	95	399	820	10,312	136	64	30	—	30	—	13,834
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	1	643	1,625	138	707	1,464	2,848	5,748	186	106	60	—	7	—	13,533*

* As to the abnormal number of conversions during the year, *see* Recruiting Report, p. 11.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of the MEN composing the ARMY RESERVE on the 1st October, 1911.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	118	1	74	17	2	5	—	—	194	23
Cavalry of the Line	5,091	12	3,247	1,430	64	657	1	25	8,403	2,124
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	10,706	44	4,186	1,897	182	529	13	20	15,087	2,490
Royal Garrison Artillery*	4,736	1	2,443	216	142	192	8	12	7,329	421
Royal Engineers	3,276	15	1,571	339	138	174	11	31	4,996	559
Foot Guards	5,356	1	2,046	953	100	247	—	2	7,502	1,203
Infantry of the Line	47,082	157	14,390	11,941	413	1,682	9	46	61,894	13,826
Royal Malta Artillery	102	—	43	—	—	—	—	—	145	—
Army Service Corps	3,407	8	1,637	393	774	238	32	15	5,850	654
Royal Army Medical Corps	4,015	—	472	257	56	58	—	1	4,543	316
Army Ordnance Corps	580	—	174	26	9	23	—	5	763	54
Army Pay Corps	2	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	9	—
Army Veterinary Corps	52	—	27	—	—	—	—	—	79	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	57	—	9	—	1	—	67	—
Total	84,523	239	30,374	17,469	1,889	3,805	75	157	116,861	21,670

* Including Reservists of the Mountain Artillery R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake a liability to be called out in stated circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized; the undertaking is for the period required to complete one year from the date of their first transfer to the Reserve, and in certain circumstances for a further year. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, or who have been discharged "free" after 12 years' service (A.O. 80/1911), re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and during the past five years it has been closed as follows:—For all arms from 1st October, 1906, to 1st July, 1907; for Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, onwards (A.O. 266/07); for Cavalry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 20th November, 1908 (A.O. 306); for Royal Garrison Artillery from 1st July, 1908, onwards, except for men of certain trades (A.O. 172/08); and for Infantry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 1st January, 1910 (A.O. 12). Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of four years in Section D, or if they are within four years of attaining age 50, till the attainment of that age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements will expire of the Men composing the Army Reserve on the 1st October, 1911.

	Men of Sections A and B. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.												Men of Section D. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.								
																	2nd Engagement.*				
	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	1921-22	Total.	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1911-12	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	69	42	30	19	9	14	10	1	—	—	—	194	3	3	5	12	—	—	—	—	23
Cavalry of the Line ..	2,356	2,250	2,740	668	223	125	36	2	3	—	—	8,403	309	336	437	615	6	98	190	133	2,124
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2,792	2,282	3,061	2,436	782	2,090	1,616	15	13	—	—	15,087	522	452	626	753	7	48	54	28	2,490
Royal Garrison Art.† ‡	1,089	1,034	1,349	1,880	1,407	537	19	11	2	1	—	7,329	307	41	21	33	2	6	8	3	421
Royal Engineers ..	860	1,026	729	530	401	216	386	167	499	182	—	4,996	106	85	97	198	10	17	15	31	559
Foot Guards	1,134	1,077	929	779	882	805	644	515	736	1	—	7,502	185	278	340	396	—	1	1	2	1,203
Infantry of the Line† ..	10,349	9,846	11,626	14,620	12,979	1,639	714	77	43	1	—	61,894	3,685	89	4,541	5,469	9	9	16	8	13,826
Royal Malta Artillery ..	54	26	15	22	26	—	1	1	—	—	—	145	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ..	563	774	481	536	574	449	755	466	833	419	—	5,850	91	97	98	259	2	70	26	11	654
Bl. Army Medical Corps†	570	479	647	837	686	229	426	302	367	—	—	4,543	54	31	68	132	—	13	13	5	316
Army Ordnance Corps..	76	173	139	75	51	25	67	56	95	6	—	763	14	7	14	8	1	1	4	5	54
Army Pay Corps ..	5	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	16	23	28	7	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	79	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	67	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	67	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	20,000	19,035	21,775	22,409	18,024	6,130	4,674	1,613	2,591	610	—	116,861	5,276	1,419	6,247	7,875	37	263	327	226	21,670

* *See* note on page 101.

† The years of expiration of the engagements of the men serving on 1st October, 1911, who had been transferred from the Infantry to the R.A.M.C. Reserve under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909, were:—1911–12, 197; 1912–13, 83; 1913–14, 238; 1914–15, 471; 1915–16, 519; 1916–17, 39; 1917–18, 6; Total, 1,553; and from the R.G.A. Reserve under A.O. 37 of 1911:—1914–15, 26; 1915–16, 83; 1916–17, 24; Total, 133.

‡ Including the Reservists from the Mountain Division R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

N.B.—For Note on the Special Reserve of Officers and the Special Reserve, see p. 109.

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE and MILITIA of the United Kingdom PRESENT at TRAINING on the day of inspection in each year from 1903 (exclusive of Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																						
				Cavalry.			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			A.S.C.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.†	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1902* ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
1903 ...	1,972	784	9	—	—	—	258	8	37	12,264	771	1,029	1,973	173	108	52,217	21,678‡	7,521	—	—	—	—	716‡	—	66,712	23,346‡	8,695
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,948	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	—	—	—	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	—	—	—	678	65	96	79,694	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	233	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	—	—	—	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,947	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	—	—	—	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 { X	1,584	247	4	—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	—	—	—	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 { Y	87	33	—	809	70	21	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	—	—	—	14,664	233	174
1909 ...	1,621	219	6	693	18	13	7,687	381	296	888	26	31	1,146	53	33	53,121	1,685	1,284	59	—	2	614	20	12	64,208	2,183	1,671
1910 ...	1,544	237	8	807	35	19	5,772	777	329	773	45	33	1,059	36	49	48,829	1,804	1,245	187	3	10	1,557	29	149	58,984	2,729	1,834
1911. SPECIAL RESERVE.																											
Officers§	47	9	—	82	26	2	41	8	—	87	7	—	1,276¶	231¶	12	11	4	—	5	4	—	1,549	289	14			
N.C.O.'s and Men—																											
Category (*a*)‖	790	32	23	5,069	334	259	686	37	32	1,089	26	49	41,690	2,049	890	122	1	7	706	38	191	50,152	2,517	1,451			
,, Recruits at Depôt	—	—	—	103	—	—	73	—	—	—	—	—	3,928	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4,104	—	—			
Category (*b*)‖	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	134	43	1	746	76	3	880	120	4			

* No training was held in this year.

† Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in 1908, those Special Reservists who trained for less time than the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

‡ In this year the training of 31 battalions of Infantry and the whole of the R.A.M.C. Militia was dispensed with, and the men are shown as absent with leave.

§ The figures for officers include all those officers who attended annual training during the year, whether the training was with their own unit or not.

‖ *See* note on page 109. ¶ Includes Foot Guards: 5 Officers "present," and 2 "absent with leave."

X—Militia. Y—Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October (or 1st January) in each year from 1903, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE (exclusive of Regular Establishment) since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.																Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		Infantry.		A.S.C.		R.A.M.C.		A.V.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
MILITIA.																							
1st January, 1903 ...	3,484	2,919	—	—	297	231	17,376	13,647	2,131	1,969	102,940	85,741	—	—	880	832	—	—	123,624	102,420	303	156	3,769
1st October, 1903 ...	3,432	2,724	—	—	297	238	17,376	13,072	2,331	2,049	102,332	73,643	—	—	1,174	741	—	—	123,510	89,743	299	158	3,933
1st October, 1904 ..	3,431	2,609	—	—	297	268	17,376	13,084	2,331	2,020	102,332	70,421	—	—	1,174	698	—	—	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	101,908	69,629	—	—	1,174	777	—	—	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ...	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	101,908	68,001	—	—	1,566	997	—	—	123,478	83,720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,640	1,662	101,908	67,741	—	—	1,566	1,077	—	—	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
SPECIAL RESERVE.																							
1st October, 1908 ..	3,211	1,865	888	458	14,973	8,472	1,440	883	1,200	1,299	58,588	50,174	—	—	—	—	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 Y	3,056	1,913	888	661	12,000	7,717	1,440	911	2,142	1,200	58,588	56,036	4,500	83	8,000	1,433	50	—	87,608	68,041	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 X	—	—	—	—	—	846	—	40	—	57	—	4,040	—	—	—	151	—	—	—	5,134	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 Y	2,870	1,964	886	861	12,000	6,260	1,440	824	2,190	1,095	58,588	50,207	4,500	227	4,000	1,647	65	1	83,669	61,122	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 X	—	—	—	—	—	501	—	22	—	46	—	2,272	—	—	—	126	—	—	—	2,967	—	—	—
1st October, 1911—																							
Officers—																							
Unit			48	40	—	—	43	42	45	36	2,707	1,477	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,843	1,595	—	—	—
Unattached*			—	27	—	136	—	16	—	85	—	35‡	—	16	—	93	—	7	—	415	—	—	—
Others†			—	—	—	—	—	—	58	—	—	—	—	—	10	8	—	—	68	8	—	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men—																							
Category (*a*)§			886	816	12,000	5,777	1,440	827	1,291	1,095	63,178	48,522	1,000	135	1,000	736	65	—	80,860	57,908	—	—	—
Category (*b*)§			—	—	—	—	—	—	963	1	—	—	3,500	182	2,985	822	—	—	7,448	1,005	—	—	—
Remaining Militiamen			—	—	—	249	—	13	—	30	—	1,275	—	—	—	88	—	—	—	1,655	—	—	—

* Establishments were not provided in Estimates for unattached officers. † Supernumerary to the Territorial Force. ‡ Includes 8 Foot Guards and 8 Lieut.-Colonels (of disbanded units) on the unattached list. § *See* note on page 109. Y Special Reserve. X Remaining militiamen.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3. — INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of Officers and Regular Establishment) for the year ending 30th September, 1911.

——	Special Reserve.								Total.
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	
Strength, 1st October, 1910 ..	861	6,260	824	1,095	50,207	150	856	1	60,254
INCREASE.									
Joined as recruits	155	1,539	128	261	18,487	46	—	—	20,616
Re-enlisted	8	29	82	10	1,142	—	—	—	1,271
Rejoined from desertion or absence	2	92	10	14	498	2	35	—	653
Other causes (net)	—	—	11	—	18	—	—	—	6
Total Increase	165	1,660	231	285	20,145	48	35	—	22,546
DECREASE.									
Died	5	23	3	10	179	1	6	—	227
Discharged :—									
On termination of engagement	86	884	98	124	5,473	—	42	—	6,707
As invalids	1	168	18	26	1,244	1	5	—	1,463
By purchase	55	267	8	4	1,493	3	20	—	1,850
Not likely to become efficient ..	—	64	5	3	471	3	—	—	546
Misstatement as to age ..	1	23	4	1	227	1	—	—	257
Unfitted for the duties of the corps	—	164	—	—	—	—	—	—	164
On conviction of felony ..	—	29	4	14	197	1	2	—	247
Misconduct other than felony ..	2	17	3	3	264	1	2	—	292
Miscellaneous	10	20	1	6	245	—	1	—	283
Total discharged	155	1,636	141	181	9,614	10	72	—	11,809
Struck off as deserters or absentees	42	385	40	41	2,029	9	77	1	2,624
Joined Regular Army	7	74	43	46	9,572	41	—	—	9,783
Joined Royal Navy or Royal Marines	1	6	1	3	436	2	—	—	449
Other causes (net)	—	19	—	4	—	—	—	—	—
Total Decrease	210	2,143	228	285	21,830	63	155	1	24,892
Net { Increase	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	45	483	—	—	1,685	15	120	1	2,346
Strength, 1st October, 1911 ..	816	5,777	827	1,095	48,522	135	736	—	57,908
Re-engaged during year	127	255	56	83	1,837	1	9	—	2,368
Not included in the above :—									
Strength of the Militia on 1st October, 1911	—	249	13	30	1,275	—	88	—	1,655
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1911	—	3	—	—	202	—	—	—	205

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Staff or Regular Establishment, during each year from 1902 to 1908

	Militia.				
	1902.	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1904.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1905.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1906.
Strength at beginning of year ..	102,845	102,420	89,743	86,491	85,814
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment	35,597	18,756†	27,694	22,609	23,003
Enlisted { for preliminary drill	5,889	7,018†	7,570	7,332	5,729
Re-enlisted { From Militia	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	2,986	3,623†	4,590	4,001	3,733
Joined from desertion	1,224	1,013†	1,160	1,053	707
Re-transfers from Regular Army ..	6,668*	29*†	—	—	—
Reverted from Reserve Division ..	—	—	35	26	8
Other causes (net)	18	104†	—	9	—
Total increase	52,382	30,543†	41,049	35,030	33,180
DECREASE.					
Died	706	352†	425	369	392
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement ..	13,106	9,518†	10,714	7,740	8,383
As invalids	2,630	2,293†	2,529	2,554	2,506
Recruits rejected after attestation	816	933†	1,011	1,323	887
By purchase	3,712	6,793†	5,578	4,442	4,078
On conviction of felony	371	439†	563	523	508
For misconduct other than felony	497	434†	558	521	376
Unfitted for duties of the corps ..	—	—	—	—	—
Misstatement as to age on attestation	1,521	594†	361	335	260
Not likely to become efficient			210	468	261
Free..					—
For other causes					186
Total discharged	22,653	21,004†	21,524	17,906	17,445
Struck off as deserters or absentees	10,454	9,435†	6,704	4,999	4,402
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	—	—	—	—	—
Joined Regular Army	18,373	11,870†	14,932	12,103	12,409
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ..	621	559†	716	330	603
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)	—	—	—	—	23
Total decrease	52,807	43,220†	44,301	35,707	35,274
Net { Increase	—	—	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	425	12,677†	3,252	677	2,094
	1st Jan., 1903.	1st Oct., 1903	1st Oct., 1904	1st Oct., 1905	1st Oct., 1906
Strength at end of year	102,420	89,743	86,491	85,814	83,720
Re-engaged during year	1,700	2,229†	3,074	3,333	3,688

* Militia reserve on demobilization.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve, category (*a*), exclusive of Officers and of Permanent for the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Militia.		Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).			
Years ending		16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending		
30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.
83,720	82,331	—	61,286	67,548	60,254
23,774	7,054	17,637	26,157	18,654	20,616
4,801	1,169	144			
—	—	48,746†	—	—	—
—	—	448	—	—	—
4,094	773	56	1,004	626	1,271
739	783	77	492	772	653
—	—	—	—	—	—
22	2	—	—	—	—
—	62	—	—	—	6
33,430	9,843	67,608	27,653	20,052	22,546
397	292	22	267	223	227
7,569	7,468	—	1,089	7,278	6,707
2,291	3,273	269	2,220	2,466	1,463
658	130	90	—	—	—
3,932	1,628	596	1,245	1,535	1,850
570	354	64	292	303	247
525	313	194	543	348	292
—	—	—	18	5	164
326	117	215	291	233	257
187	56	198	956	617	546
—	10,271*	—	—	—	—
188	87	83	197	521‡	283‡
16,246	23,697	1,709	6,851	13,306	11,809
4,995	3,572	492	2,551	2,548	2,624
—	—	—	—	—	—
12,113	7,515	3,955	11,020	10,209	9,783
646	420	89	651	1,001	449
—	48,293†	—	—	—	—
422	—	55	51	59	—
34,819	83,789	6,322	21,391	27,346	24,892
—	—	61,286	6,262	—	—
1,389	73,946	—	—	7,294	2,346
1st Oct., 1907 82,331	1st Oct., 1908 8,385	1st Oct., 1908 61,286	1st Oct., 1909 67,548	1st Oct., 1910 60,254	1st Oct., 1911 57,908
3,625	—‖	—‖	—‖	2,461	2,368

* Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under para. 59 of Special Army Order, 23rd December, 1907.

† The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

‡ This number includes men who elected to join the Regular Army but were rejected.

‖ The numbers who re-engaged in these periods are not available.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911:—

Ages of Recruits joined.	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 17 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
17 to 18 years ..	—	631	13	—	7,739	7	—	—	8,390
18 „ 19 „ ..	39	419	31	69	7,004	27	—	—	7,589
19 „ 20 „ ..	19	178	19	31	1,945	5	—	—	2,197
20 „ 21 „ ..	9	78	11	21	776	2	—	—	897
21 „ 22 „ ..	8	60	8	18	395	1	—	—	490
22 „ 23 „ ..	17	45	8	21	232	2	—	—	325
23 „ 24 „ ..	12	25	7	16	145	—	—	—	205
24 „ 25 „ ..	9	32	6	16	123	1	—	—	187
25 and over ..	42	71	25	69	128	1	—	—	336
Total ..	155	1,539	128	261	18,487	46	—	—	20,616

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911:—

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total
Under 3 months' service ..	—	36	6	2	219	3	—	—	266
3 and under 6 months' service..	1	11	3	3	90	—	—	—	108
6 „ 9 „ „ ..	—	22	3	2	76	—	—	—	103
9 „ 12 „ „ ..	2	6	1	—	108	1	—	—	118
1 „ 2 years' „ ..	12	96	8	2	378	4	12	1	513
2 „ 3 „ „ ..	16	60	6	2	397	—	53	—	534
3 „ 4 „ „ ..	2	38	6	4	220	1	1	—	272
4 „ 5 „ „ ..	1	31	—	8	164	—	5	—	209
5 years' service and upwards ..	8	85	7	18	377	—	6	—	501
Total struck off ..	42	385	40	41	2,029	9	77	1	2,624
Rejoined from desertion ..	2	92	10	14	498	2	35	—	653
Net loss from desertion.. ..	40	293	30	27	1,531	7	42	1	1,971

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of the Regular Establishment), fined for Drunkenness, and the Number of fines inflicted during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911.

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Number of Men fined:—									
Once	—	17	6	25	332	—	3	—	383
Twice	—	2	1	9	45	—	—	—	57
Three times	—	—	—	5	14	—	—	—	19
Four „	—	—	1	1	3	—	—	—	5
Five „	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Total	—	19	8	40	396	—	3	—	466
Number of Fines inflicted	—	21	12	62	486	—	3	—	584

NOTE ON THE SPECIAL RESERVE OF OFFICERS AND THE SPECIAL RESERVE.

The Special Reserve of Officers consists of officers:—(*a*) serving on the strength of Special Reserve units; (*b*) Unattached officers; (*c*) Special Reserve officers supernumerary to the Territorial Force, similar to Special Reservists of Category (*b*).

The Special Reserve consists of two classes:—Category (*a*) composed of men enlisted direct for service in the Special Reserve, and category (*b*) composed of men of the Territorial Force who undertake the Special Reserve liability and are held on the strength of the Territorial Force as supernumeraries. Particulars as to the latter are only included in Tables 1, 2, 9, and 10.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 8.—Number of COURTS-MARTIAL, during the twelve months ending 30th September, 1911, in the SPECIAL RESERVE (excluding the Regular Establishment); OFFENCES for which the MEN were convicted; the number of ACQUITTALS, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

—	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total all Arms.
Number of Courts-Martial:—									
General	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
District	—	16	3	13	109	2	—	—	143
Regimental	—	5	—	—	18	—	—	—	23
Total	—	21	3	13	127	2	—	—	166
Acquittals	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3
Convictions not confirmed	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	3
Convictions quashed	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
OFFENCES OF WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.									
Offences in relation to the enemy ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	4	—	4	42	2	—	—	52
Absence without leave, &c.	—	5	—	4	30	—	—	—	39
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
False answer on attestation	—	1	—	4	6	—	—	—	11
Violence to superiors	—	—	3	—	9	—	—	—	12
Insubordination, disobedience, &c. ..	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	4
Neglect of duty	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Drunkenness	—	5	—	—	15	—	—	—	20
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	7	—	5	47	2	—	—	61
Theft, &c.	—	4	—	1	22	—	—	—	27
Fraud	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Indecency	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Miscellaneous military offences	—	2	—	1	11	—	—	—	14
Miscellaneous civil offences	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total of offences	—	29	3	19	192	4	—	—	247
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.									
Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment	—	3	1	—	12	—	—	—	16
Detention	—	11	2	13	82	2	—	—	110
Discharge with ignominy	—	2	—	—	4	—	—	—	6
Reduction in ranks and loss of seniority	—	6	—	—	28	—	—	—	34
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay ..	—	5	—	4	46	2	—	—	57
Total of punishments inflicted ..	—	27	3	17	172	4	—	—	223

N.B.—The arrangement of this table follows that for the Regular Army. (*See* notes on pp. 69 and 71).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment and the Permanent Staff) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1911.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September						Total.
	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	1916–1917.	
SPECIAL RESERVE:—							
Category (*a*)*—							
Cavalry	177	214	274	151	—	—	816
Royal Field Artillery	747	945	1,193	833	953	1,106	5,777
Royal Garrison Artillery	252	68	149	212	56	90	827
Royal Engineers	315	191	152	186	45	206	1,095
Infantry	9,915	4,663	7,004	9,458	5,341	12,141	48,522
Army Service Corps	—	1	3	49	52	30	135
Royal Army Medical Corps	69	271	37	325	34	—	736
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	11,475†	6,353	8,812	11,214	6,481	13,573	57 908
Category (*b*)*—							
Royal Engineers	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Army Service Corps	132	47	3	—	—	—	182
Royal Army Medical Corps	377	230	184	31	—	—	822
MILITIA:—							
Royal Field Artillery	152	88	9	—	—	—	249
Royal Garrison Artillery	3	8	2	—	—	—	13
Royal Engineers	12	12	6	—	—	—	30
Infantry	641	492	142	—	—	—	1,275
Royal Army Medical Corps	48	36	4	—	—	—	88
Total	856	636	163	—	—	—	1,655

* See note on p. 109.

† Includes 809 N.C.O.'s and men who re-engaged before the 1st October, 1911, for a further period, but are here shown as on their old engagement, which had not then expired.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 10.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) on 1st October, 1911.

Age.	Category (*a*).*									Category (*b*).*		
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.	Royal Engineers.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.
SPECIAL RESERVE—												
Under 17	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—
17 and under 18 ..	1	323	6	—	3,296	3	—	—	3,629	—	—	—
18 „ 19 ..	26	669	30	37	6,368	14	—	—	7,144	—	—	—
19 „ 20 ..	76	639	32	49	5,385	21	6	—	6,208	—	3	83
20 „ 21 ..	89	476	26	47	5,209	34	42	—	5,923	—	21	128
21 „ 22 ..	83	441	38	34	4,712	19	46	—	5,373	—	28	138
22 „ 23 ..	77	348	35	62	3,652	14	65	—	4,253	1	24	90
23 „ 24 ..	72	268	25	60	2,763	8	33	—	3,229	—	23	64
24 „ 25 ..	65	185	31	46	1,948	2	27	—	2,304	—	13	55
25 „ 26 ..	65	178	30	48	1,675	3	34	—	2,033	—	18	40
26 „ 27 ..	59	213	47	48	1,652	4	39	—	2,062	—	10	35
27 „ 28 ..	49	199	48	47	1,425	3	39	—	1,810	—	5	31
28 „ 29 ..	27	169	29	62	1,100	3	24	—	1,414	—	4	26
29 „ 30 ..	25	175	32	58	1,063	7	26	—	1,386	—	9	18
30 „ 35 ..	68	707	209	250	4,131	—	214	—	5,579	—	13	81
35 „ 40 ..	26	472	121	189	2,597	—	138	—	3,543	—	8	31
40 and upwards ..	7	315	88	58	1,546	—	3	—	2,017	—	3	2
Total ..	816	5,777	827	1,095	48,522	135	736	—	57,908	1	182	822
MILITIA—												
Under 17	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
17 and under 18 ..	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1			
18 „ 19 ..	—	1	—	—	4	—	—	—	5			
19 „ 20 ..	—	3	—	—	5	—	1	—	9			
20 „ 21 ..	—	4	—	—	19	—	1	—	24			
21 „ 22 ..	—	11	—	—	128	—	6	—	145			
22 „ 23 ..	—	21	4	5	211	—	14	—	255			
23 „ 24 ..	—	30	2	2	235	—	20	—	289			
24 „ 25 ..	—	22	—	1	142	—	17	—	182			
25 „ 26 ..	—	18	—	2	82	—	9	—	111			
26 „ 27 ..	—	15	1	1	55	—	2	—	74			
27 „ 28 ..	—	11	1	5	59	—	6	—	82			
28 „ 29 ..	—	11	—	1	48	—	2	—	62			
29 „ 30 ..	—	7	1	2	32	—	3	—	45			
30 „ 35 ..	—	47	2	8	88	—	3	—	148			
35 „ 40 ..	—	30	1	1	76	—	2	—	110			
40 and upwards ..	—	18	1	2	90	—	2	—	113			
Total ..	—	249	13	30	1,275	—	88	—	1,655			

* *See* note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 11.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom in each year from 1903 to 1908, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE CATEGORY (*a*), (exclusive of REGULAR ESTABLISHMENT) since its formation in 1908. (Permanent Staff included in year 1903 and excluded from 1904 onwards.)

	MILITIA.							SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).				
	1903 (1st Jan.).	1903 (1st Oct.).	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1909 (1st Oct.).	1910 (1st Oct.).	1911 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17	480	} 7,892	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	{ 68	21	1	under 17.
17 and under 18 ...	9,310								3,945	3,063	3,629	17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	13,480	9,882	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	8,613	6,633	7,144	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ...	11,120	9,275	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	7,229	7,072	6,208	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...			7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	5,280	6,115	5,923	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...			6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	4,257	4,650	5,373	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	32,752	31,625	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	3,904	3,828	4,253	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...			5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	3,793	3,172	3,229	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...			3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	3,276	2,602	2,304	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...			3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	2,720	2,458	2,033	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...			2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	2,181	2,162	2,062	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	15,129	13,426	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	2,250	1,720	1,810	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...			2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	2,101	1,693	1,414	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...			2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	1,931	1,712	1,386	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...			1,984	2,041	2,064							30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ...			1,849	1,898	1,813							31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ...	11,333	10,077	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	6,596	5,758	5,579	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ...			1,626	1,702	1,798							33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ...			1,498	1,733	1,682							34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ...			1,310	1,502	1,557							35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...			1,213	1,208	1,319							36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...			1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	5,217	4,235	3,543	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	12,741	11,657	1,019	1,180	1,092							38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...			923	1,123	1,050							39 ,, 40.
40 and over			3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	4,187	3,360	2,017	40 and over.
Total	106,345	93,834	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908	—

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on the 1st October, 1911.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	No t reported.	Total.
Cavalry	47	1	3	761	1	3	—	—	816
Royal Field Artillery ..	3,635	306	695	1,117	19	5	—	—	5,777
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	19	—	7	799	1	1	—	—	827
Royal Engineers	518	477	9	88	3	—	—	—	1,095
Infantry	31,594	1,183	5,817	9,802	83	41	1	1	48,522
Army Service Corps ..	108	2	19	5	1	—	—	—	135
Royal Army Medical Corps	433	4	90	198	10	1	—	—	736
Army Veterinary Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	36,354	1,973	6,640	12,770	118	51	1	1	57,908

TABLE 13.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on 1st October, 1911.

Arm.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	375	164	8	2	74	193	—	816
Royal Field Artillery	3,218	442	136	95	52	1,825	9	5,777
Royal Garrison Artillery	124	69	7	1	2	624	—	827
Royal Engineers	539	7	39	39	2	469	—	1,095
Infantry	26,935	4,369	1,239	570	207	15,147	55	48,522
Army Service Corps	94	13	4	1	1	21	1	135
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	392	89	24	14	1	214	2	736
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total..	31,677	5,153	1,457	722	339	18,493	67	57,908

Digitized by Google

TABLE 14.—PAST SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*) (excluding the Regular Establishment), and of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom on October 1st, 1911.

Service.	SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).									MILITIA.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	143	1,118	127	206	12,834	24	—	—	14,452	—	—	—	—	—	—
1 year and under 2 years	265	860	74	54	5,381	54	63	—	6,751	—	—	—	—	—	—
2 years „ 3 „	202	718	81	45	6,758	57	516	—	8,377	—	—	—	—	—	—
3 „ „ 4 „	52	648	65	78	5,367	—	8	—	6,218	15	1	1	128	4	149
4 „ „ 5 „	60	412	61	193	3,993	—	51	—	4,770	78	8	11	461	34	592
5 „ „ 6 „	32	48	48	129	3,034	—	41	—	3,332	91	2	11	465	43	612
6 „ „ 7 „	15	615	96	99	1,510	—	2	—	2,337	20	—	2	32	—	54
7 „ „ 8 „	23	79	43	62	1,449	—	9	—	1,665	12	—	1	44	—	57
8 „ „ 9 „	22	398	67	100	2,174	—	12	—	2,773	5	—	2	7	1	15
9 „ „ 10 „	2	117	28	33	1,476	—	29	—	1,685	15	2	1	45	5	68
10 „ „ 11 „	—	176	24	22	486	—	1	—	709	2	—	—	8	—	10
11 „ „ 12 „	—	36	12	14	535	—	2	—	599	2	—	—	5	—	7
12 „ „ 13 „	—	156	17	14	1,009	—	2	—	1,198	—	—	—	3	1	4
13 „ „ 14 „	—	50	15	16	685	—	—	—	766	3	—	—	18	—	21
14 „ „ 15 „	—	76	13	2	289	—	—	—	380	1	—	—	—	—	1
15 „ „ 16 „	—	23	11	6	207	—	—	—	247	—	—	1	9	—	10
16 „ „ 17 „	—	64	7	1	248	—	—	—	320	—	—	—	1	—	1
17 „ „ 18 „	—	7	9	10	266	—	—	—	292	2	—	—	11	—	13
18 „ „ 19 „	—	48	4	3	157	—	—	—	212	—	—	—	3	—	3
19 „ „ 20 „	—	4	4	1	87	—	—	—	96	—	—	—	1	—	1
20 „ „ 21 „	—	30	7	1	114	—	—	—	152	—	—	—	3	—	3
21 years and over	—	94	14	6	463	—	—	—	577	3	—	—	31	—	34
Total	816	5,777	827	1,095	48,522	135	736	—	57,908	249	13	30	1,275	88	1,655

N.B.—These services include all Militia service, whether broken or continuous, but no Regular service.

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRI-

TABLE 1.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH of the

Arm.	* Establishment.				Strength on 1st Oct., 1911.	
	Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		Territorial.	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
Yeomanry	56	280	1,345	24,766	1,180	22,915
Royal Horse Artillery	13	30	98	2,996	81	2,598
Royal Field Artillery	55	357	1,113	29,940	907	26,087
Total R.H. & F. Arty. ...	68	387	1,211	32,936	988	28,685
Royal Garrison Artillery—						
(*a*) Mountain...	2	7	21	779	26	658
(*b*) Heavy Batteries	12	30	86	2,928	85	2,275
(*c*) Coast Defence	15	66	339	7,745	283	6,022
Total Royal Garrison Arty....	29	103	446	11,452	394	8,955
Royal Engineers—						
(*a*) Divisional	14	71	210	6,902	213	5,766
(*b*) Army Troops (Telegraph Cos., &c.)	6	35	101	2,815	78	2,237
(*c*) Fortress	4	43	172	4,894	178	4,402
(*d*) Engineer & Railway Staff Corps	...	...	60	...	55	...
(*e*) Post Office Telegraph Corps	...	...	23	...	...	...
Total Royal Engineers ...	24	149	566	14,611	524	12,405
Infantry—						
(*a*) Divisions & Army Troops	192	1,006	5,455	189,789	4,666	157,874
(*b*) Officers Training Corps† ...	1	3	24	400	21	265
(*c*) Cyclists	12	63	240	5,802	163	4,210
Total Infantry	205	1,072	5,719	195,991	4,850	162,349
Army Service Corps	14	65	322	8,625	281	7,494
Royal Army Medical Corps—						
(*a*)‖Field Ambulances and Mtd. Bde. Field Ambls.	...	62	504	12,453	‡439	10,832
(*b*) General Hospitals... ...	...	...	69	991	64	910
(*c*) Sanitary Companies ...	...	...	10	200	8	143
(*d*) For other Units—Schools of Instruction, &c. ...	14	42	859	...	648	...
Total R.A.M.C.	14	104	1,442	13,644	‡1,159	11,885
Army Veterinary Corps	...	...	198	14	99	...
Total all Arms	410(*a*)	2,160	11,249	302,039	§9,475	254,688
N.B.—The following are particulars for the Isle						
Isle of Man Volunteers	...	1	5	120	5	113

NOTE.—Particulars of the N.C.O.'s. and men of the Special Reserve, category (*b*), are not included in the above table, but are shown with the Special Reserve, *see* note on page 109.

The numbers of horses, guns, wagons, and carts at the 1911, Training are published in the Territorial Force Annual Return for 1st October, 1911.

17 officers and 80 N.C.Os and men of the Territorial Force Reserve attended camp in addition to the numbers shown above.

* The Establishments agree with those shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return, and are those shown in Peace Establishments (Part II, Territorial Force), with certain amendments issued with the November Army Orders.

(*a*) Does not include 188 Staff Officers for Headquarters of Divisions, &c.

Digitized by Google

TORIAL FORCE.

TERRITORIAL FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1911, and numbers who attended Camp.

Attended Camp. (Permanent Staff excluded.)								Absent from Camp. (Per. Staff excluded.)				Total Strength on last day of training.	
Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
5	7	21	364	1,025	21,063	1,051	21,434	149	1,433	1	273	1,201	23,140
...	4	2	375	67	1,773	69	2,152	12	352	1	67	82	2,571
3	34	54	6,272	725	16,406	782	22,712	132	2,412	7	961	921	26,085
3	38	56	6,647	792	18,179	851	24,864	144	2,764	8	1,028	1,003	28,656
...	...	2	227	16	340	18	567	5	105	...	1	23	673
...	2	5	503	63	1,523	68	2,028	14	160	1	108	83	2,296
2	...	32	1,718	205	3,511	239	5,229	41	607	3	251	283	6,087
2	2	39	2,448	284	5,374	325	7,824	60	872	4	360	389	9,056
...	5	15	1,321	167	3,990	182	5,316	28	396	...	86	210	5,798
1	3	12	668	54	1,375	67	2,046	16	178	...	27	83	2,251
1	11	21	996	129	2,924	151	3,931	27	422	2	50	180	4,403
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
2	19	48	2,985	350	8,289	400	11,293	71	996	2	163	††473	12,452
32	179	633	55,479	3,400	82,151	4,065	137,809	670	16,594	17	4,372	4,572	158,775
...	...	2	45	14	171	16	216	7	49	...	...	23	265
...	57	18	1,307	120	2,169	138	3,533	26	611	...	90	164	4,234
32	236	653	56,831	3,534	84,491	4,219	141,558	703	17,254	17	4,462	4,939	163,274
...	12	12	2,082	238	4,362	250	6,456	35	827	2	270	287	7,553
2	13	66	3,704	303	6,034	371	9,751	65	1,027	3	189	439	10,967
...	2	18	356	34	441	52	799	13	107	...	7	65	913
...	1	...	74	7	49	7	124	1	16	...	3	8	143
17	...	93	...	295	...	405	...	199	...	4	...	608	...
19	16	177	4,134	639	6,524	835	10,674	278	1,150	7	199	1,120	12,023
...	...	5	...	113	...	118	...	10	...	...	...	128	...
63	330	1,011	75,491	6,975	148,282	8,049	224,103	1,450	25,296	41	6,755	9,540 ††	256,154
of Man Volunteers who are not included above.													
...	...	1	35	...	...	1	35	4	81	...	...	5	116

† Inns of Court.
‡ Includes 34 Transport Officers who are not Medical Officers.
§ Does not include 724 R.A.M.C. officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilization, and 976 officers of Officers Training Corps and on the unattached list.
‖ Under this heading are included N.C.O.'s and men for water duties with combatant units.
†† Does not include the Engineer and Railway Staff Corps.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by Arms, ALL RANKS, from 1908, compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the previous 6 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Horse and Field Artillery.		Royal Garrison Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLS. (Perm. Staff included).																		
1902	35,164	22,467	...	...	52,014	43,992	19,587	17,490	268,258	202,974	...	...	5,688	4,094	...	...	380,711	291,017
1903	34,594	26,424	...	...	50,890	41,907	21,188	17,969	267,277	188,535	...	...	6,613	4,757	203‡	113‡	380,765	279,705
1904	27,638	27,095	...	...	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	...	...	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	...	...	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	...	...	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRTL. FORCE (Perm. Staff excluded).																		
1st Oct., 1908	26,208	22,228	34,234	21,700	12,274	7,209	15,492	10,290	200,635	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79†	313,675	197,213
1st Oct., 1909	26,097	25,279	34,142	29,953	12,307	9,389	15,120	13,224	200,946	171,943	8,884	7,625	15,104	12,537	212†	91†	312,812	270,041
1st Oct., 1910 :																		
Territorial	26,111	24,446	34,156	29,700	11,800	9,402	15,231	12,831	200,976	170,009	8,884	7,789	15,102	12,824	212†	95†	312,472	267,096
Perm. Staff	336	327	454	447	131	135	172	170	1,257	1,237	62	61	117‖	116‖	...	...	2,529	2,493
1st Oct., 1911 :																		
Territorial	26,111	24,095	34,147	29,673	11,898	9,349	15,177	12,929	201,710	167,199	8,947	7,775	15,086	13,044	212†	99†	313,288	264,163**
Perm. Staff	336	328	455	450	132	135	173	173	1,277	1,258	79	75	118‖	119‖	...	...	2,570	2,538††

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26 July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Service, Army Ordnance Department and Army Postal Service. † Army Veterinary Corps.

‖ Includes 14 Transport Serjeant-Instructors of the A.S. Corps for the R.A.M.C. Schools of Instruction.

** Exclusive of 724 Royal Army Medical Corps Officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilisation; and 976 Officers of Officers Training Corps and Officers on the Unattached List.

†† Does not include Staff Officers for Headquarters of Divisions, &c. Establishment, 188; Strength, 187

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—ESTABLISHMENT, STRENGTH, and CAMP FIGURES (exclusive of the Permanent Staff) for the TERRITORIAL FORCE for each year from its formation in 1908.

Year	Establishment.		Strength on 1st October.		Attended Camp.								Absent from Camp.				Total Strength on last day of training.	
					Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O's and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.
1908	11,202	302,473	8,428	188,785	—*	—*	2,166	66,841	4,776	100,510	6,942	167,351	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1909	11,232	301,580	9,652	260,389	—*	—*	1,315	77,011	6,866	163,045	8,181	240,056	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1910	11,210	301,262	9,759	257,337	58	404	1,146	73,577	7,102	161,073	8,306	235,054	1,382	19,791	44	4,778	9,732	259,623
1911	11,249	302,039	9,475	254,688	63	330	1,011	75,491	6,975	148,282	8,049	224,103	1,450	25,296	41	6,755	9,540	256,154

* Figures not available.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force during the 12 months ending 30th September, 1911.

	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st October, 1910 ...	23,243	28,685	8,992	12,292	164,977	7,494	11,654	257,337
Increase—								
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service. (i.) In Regular Army	19	36	7	29	259	7	4	361
(ii.) In Militia or Special Reserve	4	20	4	3	152	3	3	189
(iii.) In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force	192	93	68	123	1,129	21	27	1,653
Recruits	4,403	4,993	1,538	1,902	23,210	1,110	1,930	39,086
Joined from Desertion	2	3	1	—	4	3	1	14
Transferred from other Territorial units	261	459	54	114	1,085	67	146	2,186
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	—	—	—	—	4	26	143	173
Other causes	3	23	14	4	33	3	13	93
Total increase	4,884	5,627	1,686	2,175	25,876	1,240	2,267	43,755
Decrease—								
Discharged— Died	57	69	21	34	376	12	22	591
on termination of engagement	3,347	1,389	680	559	9,578	105	304	15,962
on attaining limit of age ...	16	19	14	13	262	6	4	334
at own request (i.) by purchase ...	408	314	38	93	1,212	82	131	2,278
at own request (ii.) free	749	1,615	484	704	6,453	432	645	11,082
for misconduct	73	115	26	32	1,040	40	53	1,379
false answer on attestation ...	—	3	—	1	17	1	1	23
irregularly enlisted	—	4	—	—	18	1	1	24
claimed as an apprentice ...	1	1	—	—	2	—	—	4
misstatement as to age on enlistment	1	5	—	—	43	—	5	54
medically unfit	121	372	57	86	1,594	86	89	2,405
not likely to become an efficient soldier	27	244	32	70	714	50	27	1,164
recruits rejected after attestation before final approval. (i.) For medical reasons	15	22	23	6	123	1	3	193
(ii.) For other reasons ...	15	23	2	3	69	2	9	123
Other causes	4	111	75	110	220	8	16	544
Struck off as deserters or absentees ...	164	176	37	34	785	40	67	1,303
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	1	4	1	1	4	137	193	341
Joined Regular Army	80	428	101	128	2,259	97	144	3,237
Joined Special Reserve	9	193	33	37	1,455	25	68	1,820
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ...	17	99	36	37	616	27	69	901
Transferred to other Territorial units	77	393	40	98	1,399	68	111	2,186
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	9	14	4	11	101	8	10	157
Other causes	21	14	19	5	164	12	64	299
Total decrease	5,212	5,627	1,723	2,062	28,504	1,240	2,036	46,404
Net Increase	—	—	—	113	—	—	231	—
Net Decrease	328	—	37	—	2,628	—	—	2,649
Strength on 1st October, 1911	22,915	28,685	8,955	12,405	162,349	7,494	11,885	254,688
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	24,766	32,936	11,452	14,611	195,991	8,625	13,644	302,039*

* Includes 14 for Army Veterinary Corps.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force from the 1st April, 1908.

	1st April, 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending 30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept. 1911.
Strength at beginning of year	...	188,785	260,389	257,337
INCREASE—				
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service :—				
In Regular Army (4 years' engagement) ...	719	1,146	563	361
In Auxiliary Forces: 1 year engagement ...	112,881	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces: 2 years' „ ...	13,920	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces: 3 „ „ ...	5,739	...	...	...
In Militia or Special Reserve } 4 years' engagement	18,041	685	268	189
In Yeomanry, Volunteers or Territorial Force ... } 4 years' engagement		8,742	2,560	1,653
Recruits	39,636	110,020	42,239	39,086
Joined from Desertion	...	4	6	14
Transferred from other Territorial units	...	2,803	2,479	2,186
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	10	128	173
Other causes	*1,974	187	136	93
Total increase...	192,910	123,597	48,379	43,755
DECREASE—				
Died...	105	448	531	591
Discharged: on termination of engagement	113	31,859	23,422	15,962
Discharged: on attaining limit of age	36	399	520	334
Discharged: at own request (i.) by purchase ...	23	377	1,228	2,278
Discharged: at own request (ii.) free	61	2,272	7,356	11,082
Discharged: for misconduct	163	839	1,318	1,379
Discharged: false answer on attestation	8	31	19	23
Discharged: irregularly enlisted	44	128	44	24
Discharged: claimed as an apprentice	...	...	3	4
Discharged: misstatement as to age on enlistment ...	35	183	78	54
Discharged: medically unfit	307	1,266	1,886	2,405
Discharged: not likely to become an efficient soldier ...	81	1,264	2,061	1,164
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval (i.) For medical reasons ...	...	899	315	193
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval (ii.) For other reasons ...	...	314	170	123
Discharged: Other causes	319	332	698	544
Struck off as deserters or absentees	53	737	1,639	1,303
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	468	518	341
Joined: Regular Army	1,117	3,274	3,037	3,237
Joined: Special Reserve	912	3,017	2,463	1,820
Joined: Royal Navy or Marines	162	598	1,127	901
Transferred to other Territorial units	...	2,803	2,479	2,186
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve ...	...	...	18	157
Other causes	*586	485	501	299
Total decrease	4,125	51,993	51,431	46,404
Net: Increase	188,785	71,604	...	...
Net: Decrease	...	...	3,052	2,649
Strength at end of year	188,785	260,389	257,337	254,688
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	302,478	301,580	301,262	302,039

* Includes men not accounted for and net transfers between arms.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 6.—PAST SERVICES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1911 (Permanent Staff* excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 1 year... ...	4,363	4,818	1,476	1,871	21,679	1,056	1,827	37,090
1 year and under 2	3,733	3,984	1,397	1,566	22,795	945	1,907	36,327
2 years „ 3	5,436	8,901	2,473	3,397	55,334	2,100	4,030	81,671
3 „ „ 4	2,718	5,722	1,195	2,213	22,123	2,055	2,510	38,536
4 „ „ 5	1,352	902	380	503	6,728	240	282	10,387
5 „ „ 6	1,127	683	295	477	5,736	241	293	8,852
6 „ „ 7	640	475	235	347	4,128	164	217	6,206
7 „ „ 8	606	475	236	326	3,550	156	160	5,509
8 „ „ 9	775	359	178	234	2,642	105	118	4,411
9 „ „ 10	675	293	101	178	2,012	67	94	3,420
10 „ „ 11	403	275	132	191	2,218	52	59	3,330
11 „ „ 12	253	361	164	264	2,635	68	86	3,831
12 „ „ 13	141	202	121	120	1,453	33	34	2,104
13 „ „ 14	132	180	69	90	1,150	42	48	1,711
14 „ „ 15	79	134	66	80	1,032	31	30	1,452
15 „ „ 16	84	118	47	78	967	19	36	1,349
16 „ „ 17	60	124	58	65	812	13	15	1,147
17 „ „ 18	55	108	38	61	743	19	19	1,043
18 „ „ 19	38	87	44	49	693	13	21	945
19 „ „ 20	36	85	47	54	641	17	14	894
20 „ and over ...	209	399	203	241	3,278	58	85	4,473
Total	22,915	28,685	8,955	12,405	162,349	7,494	11,885	254,688
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
Under 1 year... ...	42	38	18	13	216	7	6	340
1 year and under 2	16	16	2	6	102	5	3	150
2 years „ 3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
3 „ „ 4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Total	58	54	20	19	318	12	9	490

N.B.—The service given for the N.C.O.'s and men of the Territorial Force includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers, but not service in the Regulars, the Special Reserve, or the Militia. Reserve service only is shown for the men of the Territorial Force Reserve.

* The services of the Permanent Staff are given on p. 86.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 7.—AGES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1911 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 17 years ...	52	195	122	87	1,047	19	70	1,592
17 and under 18 ...	408	1,442	440	498	6,954	244	585	10,571
18 „ 19 ...	1,075	2,616	828	1,007	13,249	561	1,098	20,434
19 „ 20 ...	1,707	3,570	1,149	1,343	22,147	698	1,728	32,342
20 „ 21 ...	2,175	4,377	1,201	1,639	24,916	1,181	2,129	37,618
21 „ 22 ...	2,273	3,654	967	1,477	18,546	1,046	1,487	29,450
22 „ 23 ...	2,125	2,689	697	1,078	13,112	714	970	21,385
23 „ 24 ...	1,948	1,790	496	736	9,927	544	681	16,122
24 „ 25 ...	1,615	1,271	423	582	7,480	397	480	12,248
25 „ 26 ...	1,369	1,007	322	504	5,972	324	382	9,880
26 „ 27 ...	1,144	773	271	413	4,740	245	294	7,880
27 „ 28 ...	993	671	251	356	4,035	197	252	6,755
28 „ 29 ...	825	545	218	294	3,522	164	228	5,796
29 „ 30 ...	653	460	195	258	3,222	170	215	5,173
30 „ 35 ...	2,318	1,756	637	1,077	10,978	503	687	17,956
35 „ 40 ...	1,345	1,153	442	641	7,309	327	418	11,635
40 „ 45 ...	596	493	194	295	3,519	106	128	5,331
45 „ 50 ...	225	178	87	92	1,286	44	45	1,957
50 and upwards ...	69	45	15	28	388	10	8	563
Total ...	22,915	28,685	8,955	12,405	162,349	7,494	11,885	254,688
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
18 and under 19 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 „ 20 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
20 „ 21 ...	...	1	1	...	...	1	...	3
21 „ 22 ...	...	1	...	...	...	1	...	2
22 „ 23 ...	1	2	3	...	6	3	1	16
23 „ 24 ...	2	1	2	...	5	...	1	11
24 „ 25 ...	2	1	...	...	10	...	...	13
25 „ 26 ...	9	...	...	1	8	...	...	18
26 „ 27 ...	5	3	1	1	11	...	...	21
27 „ 28 ...	2	5	1	2	8	...	2	20
28 „ 29 ...	2	...	...	1	7	...	1	11
29 „ 30 ...	2	3	1	...	9	...	...	15
30 „ 35 ...	13	11	3	6	79	1	...	113
35 „ 40 ...	10	9	2	6	73	3	3	106
40 „ 45 ...	9	8	6	1	57	...	...	81
45 „ 50 ...	1	7	...	1	40	2	1	52
50 and upwards ...	...	2	...	...	5	1	...	8
Total ...	58	54	20	19	318	12	9	490

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 8.—AGES on the 1st October, 1911, of the Men who enlisted into the Territorial Force as Recruits during the past year and were still serving on that date.

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 17 years	31	139	93	57	609	10	45	984
17 and under 18.. ..	375	1,258	386	424	5,946	233	532	9,154
18 „ 19.. ..	763	1,445	393	544	6,238	372	546	10,305
19 „ 20.. ..	774	715	214	336	3,402	173	280	5,894
20 „ 21.. ..	591	371	110	178	1,801	95	153	3,299
21 „ 22.. ..	437	207	78	77	1,066	43	65	1,973
22 „ 23.. ..	329	143	43	59	638	25	55	1,292
23 „ 24.. ..	246	96	31	26	433	22	36	890
24 „ 25.. ..	193	78	29	18	266	16	20	620
25 „ 26.. ..	128	58	21	20	221	13	17	478
26 „ 27.. ..	95	37	15	23	142	5	16	333
27 „ 28.. ..	70	23	8	20	96	6	13	236
28 „ 29.. ..	51	27	9	8	79	7	3	184
29 „ 30.. ..	28	23	10	12	58	4	4	139
30 „ 35.. ..	127	59	13	42	194	21	31	487
35 „ 40.. ..	17	12	3	5	39	3	8	87
40 „ 45.. ..	1	5	..	1	8	..	1	16
45 „ 50.. ..	..	..	1	..	1	..	..	2
50 years	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Total	4,256	4,701	1,457	1,850	21,237	1,048	1,825	36,374

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the engagements of N.C.O.'s and Men of the Territorial Force will expire. (Permanent Staff excluded.)

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September.				Total.
	1911–1912.	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	
Yeomanry	8,124	6,157	4,053	4,581	22,915
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	9,480	9,745	4,431	5,029	28,685
Royal Garrison Artillery	2,800	3,019	1,558	1,578	8,955
Royal Engineers	4,292	4,216	1,808	2,089	12,405
Infantry	49,110	65,080	25,114	23,045	162,349
Army Service Corps	2,929	2,452	1,031	1,082	7,494
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	3,668	4,320	2,006	1,891	11,885
Total	80,403	94,989	40,001	39,295	254,688

TABLE 10.—STRENGTH on the 1st October, 1911, of Officers and N.C.O.'s and Men of the Imperial Service Section, the Territorial Force Reserve, and the National Reserve.

—	—	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Imperial* Service Section.	Officers ..	276	138	31	37	567	72	19	1,140
	Other ranks	4,494	1,808	546	799	10,458	1,020	177	19,302
Territorial Force Reserve.	Officers ..	22	13	2	12	114	3	..	166
	Other ranks	58	54	20	19	318	12	9	490
National Reserve.	Officers ..	2,300							2,300
	Other ranks	52,181							52,181

* The strength of the Imperial Service Section is included in that of the Territorial Force on 1st October, 1911.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD REPORT, 1910–11. Health; Housing; Food Supply; Local Taxation and Valuation. [Cd. 5978.] 1s. 10d.

IMPERIAL INSTITUTE. Reports on Rubber and Gutta Percha. [Cd. 6022.] 9d.

AGRICULTURAL EDUCATION AND RESEARCH. Report on the Distribution of Grants, 1910–11. [Cd. 6025.] 3d.

Military:—

ARMY ENTRANCE REGULATIONS:—

Military Forces of the Self-governing Dominions and Crown Colonies. Officers of the. 1912. 1d.

Special Reserve of Officers, Malta Militia, Bermuda Militia, Channel Islands Militia, and Territorial Force. Officers of the. 1912. 1d.

ARMY REVIEW. Vol. II. No. 1. Jan. 1912. 1s.

ARTIFICERS. MILITARY. HANDBOOK FOR, 1910. Amendments. 1d.

CLOTHING AND NECESSARIES. PRICED VOCABULARY OF, 1911. Amendments, Jan. 1912. 1d.

CLOTHING REGULATIONS, Parts I., II., and III. Amendments, Feb. 1912. 1d.

DRESS REGULATIONS for the Army. 1911. 2s. 6d.

ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. Text Book for the use of the Cadets at the R.M. Academy. 1911. 2s. 6d.

EXAMINATION PAPERS:—

Special Reserve, Militia, Territorial Force, and University Candidates. Oct. 1911. 1s.

Staff College. Admission to the. July 1911. 1s.

GUN HANDBOOK. 18-pr. Q.F. Land Service. 1911. 9d.

HISTORIES (SHORT) of the Territorial Regiments of the British Army. Revised Editions:—

The Oxfordshire and Buckinghamshire Light Infantry. 1d.

The Suffolk Regiment. 1d.

JAMAICA. Standing Orders. 1912. 1s.

RIFLES, &c., CLEANING OF. Notes on the. 25 for 6d.

STORES USED IN H.M. SERVICE. Priced Vocabulary of:—

Amendments, Jan. 1912, to Part I. 1d.

Do. II. 1d.

SUDAN ALMANAC, 1912. Compiled in the Intelligence Department, Cairo. 1s.

TERRITORIAL FORCE:—

CADET LIST. A List of all Cadet Units which had received Official Recognition from County Associations on 31st August, 1911. 6d.

Admiralty Publications:—

CHARTS. Consecutive List of. Dec. 31, 1911. 8d.

EASTERN ARCHIPELAGO:—

Part I. (Eastern Part). The Philippine Islands (with the exception of the Western Coasts of Luzon and Palawan), Sulu Sea, Sulu Archipelago, Celébes Sea, and the North-East Coast of Borneo. 3rd Edition. 1911. 4s.

NEW ZEALAND PILOT, 1908. Supplement, 1911. —

PACIFIC ISLANDS. Vol. I., 1908. Supplement, 1911. —

Board of Trade:—

GAS. METROPOLIS. Notification of the Gas Referees for 1912. 1s. 6d.

JOURNAL. Weekly. 3d.

LABOUR GAZETTE. Monthly. 1d.

MERCHANT SHIPPING. MEDICAL SCALES. Scales of Medicine and Medical Stores and Instruments for Merchant Vessels, under sec. 200 of the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894. 3d.

SHIPS COMING INTO REGISTRY, &c. List of. Monthly. 3d.

SURVEYORS. INSTRUCTIONS TO. Circulars:—

1515. Jan. 1912. Application of the Loadline Tables to Fully-rigged Vessels fitted with Propelling Machinery. ½d.

Local Government Board:—

BYELAWS. MODEL. IV. New Streets and Buildings. 6d.

INFECTIOUS DISEASE (NOTIFICATION) ACT, 1889. Procedure to be adopted in extending the, to Diseases other than those specified in the Act. 1d.

POLIOMYELITIS. ACUTE. Memorandum on. 1d.

DITTO and CEREBRO-SPINAL FEVER. Circular, Dec. 12, 1911, to Councils of Metropolitan Boroughs, Boroughs, and Urban and Rural Districts, and to Port Sanitary Authorities. 1d.

Various:—

AFRICA BY TREATY. THE MAP OF. 3rd Edition. 3 Vols. and case of Maps. 60s.

COMMERCIAL TREATIES BETWEEN GREAT BRITAIN AND FOREIGN POWERS. Vols. I. to XXV. 15s. each.

DEATH. CAUSES OF. Manual of the International List of, as adapted for use in England and Wales. Based on the Second Decennial Revision by the International Commission, Paris, 1909. 1s.

EXPLOSIVES. AUTHORISED. List of. Jan. 1, 1912. 2d.

FLAGS, BADGES, AND ARMS OF THE BRITISH DOMINIONS BEYOND THE SEAS. Additional Plate for Part II. Arms of the Dominion of New Zealand. 6d.

NATIONAL HEALTH INSURANCE. Preliminary Memorandum, issued from the Office of the Insurance Commission, as to the position of Friendly Societies, Trade Unions, and other Bodies under the National Insurance Act, 1911. 1d.

NATIONAL INSURANCE (JOINT COMMITTEE) REGULATIONS, Dec. 28, 1911, under sec. 83 of the National Insurance Act, 1911. Provisional. 1d.

Do. Jan. 11, 1912, do. Draft. 1d.

STATE PAPERS. British and Foreign. In 100 vols. 10s. each.

Digitized by Google

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1911,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1912.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY,
45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

1912.

[*Cd.* 6065] Price 6*d.*

Digitized by Google

NEW YORK INC LIBRARY
ASTOR, LENOX AND TILDEN FOUNDATIONS.

[*Crown Copyright Reserved.*

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1912,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1913.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.,
and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF; or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, 45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

1913.

[*Cd.* 6656] Price 6*d.*

Digitized by Google

GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

1. **Government Publications** (with the exceptions mentioned in paragraphs 2 to 6) can be bought, either directly or through any bookseller, from—
   WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., Fetter Lane, London, E.C., and 54, St. Mary Street, Cardiff; or
   H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, Forth Street, Edinburgh; or
   E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, Grafton Street, Dublin;
   or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies, the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
   T. FISHER UNWIN, London, W.C.
   Booksellers, and the accredited agents of Free Public Libraries, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from published prices.
2. **Hydrographical Publications of the Admiralty** are sold by—
   J. D. POTTER, 145, Minories, London, E.C.
3. **Patent Office Publications** are sold at—
   The Patent Office, 25, Southampton Buildings, Chancery Lane, London, W.C.
   (N.B.—Classified Abridgments of Patent Specifications are sold also by Wyman and Sons, Ltd.)
4. **Ordnance Survey** and **Geological Survey Publications** can be purchased from—
   The Director-General of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton; or
   The Superintendent, Ordnance Survey, Dublin; or
   Agents in most of the chief towns in the United Kingdom.
   (N.B.—**Small Scale Maps** are, as a rule, procurable at Railway Bookstalls in England and Wales.)
5. The **Journal of the Board of Agriculture** is published monthly by the Board, at 4, Whitehall Place, London, S.W. Price 4*d.*
6. The **London Gazette** is published on Tuesday and Friday evenings by—
   Wyman & Sons, Ltd. Price 1*s.*

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and Official Publications recently issued:—

Statutes—

Public General Acts, Local and Personal Acts, 1912. In separate Acts, at varying prices.
Public General, Session 1911. With Index, Tables, &c. 3*s.*
Second Revised Edition. 1235–1900. Vols. I. to XX. 7*s.* 6*d.* each.
Statutes in Force. Chronological Table and Index of. 27th Edition. To the end of the Session 1 and 2 Geo. V. (1911). 2 Vols. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Interregnum, 1642–1660. *Acts and Ordinances of the.* In 3 Vols. (not sold separately). 30*s.*
Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, 1424–1707. *Revised Edition.* 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary Character. Issued in 1890 to 1911. 10*s.* each.
Statutory Rules and Orders revised, in force on December 31, 1903. Vols. I. to XIII 10*s.* each.
Statutory Rules and Orders in force on 31st December, 1909. Index to. 10*s.*

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS. Reports of the Royal Commissioners. In course of issue.

LIFE-SAVING APPLIANCES AND SAFETY OF LIFE AT SEA. Report of the Advisory Committee respecting Regulations. [Cd. 6353.] 2*s.*
Do. Rules. H.C. 442. 2½*d.*

STATISTICAL ABSTRACT. UNITED KINGDOM. 1897 to 1911. [Cd. 6399.] 1*s.* 9*d.*

MINERS' SAFETY LAMPS. TESTING OF. Report of Departmental Committee on. [Cd. 6387.] 5½*d.*

ISOLATION HOSPITALS. Report. [Cd. 6342.] 1*s.* 7*d.*

METALLIFEROUS MINES AND QUARRIES. ROYAL COMMISSION ON. Evidence, Appendices. and Index. [Cd. 6390.] 3*s.* 3*d.*

STATISTICAL TABLES, BRITISH COLONIES. 1910. [Cd. 6400.] 6*s.* 6*d.*

CHANGES IN WAGES AND HOURS OF LABOUR, 1911. Report. [Cd. 6471.] 8*d.*

DIVORCE AND MATRIMONIAL CAUSES. ROYAL COMMISSION ON. Majority and Minority Reports, with Evidence and Appendices. [Cd. 6478, 6479, 6480, 6481, 6482.] 17*s.* 9*d.*

WORKMEN'S COMPENSATION STATISTICS. 1911. [Cd. 6493.] 6½*d.*

FOREIGN IMPORT DUTIES. 1912. [Cd. 6475.] 4*s.* 10*d.*

COLONIAL IMPORT DUTIES. 1912. [Cd. 6476.] 3*s.* 3*d.*

PROFIT SHARING AND CO-PARTNERSHIP. UNITED KINGDOM. [Cd. 6496.] 8½*d.*

LINEN AND OTHER MAKING-UP TRADES OF THE NORTH OF IRELAND. Report of Committee on Conditions of Employment; with Evidence and Index. [Cd. 6509.] 1*s.* 9*d.*

STATISTICAL ABSTRACT FOR THE COLONIES FROM 1897 TO 1911. [Cd. 6533.] 1*s.* 10*d.*

EAST INDIA. SANITARY MEASURES PROGRESS. Papers relating to the Imperial Malaria Conference, &c.; Food and Drugs; Town Planning; Vital Statistics, &c. [Cd. 6538.] 2*s.*

DOMINIONS. ROYAL COMMISSION. NATURAL RESOURCES, TRADE, &c. First Interim Report, with Evidence, &c. [Cd. 6515, 6516, 6517.] 6*s.* 3½*d.*

JUDICIAL STATISTICS, ENGLAND AND WALES, 1911. Criminal. [Cd. 6602.] 1*s.* 6*d.*

CIVIL SERVICE. ROYAL COMMISSION. Second Report, with Evidence, &c. [Cd. 6534, 6535.] 5*s.* 1½*d.*

DURATION OF BUILDINGS FOR SMALL HOLDINGS. Report of Committee. [Cd. 6536.] 2½*d.*

INDUSTRIAL DIRECTORY, UNITED KINGDOM, 1913. [Cd. 6546.] 1*s.* 2*d.*

CONGO. Correspondence respecting the Affairs of. [Cd. 6606.] 11½*d.*

Digitized by Google

[*Crown Copyright Reserved.*

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1912,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1913.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.,
and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF: or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, 45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

1913.

[Cd. 6656.] Price 6*d.*

Digitized by Google

(B 9067) Wt. 1782 1500 3/13 H & S

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page.
Introductory note	—	5
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by the Director of Recruiting and Organization	—	7
SECTION II.		
STATISTICAL TABLES.		
PART I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Army Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1912	—	26
PART II.—Strength and Distribution—		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment ..	1	27
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	28
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	29
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1911	4	30
„ „ „ 10 years	5	32
Distribution of strength	6	34
„ of units	7	36
PART III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts	1	38
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1903	2	45
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	47
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years ..	4	48
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	52
„ „ 10 years	6	53
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	54
PART IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions—		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	58
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	59
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men	3	60
Pensions and discharges	4	61
„ „ „ 10 years	5	62
Services of deserters	6	63
„ „ 10 years	7	64
PART V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India..	1	65
„ „ „ Colonies	2	66
„ disembarked at Home	3	67
PART VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	68
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	70
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years.. ..	3	72
Fines for drunkenness	4	73
„ „ „ 10 years	5	74
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	6	75
„ „ Badges, 10 „	7	76
PART VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving in India, in the Colonies, and at Home	1	78
Past Services, showing terms of engagement	2	80
Terms of engagement. by ranks	3	82
Ages	4	84
„ 10 years..	5	85
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	86

Digitized by Google

		Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—			
	Nationalities	1	87
	„ 10 years	2	88
	Religious denominations	3	89
	„ „ 10 years	4	90
	Educational acquirements	5	91
	„ „ 10 years	6	92
PART IX.—Horses, Mules, &c.—			
	Strength and distribution	1	93
	„ „ „ 10 years	2	94
	Ages	3	95
PART X.—Army Reserve—			
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1911	1	96
	„ „ 10 years	2	97
	Strength, 10 years	3	98
	Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	99
	„ „ „ 10 years ..	5	100
	Ages	6	101
	Years in which engagements will expire	7	102
PART XI.—Special Reserve and Militia—			
	Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	103
	Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	104
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1911	3	105
	„ „ „ 10 years	4	106
	Ages of Recruits	5	108
	Services of deserters	6	108
	Fines for drunkenness	7	109
	Courts-martial	8	110
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	111
	Ages	10	112
	„ 10 years	11	113
	Nationalities	12	114
	Religious denominations	13	114
	Past services (excluding Regular Establishment) ..	14	115
PART XII.—Territorial Force—			
	Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	116
	Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	118
	„ strength, and camp numbers since 1908..	3	119
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1911	4	120
	„ „ „ „ 1st April, 1908	5	121
	Past services..	6	122
	Ages	7	123
	Ages of Recruits	8	124
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	125
	Strength of Imperial Service Section and Territorial Force Reserve	10	125
PART XIII.—National Reserve—			
	Strength on 1st October, 1912	1	126

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

In making use of the figures in Parts I–VIII of the statistical section of this book, it is desirable to remember that, throughout, the Regimental strength only of the Army is included, except in the tables on pages 26 and 86. Consequently the figures do not include men serving on the Staff, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments, such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); nor do they include the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force.

Further, for the same reason it is necessary to exercise care in making use of the tables which give particulars for the past ten years, because up to 1st October, 1908, the figures did not include the Permanent Staff of the Militia, whereas the figures for the 1st October, 1908, and onwards, *do* include that portion of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve which has succeeded the Militia Permanent Staff. This exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men to the strength, on the proportions at the different ages, and on the Educational statistics.

By Command of the Army Council,

E W D Ward

WAR OFFICE,
3rd March, 1913.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT ON RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1912.

REGULAR ARMY AND SPECIAL RESERVE

War Office, 20th February, 1913.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the Regular Army and Special Reserve for the twelve months ended 30th September, 1912.

I.—RECRUITING.

1. *Recruiting for the Regular Army.*—The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army, excluding 152 re-enlisted men and 499 recruits for Colonial Corps, was 30,316, an increase of 864 as compared with the previous twelve months.

2. *Recruits for the Special Reserve.*—The recruits, excluding re-enlisted men, who joined the Special Reserve during the period under review were 21,391, an increase of 775 as compared with the numbers who joined during 1910–1911.

3. *General Observations on Numbers Enlisted.*—Although as regards both the Regular Army and the Special Reserve there was a slight increase on the total number raised during the previous twelve months, and although there was an increase of 2,178 on the number raised for the Infantry of the Line, yet the results as a whole cannot be regarded as satisfactory. More recruits could have been accepted if they had been forthcoming, especially in the Special Reserve, but the continued prosperity of trade and activity both in emigration and in recruiting additional personnel for the Royal Navy undoubtedly had an adverse effect on the recruiting, and although some improvement was apparent in the numbers coming forward for enlistment during the earlier months of the period under review, it was not maintained throughout the year.

4. *Alterations of Standards.*—Throughout the period under review most corps remained at their normal standards of age, height, and chest measurement. The principal exceptions were :—

(i) *Cavalry of the Line.*—During the first six months, as Cavalry recruits were not wanted in large numbers, it was possible in nearly all regiments to raise the minimum age limit to 19. Later in the year it was reduced in most cases to 18, and in nearly every case the full numbers required for the units of this Arm were obtained without difficulty before the end of the year.

Digitized by Google

(ii). *Royal Horse Artillery.*—Throughout the year it was found necessary to restrict the intake of recruits for this branch; this was effected in the case of gunners by raising the chest measurement one inch above the normal, and after January by not accepting men below 19 years of age; in the case of drivers one inch was added to the chest measurement from the middle of January, and in July the minimum height was raised from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 5 inches and the minimum age limit to 19 years.

(iii.) *Royal Field Artillery.*—For the greater part of the recruiting year it was found necessary to impose some check on the intake of recruits for the Royal Field Artillery. In the case of both gunners and drivers enlisting for 6 years with the colours one inch was added to the chest measurement from October, 1911, till January, 1912, and two inches from the latter date till July, 1912, after which the normal standard was resumed; the minimum age for these gunners and drivers from January till July, 1912, was also raised from 18 to 19 years. The standards for gunners enlisting for 3 years with the colours remained at normal until the end of February, after which, until the middle of July, one inch was added to their chest measurement; in the case of drivers enlisting for 3 years with the colours the height throughout the year remained at 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 6 inches instead of the normal 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 7 inches.

(iv.) *Royal Garrison Artillery.*—Men of 5 feet 7 inches and upwards were accepted for the Royal Garrison Artillery, until in February, 1912, the height was raised to the standard, 5 feet 8 inches. After the middle of July, however, more recruits were required, and the minimum height was first reduced to 5 feet 7 inches and later, in August, to 5 feet 6 inches, but only for men under 20 years of age.

(v.) *Royal Engineers.*—Throughout the year the minimum height for drivers for the Royal Engineers in the limited number of districts where recruiting for this class of recruit was open was one inch above the normal 5 feet 4 inches.

The minimum height for dismounted sappers remained at 5 feet 4 inches throughout the year, whilst recruits for the new rank of pioneer, introduced in January, 1912, were accepted at 5 feet 7 inches and upwards.

(vi.) *Infantry of the Line.*—During the latter part of the year it was found possible in a few regiments, whose supply of recruits was in excess of requirements, to raise the minimum height above 5 feet 3 inches, or to add to the normal chest measurement.

(vii.) *Army Service Corps.*—Owing to the reduction of Establishment of Horse Transport Drivers on the introduction of Mechanical Transport, it became necessary from the middle of January, 1912, to check the enlistment of Army Service Corps Horse Transport Drivers; this was effected by raising the minimum chest measurement by one inch in those districts which were open to recruits of this class.

(viii.) *Royal Army Medical Corps.*—By April, 1912, the recruiting requirements of the corps had been met sufficiently to allow of the minimum height being raised from 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 4 inches, and a month later, as additional restrictions were found to be necessary, the minimum height was further raised to 5 feet 5 inches, and one inch was added to the chest measurement.

(ix.) *Special Reserve.*—No changes were made during the year in the standards of height and chest measurement for men enlisting in any branch of the Special Reserve, except the Army Service Corps, in which the minimum height for drivers was reduced in October, 1911, from 5 feet 3 inches to 5 feet 2 inches. From January, 1912, the age limit for re-enlistment into the Special Reserve for certain ex-regular soldiers who have been discharged without pension from the Army and Army

Digitized by Google

Reserve, was raised to 38; the maximum age for re-enlistment of ex-regulars into the Special Reserve had previously been 36, in the case of re-enlistments into the Infantry and Royal Field Artillery, and 30 in the case of other re-enlistments. During the year under review 850 ex-soldiers joined the Special Reserve.

5. *Changes in the Conditions of Service, Royal Engineers.*—In January, 1912, certain changes, which are referred to in more detail later in this Report, were made in the conditions of service in the Royal Engineers, and at the same time the new rank of pioneer was introduced. With the exception of sappers of certain trades connected with railway and telegraph work, who enlist for 3 years with the Colours and 9 years in the Reserve, all sappers and pioneers now enlist for 6 years with the Colours and 6 years in the Reserve. The minimum height for pioneers is 5 feet 7 inches and their age for enlistment is 18 to 25.

In May, 1912, on the re-organization of the Army Signal Service, N.C.O.'s and men of Cavalry, Artillery, and Infantry were permitted to transfer to the Royal Engineers under certain conditions, for posting to the Army Signal Service as pioneers.

6. *Royal Flying Corps, Military Wing.*—As a result of the formation of the Royal Flying Corps in April, 1912, referred to in more detail later in this Report, the Military Wing with an establishment of 543 N.C.O.'s and men had, at the close of the recruiting year, a strength of 213; this number was made up of 145 enlistments and re-enlistments, and 97 transfers from other corps, less 29 men struck off for various causes.

7. *Results obtained by Recruiting Agencies.*—The total number of recruits for the Regular Army taken in each District, except the 8th and London Districts, was slightly higher than last year, the chief increases being 354 in No. 5 District, and 341 in No. 4 District; the fall in the London District was 461, and in No. 8 District 179. Omitting the 33rd Recruiting Area, of which the Bradford Area, formerly separate, now forms part, the two largest increases in single recruiting areas were in the Dublin and 53rd (Shrewsbury) Regimental Recruiting Areas, where 173 and 151 more recruits were taken respectively than in the previous year. The largest number of recruits taken in any area outside London was again in the 37th Recruiting Area with headquarters at Winchester, where 1,099 men were finally approved during the year.

8. *Numbers Raised by Certain Agencies.*—The number of recruits raised for the Regular Army and Special Reserve by various agencies at home during the last ten years will be found in Table 2, Part III, page 46. Included in the figures for the year ending 30th September, 1912, are the numbers raised by the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve and Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force respectively, which were as follows:—

	For Regular Army.	For Special Reserve.
By Regular Establishments ..	10,147	8,172
By Permanent Staffs	2,277	1,660

9. *Long and Short Service Enlistments.*—If the figures for the last two years in Table 4, Part III, pages 50 and 51 are compared, it will be seen that last year the chief increases were in the numbers enlisted for Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery for 3 years' Army Service, Royal Engineers (sappers) for 6 years—a new term of service for that corps—Infantry of the Line for 7 years, and Royal Army Medical Corps for 3 years, whereas the principal decreases were in the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery for 6 years' Army Service, in the Royal Garrison Artillery for 8 years, and in the Royal Engineers as sappers for 3 years, and as drivers for 2 years.

Digitized by Google

10. *Re-engagements and Extensions.*—In Part IV the re-engagements and extensions of colour service of soldiers of the Regular Army during 1911–1912 are detailed by Arms in Table 1, page 58 ; and similar information for ten years, but for all Regular soldiers combined, is given in Table 2, on page 59. From the latter table it will be seen that, for the first time since 1907, the re-engagements after 9 and 10 years' service to complete 21 years, that is, re-engagements by non-commissioned officers, have decreased in numbers materially, whilst other re-engagements have varied but little in the last four years.

The total number of extensions of service to complete 12 years with the colours has fallen considerably, the fall being chiefly in the numbers who extended after 7 years' colour service.

The percentage of extensions by men who completed three (or two) years' colour service during the last year, and the previous 7 years, is shown by Arms in Table 3, page 60.

11. "*Specials.*"—The following table shows, for the year ended 30th September, 1912, and each of the four previous years, the recruits who joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the number who failed to reach the standards but were accepted, and the percentage enlisted under standard :—

Regular Army.	Year ended 30.9.08.	Year ended 30.9.09.	Year ended 30.9.10.	Year ended 30.9.11.	Year ended 30.9.12.
Total recruits joined ..	37,175	33,837	26,434	29,452	30,316
Number under any of the standards	844	606	297	1,118	1,589
Percentage under standard	2·27	1·79	1·12	3·79	5·24

12. *Rejections on Medical Examination.*—The table below shows the numbers of recruits who offered for enlistment in the Regular Army and were medically examined during each twelve months since the 1st October, 1907, the numbers rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of rejections. The table does not include the numbers rejected by recruiters or recruiting officers on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard.

The number of boys examined and the number rejected are given on page 57.

	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.
Numbers medically inspected ..	61,182	56,327	45,085	47,460	47,008
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	14,039	13,087	11,235	10,572	9,196
For want of physical development..	3,921	3,772	3,072	2,300	1,909
Total rejected ..	17,960	16,859	14,307	12,872	11,105
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	22·95	23·23	24·92	22·27	19·56
For want of physical development..	6·41	6·70	6·81	4·85	4·06
Total percentage of rejections ..	29·36	29·93	31·73	27·12	23·62

Digitized by Google

II.—Army Reserve

13. *Army Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Army Reserve during the last ten years will be found in Part X, page 98.

The increase and decrease of the Reserve during the period under review is set out in Table I, page 96. Sections A and B fell by 13 and 4,850 respectively, whilst Section D rose by 5,409; the total strength of the Army Reserve, therefore, increased by 546, and on the 1st October, 1912, stood at 139,077. The Arms or Branches showing a nett decrease are the Cavalry of the Line, 313; Royal Garrison Artillery, 908; Royal Engineers, 16; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 55. The most important nett increases were, Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, 563; Infantry of the Line, 549; Army Service Corps, 583; and Army Ordnance Corps, 141. The numbers in Sections A and B, together, decreased in most of the Branches and Arms of the Service, the principal decreases being in the Cavalry of the Line, 1,131; in the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, 829; in the Royal Garrison Artillery, 700; and in the Infantry of the Line, 1,858. These decreases were mainly due to the very small number of men who, during 1911–12, passed into Section B of the Reserve in the normal manner on completion of their colour service; the few who did so were for the most part men who had extended their service to 8 years with the colours, after having originally enlisted on the 3 years' term of Army Service, which was introduced in 1902 and remained in force in the Infantry till 1904, in the Cavalry and Royal Garrison Artillery till 1905, and in the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery till 1906.

In Section D, during the twelve months under review, the number of reservists increased by 818 in the Cavalry, by 1,392 in the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, and by 2,407 in the Infantry. This section has been closed to reservists of the Royal Garrison Artillery since July, 1908.

14. *Conversion of Army Service.*—For the reason explained in the preceding paragraph, the numbers due to pass from the colours to Section B of the Army Reserve during 1910–11, 1911–12, and 1912–13, were unusually small. On the other hand, in consequence of the introduction of a period of 9 years' colour service in 1904, and its alteration to a 7-years' period in August, 1906, the 9-years' men of 1904 to 1906 and the 7-years' men of 1906 to 1908 are due to leave the colours during the years 1913–14 and 1914-15, and owing to the extra year's service to which men are liable when serving abroad, during 1915–16; as a result of this, if no special action were taken in the matter, an abnormally large number of men would be due for transfer to the Reserve in each of the years mentioned, especially in 1914–15, with the natural corollary of abnormally large foreign drafts and an excessive number of vacancies for recruits in the ranks during the same period. In order, therefore, to equalise in some degree the annual requirements of recruits and of foreign drafts, as well as to make timely vacancies in the Establishment for the enlistment of the men required for the drafts of future years, and to meet the depletion in the Army Reserve that would otherwise have occurred between 1910 and 1913, it was decided in 1911 that a certain number of men of not less than 4 years' service, who would otherwise terminate their colour service during the later years of the period affected, should be allowed to pass prematurely to the Reserve without paying any part of the sum usually required by regulations in such cases.

The number who prematurely joined Section B of the Army Reserve as a consequence of this arrangement during the twelve months covered

Digitized by Google

by the present Report was 6,045, of whom 315 and 678 came from Cavalry Regiments at home and abroad respectively, and 2,663 and 2,389 from Infantry battalions at home and abroad.

15. *Royal Army Medical Corps Army Reserve.*—As stated in last year's Report, with a view to increasing the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps, it was decided in February, 1911, to offer a bounty to reservists, up to a total of 500, of the Royal Garrison Artillery with not less than four years still to serve, who were willing to transfer to the Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps. As the required numbers were not forthcoming the offer was extended in May, 1912, to Royal Garrison Artillery Reservists with not less than two years' unexpired reserve service, but the total number of transfers under the conditions in question is still considerably short of what was hoped for.

16. *Transfers of Soldiers to the Reserve of the Army Veterinary Corps.*—In order to form a reserve of trained soldiers for the Army Veterinary Corps and to improve on the system whereby sick-horse attendants were placed at the disposal of officers in charge of veterinary hospitals, it was decided in May, 1912, to offer a bounty of £2 to ten privates of each Cavalry Regiment at home, serving on short-service engagements and with between 9 and 15 months more to serve, who would volunteer to be attached for duty with the Army Veterinary Corps during the remainder of their colour service, and then to be transferred to the Reserve of the Army Veterinary Corps to complete their engagement.

Up to the end of September, 1912, 21 men had accepted these conditions.

17. *Section D, Army Reserve.*—The re-enlistment and re-engagement of reservists for Section D remained open throughout the year for Cavalry, Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, and Infantry, and was opened on the 1st September, 1912, for the Army Veterinary Corps.

18. *Free Discharges from Section D.*—It was decided in February, 1912, that a man of Section D of the Army Reserve, if offered genuine permanent employment which can only be accepted on condition that he is not a reservist, may be given a free discharge from Section D.

19. *Reservists Residing Outside the Kingdom.*—The percentage of Army Reservists who have permission to reside outside the United Kingdom, or follow a seafaring life, rose from 6·03 to 6·23 during the twelve months.

III.—Special Reserve.

20. *Strength and Composition of the Special Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Special Reserve are given in Part XI, pages 103 to 115. The increase and decrease of the force during 1911–12 are set out in Table 3, page 105, and figures for the increase and decrease of the Militia and Special Reserve during preceding years will be found in Table 4, pages 106 and 107. In the four years since October 1908, when the formation of the Special Reserve may be considered to have been completed, the total nett decrease of the force has been 5,767. The number of re-engagements during the year covered by this Report amounted to 4,785, an increase of 2,417 over those in 1910-11, but in spite of this and of the 1,394 more men who joined in 1911-12 than in the previous year, there was still a decrease in the whole Force of 2,389 during the period under review.

The total number of men whose period of engagement ended in 1911-12 was 12,667, as compared with 9,075 in 1910-11 and 9,739 in 1909-10, but of these numbers a larger proportion re-engaged and a smaller proportion took their final discharge in 1911-12 than in either of the two preceding years; in each case the men affected formed part

Digitized by Google

of the 48,746 who, on the formation of the Special Reserve, transferred from the Militia to complete the unexpired period of their engagement in the new force.

Amongst the numbers shown in the Tables as recruits for the Militia and Special Reserve are included those who subsequently joined the Regular Forces; these men are thus accounted for twice over as recruits, but so long as men are permitted to pass from one force to the other this is not to be avoided.

21. *Recruiting for the Special Reserve.*—From Table 3, Part XI, page 105, it will be seen that during the year there was a decrease in strength in the Cavalry, Royal Field Artillery, Royal Engineers, Infantry and R.A.M. Corps, whilst the Royal Garrison Artillery and Army Service Corps showed increases.

The loss to the Special Reserve, due to enlistments from it into the Regular Army was 579 more than in 1910–11, but there were no enlistments into the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, a gain of 449 on the previous year; the loss due to termination of engagement was 1,175 more than in 1910-11, but the gain by enlistments and re-enlistments in the Special Reserve together shows an increase of 1,377. Other factors, on the one side, were fewer discharged as invalids, and for having made a misstatement of age on attestation, and as unfitted for the duties of their corps, and on the other, larger numbers discharged by purchase, and more desertions, both of which were probably attributable to the demand for labour in civil life.

22. *Royal Army Medical Corps.*—Recruiting for Category (*a*) of the Royal Army Medical Corps, which had been closed since November 1909, was re-opened in all recruiting areas in December, 1911. As a result 112 recruits and re-enlisted men joined the corps by the 30th September, 1912.

23. *Re-engagement Bounty.*—In May, 1912, the payment of a Bounty of £1 was authorized to any Special Reservist who re-engages for a further period of not less than 4 years on the termination of his current period of service. Although this Bounty was only in force during 5 months of 1911–12, the percentage of re-engagements amongst men whose period of service terminated during the whole of that year was 37·7, as compared with percentages of 26 during 1910–11, and 25 during 1909–10.

24. *Ages of Recruits on joining and of Special Reservists serving.*—In Part XI, statistics of the ages of recruits who joined the Special Reserve are set forth in Table 5, page 108, and of the ages of non-commissioned officers and men of the Militia and Special Reserve, for ten years, in Table 11, page 113.

As will be seen from Table 5, the great majority of recruits join the Special Reserve when they are between 17 and 19 years of age, the class of men who used to enlist at an older age in the Militia being, as has been pointed out in previous Reports, deterred from joining the Special Reserve by the longer period of recruit training now exacted. As a consequence, during the last 3 years there has been a steady decrease in the number of older Special Reservists serving, and Table 11 shows that the number of men in the Force who were over 25 years of age decreased between the 1st October, 1911, and the 1st October, 1912, whilst the number below that age increased during the same period.

25. *Alternative System of Enlistment in Certain Special Reserve Battalions.*—During the year under review 2,534 enlistments took place under the system, introduced in September, 1911, which was intended to enable men to join the Special Reserve whose civilian occupations may prevent them from attending for 27 days' annual training at a fixed

Digitized by Google

period of the year; under this system, as was explained in last year's Report, men are allowed to enlist, if they prefer it, in Special Reserve Battalions under the usual conditions, except that they perform 6 months' recruit training at the headquarters of their unit on enlistment and subsequently undergo only 2 weeks' annual training, the latter being performed at a time convenient to the men, either during the annual training of their own battalions, or, if that does not suit them, at such other time and place as the military authorities may decide.

Men enlisted under this system are serving in 81 Reserve and Extra Reserve Battalions, the most who have so enlisted in any one battalion being 278 in the 5th Battalion Royal Dublin Fusiliers.

26. *Re-enlistment of Ex-Special Reservists.*—In August, 1912, it was decided that men who have served in the Special Reserve should be permitted to re-enlist up to the age of 35 years in that branch of the Special Reserve in which they previously served, provided the re-enlistment takes place not more than 2 years after the date of the man's last annual training. Hitherto such enlistments had only been allowed up to the age of 30.

27. *Re-enlistment in Special Reserve of Ex-Regular Soldiers.*—In January, 1912, the limit of age within which ex-regular soldiers may re-enlist in the Special Reserve was extended to 38 years in the case of men who have served not less than 3 years in the Regular Army and have been discharged without a pension and with character not less than "Fair."

28. *Enlistment in the Regular Army.*—With the exception of Special Reservists of the Royal Field Artillery enlisted on or after the 1st April, 1909, of the Army Veterinary Corps and of the Royal Army Medical Corps, Special Reservists who had completed 3 months' recruit training were permitted throughout the year to enlist in the Regular Army, subject to the usual conditions as to standard of physical development, age, and character.

The number so enlisting during the year was 10,362, as compared with 9,783 in 1910–11, and 10,209 in 1909–10.

29. *Enlistment of Special Reservists in the R.A.M.C.*—Since January 1912, men serving in the Special Reserve of the Royal Army Medical Corps have been permitted, if otherwise eligible, to enlist in the regular Royal Army Medical Corps, a course which had previously been prohibited.

30. *Introduction of Category (c) of the Special Reserve.*—It was decided in April, 1912, to introduce a new category of the Special Reserve, to be known as Category (*c*). This category is composed of men, who when called out for service, will be required only for duties similar to those performed by them in civil life; they consequently need little or no instruction as soldiers and are not called out for recruit or annual training. They are otherwise subject to the same conditions of service and liabilities as Special Reservists, and receive an annual bounty or retaining fee, but remain civilians to all intents and purposes until mobilization occurs, when they will be liable to be called out for service and will become in all respects soldiers of the Regular Forces.

31. *Army Service Corps, Special Reserve, Category (c).*—In April, 1912, enlistment in Category (*c*) of the Special Reserve was opened for a limited number of men for service as Mechanical Transport Drivers in the Army Service Corps. These men are enlisted up to 45 years of age for one year, and may re-engage for further periods of one year at a time up to the age of 50 years; they are not accepted unless approved by an Inspector of subsidised mechanical transport vehicles; and they receive a bounty of £4 per annum, paid quarterly, in lieu of all pay and allowances, except when called out on mobilization, when they will

Digitized by Google

receive pay at 6s. per diem, including corps pay, with the same allowances and free issues as other men of the corps.

32. *King Edward's Horse (The King's Overseas Dominions Regiment).*—On the 3rd September, 1912, the approval of His Majesty the King was notified to the conversion of King Edward's Horse from a unit of the Territorial Force into one of the Special Reserve. It was not found practicable, however, to issue detailed instructions regarding the conversion until after the close of the recruiting year here under review.

IV.—Civil Employment.

33. *Employment of Ex-Soldiers in Government Departments.*—A House of Commons Return, published in August, 1912, No. 304, shows that of a total of 76,359 persons holding appointments in Government Departments on the 31st March, 1912, as messengers, postmen, watchers, warders, park-keepers, attendants and porters, and in other non-clerical situations, 19,054, or 24·95 per cent. had had previous service in the Royal Navy or Regular Army. This percentage compares with that of 24·35 on the 31st March, 1911, a rate of increase which it is hoped may grow more rapid in future years, as the successors of present incumbents who are not ex-service men are appointed, for the importance is now widely recognized of supporting our system of voluntary enlistment by doing all that is possible to ensure employment on their return to civil life for the men who have given some of their best years to the service of the country.

34. *Organization for Obtaining Civil Employment.*—The various organizations in force in previous years for assisting time-expired and reserve soldiers to obtain employment in civil life remained unchanged during the year, except that in January they were augmented so far as the Northern Command is concerned by the introduction of a system whereby it is hoped to encourage and assist religious organizations of the localities from which men are drawn in keeping touch with soldiers after they have joined the Army, and to obtain their help in finding these men employment when they leave the colours. This system is more fully described in para. 63, of Section V.

35. *Board of Trade Labour Gazette*—The issue of the "Labour Gazette" to units of the Regular Army and Special Reserve, referred to in previous reports, was continued during the period under review, but the publication by a private firm at a nominal charge of a monthly "Soldiers' Employment Gazette," which contains in a more convenient form than the "Labour Gazette" all available information likely to be of use to soldiers leaving the colours, has led to the decision to discontinue the free issue of the latter after the end of the year.

Numbers for whom Employment was found.

Under Public Departments.

36. *War Office and other Military Departments.*—During the past twelve months 16 vacancies for clerks in the War Office have been filled by ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1912, was 263, of which number 8 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

The number of ex-soldiers employed as writers in Army Pay Offices on the 30th September, 1912, was 88.

The vacancies in other departments under the War Office filled by ex-soldiers during the period shown and the total number in such employment, is stated in the subjoined table:—

Digitized by Google

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	1	353	346	332
Works and Fortifications Department	137	203	166	628	703	707
Ordnance Factories	76	137	112	1,428	1,456	1,197
Army Service Corps Services	540	463	800	1,424	1,535	1,584
Army Ordnance Department ..	373	403	498	2,473	2,572	2,696
Total	1,126	1,206	1,577	6,306	6,611	6,516

Appointments as teachers &c., in Army Schools were given to 14 ex-soldiers during the period under review.

37. *Customs.*—During the past twelve months 10 places as Customs watchers, out of 84 vacancies which occurred, were filled by ex-soldiers. This was a smaller percentage than in the preceding year. Pensioners only are eligible for these appointments.

38. *Office of Works.*—Eleven vacancies for park-keepers in the Royal Parks occurred in London during the year, 10 of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to park-keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 47 ex-soldiers.

39. *H.M. Stationery Office.*—During the year 3 vacancies occurred for porters in H.M. Stationery Office, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to the above, 60 porters were required for temporary duty to deal with the heavy influx of work for the purposes of the National Insurance Act. It was necessary to secure expert packers, and wherever possible preference was given to ex-soldiers, of whom 24 were thus selected.

40. *Post Office.*—During the year 2,352 men who had served in the army found employment under the Post Office, being 864 more than in the preceding twelve months.

41. *Prison Service.*—The following table shows the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Services in the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers:—

Prisons Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.
England and Wales	133	138	38	64	81	19	48·1	58·6	50·0
Scotland	25	26	70	10	11	30	40·0	42·3	42·8
Ireland	5	11	20	2	7	4	40·0	63·6	20·0
Total	163	175	128	76	99	53	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

42. *Pensioner Messengers in Public Offices.*—Vacancies for 23 messengers were filled by Army pensioners from the War Office list during the year:—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies as Messengers filled through War Office Register.
Board of Trade	3
Civil Service Commission	1
Colonial Office	2
Local Government Board	1
National Health Insurance Commission (England) ..	2
" " " " (Scotland) ..	1
Registrar General's Office (Scotland)	1
War Office	12
Total	23

Police Employment.

43. The following table gives the vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods. It will be observed that during the period under review there has been, as compared with the preceding twelve months, a slight increase in the proportion of vacancies in the London Metropolitan Police and Borough and County Police filled by men who have served in the Army:—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.
London City Police	147	98	25	38	29	6	25·8	29·5	24·0
London Metropolitan Police	1,741	1,439	1,262	160	159	192	9·1	11·0	15·2
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	2,135	3,192	3,655	549	611	781	25·7	19·1	21·3
Scottish Police ..	421	623	576	52	41	55	12·3	6·5	9·5
Dublin Metropolitan Police	70	54	19	4	*Nil.**	1	5·7	*Nil.*	5·2
Royal Irish Constabulary	485	547	651	27	10	17	5·5	1·8	2·6
Total.. ..	4,999	5,953	6,188	830	850	1,052	—	—	—

* 1 ex-soldier in training at depôt.

Digitized by Google

Railway Employment.

44. The following table, compiled from returns received from the various Railway Companies during the last three years, shows that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is satisfactorily maintained:—

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.
ENGLAND AND WALES.						
Midland	1,406	1,796	1,730	3,036	3,294	3,569
London and North Western	1,477	1,928	1,874	3,311	3,694	3,797
Lancashire and Yorkshire	490	517	670	1,200	1,209	1,164
South Eastern and Chatham	138	160	283	1,107	1,003	960
Great Western	515	756	730	2,735	2,991	3,063
Great Northern	455	383	550	1,291	1,304	1,407
London and South Western	146	129	122	1,218	1,212	1,215
Great Eastern	278	406	459	1,222	1,447	1,452
London, Brighton, and South Coast	344	323	283	838	819	911
Great Central	574	546	581	754	779	842
North Eastern	173	213	235	1,094	1,059	1,007
Cheshire Lines Committee	154	135	60	158	166	162
†London and India Docks	*148	*200	*369	*670	*737	*938
London, Tilbury, and Southend	13	22	16	107	106	108
North London	15	15	31	177	164	185
Metropolitan	25	34	46	257	241	249
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	1	*Nil.*	1	9	9	9
North Staffordshire	13	14	9	86	88	87
Barry	6	4	40	77	70	91
Furness	13	12	19	34	35	33
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	12	5	1	23	17	11
Maryport and Carlisle	2	1	2	3	4	4
Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	1	6	3	3
Wirral	1	2	*Nil.*	7	9	8
Metropolitan District	18	31	32	122	159	159
Great Northern and City Railway	3	3	4	39	36	35
Central London Railway	116	68	117	185	153	179
London Underground Electric Railway	14	33	20	300	90	92
Total for England and Wales	6,550	7,736	8,285	20,066	20,898	21,690
SCOTLAND.						
Caledonian	197	257	333	451	335	475
North British	316	357	390	684	785	679
Glasgow and South Western	141	149	177	201	200	203
‡Dundee and Arbroath	2	—	—	17	—	—
Highland	23	12	17	86	81	84
§Great North of Scotland	*Nil.*	5	13	2	4	40
Joint Committee General Station, Perth	2	3	4	6	11	9
Portpatrick and Wigtonshire	2	2	1	5	7	4
Total for Scotland	683	785	935	1,452	1,373	1,494

* Total in all Departments as well as Railway Department.
† Now the Port of London Authority.
‡ Included with North British Railway.
§ Includes numbers from the Aberdeen Joint Passenger Railway, now amalgamated with the Great North of Scotland Railway.

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1910.	1911.	1912.	1910.	1911.	1912.
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	85	77	89	231	219	223
Great Southern and Western	518	497	639	452	318	427
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	2	*Nil.*	1	1	*Nil.*	1
Midland Great Western	22	33	24	130	291	152
Listowel and Ballybunion	2	1	1	2	1	1
Cavan and Leitrim	2	4	3	6	10	9
Total for Ireland	631	612	757	822	839	813
Grand Total	7,864	9,133	9,977	22,340	23,110	23,997

45. *London County Council.*—The number of situations under the London County Council, filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1912, was 291.

46. *Voluntary Employment Societies.*—The National Association for the Employment of Ex-soldiers has found employment through its head office in London for 2,420 ex-soldiers as compared with 1,837 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 607 men.

The work of the other voluntary employment societies has been as follows:—

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found, through the head office, employment during the past year for 902 men.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 709 ex-soldiers, while 3,023 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 319 men, and temporary employment for 59 men.

Official Employment Registers.

47. The subjoined table shows the result of the working of the Employment Registers, in regimental and other Recruiting Areas, since 1908:—

Year.	Number remaining on Register from previous year.	Number registered during the year.	Total number on the Register during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
				In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1908	6,482	16,790	23,272	1,713	186	8,510	10,409
1909	7,886	16,192	24,078	1,596	205	8,083	9,884
1910	9,292	15,180	24,472	1,364	197	8,277	9,838
1911	8,105	14,364	22,469	1,488	199	8,316	10,003
1912	7,721	16,432	24,153	2,352	238	9,035	11,625

Digitized by Google

General Remarks as to Civil Employment.

48. The following table records the numbers who left the Colours with Good, Very Good, or Exemplary characters, entitling them to registration for civil employment. The actual number for whom employment was found by means of Official Registers, by Departments under the War Office, other Public Departments, and by Employment Societies, is shown below :—

Number discharged or transferred to the Reserve with characters,	"Exemplary"	6,977
	"Very good"	10,466
	"Good"	5,072
	Total	22,515

The number of men for whom employment was found was as follows :—

War Office Register (Messengers, &c.)		23
Regimental and Recruiting Officers' Registers (affiliated to National Association) and National Association (Branches)		7,275
National Association for the Employment of ex-Soldiers (London office only)		2,420
Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society (London office only) ..		902
Army and Navy Pensioners' Employment Society ..		709
Guards' Employment Society		319
Departments under the War Office—		
Army Clothing Department	1	
Works and Fortifications Department	166	
Ordnance Factories	112	
Army Service Corps Services	800	
Army Ordnance Department	498	
Clerks in War Office	16	
Teachers, &c., in Army Schools	14	
		1,607
To these may be added men who are known to have themselves obtained employment		10,098
General Total		23,353

It will be seen that the soldiers who returned to civil life from the Army during the year with characters entitling them to have their names registered, together with the number remaining on the Registers from the previous year, give a total of 30,236, and that of these 13,255 were provided with employment through various agencies, and 10,098 are known to have found themselves situations.

V.—Miscellaneous Subjects.

49. *Increase and Decrease of Regular Army.*—The increase and decrease of each arm of the Regular service during the 12 months ended 30th September, 1912, is detailed in Table 4, of Part II, page 30. The increase and decrease of all arms combined for the last 10 years will be found in Table 5, of Part II, page 32. In Table 4, of Part III, pages 48 to 51 are set forth by arms the recruits and re-enlisted men who have joined each year since 1903. Comparing the figures for the last two years the most noticeable increases in recruits enlisted in 1911–12 were in 3 years' men for the Royal Field Artillery, Foot Guards and Royal Army Medical Corps, in 4 years' men (a new term of service) for

Digitized by Google

the newly formed Royal Flying Corps, in 6 years' men for the Royal Engineers (a new term of service for this arm), and in 7 years' men for the Infantry of the Line. The principal decreases were in 2 and 3 years' men for the Royal Engineers, in 6 years' men for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, and in 8 years' men for the Royal Garrison Artillery. As compared with 1910–11, the total wastage throughout the year showed on the one hand a decrease of 104, owing to more men having rejoined from desertion, whilst on the other hand it was increased by 3,743 transferred to the Army Reserve, 267 passed to the Pension List, 305 discharged on completing 12 years' service, 217 discharged by purchase under 3 months' service, and 330 discharged for misstating their age on enlistment and for misconduct.

50. *General Remarks on Recruiting.*—In the Regular Army, although more recruits would readily have been accepted for certain branches if they had presented themselves, the shortage of strength was inconsiderable in any arm or branch at any time throughout the year. Table I, Part II, page 27, shows that at the end of the year the Cavalry of the Line, Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery and Royal Army Medical Corps were above their establishment, whilst the reverse was the case as regards the Royal Garrison Artillery, Royal Engineers, and Infantry of the Line. No difficulty was experienced in obtaining as many recruits as were required for all arms and branches, with the exception of the Infantry of the Line and sappers of the Royal Engineers. As regards the Infantry, although owing to the comparatively small number now leaving the colours the shortage of recruits has not as yet produced any considerable effect, the situation promises to become serious before long unless a considerable improvement takes place in the number of eligible recruits coming forward. As regards the Royal Engineers, no difficulty was experienced during 1911–12 in obtaining as many driver recruits as were required, but the shortage in the sapper class referred to in last year's Report, which was then 511, has not been materially decreased during 1911–12; as has already been mentioned, certain changes in the conditions of service and emoluments of the corps were introduced in January, 1912, as the result of the recommendations of a committee, presided over by Field-Marshal Lord Kitchener, but these have not so far attracted to the Royal Engineers men of the tradesmen class in the numbers hoped for, a result which may be attributed, even more than in the case of the Infantry, to the present condition of the civil labour market as it affects skilled artisans, the only class from which the really efficient sapper recruits can be obtained.

51. The results of recruiting for the Special Reserve have already been dealt with.

52. *Recruiting by Soldiers on Furlough.*—In the Reports of the last two years mention has been made of the endeavour to devise for soldiers going on furlough a simple method of action whereby they may help recruiting, and at the same time benefit themselves financially, by introducing to the recruiting authorities suitable men who wish to enlist. It is satisfactory to note that the number of recruits raised under this system during 1911–12 by soldiers on furlough was 214, as compared with 124 in the previous year, and it is hoped that as the simplicity of the system and the ease with which recruiting rewards can be earned become better known the numbers may continue to increase.

53. *Quality of Recruits Raised.*—Satisfactory reports continue to be received as regards the quality of the recruits who enter the service, both Regulars and Special Reserve, and the improvement that has taken place in physique, education and character in recent years, is reported to have been well maintained.

Digitized by Google

54. *Young Soldiers invalided.*—The number of regular soldiers discharged as invalids in the first and second years of their service during the years from 1st October to 30th September, 1906 to 1912, and the proportion such invalids bore to the effective strength of men with less than 2 years' service, will be seen in the table annexed.

Year. 1st October to 30th September.	Average number of men under two years' service in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1906–1907	33,266	29,538	62,804	442	421	863	13·3	14·3
1907–1908	34,069	29,083	63,152	456	363	819	13·4	12·5
1908–1909	34,983	30,704	65,687	414	384	798	11·8	12·5
1909–1910	27,319	32,239	59,558	290	411	701	10·6	12·8
1910–1911	26,316	25,300	51,616	291	346	637	11·1	13·7
1911–1912	29,268	24,216	53,484	298	259	557	10·2	10·7

55. *Desertion.*—The desertions from each Arm or Corps of the Regular Army during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1912, are given in Part IV, Table 6, page 63, and those for all Arms combined for the past ten years, in Table 7. During 1911–12, the actual number of desertions was 23 more than in the previous year, 104 more men rejoined from desertion, and the nett loss to the service showed a decrease of 81. As pointed out in last year's Report, the tables show that more men desert in their first year of service than in any later year, and that in the first two years' service more men desert than in all others together. In 1911–1912 desertions in the first year of service increased by 205, and in the first two years together by 216, whilst in all years together after the first two they decreased by 193.

56. *Educational Qualifications.*—Table 5, Part VIII, page 91, shows the Educational Certificates held by non-commissioned officers and men of the several Arms of the service at the end of the period under review, the number of certificates gained during the same period, and the educational attainments of recruits enlisted during the year. The percentage of Regular soldiers holding certificates has again risen in nearly every Arm and Corps, and has now reached 73·51 per cent. of the regimental strength of the Army. As explained in last year's Report, the necessity for holding a Third Class Certificate in order to be eligible for Proficiency Pay results in certificates of that class being the most numerous. The total number of certificates gained in 1911–12 was less by 1,669 than in 1910-11, the decrease of First Class Certificates being 352, and of Second and Third Class 342 and 975 respectively. Certificates of Education awarded to recruits of the Special Reserve who have not enlisted in the Regular Army are not included in the table.

As regards the educational attainments of recruits of the Regular Army, the proportions in each of the standards varied but slightly from those of the previous year, the largest rise being 1·11 per cent. in Class D, and the largest fall being 1·26 per cent. in Class B. The number of illiterates enlisted was 3,208, an increase of 257 over those of the previous year.

Digitized by Google

57. *New Terms and Conditions of Army Service, Royal Engineers.*—As the result of the recommendations of a Committee that assembled in the summer of 1911, under the Presidency of Field-Marshal Lord Kitchener, certain changes were introduced in January, 1912, in the terms and conditions of service of the Royal Engineers, and certain improvements were introduced in the conditions of pay and Engineer pay of the corps. A new rank was also established in the Royal Engineers with the designation of "Pioneer." If otherwise qualified, men above the average in intelligence, with a certain amount of education, though not necessarily proficient in a trade, and men of certain minor trades may be enlisted for service in Field Companies as Pioneers, the intention being that after enlistment they should, as far as practicable, be associated for work with men of the Sapper class, those who attain a standard of proficiency in certain trades becoming eligible to be re-posted as Sappers with the higher emoluments of that rating.

58. *Army Signal Service.*—In May, 1912, certain changes were introduced in the organization and peace establishment of the Army Signal Service, which forms part of the Corps of Royal Engineers and is now composed of a Signal Squadron, four Signal Troops, seven ordinary Signal Companies, one Wireless and two Airline Cable Companies, and K Company employed under the General Post Office. In addition to officers of the Royal Engineers, officers may be selected from the Cavalry, Artillery, and Infantry, for employment in the Army Signal Service for a period of four years at a time; non-commissioned officers and men of Cavalry, Artillery and Infantry are permitted, under certain conditions, to transfer to the Royal Engineers for posting to the Army Signal Service.

59. *Royal Flying Corps.*—In April, 1912, a new corps was established under the designation of the Royal Flying Corps, organized in a Naval and a Military Wing, a Central Flying School, and a Reserve. With the exception of the Naval Wing and of officers and men of the Royal Navy who are members of the Reserve, the Royal Flying Corps is under War Office administration. Details of the organization of the Military Wing were issued in a Special Army Order on the 15th April, 1912, and the Royal Warrant providing for the emoluments of the officers and others serving in the Military Wing was published in a Special Army Order dated the 23rd April, 1912.

60. *Air Battalion, Royal Engineers.*—On the formation of the Royal Flying Corps, the personnel and material of the Air Battalion, Royal Engineers, were absorbed as far as possible in the Military Wing of the Royal Flying Corps, and the Air Battalion ceased to exist as a unit of the Corps of Royal Engineers on the 13th May, 1912.

61. *Recruiting Posters.*—In connection with the introduction of the improved small "slip-in" card recruiting poster, referred to in last year's Report, it has been arranged with the Postal authorities that, as the old forms of Recruiting Notices become unserviceable, they shall be superseded in all Post Offices by the new slip-in posters, copies of which, completed with illustrations and with the name and address of the nearest recruiter inserted on them, will be displayed in the most convenient and conspicuous position possible. The local recruiters are instructed that if the poster or its illustrations become delapidated, or otherwise need replacing, they are at once to provide fresh ones. It is stated that these coloured picture postcards are so much admired by the general public that in some cases they are removed from the slip-in posters by ardent collectors almost as quickly as they can be supplied by the Recruiting Staff.

A new coloured poster, 35 by 26½ inches, showing several types of Mounted Troops, was issued generally in March, 1912.

62. *National Insurance Act,* 1911.—In June, 1912, an explanatory

Digitized by Google

pamphlet was published as a Special Army Order dealing with the application of Part I of the National Insurance Act, 1911, to serving soldiers. The pamphlet explains the reasons for the insurance of soldiers, details the contributions and benefits of ordinary civilian contributors under the Act, and then describes fully the special provisions of the Act as regards serving soldiers. Another Special Army Order issued at the same time contained instructions for the guidance of officers and others who are responsible for the compilation of soldiers' accounts, as to their duties in regard to the insurance of soldiers under the Act.

63. *Care of Recruits and Time-Expired Men.*—In January, 1912, the Army Council decided to make a trial in the Northern Command of a system similar to that which was introduced in the Scottish Command in 1909, under which the various religious organizations of the country are associated with the military authorities in the work of keeping in touch with soldiers during their service, and securing employment for them on discharge or transfer to the Reserve.

The system in question involves the registration of certain information regarding every recruit enlisted in the Command, by means of which the Military Chaplain under whose care the soldier is serving is placed in communication with the clergyman, minister, or other responsible person who is best acquainted with the man in civil life, and the latter is invited to give the former such particulars of the soldier's character, history, and home, as may best serve to help him in his new surroundings, and also to write to the man himself. Under the system in question the clergyman or minister or other representative of the soldier's church in the place where he intends to settle on leaving the Colours, also receives from the military authorities when the time is approaching for his discharge or transfer to the Army Reserve, any available information as to his character and qualifications likely to be of use in finding the man civilian employment.

64. *Post Office Boy Messengers.*—Early in 1912 a scheme was agreed to by the Postmaster-General whereby Boy Messengers employed in the Postal Service can be retained in that employment beyond the age at which it would otherwise terminate, if at 16 years of age they express a desire to remain in the Post Office with a view to enlisting in the Army on attaining the age laid down for ordinary recruits. The scheme also provides those who enter the army under its provisions with a guarantee of re-employment in Post Office service after they leave the Colours.

65. *Portrait of His Majesty the King.*—In August, 1912, a portrait of His Majesty King George V., printed in colours, which has been prepared with His Majesty's approval, was issued to all commands at home and abroad, for exhibition in army schools, recreation rooms, barracks, &c.

66. *Royal Field Artillery and Cavalry Depôts.*—No. 6 Depôt, Royal Field Artillery, which had been temporarily located at Newport (Mon.), was moved to its permanent quarters at Glasgow, on the 12th September, 1912. During December, 1911, the Cavalry Depôts of the Western and Southern Commands were opened at Seaforth and Bristol respectively.

67. *Disbandments.*—The Field Searchlight Company, Royal Engineers, was struck off the establishment of the corps from 1st April, 1912.

68. *Army Service Corps.*—In connection with the reorganization of the Army Service Corps (Transport Branch), which was initiated in October, 1910, 20 Companies and one Depôt of Horse Transport have been absorbed into 13 Companies of Mechanical Transport. Six of these new Mechanical Transport Companies were formed during the period under review.

F. R. C. CARLETON, *Brigadier-General*,
Director of Recruiting and Organization.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, ARMY RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1912.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army :—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	180,953†	176,951**	4,002	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	75,886	76,811**	—	925
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	2,609	2,555	54	—
Army Reserve	139,000¶	139,077	—	—
Special Reserve	89,913	58,954	30,959	—
Territorial Force :—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ‖	314,366	262,240	52,126	—
Permanent Staff‖..	2,809	2,791	18	—
Territorial Force Reserve	—	1,191	—	—
Total	805,536	720,570	—	—
Militia	—	775	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	150§	113	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	179	177	2	—
Militia	5,562	5,066	496	—
Volunteers (Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	5	5	—	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	229	85	—
General Total	811,746	726,935	—	—

* These numbers include Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China. They also include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

† This includes 3,800, all ranks, to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms."

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

¶ This is not, strictly speaking, an establishment, but is approximately the maximum number which it was estimated the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1912, and 1st April, 1913.

‖ The Territorial Force Establishments are the revised Establishments in force on 1st October, 1912, not those given in Army Estimates. The figures for the establishment and strength include the Isle of Man Volunteers. They also include both Permanent Staff and Territorial Officers for Officers Training Corps, the numbers being:—Territorial Officers, establishment 943; strength 688; Permanent Staff, establishment, 13 adjutants and 52 serjeants; strength, 10 adjutants and 54 serjeants.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

** The Home strength includes 20 men employed on Indian Transports who are technically on the Indian strength.

Digitized by Google

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1911, to 1st October, 1912, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on the Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment.†	
	1st Oct 1911	1st Jan. 1912.	1st April, 1912.	1st July, 1912.	1st Oct. 1912.	Average§ Strength.	1911-12.	1912-13.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	82	84	87	81	81	83	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	5	4	4	4	4	4	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,215	1,199	1,203	1,219	1,229	1,211	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	695	690	710	711	706	704	718	717
Warrant Officers ...	58	60	61	61	61	61	57	57
N.C.O.'s and Men...	19,233	19,243	18,761	18,658	19,017	18,974	18,306	18,300
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,082	1,084	1,110	1,097	1,124	1,101	1,108	1,096
Warrant Officers ...	61	60	53	60	60	59	61	61
N.C.O.'s and Men...	30,193	30,101	29,986	29,574	28,982	29,863	28,868	28,913
‡R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	805	782	801	799	816	800	805	804
Warrant Officers ...	106	108	105	104	106	106	105	106
N.C.O.'s and Men...	17,538	17,516	17,571	17,429	17,420	17,518	17,668	17,828
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,045	1,037	1,050	1,045	1,054	1,047	1,086	1,085
Warrant Officers ...	131	129	130	128	127	129	129	129
N.C.O.'s and Men...	8,472	8,493	8,522	8,316	8,480	8,460	8,983	8,983
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)—								
Officers	—	—	—	—	21	22¶	—	—‖
Warrant Officers ...	—	—	—	—	4	4¶	—	—‖
N.C.O.'s and Men .	—	—	—	—	213	150¶	—	—‖
Foot Guards—								
Officers	277	271	274	277	277	274	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	16	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men...	7,140	6,987	7,079	7,057	7,074	7,064	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,559	4,609	4,572	4,546	4,528	4,568	4,615	4,615
Warrant Officers ...	399	399	401	401	399	399	401	401
N.C.O.'s and Men...	137,265	137,031	136,793	134,728	136,028	136,606	137,289	137,289
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	143	139	142	142	147	142	145	145
Warrant Officers ...	5	7	6	6	7	7	7	7
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,829	3,828	3,784	3,736	3,722	3,778	3,855	3,855
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	451	460	458	453	455	456	457	455
Warrant Officers ...	215	212	207	203	204	207	210	221
N.C.O.'s and Men...	6,082	6,009	6,015	6,007	5,845	6,018	6,031	5,911
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	982	968	973	965	977	975	1,007	1,004
Warrant Officers ...	59	59	59	59	59	59	59	59
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,693	3,681	3,875	3,980	3,939	3,841	3,888	3,888
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	236	235	234	236	236	235	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	137	139	140	137	138	138	139	145
N.C.O.'s and Men...	2,236	2,219	2,211	2,194	2,153	2,203	2,229	2,195
Army Pay Corps—								
Warrant Officers ...	42	42	40	40	41	41	44	44
N.C.O.'s and Men...	622	617	612	600	592	609	530	530
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	161	158	161	158	157	159	164	165
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men...	204	207	196	200	207	202	215	216
*Ind. Native Troops—								
Officers	164	162	240	240	245	212	157	157
Warrant Officers ...	—	—	1	1	1	1	1	1
N.C.O.'s and Men...	4,669	4,665	6,803	6,803	6,808	5,997	4,706	4,706
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,682	10,679	10,812	10,750	10,824	10,760	10,848	10,839
Warrant Officers ...	1,236	1,237	1,225	1,222	1,229	1,229	1,239	1,257
N.C.O.'s and Men...	242,391	241,796	243,411	240,501	241,709	242,387	244,607†	244,743†‖

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies, North China, &c. The figures include the men left at the Depôts of the Regiments in India.

† As shown in Army Estimates, including in year 1911-12, 3,700 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), and in 1912-13, 10 officers and 3,790 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), as additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments."

‡ Includes Mountain Division.

§ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

‖ No Establishment for the Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) was provided in Army Estimates, but the following Establishment was laid down in Peace Establishments Part I 1912-13, viz., 77 officers, 10 warrant officers, 543 N.C.O.'s and men.

¶ This is the average strength of the Royal Flying Corps since its formation, not the average over the whole year.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1903.

Year.	ALL RANKS.																
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery. *	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
1st Oct., 1903..	1,426	23,084	32,511	23,067	11,480	—	7,847	157,669	7,035	12,574	6,928	5,346	2,542	900	—	2	292,411
„ 1904..	1,373	20,317	31,165	24,524	11,457	—	7,862	161,035	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	2,562	903	48	—	287,240
„ 1905..	1,360	19,149	30,550	24,174	10,718	—	8,053	150,955	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	2,423	856	149	—	272,133
„ 1906..	1,391	20,257	31,254	21,464	10,399	—	8,020	144,371	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	2,503	—‡	372	—	263,117
„ 1907..	1,312	19,676	30,777	19,023	9,364	—	7,511	136,632	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	2,560	—‡	367	—	248,487
„ 1908..	1,312	19,551	29,204	18,972	9,330	—	7,609	142,410	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	2,594	—‡	372	—	251,324
„ 1909..	1,290	19,327	30,835	18,898	9,419	—	7,447	143,277	3,954	§4,372	6,769	4,862	2,596	—‡	359	—	253,405
„ 1910..	1,313	19,190	30,352	18,291	9,514	—	7,376	143,185	3,903	§4,382	6,677	4,884	2,552	705	362	—	252,686
„ 1911..	1,302	19,986	31,336	18,449	9,648	—	7,433	142,223	3,977	§4,833	6,748	4,734	2,609	664	367	—	254,309
„ 1912..	1,314	19,784	30,166	18,342	9,661	238	7,367	140,955	3,876	¶§7,054	6,504	4,975	2,527	633	366	—	253,762

* Including Mountain Division. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes. ‡ Not included in Regimental strength in these years. § This number includes the men left at the Depôts in India. ¶ Includes 2 regiments at Hong Kong in excess of Establishment.
N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the 1st October in each year from 1903.

Year.	Establishment, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment. All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment. All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st October, 1903 ..	11,098	1,319	273,508	285,925	11,759	1,349	279,303	292,411	6,486*	—
,, 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
,, 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
,, 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
,, 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
,, 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†	255,221†	10,727	1,305	239,292	251,324	—	3,897†
,, 1909 ..	10,912	1,272†	240,820†	253,004†	10,720	1,263	241,422	253,405	401	—
,, 1910 ..	10,821	1,299†	242,427†	254,547†	10,705	1,269	240,712	252,686	—	1,861†
,, 1911 ..	10,848	1,239	244,607†	256,694†	10,682	1,236	242,391	254,309	—	2,385†
,, 1912 ..	10,839†	1,257	244,743†	256,839†	10,824	1,229	241,709	253,762	—	3,077†

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in these years on account of the South African War and the Somaliland Expedition. † The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment":—

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
,, 1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
,, 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
,, 1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.
,, 1909 ..	—	20	1,280	1,300	All Arms.
,, 1910 ..	—	50	1,800	1,850	All Arms.
,, 1911 ..	—	—	3,700	3,700	All Arms.
,, 1912 ..	10	—	3,790	3,800	All Arms.

N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army. The Army Pay Corps, which was struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, was restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.*	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps. (M.W.)	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed).†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1911	1,215	19,233	30,193	17,538*	8,472	—	7,140	137,265	3,829	4,669	6,082	3,693	2,236	622	204	242,391
INCREASE.																
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	3	112	245	146	71	—	55	797	—	—	38	18	36	—	—	1,521
Recruits joined. Short service 2 years .	—	—	—	—	263	—	—	—	—	—	808	—	—	—	—	1,071
Recruits joined. Short service 3 years .	—	—	1,728	—	234	—	1,668	—	—	—	169	805	—	—	—	4,604
Recruits joined. Short service 4 years..	—	—	—	—	—	142	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142
Recruits joined. Short service 6 years..	—	—	1,086	—	520	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	194	—	—	1,800
Recruits joined. Short service 7 years..	—	2,698	—	—	29	—	—	16,645	—	—	146	—	—	—	—	19,518
Recruits joined. Short service 8 years..	156	—	—	1,504	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,660
Recruits joined. Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 499	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 499
Re-enlisted	6	25	—	—	15	3	3	84	6	—	—	—	10	—	—	152
	165	2,835	3,059	1,650	1,132	145	1,726	17,526	505	—	1,161	823	240	—	—	30,967
Joined from desertion	1	174	155	59	19	—	45	926	24	—	45	10	1	—	—	1,459
From Army Reserve	—	—	1	—	5	—	5	4	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	18
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	13	47	4	27	231	97	—	—	38	—	51	19	16	18	37	598
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	5
From Perm. Staff T.F., &c. ..	—	5	10	4	17	—	—	38	—	—	9	2	—	—	—	85
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,283	—	—	—	—	—	2,283
Other causes	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	20	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	23
Total increase.. ..	181	3,061	3,229	1,741	1,404	242	1,776	18,514	568	2,283	1,271	854	259	18	37	35,438
DECREASE.																
Died	4	61	97	58	20	—	16	452	19	—	12	11	6	1	—	757
Discharged—																
To pension after 21 years..	22	102	182	198	125	—	32	850	12	—	73	55	20	21	—	1,692
To pension after 18 years	6	73	97	93	13	—	11	793	7	—	11	9	6	—	1	1,120
On completing 12 years ..	15	188	365	215	74	—	27	916	272	—	43	25	21	4	9	2,174

Digitized by Google

As invalids	8	179	197	137	50	—	109	1,128	83	—	42	32	15	4	1	1,985
By purchase	20	166	106	103	28	—	48	584	—	—	24	10	19	—	1	1,109
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	9	97	47	19	34	—	55	330	1	—	18	10	—	—	—	620
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058 (ii) ..	2	61	72	57	8	—	9	362	6	—	6	5	3	3	—	594
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1058A ..	—	31	18	2	8	—	18	123	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	204
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	14	75	66	34	29	3	64	523	64	—	42	11	1	—	—	926
For false answer on attestation	—	7	15	5	2	—	19	34	1	—	5	2	—	—	—	90
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	1	43	36	7	11	—	9	273	—	—	10	4	—	—	—	394
Services no longer required	—	18	43	16	8	—	15	163	2	—	7	4	2	—	—	278
With disgrace ¶	2	227	280	117	28	—	117	1,065	23	—	69	28	5	—	—	1,961
Miscellaneous	—	2	—	7	24	—	13	63‡	13	—	21	11	11	—	—	165‡
Total discharged ..	99	1,269	1,524	1,010	442	3	546	7,207	487	—	371	207	103	32	12	13,312
Struck off as deserters	4	425	280	181	42	—	106	1,754	123	—	89	27	9	1	1	3,042
To Army Reserve :—																
On completion of service ..	10	215	2,195	392	738	—	966	3,500	6	—	962	318	172	—	13	9,487
On conversion of service ..	47	1,221	243	120	24	—	108	5,896	17	—	48	24	29	—	5	7,782§
Relegated	—	2	1	1	—	—	1	7	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	13
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	520	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	598
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	30	23	67	103	21	15	165	—	—	—	3	—	1	3	431
To Permt. Staff T.F., &c. ..	1	41	63	11	16	—	4	218	—	—	13	9	1	—	—	377
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	144	—	—	—	—	—	144
Other causes	2	13	14	19	11	5	3	32	22	—	13	8	22	13	—	177
Total decrease ..	167	3,277	4,440	1,859	1,396	29	1,842	19,751	675	144	1,508	608	342	48	34	36,120
Net increase	14	—	—	—	8	213	—	—	—	2,139	—	246	—	—	3	—
Net decrease	—	216	1,211	118	—	—	66	1,237	107	—	237	—	83	30	—	682
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1912..	1,229	19,017	28,982	17,420*	8,480	213	7,074	136,028	3,722	6,808	5,845	3,939	2,153	592	207	241,709

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.
† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and North China.
‡ Includes 13 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
(a) Including 172 long service.

§ As to the abnormal number of conversions during this year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.
¶ Includes 1,140 discharges for misconduct, 337 with ignominy, 475 on conviction of felony and 9 on sentence to penal servitude, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of the Army during each year from 1903.

	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903. (9 months.)	Years ending 30th September.								
		1903-04.	1904-05.	1905-06.	1906-07.	1907-08.	1908-09.	1909-10.	1910-11.	1911-12.
Strength at beginning of Year ..	311,386	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422	240,712	242,391
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	1,524*	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551	1,567	1,550	1,567	1,521
Short service 1 year ..	—	—	—	321	259	67	—	—	—	—
Short service 2 years ..	244*	827	760	1,744	817	1,425	885	1,230	1,289	1,071
Short service 3 years ..	27,556*	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449	4,110	3,670	4,528	4,604
Short service 4 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142
Short service 6 years ..	—	—	—	304	3,176	3,589	5,094	1,839	2,658	1,800
Short service 7 years ..	—	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856	19,843	16,481	17,428	19,518
Short service 8 years ..	—	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238	2,338	1,664	1,982	1,660
Short service 9 years ..	—	—	20,316	17,710	—	—	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	506*	792	473	689	590	712	437	525	584	499
Re-enlisted Rl. Garrison Regiment	1,121*	561	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted Others	75*	10	139	1,266(a)	48	87	60	117	140	152
Joined from desertion	2,241*	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728	1,642	1,599	1,355	1,459
From Army Reserve	491*	399	311	721	268	195	52	10	16	18
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	3,824‡	143	46	66	85
§Taken on British Establishment	4,784*	4,008	5,707	277	383	2,420	608	280	4,791	2,283
Other causes		430	383	401	1,046	446	475	1,024	434	626
Total increase	38,542*	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587	37,254	30,035	36,838	35,438
DECREASE.										
Died	1,560*	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141	967	822	744	757
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	669*	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443	1,565	1,516	1,586	1,692
To pension after 18 years ..	285*	293	299	332	407	414	417	666	959	1,120
On completing 1st period ..	6,125*	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481	1,591	2,130	1,869	2,174
As Invalids	4,074*	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455	2,185	2,092	2,073	1,985
By purchase	2,896*	1,795	988	1,106	938	821	685	857	1,043	1,109
By purchase, under 3 mths.	655*	661	632	639	686	894	613	370	403	620
Free: Pay Wt. Art. 1058 (ii.)	478*	492	528	647	910	671	429	467	558	594
" " " 1058 (A)	460*	385	173	162	202	195	247	213	175	204
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	969*	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943	907	787	903	926

Digitized by Google

For false answer on attestation ..	181*	174	94	131	122	107	106	73	72	90
Misstatement as to age on enlistment.. ..	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	474	355	243	263	394
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	—†	223	238	295	303	278
For misconduct	2,972*	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	—	—	—	—	—
With disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	2,254 (*c*)	2,055 (*c*)	2,026 (*c*)	1,762 (*c*)	1,961 (*c*)
Miscellaneous	4,434*	1,542	3,295	4,348 (*a*)	2,281 (*b*)	1,269 (*b*)	433 (*d*)	298 (*d*)	236 (*d*)	165 (*d*)
Total discharged ..	24,198*	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644	11,826	12,033	12,205	13,312
Struck off as deserters	4,653*	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938	2,787	2,657	3,019	3,042
To Army Reserve: On completion of service	26,340*	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721	16,391	12,610	9,835	9,487
To Army Reserve: On conversion of service	1,412*	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645	1,299	1,194	3,691¶	7,782¶
To Army Reserve: Relegated	54*	66	42	55	55	68	63	30	7	13
To Army Reserve: On demobilization ..	10,340*	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	714*	817	634	820	1,099	919	517	372	346	377
"Given up" as deserters ..	65*	44	10	9	8	9	—‖	—‖	—‖	—‖
§Struck off British Establishment	1,289*	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953	261	280	4,335	144
Other causes		745	532	1,783	1,214	831	1,013	747	977	1,206
Total decrease	70,625*	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869	35,124	30,745	35,159	36,120
Net increase	—	—	—	—	—	2,718‡	2,130	—	1,679	—
Net decrease	32,083*	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—	—	710	—	682
Strength at end of year	1st Oct. 1903. 279,303	1st Oct. 1904. 274,774	1st Oct 1905. 260,035	1st Oct. 1906. 251,144	1st Oct. 1907. 236,574	1st Oct. 1908. 239,292	1st Oct. 1909. 241,422	1st Oct. 1910 240,712	1st Oct. 1911 242,391	1st Oct. 1912. 241,709

(*a*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

(*b*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.

(*c*) Including 2,093, 1,977, 1,912, 1,589, and 1,140 discharges for misconduct in the years 1907–8, 1908–9, 1909–10, 1910–11, and 1911–12 respectively.

(*d*) Including 39, 11, 24, and 13 Royal Garrison Regiment (or ex-Royal Garrison Regiment) men in the years 1908–9, 1909–10, 1910–11, and 1911–12 respectively.

* Figures for nine months only.

† Included in these years under "miscellaneous."

‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia (2,930 in number) were transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength in 1908.

§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.

‖ Included under "other causes."

¶ In 1910–11 1,486 men, and in 1911–12, 6,045 men, were allowed to convert their colour to reserve service on special terms, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1912, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service at Home, in India, and in the Colonies.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.*												
HOME—																
England and Wales	1,314	8,238	12,886	6,728	5,387	238	6,624	44,664	4,621	1,356	3,000	392	176	—	—	95,624
Ireland	—	2,308	3,896	739	1,246	—	—	15,297	883	255	487	68	47	—	—	25,226
Scotland	—	4	720	228	110	—	—	3,299	122	76	131	39	1	—	—	4,730
Guernsey and Alderney	—	—	—	224	27	—	—	694	6	8	9	5	—	—	—	973
Jersey	—	—	—	94	3	—	—	695	6	5	12	—	—	—	—	815
Total	1,314	10,550‡	17,502	8,013‡	6,773	238	6,624	64,649‡	5,638	1,700	3,639‡	504	224	—	—	127,368‡
Home Establishment	1,296	10,437	17,844	8,304	7,403	§—	6,673	67,872	5,745	1,791	3,592	448	232	—	—	131,637§
EAST INDIES—																
Northern Army	—	3,772	5,585	2,430	—	—	—	29,188	—	75	173	—	31	—	—	41,254
Southern Army	—	1,874	5,378	2,037	—	—	—	25,076	—	87	148	—	31	—	—	34,631
Particular Service, &c.	—	548	—	—	373	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	926
Total	—	6,194‡	10,963	4,467‡	373	—	—	54,264‡	—	167	321‡	—	62	—	—	76,811‡
Indian Establishment	—	5,616	10,885	4,831	379	—	—	53,642	—	150	321	—	62	—	—	75,886

Digitized by Google

COLONIES AND EGYPT—																
Gibraltar	—	—	—	1,594	412	—	—	1,844	100	67	98	12	—	—	—	4,127
Malta	—	—	—	1,568	417	—	—	4,725	117	59	163	20	1	452	—	7,522
Egypt	—	685	176	243	166	—	743	3,713	112	54	131	18	7	—	200	6,248
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	210	2	—	6	—	—	—	—	218
Ceylon	—	—	—	223	71	—	—	—	7	19	27	2	—	—	846	1,195
Straits Settlements	—	—	—	308	114	—	—	924	11	24	36	6	—	114	824	2,361
North China	—	—	—	52	6	—	—	1,780	38	22	31	4	1	—	875	2,809
South China	—	—	—	679	241	—	—	913	33	34	52	8	—	392	3,802	6,154
South Africa	—	2,355	1,525	289	662	—	—	5,902	392	271	341	43	71	—	—	11,851
West Africa	—	—	—	262	78	—	—	—	9	21	24	6	—	2,187	—	2,587
Mauritius	—	-	—	215	108	—	—	1,111	14	20	40	3	—	148	—	1,659
Bermuda	—	—	—	202	86	—	—	920	14	51	33	4	—	—	—	1,310
Jamaica	—	—	—	227	97	—	—	—	17	18	33	3	—	583	—	978
Particular service, on passage, &c. ...	—	—	—	—	57	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	57
Total	—	3,040	1,701	5,862	2,515	—	743	22,042	866	660	1,015	129	80	3,876	6,547	49,076
India.—Depôts of Indian Native Troops serving in the Colonies ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	507	507
Colonial Establishment	—	3,021	1,341	5,603	2,415	—	743	20,791	842	636	1,038	126	89	4,007	4,864	45,516
TOTAL at Home and Abroad ...	1,314	19,784	30,166	18,342	9,661	238	7,367	140,955	6,504	2,527	4,975	633	366	3,876	7,054	253,762
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided in Army Estimates ...	1,296	19,074	30,070	18,738	10,197	§—	7,416	142,305	6,587	2,577	4,951	574	383	4,007	4,864	256,839†§

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.

† Including 3,800 (all ranks) for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian strength. viz., Cavalry 1; R.G.A. 3; Infantry 6; and R.A.M.C. 10.

§ The Establishment for the Royal Flying Corps is not included, viz., 630, all ranks.

Digitized by Google

STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1912.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.		Royal Artillery.									Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Indian Native Infantry Regiments.	Colonial Corps.*	
				Horse.		Field.			Garrison.															
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Depôts.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Ammunition columns.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.			Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Companies.	Sections.	Companies.	Battalions.	Infantry.
HOME:—																								
England and Wales ...	3	10	4	12	1	66	4	—	—	36	4	53	1	8	48	64‡	55	8	19	7	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	1	2	—	24	1	—	—	4	—	12	—	—	20	20	15	1	4	2	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	—	—	—	6	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	3	13	1	—	1	—	—	—	—
Guernsey and Alderney ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jersey	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total...	3	13	5	14	1	96	6	—	—	43	4	67	1	8	73	102‡	71	9	24	9	—	—	—
INDIA:—																								
Northern Army	—	6	—	7	—	22	—	5	5	14	—	}	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	—	4	—	23	—	7	3	13	—	1	—	—	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	}	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	10	—	11	—	45	—	12	8	27	—	1	—	—	52	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

THE COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																											
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	—	2	—	1	1	1	—	—	—	—
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	—	5	—	1		1	—	—	4‖	—
Egypt	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	3§	—	1		1	—	—	—	—
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2 Cos.)	—	—		—	—	—	—	—
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—		1	—	1	—	—
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	1	—	—		1	—	1	1	—
North China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—		—	—	1	—	—
South China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	—	1	—	—		1	—	5§	3	—
South Africa	—	4	—	2	—	—	9	—	—	—	2	—	5	—	—	6	—	4		3	4	—	—	—
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	1	2
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—		1	—	—	1	—
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	1	—	—		1	—	—	—	—
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—		1	—	—	—	1
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—
Total...	—	5	—	3	—	—	9	—	—	1	28†	—	20	—	1	23	—	7	1	12	4	8§	10‖	3
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	5	28 (29)	1	9	150 (156)	6	12	9	98 (102)	4	88	1	9	148	102‡	78	10	36	13	8§	10‖	3

* The Native Engineers (Colonial Corps) no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Peking and Soudan detachments.
‡ Includes Rifle Depôt.
‖ Includes Depôt of Royal Malta Artillery.
§ Includes 1 Indian Native Mountain Battery.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army and Special Reserve during the year ending 30th September, 1912, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the regimental recruiting areas. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.11 to 30.9.12.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1912, born in the regimental recruiting area.
SCOTTISH COMMAND.												
No. 1 District.												
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth	151	71	86	308	68·01	5·84	169	591	232	243	311	971
72nd " " Fort George ..	54	1	6	61	98·18	·88	207	97	63	35	43	370
79th " " Inverness ..	32	3	17	52	91·42		85	100	69	92	48	169
75th " " Aberdeen ..	155	14	20	189	91·71	·52	159	299	194	148	187	710
91st " " Stirling ..	128	95	54	277	57·39	1·44	211	320	219	163	167	452
Dundee Recruiting Area	34	153	89	276	18·18	5·43	153	—	265	240	298	—
Total	554	337	272	1,163	62·17	3·35	984	1,407	1,042	921	1,054	2,672
No. 2 District.												
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	91	17	47	155	84·25	2·58	108	193	157	131	139	582
21st " " Ayr	56	27	14	97	67·47	7·21	33	137	111	99	83	140
25th " " Berwick ..	78	11	30	119	87·64	2·52	65	77	102	129	98	241
26th " " Hamilton ..	20	29	15	64	40·81	1·57	42	161	86	53	67	313
71st " " Hamilton ..	35	15	13	63	70·00		30	174	66	77	80	580

Digitized by Google

Glasgow Recruiting Area	108	296	169	573	26·73	·87	555	1,323	999	734	575	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	44	307	250	601	12·53	2·66	511	735	678	579	590	—
Total	432	702	538	1,672	38·09	2·21	1,344	2,800	2,199	1,802	1,632	1,856
Total, Scottish Command.. ..	986	1,039	810	2,835	48·69	2·68	2,328	4,207	3,241	2,723	2,686	4,528
WESTERN COMMAND.												
No. 3 District.												
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	70	29	55	154	70·70	·64	86	110	129	107	116	109
8th " " Warrington ..	26	19	28	73	57·77	2·21	49	101	85	76	87	496
40th " " Warrington ..	50	18	40	108	73·52		117	80	153	105	106	199
20th " " Bury	110	30	75	215	78·57	1·86	166	82	187	238	238	301
30th " " Preston ..	84	47	56	187	64·12	2·08	271	242	39	34	186	330
47th " " Preston ..	107	52	86	245	67·29		163	267	349	203	204	257
34th " " Carlisle ..	45	26	36	107	63·38	·93	65	139	103	98	86	200
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	121	54	60	235	69·14	·85	208	175	178	191	193	736
Liverpool Recruiting Area	66	204	257	527	24·44	1·71	561	516	592	461	517	—
Manchester " "	55	243	150	448	18·45	1·78	414	417	408	431	557	—
Blackburn " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	108	74	—	—
Burnley " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	53	—	—
Total	734	722	843	2,299	50·41	1·68	2,100	2,129	2,408	2,071	2,290	2,628
No. 4 District.												
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester	230	81	179	490	73·95	3·06	481	381	281	318	413	677
23rd " " Wrexham ..	83	15	57	155	84·69	2·58	83	76	149	127	119	249
24th " " Brecon ..	72	5	22	99	93·50	1·01	91	242	89	85	94	276
41st " " Cardiff ..	8	3	14	25	72·72	—	15	426	26	15	23	428
53rd " " Shrewsbury ..	262	14	52	328	94·92	3·35	197	200	166	164	177	665
Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire Recruiting Area	139	112	291	542	55·37	2·39	885	—	477	278	472	—
Total	794	230	615	1,639	77·54	2·68	1,752	1,325	1,188	987	1,298	2,295
Total, Western Command ..	1,528	952	1,458	3,938	61·61	2·08	3,852	3,454	3,596	3,058	3,588	4,923

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.11 to 30.9.12.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1912, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.						
NORTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 5 District.												
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	44	28	62	134	61·11	4·53	113	238	272	167	208	302
68th „ „ Newcastle ..	25	35	40	100	41·66		106	200	82	81	104	869
14th „ „ York	39	43	91	173	47·56	2·31	52	272	205	170	157	815
15th „ „ Beverley ..	48	12	28	88	80·00	2·27	61	140	91	73	68	734
19th „ „ Richmond ..	56	27	56	139	67·46	1·43	33	222	176	144	146	493
33rd „ „ Halifax ..	148	72	150	370	67·27	3·51	251	249	288	211	170	691
51st „ „ Pontefract ..	88	38	55	181	69·84	2·80	133	159	208	145	172	723
65th „ „ Pontefract ..	77	31	68	176	71·29		147	237	218	141	144	901
Leeds Recruiting Area..	56	106	157	319	34·56	1·25	265	305	240	216	239	—
Sheffield „ „	85	69	105	259	55·19	2·31	233	390	311	220	201	—
Sunderland „ „	120	114	261	495	51·28	5·65	415	464	638	405	426	—
Hull „ „	39	35	62	136	52·70	5·14	104	154	151	131	147	—
Bradford „ „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	222	171	138	131	—
Middlesbrough „ „	48	37	98	183	56·47	1·64	185	—	—	—	86	—
Total	873	647	1,233	2,753	57·43	3·26	2,098	3,252	3,051	2,242	2,399	5,528
No. 6 District.												
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	136	7	78	221	95·10	·90	104	202	191	157	165	598
17th „ „ Leicester ..	151	89	121	361	62·91	1·10	171	362	346	241	311	937

Digitized by Google

38th „ „ Lichfield ..	107	19	75	201	84·92	1·50	147	387	247	265	201	987
64th „ „ Lichfield ..	76	5	51	132	93·82		53	312	167	132	116	1,100
45th „ „ Derby	147	52	70	269	73·86	5·57	117	996	311	226	280	1,090
Nottingham Recruiting Area	93	20	121	234	82·30	2·13	229	—	333	232	224	—
Potteries „ „	85	23	84	192	78·70	1·56	215	—	146	171	208	—
Wolverhampton „ „	33	28	56	117	54·09	6·83	196	—	—	—	—	—
Total	828	243	656	1,727	77·31	2·43	1,232	2,259	1,741	1,424	1,505	4,712
Total, Northern Command ..	1,701	890	1,889	4,480	65·65	2·94	3,330	5,511	4,792	3,666	3,904	10,240
SOUTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 7 District.												
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..	108	89	91	288	54·82	3·12	111	350	325	240	224	1,126
28th „ „ Bristol	123	77	199	399	61·50	1·25	222	709	425	399	443	963
29th „ „ Worcester ..	156	22	87	265	87·64	1·51	119	386	341	202	241	840
43rd „ „ Oxford	177	20	164	361	89·84	·83	175	297	279	247	277	622
49th „ „ Reading ..	193	25	132	350	88·53	3·14	114	335	373	262	317	820
Birmingham Recruiting Area	307	126	286	719	70·90	2·64	524	964	946	832	929	—
Bristol „ „	37	87	270	394	29·84	2·03	126	—	350	227	269	—
Total	1,101	446	1,229	2,776	71·17	2·12	1,391	3,041	3,039	2,409	2,700	4,371
No. 8 District.												
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..	230	30	273	533	88·46	1·50	252	521	541	388	545	1,199
13th „ „ Taunton ..	195	38	225	458	83·69	1·09	210	375	338	297	348	903
32nd „ „ Bodmin ..	70	6	52	128	92·10	1·56	36	70	98	159	115	111
37th „ „ Winchester ..	220	260	619	1,099	45·83	1·00	319	1,192	1,131	1,104	1,294	1,196
39th „ „ Dorchester ..	73	6	77	156	92·40	—	127	174	247	194	240	468
62nd „ „ Devizes ..	146	19	107	272	88·48	1·47	173	421	322	261	283	1,088
Total	934	359	1,353	2,646	72·23	1·13	1,117	2,753	2,677	2,403	2,825	4,965
Total, Southern Command ..	2,035	805	2,582	5,422	71·65	1·64	2,508	5,794	5,716	4,812	5,525	9,336

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.11 to 30.9.12. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1912, born in the regimental recruiting area.
EASTERN COMMAND.												
No. 9 District.												
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	132	59	176	367	69·11	1·36	277	341	287	333	357	1,130
12th " " Bury St. Edmunds ..	212	123	227	562	63·28	·35	295	476	484	358	521	1,214
16th " " Bedford ..	142	45	86	273	75·93	1·46	396	324	302	296	302	748
44th " " Warley ..	169	102	234	505	62·36	1·18	227	638	541	396	340	1,082
48th " Northampton ..	171	61	130	365	72·76	1·91	280	337	400	285	372	817
Total	826	393	853	2,072	67·76	1·11	1,475	2,116	2,014	1,668	1,911	4,991
No. 10 District.												
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	118	38	157	313	75·64	2·23	111	411	392	231	280	766
3rd " " Canterbury ..	222	184	430	836	54·68	1·55	322	1,047	1,093	861	870	1,353
7th " " Hounslow ..	209	150	161	520	58·21	·96	178	836	705	488	565	2,643

Digitized by Google

31st „ „ Kingston ..	217	84	233	534	72·09	1·87	313	694	541	387	412	939
35th „ „ Chichester ..	214	154	237	605	58·15	1·65	282	844	760	520	588	1,135
50th „ „ Maidstone ..	67	39	126	232	63·20	4·74	110	378	461	277	344	1,045
57th „ „ Mill Hill ..	452	119	236	807	79·15	1·11	583	638	431	481	677	2,578
Total	1,499	768	1,580	3,847	66·12	1·69	1,899	4,848	4,383	3,245	3,736	10,459
Total, Eastern Command	2,325	1,161	2,433	5,919	66·69	1·50	3,374	6,964	6,397	4,913	5,637	15,450
Irish Command.												
No. 11 District.												
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Omagh ..	48	4	23	75	92·30	—	171	156	173	114	123	367
83rd „ „ Belfast ..	16	18	31	65	47·05	4·61	250	801	505	293	172	761
87th „ „ Armagh ..	110	2	28	140	98·21	—	252	186	186	132	167	395
102nd „ „ Naas	42	30	52	124	58·33	·80	69	129	136	84	129	1,147
Dublin Recruiting Area	178	363	358	899	32·90	1·33	771	882	657	505	726	—
Belfast „ .. „	38	120	63	221	24·05	1·35	321	—	—	—	88	—
Total	432	537	555	1,524	44·58	1·18	1,834	2,154	1,657	1,128	1,405	2,670
No. 12 District.												
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Clonmel ..	159	23	85	267	87·36	2·24	320	292	226	181	206	824
88th „ „ Galway ..	79	17	34	130	82·29	4·61	226	172	142	121	142	493
100th „ „ Birr	99	29	94	222	77·34	1·35	406	235	234	198	258	444
101st „ „ Tralee ..	108	31	60	199	77·69	2·51	228	412	236	147	195	1,255
Cork Recruiting Area	103	117	194	414	46·81	1·69	469	—	232	294	343	—
Total	548	217	467	1,232	71·63	2·19	1,649	1,111	1,070	941	1,144	3,016
Total, Irish Command	980	754	1,022	2,756	56·51	1·63	3,483	3,265	2,727	2,069	2,549	5,686

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.11 to 30.9.12. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1912, born in the regimental recruiting area.
Jersey District	—	35	23	58	—	3·44	—	—	—	50	83	—
Guernsey and Alderney District	—	14	10	24	—	4·16	—	—	—	19	65	—
Total	—	49	33	82	—	3·65	—	—	—	69	148	—
London District.												
London Recruiting Area	337	1,545	1,822	3,704	17·90	1·70	2,772	5,538	4,904	3,487	3,995	—
Woolwich Recruiting Area	72	149	368	589	32·58	1·69	460	1,145	1,076	714	759	—
Total	409	1,694	2,190	4,293	19·45	1·70	3,232	6,683	5,980	4,201	4,754	—
English Districts	7,722	5,446	10,283	23,451	58·64	1·92	15,414	27,662	25,878	20,275	22,956	38,996
Welsh „	276	105	302	683	72·44	2·05	882	744	603	444	600	953
Scottish „	986	1,039	810	2,835	48·69	2·68	2,328	4,207	3,241	2,723	2,686	4,528
Irish „	980	754	1,022	2,756	56·51	1·63	3,483	3,265	2,727	2,069	2,549	5,686
Total	9,964	7,344	12,417	29,725	57·56	1·97	22,107	35,878	32,449	25,511	28,791	50,163

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 30,316 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 7, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 30).

The above Table shows that 29,725 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 46 shows that 571 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 112 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 30,408. Of these, 45 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 45, giving a net total of 30,363 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 30,316. The discrepancy of 47 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which the men finally approved were raised, from the year 1903.

	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30th Sept., 1912.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**	**75,630**	**63,751**	**65,724**	**57,681**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	10,210*‡	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327	18,921	16,921	16,733	9,678
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	11,771‡	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843	13,703	12,367	11,138	9,592
Failed to appear for Attestation	—	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723	2,342	2,074	2,589	2,204
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949	1,503	2,650	2,834	3,184
Total casualties before Attestation	—	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842	36,469	34,012	33,294	24,658
Attested	**34,234‡**	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**	**39,161**	**29,739**	**32,430**	**33,023**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	2,602‡	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522	2,110	1,368	1,174	927
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	—†	101	103	201	630	400	276	380
Deserted	522‡	693	491	380	341	369	223	96	108	133
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	1,593†‡	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370	2,432	1,459	1,385	1,225
Total casualties after Attestation	4,717‡	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462	5,395	3,323	2,943	2,665
Finally Approved	**29,517‡**	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**	**30,358**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit	—	—	—	26	32	27	20	11	16	17
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	—	15	37	26	26	19	27	28
Total	—	—	—	41	69	53	46	30	43	45
Joined unit	—	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**	**33,720**	**26,386**	**29,444**	**30,313**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.

† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections. ‡ Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	1903 (First 9 months).	Years ending 30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30th Sept., 1912.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	3,202‡	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,008	3,894	3,312	3,789	4,298
Special Paid Recruiters	819‡	1,232	1,062	979	725	953	414	341	495	521
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	4,196‡	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181	3,669	3,719	4,262	4,491
Ordinary Recruiters	8,631‡	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732	10,819	7,654	8,360	8,459
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	248	262	87	63	33	—
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies	1,012‡	1,310	1,084	955	—	—	—	—	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	57‡	92	76	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Under Recruiting Staff Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	1,711‡	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137	893	682	671	716
Special Paid Recruiters	1,273‡	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440	2,325	1,870	1,871	1,649
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	4,439‡	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834	3,218	2,047	2,443	2,232
Ordinary Recruiters	3,042‡	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642	1,244	726	734	582
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	3,753	3,162	3,131	2,854	3,312	3,262
Under Retired Recruiting Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	128	411	330	445	526
Special Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	—	403	296	497	724
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	232	1,327	1,231	1,360	1,691
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	77	452	336	428	511
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	—	153	50	91	125
At Headquarters	1,190‡	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344	1,326	905	696	571
Total	**29,575‡**	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**	**30,358**

‡ Figures for nine months only.

N.B.—The figures for the numbers of recruits raised in the different countries are no longer given with this table; the last portion of Table 1, page 44, gives the same information as was formerly given here, with the exception that headquarters recruits are not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps, for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1912, and for all Arms for each year from 1903, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted. ‖	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total. casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	159	—	—	7	—	—	1	—	4	12	—	147	75·46
Cavalry of the Line	2,810	1	43	107	6	51	10	29	12	259	10	2,561	88·60
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	3,059	2	50	47	12	4	50	17	15	197	38	2,900	51·98
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	1,650	—	13	21	1	27	6	3	6	77	4	1,577	44·25
Royal Engineers	1,117	—	10	28	1	11	13	—	9	72	7	1,052	58·19
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	142	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	3	—	139	21·13
Foot Guards	1,723	—	20	68	9	54	2	4	35	192	1	1,532	110·87
Infantry	17,442	4	206	342	40	335	94	157	107	1,285	16	16,173	72·76
Army Service Corps... ...	1,161	—	23	—	1	1	30	5	29	89	3	1,075	74·08
Royal Army Medical Corps	823	—	6	13	2	—	13	2	9	45	—	778	54·68
Army Ordnance Corps ...	230	—	1	2	—	1	—	—	7	11	—	219	47·82
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1912 ...	30,316 (a)	7	372	635	72	486	220	217	233	2,242	79	28,153	71·4
1903 (1st Jan. to 30th Sept.)	29,130‡	12‡	605‡‖	590‡	122‡	645‡		650‡		2,624‡	—	26,506‡	90·1
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511‖	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·1
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497‖	830	155	1,597		699		3,794	—	31,512	107·5
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	868	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	216	242	432	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
30th Sept., 1908	37,149 (a),(c)	13	425	904	68	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
30th Sept., 1909	33,837 (a)	13	282	580	46	477	144	198	268	2,008	95	31,924	56·5
30th Sept., 1910	26,420 (a) (d)	7	237	421	30	551	96	153	225	1,720	72	24,772	62·4
30th Sept., 1911 ...	29,452 (a)	15	321	460	37	516	164	161	233	1,907	90	27,635	61·7
Proportion per 1,000—													
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1911	1,000	·51	10·90	15·62	1·26	17·51	5·57	5·46	7·91	64·74	3·06	938·3	—
30th Sept., 1912	1,000	·23	12·27	20·94	2·38	16·03	7·26	7·16	7·69	73·96	2·61	928·6	—

‡ Figures for nine months only. ‖ The figures from 1903 to 1904–5 show the number deserted and not rejoined.

(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.

(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.

(c) " " 26 " " " " " "

(d) " " 14 " " " " " "

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

—		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.1.03 to 30.9.03	Long service ..	49†	97†	224†	138†	42†	68†
	Short service 3 years..	—	247†	2,192†	2,783†	723†	1,076†
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	49†	344†	2,416†	2,921†	765†	1,144†
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	99
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	1,897
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	1,996
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	73
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	2,139
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	2,212
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	48
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	1,666
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	1,714
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	42
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	1,276
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	1,318
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	63
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	1,748
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	1,811
1.10.08 to 30.9.09	Long service ..	2	115	180	99	84	74
	Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,067	—	943	1,428
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	289	—
	Total	106	3,090	6,341	2,333	1,316	1,502
1.10.09 to 30.9.10	Long service ..	2	108	172	121	107	60
	Short service 8 years..	172	—	—	1,492	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,770	—	—	108	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,839	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	880	—	723	1,128
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	213	—
	Total	174	2,878	2,891	1,613	1,151	1,188

* Various terms of enlistment. † Figures for 9 months only.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1903 to 1911–12.

Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
731†	27†	125†	—	50†	—	1,524†	1,551†	—
19,381†	479*†	358†	715†	81†	—	27,556†	28,279†	—
—		244†	—	—	—	244†		—
20,112†	506†	727†	715†	131†	—	29,324†	29,830†	1,196†
974	55	67	16	74	—	1,813	1,868	—
—		—	—	—	—	89		—
28,768	737*	261	282	101	—	38,550	40,203	—
—		827	—	—	—	827		—
29,742	792	1,155	298	175	—	41,279	42,071	571
931	113	85	13	48	—	1,701	1,814	—
19,292		—	—	—	—	20,316		—
—		—	—	—	—	2,224		—
—	360*	—	—	—	—	110	34,010	—
1,947		137	559	59	15	10,240		—
—		665	—	—	—	760		—
22,170	473	887	572	107	15	35,351	35,824	139
968	303	59	8	70	—	1,722	2,025	—
16,324		—	—	—	—	17,710		—
—		—	—	—	—	367		—
3,241		—	—	—	—	6,769		—
—	386*	—	—	—	—	304	35,074	—
—		93	544	144	—	7,473		—
241		1,122	—	—	—	1,744		—
—		—	321	—	—	321		—
20,774	689	1,274	873	214	—	36,410	37,099	1,266‡
819	113	60	5	107	—	1,561	1,674	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,670		—
23,201		—	—	—	—	25,376		—
—	477*	—	—	—	—	3,176	33,832	—
—		72	218	91	—	2,057		—
—		669	—	—	—	817		—
—		—	259	—	—	259		—
24,020	590	801	482	198	—	34,916	35,506	48
821	150	79	15	67	—	1,551	1,701	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,238		—
21,804		44	—	—	—	24,856		—
—	562*	—	—	—	—	3,589	36,186	—
—		179	653	130	—	3,449		—
—		1,113	—	—	—	1,425		—
—		—	67	—	—	67		—
22,625	712	1,415	735	197	—	37,175	37,887	87
874	128	79	15	45	—	1,567	1,695	—
—		—	—	—	—	2,338		—
16,740		128	—	—	—	19,843		—
—	309*	—	—	—	—	5,094	32,579	—
—		105	355	212	—	4,110		—
—		596	—	—	—	885		—
17,614	437	908	370	257	—	33,837	34,274	60
837	173	66	13	64	—	1,550	1,723	—
—		—	—	—	—	1,664		—
13,567		36	—	—	—	16,481		—
—	352*	—	—	—	—	1,839	25,236	—
—		136	667	136	—	3,670		—
—		1,017	—	—	—	1,230		—
14,404	525	1,255	680	200	—	26,434	26,959	117

‡ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.10 to 30.9.11	Long service ..	3	132	236	171	96	—
	Short service 8 years..	132	—	—	1,850	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,724	—	—	77	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	2,524	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,573	—	654	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	530	—
	Total	135	2,856	4,333	2,021	1,357	—
1.10.11 to 30.9.12	Long service ..	3	112	245	146	71	—
	Short service 8 years..	156	—	—	1,504	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,698	—	—	29	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,086	—	520	—
	Short service 4 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	142
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,723	—	234	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	263	—
	Total	159	2,810	3,059	1,650	1,117	142

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October, 1911.*

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.	Date of Introduction.	Army Order.
Household Cavalry	8	4	15th Dec., 1903	No. 209
Cavalry of the Line	7	5	1st Sept., 1905	No. 168
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	6	6	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
	3	9	16th Mch., 1909	No. 94
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	4	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Royal Engineers dismounted ..	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Engineers mounted	7	5	1st Oct., 1909	No. 286†
	2	10	15th April, 1905	No. 74
Foot Guards	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Infantry of the Line	7	5	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Army Service Corps drivers	2	10	1st Feb., 1903	No. 31
Army Service Corps Mechanical Transport	7	5	— Dec., 1907	No. 286
Army Service Corps others	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Army Medical Corps	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Army Ordnance Corps (except Armourers and Armament Artificers)	6	6	1st Jan., 1911	No. 23

The Telegraph Reserve of the Royal Engineers, 3 years with the colours* and 3 in the reserve; short service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 5 or 6 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

Under Army Order 57 of 1912 the terms of service for the dismounted sections of the Royal Engineers were altered to the following.—Sappers of Railway and Signalling Companies 3 years colours and 9 reserve; other sappers‡ and pioneers for Field Companies, 6 years colours and 6 reserve; military mechanics, air battalion, 3 years colours and no reserve.

Under Army Order 132 of 1912, the Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing) was established, the terms of enlistment for which are 4 years with the colours and 4 in the reserve.

* The 3 years with the colours are converted into reserve service immediately on enlistment.
† Alternative for Sappers of certain trades.
‡ Except sappers of certain trades 3 and 9 (A.O. 158 of 1912).

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1903 to 1911-12 (*continued*).

Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
69	769	237	39	17	35	1,567	1,804	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,982		—
—	14,495		132	—	—	17,428		—
—	—	347*	—	—	134	2,658	28,232	—
1,503	—		170	603	25	4,528		—
—	—		759	—	—	1,289		—
1,572	15,264	584	1,100	620	194	29,452	30,036	140
55	797	172	38	18	36	1,521	1,693	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,660		—
—	16,645		146	—	—	19,518		—
—	—	327*	—	—	194	1,800	29,122	—
—	—		—	—	—	142		—
1,668	—		169	805	—	4,604		—
—	—		808	—	—	1,071		—
1,723	17,442	499	1,161	823	230	30,316	30,815	152

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

The subsequent changes in short service terms of enlistment were :—

Authority.	Arm.	Colour.	Reserve.	Remarks.
1874, G.O. 34	All arms ...	...	...	The proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively could be enlisted were defined.
1874, A.C. Cl. 67... ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
	Artillery ...			
	Engineers ...			
	Infantry ...	6	6	
	A.S.C.			
1874, G.O. 51	Foot Guards ...	...	...	Enlistments could be for long and short service indiscriminately.
1875, G.O. 53	Artillery ...			
1878, G.O. 18	Infantry ...	...	...	All for short service, except boys under 16 and men specially enlisted
1881, G.O. 80	All arms ...	7	5	Long service conditions defined.
1883, G.O. 90	Foot Guards ...	3	9	
1887, G.O. 66	Engineers ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
	A.S.C.	3	9	
	M.S.C.... ...			
1890, A.O. 254	Foot Guards ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1891, A.O. 11	M.S.C.... ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1898, A.O. 60	Infantry ...	3	9	To limited extent.
1902, A.O. 73	Cavalry ...	3	9	
	Artillery ...			
	Infantry ...			
	A.S.C.			
	R.A.M.C. ...			
1904, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	9	3	
1904, Sp.A.O., 27 Dec. ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
1905, Sp.A.O., 9 Jan. ...	R.G.A.... ..	9	3	Except for artificers (3 and 9).
1905, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	2	10	Tentatively for certain regiments. (Cancelled 1 Feb., 1906, A.O. 29.)
1906, A.O. 137	R.A.M.C. ...	1	11	Additional term. (Ceased Nov., 1907.)
1909, Sp.A.O., 16 March	R.F.A.... ..	3	9	Limited to an establishment of 5,000.
1909, A.O. 286	R.E.	3	9	Or 7 and 5. (Sappers of certain trades.)
1911, A.O. 23	A.O.C.... ..	6	6	Except for Armourers and Armament Artificers.

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1912.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.*	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	1	2	—	1	81	36	20	11	5	—	2	—	—	159
Cavalry of the Line ..	49	55	9	6	813	1,155	401	153	81	45	36	7	—	2,810
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	149	82	14	57	1,348	634	394	183	97	55	44	2	—	3,059
Royal Garrison Artillery	58	66	22	13	655	338	179	121	82	56	50	10	—	1,650
Royal Engineers ..	19	48	1	18	388	189	154	124	73	44	43	16	—	1,117
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	—	—	—	37	16	19	18	10	5	9	28	—	142
Foot Guards	31	18	2	19	722	357	239	144	92	48	46	5	—	1,723
Infantry of the Line ..	342	410	45	1,225	9,030	3,208	1,519	748	406	276	197	36	—	17,442
Colonial Corps	11	10	7	3	64	64	102	62	52	53	37	34	—	499
Army Service Corps ..	24	12	2	40	500	225	147	79	52	34	29	17	—	1,161
Royal Army Medical Corps	14	4	—	29	401	143	92	47	45	28	19	1	—	823
Army Ordnance Corps ..	6	22	4	8	100	32	23	19	7	5	4	—	—	230
Army Pay Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Post Office Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	704	729	106	1,419	14,139	6,397	3,289	1,709	1,002	649	516	156	—	30,815

* Special Reservists are eligible to enlist into the Regulars on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1903.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	1,499†			156†	13,127†	5,852†	3,335†	2,160†	1,450†	1,099†	952†	1,338†	58†	31,026†‡
Years ending:— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642‡
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
30th Sept., 1905 ..	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
30th Sept., 1906 ..	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
30th Sept., 1907 ..	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
30th Sept., 1908 ..	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887
30th Sept., 1909 ..	793	727	118	1,355§	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	203	—	34,274
30th Sept., 1910 ..	757	700	86	946§	11,873	5,810	3,021	1,544	999	595	471	157	—	26,959
30th Sept., 1911 ..	783	694	87	1,085§	14,109	6,142	3,157	1,699	1,046	625	463	146	—	30,036
30th Sept., 1912 ..	704	729	106	1,419§	14,139	6,397	3,289	1,709	1,002	649	516	156	—	30,815

† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ Includes re-enlisted men.
§ From July, 1908, onwards, there is an increase in the number of men enlisted between 17 and 18 owing to the fact that special reservists who have completed six months' service are eligible for enlistment into the line even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Outdoor.												
Labourers—												
Agricultural, i.e., Farm Labourers	Inspected	74	1,223	1,612	958	351	616	477	387	31	5,729	—
	Rejected	22	156	295	187	55	134	110	107	13	—	1,079
Builders	Inspected	7	175	397	61	33	113	175	254	10	1,225	—
	Rejected	3	20	71	16	4	20	49	71	3	—	257
Plumbers	Inspected	6	8	10	11	1	14	—	113	—	163	—
	Rejected	4	2	3	2	—	8	—	38	—	—	57
Painters	Inspected	—	7	56	—	—	3	—	27	—	93	—
	Rejected	—	—	9	—	—	1	—	3	—	—	13
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c.	Inspected	1	71	47	25	21	43	24	9	2	243	—
	Rejected	1	14	2	8	4	11	6	1	—	—	47
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspected	1	15	9	4	31	178	131	35	—	404	—
	Rejected	1	—	1	1	17	31	31	9	—	—	91
Engineers	Inspected	3	76	13	1	23	23	12	471	—	622	—
	Rejected	1	15	1	—	4	4	5	155	—	—	185
Cement Workers	Inspected	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	—	1	—	—	10	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Railway Companies: Platelayers, &c.	Inspected	2	74	36	11	64	82	80	35	1	385	—
	Rejected	1	11	5	4	13	18	22	5	1	—	80
Railway Companies: Contractors' Navvies, &c.	Inspected	2	31	8	4	16	23	18	9	—	111	—
	Rejected	1	6	2	—	4	9	2	3	—	—	27
Wharf and Dock	Inspected	—	37	72	59	131	208	114	171	—	792	—
	Rejected	—	3	8	9	29	53	30	50	—	—	182
Indoor.												
Labourers, Factory—												
General	Inspected	1	55	33	44	33	75	43	40	1	325	—
	Rejected	—	15	1	5	4	16	6	6	1	—	54
Chemical	Inspected	—	—	—	—	4	38	—	13	—	55	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	2	—	—	6
Dyer	Inspected	—	2	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2
Glass	Inspected	1	5	1	—	3	13	25	37	—	85	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	7	2	9	—	—	19
Leather	Inspected	—	8	146	—	—	153	—	—	—	307	—
	Rejected	—	1	28	—	—	51	—	—	—	—	80
Lead	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Metal	Inspected	2	111	33	25	53	328	92	175	—	819	—
	Rejected	—	26	6	7	10	76	16	49	—	—	190
Mill (General)	Inspected	1	17	9	3	23	21	—	18	—	92	—
	Rejected	1	3	3	—	3	6	—	4	—	—	20
Paint	Inspected	—	—	11	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Rubber	Inspected	—	19	2	—	15	10	3	12	—	61	—
	Rejected	—	4	—	—	5	5	—	—	—	—	14
Sugar	Inspected	—	1	2	—	1	1	—	—	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Textile	Inspected	—	19	6	81	267	198	241	—	—	812	—
	Rejected	—	3	—	12	40	60	66	—	—	—	181
Tinplate	Inspected	1	2	2	—	1	2	—	4	—	12	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2
Brass Moulder	Inspected	—	82	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	82	—
	Rejected	—	26	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	16	—	17	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Small Arms	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smith	Inspected	1	4	74	2	1	27	—	5	—	114	—
	Rejected	1	1	13	—	—	6	—	2	—	—	23
Firemen	Inspected	—	5	—	—	5	4	—	28	—	42	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	3	2	—	13	—	—	20
Gasworks	Inspected	—	—	—	—	1	5	—	8	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Brewery	Inspected	—	7	25	2	30	36	—	21	—	121	—
	Rejected	—	2	5	—	7	7	—	8	—	—	29
Tannery	Inspected	—	2	3	—	—	6	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Printers	Inspected	—	10	—	2	1	3	—	223	—	239	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	94	—	—	96
General Casuals.												
(*a*) Town	Inspected	24	1,319	779	1,004	615	612	1,562	1,639	5	7,559	—
	Rejected	9	274	133	229	173	177	463	568	1	—	2,027
(*b*) Country	Inspected	2	225	442	90	34	76	123	143	—	1,135	—
	Rejected	1	30	67	15	7	14	32	35	—	—	201
Total	Inspected	129	3,613	3,830	2,388	1,766	2,911	3,130	3,893	50	21,710	—
	Rejected	46	618	657	495	385	721	840	1,234	19	—	5,015

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour.

		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Bricklayers	Inspected	2	29	44	7	4	24	40	21	—	171	—
	Rejected	1	8	8	—	2	8	15	6	—	—	48
Carpenters	Inspected	9	126	118	57	59	91	89	198	3	750	—
	Rejected	3	28	14	18	5	21	17	63	2	—	171
Plasterers	Inspected	—	5	—	1	5	8	—	—	—	19	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
Plumbers	Inspected	1	36	21	6	32	21	27	1	—	145	—
	Rejected	—	5	5	1	5	6	5	—	—	—	27
Painters	Inspected	11	89	79	42	58	67	64	148	1	559	—
	Rejected	7	18	9	8	8	18	16	54	—	—	138
Polishers	Inspected	—	4	13	4	8	5	15	—	—	49	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	2	1	2	5	—	—	—	11
Masons	Inspected	1	11	7	5	14	10	20	12	—	80	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	1	2	1	4	6	—	—	16
Slaters	Inspected	—	—	—	3	3	2	1	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	3
Barbers	Inspected	—	—	—	3	—	3	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Bakers	Inspected	6	131	134	29	66	55	18	267	2	648	—
	Rejected	4	18	25	6	9	14	14	73	—	—	163
Butchers	Inspected	14	145	144	32	54	99	77	242	1	808	—
	Rejected	4	17	25	7	11	19	15	81	—	—	179
Coopers	Inspected	—	3	—	2	15	6	—	—	1	27	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	2
Cabinet Makers	Inspected	—	3	—	4	—	6	—	64	—	77	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	2	—	18	—	—	21
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights	Inspected	—	11	3	2	—	10	3	2	—	31	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	3
Mechanics	Inspected	12	21	26	15	14	34	77	—	—	199	—
	Rejected	1	4	5	4	1	19	13	—	—	—	47
Printers	Inspected	3	23	22	10	33	38	42	1	—	172	—
	Rejected	—	4	4	—	4	10	14	—	—	—	36
Sawyers	Inspected	—	2	2	1	1	—	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspected	—	5	9	27	5	4	—	—	—	50	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	6	1	2	—	—	—	—	10
Shoemakers	Inspected	7	74	50	77	44	46	53	166	3	520	—
	Rejected	—	9	8	17	8	12	18	49	1	—	122
Smiths and Farriers	Inspected	9	119	81	55	47	69	79	77	3	539	—
	Rejected	4	29	11	8	9	17	27	25	1	—	131
Riveters and Fitters	Inspected	12	104	61	19	47	1	113	56	—	413	—
	Rejected	4	19	6	1	10	—	20	11	—	—	71
Upholsterers	Inspected	—	2	1	1	3	3	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	2
Watchmakers and Jewellers	Inspected	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tailors	Inspected	3	33	53	56	47	50	37	129	3	411	—
	Rejected	1	3	15	15	14	14	7	39	3	—	111
Brewery	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspected	—	49	62	5	29	202	62	83	—	492	—
	Rejected	—	8	13	1	7	60	20	29	—	—	138
Engine Drivers	Inspected	14	17	4	5	8	9	14	—	—	71	—
	Rejected	4	4	2	1	1	2	—	—	—	—	14
Firemen	Inspected	—	—	—	1	15	8	—	—	—	24	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	3	—	—	—	—	4
Gardeners	Inspected	9	—	56	2	8	3	—	3	—	81	—
	Rejected	3	—	10	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	16
Shipwrights	Inspected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Tanners	Inspected	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smiths (Tin)	Inspected	—	—	—	8	3	2	8	—	1	22	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Skilled Labour—Various	Inspected	35	6	23	7	59	177	127	131	5	570	—
	Rejected	5	1	4	2	12	31	29	36	2	—	122
Miners—												
Coal	Inspected	3	162	20	4	542	852	678	2	1	2,264	—
	Rejected	—	45	4	—	83	200	126	1	1	—	460
Various	Inspected	—	8	1	—	10	146	11	—	—	176	—
	Rejected	—	4	1	—	1	32	1	—	—	—	39
Millers	Inspected	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour—*continued.*

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Indoor.												
Skilled Factory Workers—												
Various	Inspected	4	41	66	7	20	71	4	9	2	224	—
	Rejected	—	6	6	2	4	23	1	3	—	—	45
Bootworks	Inspected	—	—	24	—	—	15	—	—	—	39	—
	Rejected	—	—	3	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	7
Brushworks... ...	Inspected	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Glass	Inspected	—	—	2	—	6	10	—	—	—	18	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	6
Leather	Inspected	—	—	1	—	—	6	10	17	—	34	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	2	7	—	—	10
Metal	Inspected	4	132	21	11	215	300	121	5	—	809	—
	Rejected	2	21	2	3	47	76	13	—	—	—	164
Rubber	Inspected	—	—	—	—	11	—	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	5
Textile	Inspected	—	32	—	39	31	103	397	—	—	602	—
	Rejected	—	9	—	5	5	24	98	—	—	—	141
Total	Inspected	159	1,427	1,152	547	1,519	2,557	2,187	1,574	26	11,148	—
	Rejected	43	265	184	113	258	635	481	502	10	—	2,491

(*c*) Occupations classified separately.

Carmen and Carters...	Inspected	19	284	364	151	200	226	306	908	11	2,469	—
	Rejected	7	42	52	38	41	59	79	263	4	—	585
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspected	—	38	93	9	22	37	40	110	—	349	—
	Rejected	—	4	18	1	3	10	15	30	—	—	81
Fishermen	Inspected	—	3	—	—	6	—	1	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2
Boatmen	Inspected	—	2	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Porters—												
General—Heavy ...	Inspected	5	46	160	125	20	12	18	625	—	1,011	—
	Rejected	2	4	28	24	6	5	5	192	—	—	286
,, Light ...	Inspected	11	109	243	202	45	24	31	540	3	1,208	—
	Rejected	3	17	39	42	8	6	11	169	1	—	296
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen ...	Inspected	2	10	11	28	9	7	14	2	—	83	—
	Rejected	2	1	2	8	1	1	4	—	—	—	19
Railway Porters ...	Inspected	2	36	26	16	18	47	40	110	—	295	—
	Rejected	1	7	5	3	3	15	9	40	—	—	83
Ships' Stewards ...	Inspected	—	7	—	1	7	3	—	—	—	18	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	2
Domestic Servants—												
Indoor	Inspected	11	198	202	65	41	41	68	373	3	1,002	—
	Rejected	4	29	27	9	6	6	15	136	1	—	233
Outdoor	Inspected	15	195	233	86	64	134	120	159	3	1,009	—
	Rejected	4	22	38	16	10	27	29	47	3	—	196
Tradesmen's Assistants—												
Indoor	Inspected	38	225	408	89	26	172	165	564	7	1,694	—
	Rejected	9	35	61	21	9	35	44	179	1	—	394
Outdoor	Inspected	8	62	98	26	9	28	30	273	7	541	—
	Rejected	2	6	11	6	2	7	13	81	2	—	130
Builders' Assistants...	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen	Inspected	5	18	22	4	31	20	36	52	—	188	—
	Rejected	2	1	2	1	5	3	13	18	—	—	45
Clerks	Inspected	21	180	158	177	88	133	180	603	2	1,542	—
	Rejected	6	14	22	37	15	33	41	193	—	—	361
Various	Inspected	1	126	112	9	146	62	29	27	—	512	—
	Rejected	—	12	13	1	23	15	3	6	—	—	73
Total	Inspected	138	1,539	2,130	995	732	946	1,078	4,346	36	11,940	—
	Rejected	42	195	318	209	133	223	282	1,354	12	—	2,768

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) PROFESSIONAL OCCUPATIONS, STUDENTS, &c.

—		Commands.									Total	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Actors	Inspected	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Chemists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Dentists	Inspected	—	1	—	—	8	1	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Draughtsmen... ...	Inspected	—	6	2	1	—	—	1	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Electricians	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Farmers	Inspected	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Musicians	Inspected	6	27	57	9	2	34	34	76	—	245	—
	Rejected	1	2	4	1	2	8	6	18	—	—	42
Photographers ...	Inspected	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	1	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Policemen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspected	19	7	1	8	—	6	4	1	—	46	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	5
Students—												
Law	Inspected	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medical	Inspected	—	1	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Various	Inspected	—	2	2	1	4	—	3	1	—	13	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Surveyors	Inspected	—	2	—	2	1	2	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Seamen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Telegraphists	Inspected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Professional Occupations, various ...	Inspected	—	—	2	—	—	2	3	1	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total	Inspected	25	47	67	28	23	48	46	81	—	365	—
	Rejected	1	3	5	7	4	9	9	18	—	—	56

(*e*) BOYS UNDER 17 YEARS.

Boys under 17 years	Inspected	115	340	304	124	100	136	154	555	17	1,845	—
	Rejected	11	28	33	6	7	15	18	70	1	—	189

RECAPITULATION.

—	Inspections.	Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	21,710	5,015
"*b*" Skilled labour	11,148	2,491
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	11,940	2,768
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	365	56
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	1,845	189
TOTAL	47,008	10,519*

* This number does not include the men discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, who are included in the figures on page 10.

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1‖.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

| — | Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours. | | | | | Extensions of Short Service. | | | | |

TABLE 2*.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1903.

Year.	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.																				
						To complete a period of 12 years.												To complete periods of less than 12 years.									
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	Total.
1903 (9 months) ...	267†	369†	1,935†	550†	3,121†	143†	107†	136†	325†	1,112†	1,284†			—	—	—	3,107†	1,153†	718†	486†	239†	62†	41†	96†	—	—	—	2,795† (*a*)
1st Oct., 1903, to 30th Sept., 1904	556	680	3,821	575	5,632	21	55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	—	84,308 (*b*)
1st Oct., 1904, to 30th Sept., 1905	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	—	16,470 (*c*)
1st Oct., 1905, to 30th Sept., 1906	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3,414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	—	13,595 (*d*)
1st Oct., 1906, to 30th Sept., 1907	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	—	3,962 (*e*)
1st Oct., 1907, to 30th Sept., 1908	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	—	3,190
1st Oct. 1908, to 30th Sept. 1909	406	430	3,166	85	4,087	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	400	516	1,106	12	4	123	2	6	—	1	2,170
1st Oct., 1909 to 30th Sept., 1910	424	529	3,033	83	4,069	13	33	79	78	96	301	503	3,795	128	35	—	5,061*f*	233	462	662	12	5	123	1	9	2	—	1,509
1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911	421	560	3,176	49	4,206	18	38	79	77	68	589	787	2,633	246	5	1	4,541*f*	181	398	826	10	42	42	10	7	1	—	1,517
1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept , 1912	353	374	3,100	48	3,875	30	27	35	55	75	609	854	1,254	547	80	—	3,566	192	368	672	53	12	61	18	7	—	—	1,383

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† Figures for 9 months only.

(*a*) Excluding 1,753 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete 3, 4, or 5 years.

(*b*) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.

(*c*) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.

(*d*) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(*e*) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(*f*) In addition to these, there were 90 men of the Colonial Corps who extended from 12 years to complete 15 years in 1909–10 and 4 in 1910–11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E. and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours, with corresponding percentages for previous years.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers. 3 years.	Royal Engineers. 2 years.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line. 3 years.	Infantry of the Line. 2 years.	Army Service Corps. 3 years.	Army Service Corps. 2 years.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions. After 3 years.	General percentage of extensions. After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1909 (or 30th Sept., 1910) ...	—	—	—	943	213	1,428	—	—	195	1,017	355	212	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	—	—	—	7	1	6	—	—	4	—	17	13	—	—
Total	—	—	—	950	214	1,434	—	—	199	1,017	372	225	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	—	—	—	16	4	30	—	—	5	21	13	3	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve	—	—	—	5	—	50	—	—	—	—	—	13	—	—
Other casualties...	—	—	—	114	27	349	—	—	10	132	42	26	—	—
Transferred to Army Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	—	—	—	363	136	572	—	—	52	715	210	138	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	—	—	—	—	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	—	—	—	1	8	—	—	—	15	11	—	—	—
Having extended their Service	—	—	—	452	46*	410	—	—	42	131*	96	51	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service during the year ending 30th Sept., 1912†	—	—	—	55·12	25·27	39·73	—	—	44·68	15·78	31·37	25·25	42·83	17·46
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
Year ending 30th Sept., 1905	35·90	42·40		62·10	—	22·87	31·60	—	48·70	—	62·90	56·30	36·40	—
,, ,, ,, 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	44·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	54·58	51·08	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—
,, ,, ,, 1908†	57·32	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·04	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85
,, ,, ,, 1909†	—	51·96	—	54·45	53·23	47·98	—	—	61·29	16·54	63·64	52·21	52·27	23·58
,, ,, ,, 1910†	—	—	—	59·58	30·97	47·18	—	—	52·87	16·93	48·70	35·79	48·90	20·17
,, ,, ,, 1911†	—	—	—	55·19	29·88	43·63	—	—	50·97	15·57	40·51	32·14	45·51	20·43

* Including 14 men of the Royal Engineers who transferred to the sapper class and varied their engagement, 13 to 3 years, and 1 to 6 years; and in the Army Service Corps 10 who transferred to the supply branch and varied their engagement to 3 years, and 23 who transferred to the Mechanical Transport branch and varied their engagement to 7 years.

† In calculating the percentage for the years ending 30th September, 1908, onwards, the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4†.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the year ending 30th September, 1912, and the number of Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength (including the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve).		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	99	30	—	2	—	32	5
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,269	171	21	36	—	228	79
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,524	296	30	47	—	373	95
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,010	313	36	7	1	357	50
Royal Engineers ..	442	166	5	11	—	182	22
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	3	—	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards.. .	516	43	8	8	1	60	37
Infantry of the Line ..	7,207	1,704	169	177	5	2,055	499
Colonial Corps ..	487	21	3	—	—	24	15
Army Service Corps ..	371	82	2	2	—	86	12
Royal Army Medical Corps	207	64	10	6	—	80	13
Army Ordnance Corps	103	29	3	2	—	34	6
Army Pay Corps ..	32	21	3	—	—	24	2
Army Veterinary Corps	12	1	—	—	—	1	—
All Arms.. ..	13,312	2,911	290	298	7	3,536	835

In addition to the above, the following men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.	Temporary.
Military Provost Staff Corps	17	—
School of Musketry	7	—
Royal Military College	2	—

* The numbers in this column include men discharged from the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, but not those discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 30 and 31.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

NB.—The figures for pensions do not include those granted to Warrant Officers.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.**—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of Men discharged during each year from 1903.

During	* Number of Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.†					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To men discharged from the regimental strength.		To men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
1st January to 30th September, 1903	24,198‡	1,668‡		445‡		2,113‡	2,775‡
Years ending—							
30th September, 1904	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905	19,706	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906	17,682	2,638§	352	502	3	3,495§	1,242
30th September, 1907	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169
30th September, 1909	11,826*a*	2,533§*a*	332*a*	466*b*	2*b*	3,333§	1,037
30th September, 1910	12,033*a*	2,350‖*a*	311‖*a*	270‖*b*	6*b*	2,937‖	879
30th September, 1911	12,205*a*	2,626‖*a*	272‖*a*	396‖*b*	1*b*	3,295‖	925
30th September, 1912	13,312*a*	2,941‖*a*	290‖*a*	298‖*b*	7*b*	3,536‖	835

** Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

* The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. (See also Note *a*.)

For details as to causes of discharge see tables, pages 32 and 33.

† These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff Corps, &c.).

‡ Figures for nine months only.

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08, Colonial Corps 114; 1908–09, Colonial Corps 3, Royal Engineers 1, Infantry 1.

‖ These figures do not include pensions granted to Warrant Officers; those for previous years do. The numbers of pensions granted to Warrant Officers in the year ending 30th September, 1912, were:—Regimental Strength—Service 155, Invalid 3; Total 158.

a These figures include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, a portion of which in previous years was included under Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces.

b Includes the Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, but not the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the year ending 30th September, 1912, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2	—	4	1	3
Cavalry of the Line	71	83	83	79	43	26	22	18	—	425	174	251
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	50	46	58	49	24	31	12	10	—	280	155	125
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	19	19	34	29	22	28	15	15	—	181	59	122
Royal Engineers	12	9	9	3	—	6	1	2	—	42	19	23
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards	16	14	23	16	10	12	12	3	—	106	45	61
Infantry of the Line	275	231	301	412	196	120	87	132	—	1,754	926	828
Colonial Corps	15	24	14	20	9	8	9	24	—	123	24	99
Army Service Corps	27	19	17	14	2	2	1	7	—	89	45	44
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	5	4	4	4	4	1	—	5	—	27	10	17
Army Ordnance Corps	1	2	1	3	1	—	—	1	—	9	1	8
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	1
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1
All Arms	491	451	515	630	311	234	160	220	—	3,042	1,459	1,583

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently enlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—SERVICES of MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1903.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Proportion struck off in 1st year of service to 1,000 of Average Strength in 1st year.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.						
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903..	1,120†	723†	843†	803†	1,138†				2†	4,629†	15·96†	—	2,212†	2,417†	8·33†
Years ending—															
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	—	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	—	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	54·38	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	52·49	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	50·59	1,728	1,210	5·23
30th Sept., 1909	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	11·75	43·45	1,642	1,145	4·83
30th Sept., 1910	389	291	452	685	319	190	129	202	—	2,657	11·25	40·70	1,599	1,058	4·48
30th Sept., 1911	423	384	475	619	481	236	137	264	—	3,019	12·77	47·49	1,355	1,664	7·04
30th Sept., 1912	491	451	545	630	311	234	160	220	—	3,042	12·87	50·07	1,459	1,583	6·70

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† Figures for 9 months only.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the year ending 30th September, 1912, showing the Ages of Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).								Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	487	857	46	1	1	251	256	196	66	21	19	1,344
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	831	8	5	63	274	138	123	80	56	84	831
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	560	16	1	12	213	86	98	40	23	71	560
Infantry of the Line	—	—	7,065	209	4	20	3,623	1,628	926	291	134	230	7,065
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	14	—	—	—	—	—	5	2	—	7	14
Total	1	487	9,327	279	11	96	4,361	2,108	1,348	479	234	411	9,814
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	481	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	481
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	459	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	459
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	3	2	2	1	1	9
Infantry of the Line	2	1,499	9	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	3	5	1,508
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2
Total	5	2,439	20	—	—	—	—	4	2	2	5	7	2,459
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	2	968	857	46	1	1	251	256	196	66	21	19	1,825
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	459	831	8	5	63	274	138	123	80	56	84	1,290
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	569	16	1	12	213	89	100	42	24	72	569
Infantry of the Line	2	1,499	7,074	209	4	20	3,623	1,629	926	291	137	235	8,573
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	16	—	—	—	—	—	5	2	1	8	16
General Total	6	2,926	9,347	279	11	96	4,361	2,112	1,350	481	239	418	12,273

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the year ending 30th September, 1912, showing Ages of Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
†From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	565	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	565
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2
Infantry of the Line	3	1,501	6	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	3	1,507
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2
Total	4	2,066	10	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	3	5	2,076
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	514	427	14	—	54	159	77	72	23	16	12	941
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	781	113	4	2	19	26	32	15	5	5	5	894
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,898	41	169	393	273	196	212	161	188	265	1,898
Royal Engineers	—	—	829	24	3	51	86	91	156	106	129	183	829
Foot Guards	—	—	257	8	15	56	69	41	36	22	5	5	257
Infantry of the Line	2	1,171	1,996	91	2	137	720	321	397	170	82	76	3,167
Army Service Corps	—	—	180	3	—	4	28	23	20	11	33	58	180
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	266	—	—	16	40	62	37	22	44	45	266
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	188	1	4	19	16	13	21	15	32	67	188
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	20	—	—	1	1	6	2	2	1	7	20
Total	6	2,466	6,174	186	195	750	1,418	862	968	537	535	723	8,640
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	2	1,079	427	14	—	54	159	77	72	23	16	12	1,506
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3	781	113	4	2	19	26	32	15	5	5	5	894
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,900	41	169	393	273	196	212	161	189	266	1,900
Royal Engineers	—	—	829	24	3	51	86	91	156	106	129	183	829
Foot Guards	—	—	257	8	15	56	69	41	36	22	5	5	257
Infantry of the Line	5	2,672	2,002	91	2	137	720	321	398	171	83	79	4,674
Army Service Corps	—	—	180	3	—	4	28	23	20	11	33	58	180
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	266	—	—	16	40	62	37	22	44	45	266
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	190	1	4	19	16	13	21	15	33	68	190
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	20	—	—	1	1	6	2	2	1	7	20
General Total	10	4,532	6,184	186	195	750	1,418	862	969	538	538	728	10,716

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Army Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	829	40	49	653	61	6	20	829
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	486	1,027	76	119	391	277	22	142	1,513
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	533	35	68	109	290	2	29	533
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	2	1,063	6,015	358	362	4,293	707	57	238	7,078
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	26	2	—	—	21	—	3	26
Total	4	1,549	8,430	511	598	5,446	1,356	87	432	9,979
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	547	320	30	33	214	31	1	11	867
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	153	12	16	73	37	8	7	153
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,722	78	37	68	1,497	2	40	1,722
Royal Engineers	—	—	796	33	28	38	697	—	—	796
Foot Guards	—	—	170	27	6	114	19	2	2	170
Infantry of the Line	1	537	2,844	293	199	1,546	575	23	208	3,381
Army Service Corps	—	—	153	5	4	10	128	2	4	153
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	248	9	5	22	206	—	6	248
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	161	4	3	10	140	—	4	161
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	33	1	—	—	32	—	—	33
Total	2	1,084	6,600	492	331	2,095	3,362	38	282	7,684
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	1	547	1,149	70	82	867	92	7	31	1,696
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	486	1,180	88	135	464	314	30	149	1,666
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2,255	113	105	177	1,787	4	69	2,255
Royal Engineers	—	—	796	33	28	38	697	—	—	796
Foot Guards	—	—	170	27	6	114	19	2	2	170
Infantry of the Line	3	1,600	8,859	651	561	5,839	1,282	80	446	10,459
Army Service Corps	—	—	153	5	4	10	128	2	4	153
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	248	9	5	22	206	—	6	248
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	187	6	3	10	161	—	7	187
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	33	1	—	—	32	—	—	33
General Total	6	2,633	15,030	1,003	929	7,541	4,718	125	714	17,663

Digitized by Google

PART VI.—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O.'s and men on the Regimental strength, held during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

(*a*) Number of Courts-Martial, Acquittals, Convictions not confirmed, Convictions quashed, &c.

—	AT HOME.													ABROAD.												GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Courts-Martial...	1	306	414	136	42	159	1,903	104	10	6	2	—	3,083	143	227	120	13	13	1,526	18	6	3	6	—	3	2,078	5,161
Acquittals	—	8	22	5	1	10	73	10	—	—	—	—	129	8	10	15	3	1	117	2	—	—	1	—	1	158	287
Convictions not confirmed	—	6	4	3	2	5	33	—	—	—	—	—	53	—	2	1	—	—	25	—	—	—	1	—	1	30	83
Convictions quashed ...	—	5	4	1	1	4	28	4	—	—	—	—	47	3	5	5	—	—	24	1	1	2	1	—	—	42	89
Pardons	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	1	1	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	15

(*b*) Offences of which Convicted.

Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	36
Desertion	1	134	146	60	13	46	870	39	3	1	—	—	1,313	23	21	11	2	—	89	2	1	1	—	—	—	150	1,463
Absence without Leave, &c.	—	49	63	20	10	34	212	9	2	1	—	—	400	13	26	23	2	1	166	2	—	—	—	—	—	233	633
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	—	14	11	2	2	5	41	2	—	1	—	—	78	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	78
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	17	10	2	—	3	46	3	—	—	—	—	81	—	1	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	87
False answer on attestation	—	11	18	6	2	6	40	5	1	—	—	—	89	1	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	93
Violence to Superiors ...	—	18	46	14	6	13	149	5	1	—	—	—	252	22	47	20	4	4	326	3	—	—	—	—	—	426	678

Digitized by Google

Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	38	49	8	2	15	133	10	—	—	—	—	255	25	50	20	—	4	282	3	2	1	1	—	1	389	644
Neglect of Duty	—	3	5	2	1	7	32	—	—	—	—	—	50	2	—	3	—	—	10	1	—	—	—	—	—	16	66
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	1	4	1	—	1	8	—	—	—	—	—	15	—	1	—	—	—	23	—	—	—	—	—	—	24	39
Drunkenness	—	11	26	10	4	15	135	6	—	2	2	—	211	10	22	18	5	2	300	2	1	1	2	—	—	363	574
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	6	4	3	1	3	57	2	—	—	—	—	76	4	—	5	—	—	59	—	—	—	—	—	—	68	144
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	1	132	149	50	15	54	800	41	3	1	—	—	1,246	21	45	24	—	—	182	—	1	1	—	—	—	277	1,523
Theft, &c.	—	19	49	9	5	7	177	10	1	1	—	—	278	2	20	3	—	3	154	3	—	—	1	—	—	186	464
Fraud	—	1	3	1	1	3	6	2	—	—	—	—	17	2	5	2	—	—	22	1	—	—	1	—	—	33	50
Indecency	—	—	1	1	—	2	13	—	2	—	—	—	19	2	1	—	—	—	10	—	2	—	—	—	—	15	34
Miscellaneous Military Offences	2	31	50	22	12	17	263	20	1	3	—	—	421	19	53	46	7	3	321	4	—	1	2	—	2	458	879
Miscellaneous Civil offences	—	—	1	2	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	11	2	16	1	—	—	42	—	—	—	—	—	—	61	72
Total of Offences ...	4	485	635	213	74	231	2,990	154	14	10	2	—	4,812	187	308	177	20	17	1,993	21	7	5	7	—	3	2,745	7,557

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.†

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	--	2	—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	8
Imprisonment	1	38	38	6	1	9	176	10	3	—	—	—	282	6	25	3	—	3	138	3	2	—	—	—	—	180	462
Detention	1	247	314	108	32	115	1,425	67	7	3	—	—	2,319	114	152	88	5	7	1,106	12	1	3	2	—	1	1,491	2,810
Discharge with ignominy...	1	29	29	6	1	5	141	6	3	—	—	—	221	5	9	2	—	3	90	1	2	—	—	—	—	112	333
Reduction in rank and loss of Seniority	2	8	44	13	6	17	197	16	—	3	2	—	308	15	35	17	5	2	138	2	3	—	1	—	—	218	526
Stoppages, Fines and Forfeiture of Pay	1	121	121	40	17	50	550	37	3	—	—	—	940	21	33	29	—	—	312	1	1	1	—	—	—	398	1,338
Total of Punishments inflicted	6	443	546	173	57	196	2,489	136	16	6	2	—	4,070	163	254	139	10	15	1,790	19	9	4	3	—	1	2,407	6,477

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† The punishments are classified according to the new method introduced in 1908; if, for example, a man is imprisoned and fined the punishment is entered under both headings.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.†—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1903.

(*a*) Courts-Martial, Acquittals, &c.

	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Years ending 30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.	30th Sept. 1909.	30th Sept. 1910.	30th Sept. 1911.	30th Sept. 1912.
Number of Courts-Martial	10,747§	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,396(*a*)	7,306(*a*)	7,336	6,438(*b*)	5,381(*b*)	5,161(*b*)
Percentage to average strength during year	3·84§	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·10	3·16	3·09	2·72	2·28	2·18
Percentage of convictions to average strength during year	3·75§	4·37	3·71	3·13	3·02	3·08	3·01	2·60	2·15	2·06
Acquittals	248§	338	297	273	193(*a*)	173(*a*)	207	279	296	287
Convictions quashed	**181§	**175	**156	**133	73	74	58	114	113	89
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	—	—	23	85	79	83
Pardons	**	**	**	**	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	**	**	**	**	28	24	19	40	32	15

(*b*) Offences of which convicted.§§

Offences in relation to the enemy	1§	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	24§	—	—	—	10‖	7‖	—	—	—	36‖
Desertion	2,212§	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖	1,875‖	1,634‖	1,480‖	1,463‖
Absence without leave	1,391§	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖	995‖	964‖	786‖	633‖
Fraudulent enlistment	421§	370	309	243	211‖	203‖	124‖	74‖	60‖	78‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	358§	394	356	354	431‖	355‖	—	—	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	135‖	109‖	100‖	87‖
False answer on attestation	—	—	—	—	—	—	207‖	135‖	73‖	93‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	2,098§	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖	—	—	—	—
Violence to Superiors	—	—	—	—	—	—	991‖	769‖	668‖	678‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	1,922§	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖	—	—	—	—
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,418‖	958‖	768‖	644‖
Neglect of Duty	—	—	—	—	—	—	97‖	57‖	70‖	66‖
Disgraceful conduct	481§	453	456	309	388‖	505‖	—	—	—	—
Quitting or sleeping on Post	246§	238	204	145	129‖	123‖	††	††	72‖	39‖
Drunk on Duty	624§	698	623	470	336‖	221‖	—	—	—	—
Drunkenness	920§	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖	936‖	771‖	577‖	574‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	1,789§	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖	—	—	—	—
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,835‖	1,659‖	1,390‖	1,523‖

Digitized by Google

Wilfully injuring public property or equipment			88	186	253‖	217‖	254‖	236‖	159‖	144‖
Theft, &c.							696‖	684‖	597‖	464‖
Fraud	2,861§	3,068	213	439	256‖	257‖	57‖	58‖	71‖	50‖
Indecency							20‖	34‖	15‖	34‖
Miscellaneous Civil offences							79‖	119‖	100‖	72‖
„ Military offences			1,368	895	574‖	494‖	1,042‖	1,143‖	945‖	879‖
Total of Offences	15,348§	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083‖	10,761‖	9,404‖	7,931‖	7,557‖
Punishments inflicted.‡‡										
Death	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	29§	13	12	7	5	13	7	7	3	8
Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	—	783	735	583	462
Detention¶	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,555	4,668	3,771	3,810
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	—	—	—	—	498	472	378	333
Reduction in rank and loss of seniority	—	—	—	—	—	—	759	608	550	526
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,915	1,718	1,336	1,338
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	1,034§	1,198	1,099	874	816	684	—	—	—	—
Reduction and Imprisonment	91§	86	200	33	19	12	—	—	—	—
Reduction and Detention¶				6	12	22	—	—	—	—
Summary Punishment under sec. 44 (para. 5), Army Act	5§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	54§	63	75	55	15	12	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	9,073§	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717	—	—	—	—
Detention¶				1,487	5,108	5,574	—	—	—	—
Discharge with ignominy without other punishment	32§	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	10,318§	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035	9,517	8,208	6,621	6,477

† This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

§ Figures for 9 months only.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906; it takes the place of imprisonment for all ordinary offences for which imprisonment was previously inflicted.

†† Shown with "Miscellaneous" in these years.

§§ The classification of the offences was somewhat altered in the return for 1909, and consequently where the new headings do not cover quite the same class of offence as the old, both headings are given, the obsolete one being printed in italics. For the years prior to 1907 the "offences for which *tried*" were given, instead of "offences of which *convicted*."

‖ In these years only the offences of which men were *convicted* are shown; in previous years the offences with which they were *charged* were shown.

** For the years 1902 to 1906 the figures shown against "convictions quashed" include those for "Pardons" and "Sentences wholly remitted."

‡‡ From 1909 the punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined, an entry is made under both "imprisonment" and "stoppage," &c. Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in years prior to 1909, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

(*a*) The figures for acquittals in 1906–7 and 1907–8 given in the returns for those years were incorrect: the figures for those years now given are still not quite complete.

(*b*) The decrease in the number of Courts-Martial is partly due to increased powers of Commanding Officers, *see* A.O. 108 of 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1903.

Years.	Number of Courts-Martial.								
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903 ..	61†		8,729†		1,957†		6,054†	4,693†	10,747†
Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,842	2,333	520	694	4,362	3,034	7,396
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,806	2,490	360	630	4,167	3,139	7,306
30th Sept., 1909 ..	3	14	3,690	2,553	333	743	4,026	3,310	7,336
30th Sept., 1910 ..	1	17	3,026	2,467	211	711	3,238	3,195	6,433‡
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	10	2,699	2,165	162	345	2,861	2,520	5,381‡
30th Sept., 1912 ..	—	53	2,917	1,790	166	235	3,083	2,078	5,161‡

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for 9 months only.
‡ The decrease in the number of courts-martial is partly due to the increased powers of the Commanding Officers (*see* A.O. 108, 1910).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

—	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	5
Cavalry of the Line	270	43	18	3	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	335	430
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	290	45	15	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	352	433
Royal Garrison Artillery	535	108	42	12	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	701	947
Royal Engineers	84	15	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	101	120
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards..	123	24	8	4	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	161	222
Infantry of the Line	6,090	1,899	723	249	89	38	11	6	—	—	—	—	—	9,105	13,851
Colonial Corps	14	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	18
Army Service Corps	67	10	6	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	84	111
Royal Army Medical Corps	41	12	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	54	68
Army Ordnance Corps	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	8
Army Pay Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps..	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
All Arms	7,524	2,160	815	270	92	42	11	7	—	—	—	—	—	10,921	16,214

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

(B 9067)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—NUMBER of MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1903.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.			
1st January to 30th September, 1903	6,725†	2,550†	997†	417†	183†	72†	19†	4†	2†	—	—	—	—	10,969†	18,014†	3·92†	1903†
Years ending—																	
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,968	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	—	13,537	24,193	5·07	1903–4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904–5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	—	11,339	19,619	4·52	1905–6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906–7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907–8
30th Sept., 1909..	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	14,479‖	22,099‖	6·10‖	1908–9
30th Sept., 1910..	8,242	2,341	805	300	120	39	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	11,870‖	17,550‖	5·02‖	1909–10
30th Sept., 1911..	7,399	2,063	670	256	110	38	7	2	1	—	—	—	—	10,546‖	15,411‖	4·46‖	1910–11
30th Sept., 1912..	7,524	2,160	815	270	92	42	11	7	—	—	—	—	—	10,921‖	16,214‖	4·62‖	1911–12

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for nine months only.
‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, on the 1st October in each year from 1903.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Serjeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.
1903, 1st October	628†	875	94	439	2,036
1904, „	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231
1905, „	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479
1906, „	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629
1907, „	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656
1908, „	885†‡	1,859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡
1909, „	916†	1,987	162	765	3,830
1910, „	947†	2,435	228	971	4,581
1911, „	965†	2,749	231	1,180	5,125
1912, „	960†	2,854	254	1,213	5,281

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers on 1st October, 1908, is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength, and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters, Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES on the 1st October in each year from 1903.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1903, 1st October	71,539	32,879	4,309	1,723	218	89	110,757	47·92	1903
1904, „	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, „	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, „	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, „	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, „	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908
1909, „	55,393	34,416	5,525	2,337	266	59	97,996‡	48·09‡	1909
1910, „	59,985	32,466	5,314	2,621	249	67	100,702‡	49·66‡	1910
1911, „	64,347	34,696	5,067	2,528	237	62†	106,937‡	52·37‡	1911
1912, „	62,239	36,249	4,888	2,480	211	75†	106,142‡	52·71‡	1912

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Includes 1 man with seven badges.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5*s.* or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1912.

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	Total.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry ...	153	124	142	77	106	42	91	65	42	35	47	47	53	26	33	32	23	19	21	15	22	14	—	1,229
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,413	1,572	1,157	902	793	499	674	307	55	114	301	387	204	90	100	96	84	110	96	80	109	46	—	10,189‡
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2,944	3,439	1,497	2,134	1,203	967	372	401	197	318	571	549	464	222	265	228	162	196	191	143	155	158	—	16,776
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,363	910	280	221	452	555	423	487	441	269	253	333	180	136	175	139	134	160	162	198	190	121	—	7,588‡
Royal Engineers ...	1,038	1,145	667	348	249	174	280	161	205	202	265	246	199	154	122	82	106	134	127	102	113	62	—	6,181
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	133	7	15	10	6	5	2	3	3	7	2	4	5	3	1	3	2	1	1	—	—	—	—	213
Foot Guards	1,464	1,160	875	395	454	392	484	230	128	102	83	110	64	66	73	51	33	46	34	27	34	56	—	6,361
Infantry of the Line ...	16,075	10,880	5,135	3,535	5,361	3,569	2,165	1,666	1,230	1,093	1,116	1,495	773	788	970	919	697	1,121	1,034	906	864	540	2	61,934‡
Army Service Corps ...	1,063	968	321	257	269	156	193	141	173	249	210	278	201	108	101	85	78	57	63	69	64	13	—	5,117
Royal Army Medical Corps	780	613	510	40	24	34	78	108	58	115	120	88	90	83	56	48	58	32	49	30	43	40	—	3,097‡
Army Ordnance Corps...	216	187	205	83	54	56	68	32	48	46	70	71	57	39	30	27	29	26	23	29	38	4	—	1,438
Army Pay Corps ...	—	15	2	—	—	1	—	—	--	2	22	57	52	38	37	43	31	26	21	18	24	87	—	476
Army Veterinary Corps	—	11	24	19	22	12	9	1	—	6	16	12	1	4	1	3	1	2	1	—	1	—	—	146
All Arms ...	27,645	21,028	10,830	8,021	8,993	6,462	4,839	3,602	2,580	2,558	3,076	3,677	2,343	1,757	1,964	1,756	1,438	1,930	1,829	1,617	1,657	1,141	2	120,745‡
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	112	302	257	395	400	303	382	83	32	37	127	112	97	75	44	48	27	12	22	19	18	9	—	2,913
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	39	170	326	365	227	115	29	48	28	35	50	54	40	22	17	14	16	9	9	8	8	2	—	1,631
Royal Garrison Artillery†	186	779	609	1,090	790	372	222	189	141	150	103	90	88	96	125	99	101	107	86	70	38	39	—	5,570
Royal Engineers ...	10	97	250	295	280	120	152	76	89	85	141	132	116	86	71	64	62	53	42	32	27	16	—	2,296
Foot Guards	57	152	74	69	94	38	59	48	15	19	8	13	13	12	15	12	4	3	2	2	1	3	—	713
Infantry of the Line ...	145	779	2,004	2,960	3,542	4,049	2,971	1,756	463	443	325	284	188	189	226	176	136	231	205	151	109	29	—	21,361
Colonial Corps	438	425	347	264	469	254	245	116	168	140	211	168	54	75	100	55	41	16	20	17	26	73	—	3,722
Army Service Corps ...	1	12	33	67	78	36	52	47	48	47	46	75	55	33	21	31	25	9	3	3	5	1	—	728
Royal Army Medical Corps	5	8	62	80	165	40	136	46	19	80	60	31	28	13	14	6	22	7	5	11	3	1	—	842
Army Ordnance Corps...	—	19	16	23	58	74	60	25	23	27	37	50	26	21	15	20	22	17	10	11	6	—	—	560
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	--	3	6	25	17	15	11	6	13	12	5	1	2	—	116
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	4	10	9	11	4	3	—	2	3	5	2	2	2	—	1	—	2	—	1	—	—	61
All Arms ..	993	2,743	3,982	5,618	6,112	5,412	4,312	2,437	1,026	1,065	1,114	1,020	732	641	665	536	463	477	418	329	243	175	—	40,513

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	38	301	745	862	904	618	871	418	88	112	204	181	162	102	91	38	37	31	36	41	22	13	—	5,915
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	56	243	692	1,932	1,793	1,569	819	573	424	416	410	316	334	151	167	153	112	119	111	88	54	42	—	10,575
Royal Garrison Artillery†	10	149	507	602	503	374	491	403	185	119	73	87	106	91	120	79	72	83	84	62	34	25	—	4,262
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line ...	245	1,717	4,888	7,294	7,729	8,174	7,544	6,564	1,694	1,334	952	911	638	516	523	409	270	427	323	253	216	112	—	52,733
Army Ordnance Corps ...	—	—	—	—	17	12	9	15	13	12	8	6	13	19	10	5	4	5	3	2	2	—	—	155
All Arms... ...	349	2,410	6,833	10,690	10,949	10,747	9,734	7,973	2,404	1,993	1,647	1,501	1,253	879	911	684	495	666	559	446	328	192	—	73,643‡
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry ...	153	124	142	77	106	42	91	65	42	35	47	47	53	26	33	32	23	19	21	15	22	14	—	1,229
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,563	2,175	2,159	2,159	2,097	1,420	1,927	808	175	263	632	680	463	267	235	182	148	153	154	140	149	68	—	19,017
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,039	3,852	2,516	4,431	3,223	2,651	1,220	1,022	649	769	1,031	919	838	395	449	395	290	324	311	239	217	202	—	28,982
Royal Garrison Artillery†	1,559	1,838	1,396	1,913	1,748	1,301	1,136	1,079	767	538	429	510	374	323	420	317	307	350	338	330	262	185	—	17,420
Royal Engineers	1,018	1,242	917	643	529	294	432	237	294	287	406	378	315	240	193	146	168	188	171	134	140	78	—	8,480
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	133	7	15	10	6	5	2	3	3	7	2	4	5	3	1	3	2	1	1	—	—	—	—	213
Foot Guards	1,521	1,312	945	464	548	430	543	278	143	121	91	123	77	78	88	63	37	49	36	29	35	59	—	7,074
Infantry of the Line ...	16,465	13,376	62,027	13,789	16,632	15,792	12,680	9,986	3,387	2,870	2,393	2,690	1,599	1,493	1,719	1,504	1,103	1,779	1,562	1,310	1,189	681	2	136,028
Colonial Corps	438	425	347	264	469	254	245	116	168	140	211	168	54	75	100	55	41	16	20	17	26	73	—	3,722
Army Service Corps ...	1,064	980	354	324	347	192	245	188	221	296	256	353	256	141	122	116	103	66	66	72	69	14	—	5,845
Royal Army Medical Corps	785	621	572	120	189	74	214	154	77	195	180	119	118	96	70	54	80	39	54	41	46	41	—	3,939
Army Ordnance Corps ...	216	206	221	106	129	142	137	72	84	85	115	127	96	79	55	52	55	48	36	42	46	4	—	2,153
Army Pay Corps	—	15	2	—	—	1	—	—	—	2	25	63	77	55	52	54	37	39	33	23	25	89	—	592
Army Veterinary Corps	—	11	28	29	31	23	13	4	—	8	19	17	3	6	3	3	2	2	3	—	2	—	—	207
All Arms... ...	28,987	26,181	21,645	24,329	26,054	22,621	18,885	14,012	6,010	5,616	5,837	6,198	4,328	3,277	3,540	2,976	2,396	3,073	2,806	2,392	2,228	1,508	2	234,901

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Establishment, viz. :—Cavalry, 1 ; Royal Garrison Artillery, 3; Infantry, 6; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the war who are counting previous service, according to their total service; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.¶—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

	Terms of Engagement																											
	For 2 years with colours.		For 3 years with colours.‡				For 6 years with colours. ‖ * (a)							For 7 years with colours.								For 8 years.					
	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.		
AT HOME.																												
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	149	121	141	75			
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	2317	1500	1084	842	755	454	591	—	1	—	—	1			
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1652	1396	606	—	1067	1851	727	1923	1060	768	—	2	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	1	—	1219	768	205	156			
Royal Engineers ...	234	435	197	483	372	—	495	27	8	18	12	5	—	42	130	191	266	173	120	193	1	—	1	—	2			
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	—	‡123	‡4	—	—	—	(a)3	(a)15	(a)6	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Foot Guards... ...	—	—	1378	956	612	—	—	—	—	*28	1†	—	—	27	144	215	309	411	353	396	—	—	—	—	—			
Infantry of the Line	—	—	13	11	19	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	15320	10345	4595	3019	4844	3035	511	2	—	—	1	1			
Army Service Corps	719	653	158	153	111	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	150	122	152	194	203	116	123	—	—	—	—	—			
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	759	559	423	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	29	70	25	12	22	46	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	32	93	—	174	118	27	19	10	5	—	—	—	21	29	6	8	18	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	24	19	22	12	9	—	—	—	—	—			
All Arms ...	953	1088	4290	3597	2242	—	1736	1999	778	1994	1083	780	—	17861	12297	6353	4708	6431	4122	1888	3	1369	890	347	235			
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																												
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	103	285	245	380	389	278	325	3	—	—	—	—			
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	7	100	1	36	158	219	319	210	95	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	182	763	571	164			
Royal Engineers ...	—	1	2	19	31	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	57	206	288	268	96	69	—	—	—	—	—			
Foot Guards ...	—	—	53	133	48	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	13	24	67	87	35	38	—	—	—	—	—			
Infantry of the Line	—	—	5	4	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	101	668	1874	2790	3398	3850	451	3	—	—	—	—			
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	—	—	1	—	‖262	‖192	‖177	‖180	‖337	‖213	—	32	46	31	18	4	20	15	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Service Corps	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	30	63	75	26	17	—	—	—	—	—			
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	4	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	6	61	80	165	37	103	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	19	5	5	2	1	—	—	—	6	13	40	26	21	2	—	—	—	—			
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	10	9	11	1	—	—	—	—	—			
All Arms ...	—	1	65	165	190	3	298	369	401	531	549	309	—	245	1086	2481	3709	4435	4380	1040	8	182	763	571	164			
IN INDIA.																												
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	28	265	719	819	866	577	686	36	—	—	2	2			
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	6	—	1	25	205	660	1879	1733	1394	458	1	—	1	1	6	—	4	2	—	—	1	—			
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	142	485	58			
Royal Engineers ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Infantry of the Line	—	—	—	5	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	172	1525	4611	7005	7400	7737	1243	26	—	—	—	—			
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
All Arms ..	—	—	—	11	3	3	25	205	660	1879	1733	1394	458	201	1790	5331	7825	8272	8314	1933	64	10	142	488	58			
General Total (All Arms)	953	1089	4355	3773	2435	6	2059	2573	1839	4407	3365	2483	458	18307	15173	14165	16242	19138	16816	4861	75	1561	1795	1406	1874			

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 79.

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
* Including 28 men extended for 4 years with Colours.
† Extended for 5 years with Colours.
‡ Including men on 4 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
(a) Including men on 5 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.

Digitized by Google

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1912.
terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.

with colours.					For 9 years with colours. † ‡										Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.				Not included in foregoing.	Total.
4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.		
105	40	83	58	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	37	2	2	—	65	44	34	—	222	15	22	14	—	1,229
—	—	2	232	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	—	167	233	238	—	530	65	52	—	882	80	109	46	—	10,189(a)
—	7	16	66	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	971	483	354	—	1348	72	53	—	1895	143	155	158	—	16,776
383	505	79	123	—	4	—	1	—	1	—	307	279	227	—	420	177	198	—	712	59	42	—	1206	198	190	121	—	7,588(a)
1	—	2	13	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	9	2	—	486	190	85	—	533	46	42	—	1082	102	113	62	—	6,181
2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	†2	†1	—	9	1	—	—	6	1	—	—	20	—	—	—	—	213
—	—	26	151	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	8	—	194	49	43	—	469	25	27	—	421	27	34	56	—	6,361
—	1	—	15	1	11	17	16	3	7	28	1172	1070	252	1	1943	691	700	1	4422	351	327	—	6875	906	864	540	2	61,934(a)
—	—	3	18	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	377	121	82	—	517	66	44	—	889	69	64	13	—	5,117
—	9	7	46	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3	5	—	—	202	81	15	—	124	10	11	—	522	30	43	40	—	3,097(a)
—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	59	31	16	—	368	12	9	—	311	29	38	4	—	1,438
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	9	—	1	—	—	—	314	18	24	87	—	476
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	7	6	—	—	1	1	—	29	—	1	—	—	146
491	563	219	722	1	15	17	17	3	9	28	1493	1368	490	1	4869	2072	1748	1	9095	752	642	—	14668	1617	1657	1141	2	120,745(a)
—	—	3	36	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	109	98	39	—	147	27	11	—	389	19	18	9	—	2,913
—	—	1	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	98	43	19	—	98	6	6	—	159	8	8	2	—	1,631
743	332	30	11	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	143	100	15	1	221	73	15	—	353	15	3	—	794	70	38	39	—	5,570
—	—	1	5	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	205	115	35	2	192	22	6	—	589	32	27	16	—	2,296
—	—	5	30	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	47	5	5	—	42	3	1	—	68	2	1	3	—	713
—	2	—	8	2	4	13	22	12	22	36	2329	1552	81	4	790	206	89	—	1055	78	56	1	1560	151	109	29	—	21,361
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	‡46	‡7	‡88	‡64	‡147	156	88	48	53	—	840	138	88	—	**415	17	26	73	—	3,722
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	102	25	2	—	94	16	14	—	243	3	5	1	—	728
—	1	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	148	51	15	—	7	—	—	—	132	11	3	1	—	842
—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	39	22	11	—	141	6	5	—	174	11	6	—	—	560
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	107	5	1	2	—	116
—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	3	3	—	1	—	—	—	11	—	1	—	—	61
743	335	40	113	6	4	14	23	12	68	43	2561	1719	243	61	1852	690	286	2	2970	311	190	1	4641	329	243	175	—	40,513
1	1	10	236	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	362	135	42	6	337	43	18	1	641	41	22	13	—	5,915
1	7	44	204	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1202	297	129	7	662	86	42	1	1317	88	54	42	—	16,575
490	358	84	46	17	—	2	2	1	1	1	384	300	46	—	251	61	25	2	141	8	6	—	695	62	34	25	—	4,262
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
1	1	2	50	96	10	10	44	42	58	124	5935	5973	447	24	2471	620	327	36	2125	248	178	39	3563	253	216	112	—	52,733
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	73	1	—	—	73	2	2	—	—	115
493	367	140	536	130	10	12	46	43	59	125	6320	6274	494	24	4288	1115	523	51	3338	386	244	41	6292	446	328	192	—	73,643(a)
1727	1265	399	1371	137	29	43	86	58	136	196	10374	9361	1227	86	11009	3877	2557	54	15403	1449	1076	42	25601	2392	2228	1508	2	234,901

† Including men on 10 and 11 years' engagement with colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
** Including 84 men extended from 12 to 15 years (Colonial Corps).
(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Cavalry of the Line, 1; R.G.A., 3; Infantry, 6; and R.A.M.C., 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 3¶.—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

Terms of Engagement:—

	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.‡					For 6 years with colours. ‖ † *					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	21	748	772
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	1	1	12	—	170	7,361	7,543	2	—	34	200	236
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	3,654	3,654	—	—	217	7,179	7,396	—	—	—	5	5	1	—	17	71	89
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	1	4	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	—	—	36	3,402	3,438
Royal Engineers ...	669	4	—	—	1,048	1,052	—	—	2	563	565	3	—	76	1,037	1,116	—	2	7	10	19
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)...	—	11	—	—	126	‡137	—	—	—	24	*24	4	—	—	5	9	2	—	—	1	3
Foot Guards	—	—	—	1	2,945	2,946	—	—	1	28	†29	5	4	201	1,645	1,855	7	1	41	126	177
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	1	42	43	—	—	—	2	2	36	91	1711	39,833	41,671	2	—	2	15	19
Army Service Corps	1,372	—	—	—	422	422	—	—	—	—	—	13	—	81	966	1,060	—	—	5	16	21
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,741	1,741	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	205	207	—	—	2	60	62
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	125	125	—	—	—	353	353	—	—	—	82	82	—	—	—	1	1
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	1	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	8	15	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	82	97	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	2,041	15	—	4	10,110	10,129	—	—	220	8,150	8,370	73	95	2263	51,232	53,663	14	6	165	4,652	4,837
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	35	1,970	2,008	—	—	5	34	39
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	108	108	—	—	22	1,045	1,067	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	9
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	10	3,676	3,686
Royal Engineers ...	1	—	—	—	54	54	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	981	990	—	—	—	10	10
Foot Guards	—	—	—	—	234	234	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	256	266	—	—	4	31	35
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	15	15	—	—	—	—	—	11	4	257	12,863	13,135	1	—	—	11	12
Colonial Corps... ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	‖4	‖15	‖23	‖1,319	‖1,361	—	—	—	166	166	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	215	222	—	—	—	—	—
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	7	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	449	453	—	—	—	11	11
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	32	32	—	—	—	108	108	—	—	—	3	3
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	28	35	—	—	1	1	2
All Arms ...	1	—	—	—	423	423	4	15	45	2,396	2,460	14	4	329	17,037	17,384	1	—	20	3,786	3,807
IN INDIA.																					
Cavalry of the Lin ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	5	—	88	3,903	3,996	6	—	20	228	254
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	7	7	—	—	103	6,251	6,354	—	—	—	15	15	—	—	30	242	272
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	21	2,193	2,215
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	9	9	—	—	—	—	—	18	2	306	29,393	29,719	6	—	9	135	150
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	17	17	—	—	103	6,251	6,354	23	2	394	33,311	33,730	13	—	80	2,798	2,891
Total—All Arms ...	2,042	15	—	4	10,550	10,569	4	15	368	16,797	17,184	110	101	2986	1015*0	104777	28	6	265	11,236	11,535

* Including men on 5 years' engagement (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
† Including 28 men extended for 4 years and 1 for 5 years.
‡ Including men on 4 years' engagement (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1912.

Short Service.											Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours.‡					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																		
Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		
—	—	—	—	—	5	—	16	20	41		21	14	15	88	5	143	140	6	7	120	273	—	1,229
—	—	—	5	5	79	2	153	404	638		7	79	8	380	173	647	591	7	164	355	1,117	—	10,189 (a)
—	—	—	—	—	98	—	549	1,161	1,808		9	240	137	662	425	1,473	980	14	423	934	2,351	—	16,776
1	—	72	746	819	19	—	223	553	795		2	84	43	403	281	813	692	19	288	716	1,715	—	7,588(a)
1	—	3	15	19	64	—	269	428	761		7	80	33	367	134	621	760	2	345	252	1,359	—	6,181
2	—	—	1	†3	9	—	—	1	10		1	—	—	6	—	7	17	—	—	3	20	—	213
1	—	1	7	9	85	2	57	142	286		2	118	23	258	120	521	282	12	43	201	538	—	6,361
129	55	675	1,718	2,577	502	601	650	1,582	3,335		24	792	261	2,725	1,298	5,100	4,286	424	843	3,632	9,185	2	61,934(a)
—	—	—	—	—	102	—	229	249	580		6	48	75	401	97	627	699	—	154	182	1,035	—	5,117
—	—	—	9	9	46	—	134	118	298		3	28	12	81	21	145	324	—	155	156	635	—	3,097(a)
—	—	—	—	—	12	—	45	49	106		175	6	6	118	84	389	300	—	43	39	382	—	1,438
—	—	—	—	—	15	—	—	—	15		—	—	1	—	—	1	443	—	—	—	443	—	476
—	—	—	—	—	7	—	7	3	17		1	—	—	1	—	2	25	—	3	2	30	—	146
134	55	751	2,501	3,441	1,043	605	2,332	4,710	8,690		258	1,489	614	5,490	2,638	10,489	9,539	484	2,468	6,592	19,083	2	120,745(a)
—	—	—	—	—	14	—	67	165	246		—	30	3	130	22	185	227	4	68	136	435	—	2,913
—	—	—	—	—	10	—	50	100	160		—	25	11	73	1	110	88	1	41	47	177	—	1,631
—	—	21	240	261	4	1	102	202	309		—	77	26	260	8	371	486	2	271	182	941	—	5,570
—	—	—	—	—	35	—	89	233	357		4	27	17	162	10	220	329	—	156	179	664	—	2,296
—	—	—	1	1	8	2	15	32	57		—	13	1	22	10	46	33	5	7	29	74	—	713
42	13	234	3,736	4,075	143	124	173	645	1,085		8	161	38	709	184	1,190	847	23	176	803	1,849	—	21,361
‡15	‡4	‡36	‡353	‡408	16	2	25	146	189		9	19	31	958	49	1,066	174	9	82	266	531	—	3,722
—	—	—	—	—	8	—	39	82	129		—	4	12	105	3	124	180	—	51	21	252	—	728
—	—	—	3	3	22	—	83	109	214		—	—	3	4	—	7	95	—	44	8	147	—	842
—	—	—	—	—	1	—	33	38	72		84	3	6	59	—	152	136	—	34	21	191	—	560
—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1		—	—	—	—	—	—	115	—	—	—	115	—	116
—	—	—	—	—	2	—	6	3	11		—	—	—	1	—	1	11	—	1	—	12	—	61
57	17	341	4,333	4,748	264	129	682	1,755	2,830		105	359	148	2,573	287	3,472	2,721	44	931	1,692	5,388	—	40,513
—	—	—	3	3	67	1	129	348	545		4	82	13	267	33	399	438	2	106	171	717	—	5,915
—	—	—	—	—	54	1	483	1,097	1,635		3	105	155	479	49	791	657	11	325	508	1,501	—	10,575
—	—	76	661	737	14	—	118	207	339		1	52	6	95	1	155	277	7	159	373	816	—	4,262
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3
81	12	638	11,936	12,667	380	354	604	2,116	3,454		12	404	87	1,806	281	2,590	1,857	40	451	1,796	4,144	—	52,733
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	4		74	—	—	—	—	74	77	—	—	—	77	—	155
81	12	714	12,600	13,407	519	356	1,334	3,768	5,977		94	643	261	2,647	364	4,009	3,309	60	1,041	2,848	7,258	—	73,643(a)
272	84	1,806	19,434	21,596	1,826	1090	4,348	10,233	17,497		457	2,491	1,023	10,710	3,289	17,970	15,569	588	4,440	11,132	31,729	2	234,901

† Including 1 man extended for 10 years and 2 for 11 years.

‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).

(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Cavalry of the Line 1, Royal Garrison Artillery 3, Infantry 6, and Royal Army Medical Corps 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4*.—AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1912.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	8	61	81	94	112	106	91	81	71	67	46	52	45	184	102	24	3	1	—	1,229
Cavalry of the Line	228	616	1,256	1,452	926	915	847	760	669	507	234	176	214	796	425	123	10	5	—	10,189‖
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	589	812	2,193	2,157	1,119	1,740	1,692	1,138	779	470	453	463	447	1,714	788	162	25	5	—	16,776
Royal Garrison Artillery	338	402	663	603	364	340	397	545	484	407	335	318	262	1,086	812	202	17	5	—	7,588‖
Royal Engineers...	219	360	523	575	556	481	379	347	281	254	217	221	245	853	516	138	8	3	—	6,181
Royal Flying Corps (M. W.)	—	32	20	24	28	15	11	16	14	5	7	10	11	18	2	—	—	—	—	213
Foot Guards	141	454	755	736	704	600	550	531	371	291	190	147	130	423	214	59	11	4	—	6,361
Infantry of the Line	1,918	6,599	10,329	8,585	5,053	5,219	4,449	3,016	2,073	1,673	1,233	1,078	1,268	4,612	3,982	773	64	10	—	61,934‖
Army Service Corps	145	295	710	567	381	300	302	290	236	216	158	180	185	747	312	61	2	—	—	5,117
Royal Army Medical Corps	62	233	462	398	332	156	132	103	132	111	87	112	90	361	188	65	14	4	—	3,097‖
Army Ordnance Corps...	91	101	150	132	104	75	61	56	50	39	43	47	55	218	137	69	8	1	—	1,438
Army Pay Corps	—	1	4	10	2	—	1	—	—	—	2	16	27	208	109	56	31	9	—	476
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	15	22	17	17	10	4	8	3	9	7	27	5	1	—	—	—	146
All Arms	3,739	10,676	17,187	15,401	9,703	9,961	8,929	6,898	5,164	4,048	3,008	2,829	2,937	11,247	7,592	1,733	193	47	—	120,745‖
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																				
Cavalry of the Line	37	20	53	218	203	285	357	322	357	241	127	84	96	378	85	18	2	—	—	2,913
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	12	11	77	277	131	189	160	114	131	98	136	82	72	98	52	—	—	—	—	1,631
Royal Garrison Artillery†	63	95	414	479	600	813	634	429	322	226	187	145	141	511	390	65	5	1	—	5,570
Royal Engineers...	37	5	21	98	163	157	206	295	155	138	119	106	109	480	244	52	1	—	—	2,296
Foot Guards	12	19	65	70	53	76	80	60	62	48	37	18	18	72	18	3	2	—	—	713
Infantry of the Line	225	121	200	933	1,835	2,804	3,622	3,427	2,802	1,431	881	637	461	1,254	644	103	1	—	—	21,361
Colonial Corps	67	53	112	218	235	271	251	265	308	235	206	206	197	733	264	72	27	2	—	3,722
Army Service Corps	4	3	5	19	30	72	73	60	57	53	34	47	43	179	46	3	—	—	—	728
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	3	50	55	79	86	92	79	58	46	52	52	140	43	5	1	—	—	842
Army Ordnance Corps...	3	5	21	22	19	21	36	36	36	23	22	29	48	151	70	14	4	—	—	560
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	1	70	36	6	—	—	—	116
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	2	3	13	7	4	5	3	5	3	1	11	4	—	—	—	—	61
All Arms	460	332	1,001	2,386	3,328	4,771	5,562	5,014	4,314	2,554	1,800	1,412	1,239	4,057	1,896	341	43	3	—	40,513
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	70	24	59	185	443	671	825	799	779	599	290	205	217	586	147	15	1	—	—	5,915
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	71	18	34	382	923	1,476	1,227	1,256	1,010	860	609	503	456	1,335	380	35	—	—	—	10,575
Royal Garrison Artillery†	32	17	14	113	305	319	378	343	475	445	336	250	171	612	328	71	2	1	—	4,262
Royal Engineers...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	446	210	251	2,105	4,638	5,824	7,182	8,136	7,411	5,131	2,938	1,956	1,462	3,447	1,348	210	4	1	—	52,733
Army Ordnance Corps...	—	—	—	—	—	2	6	9	—	6	10	16	9	46	44	6	1	—	—	155
All Arms	619	269	361	2,785	6,309	8,292	9,618	10,543	9,675	7,041	4,263	2,930	2,315	6,026	2,250	337	8	2	—	73,643‖
General Total	4,818	10,677	18,549	20,572	19,340	23,027	24,109	22,455	19,153	13,613	9,071	7,171	6,541	21,330	11,738	2,411	244	52	—	234,901

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.

The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who technically are on the Indian Strength, viz.:—Cavalry 1; R.G.A. 3; Infantry, 6; Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on the 1st October in each year from 1903.

Year.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1903, 1st October ..	21	50	93	474	224	89	40	9
1904 „ ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 „ ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	38	10
1906 „ ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 „ ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 „ ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†
1909 „ ..	21†	38†	83†	468†	239†	89†	51†	11†
1910 „ ..	20†	39†	72†	493†	222†	91†	53†	10†
1911 „ ..	20†	45†	72†	481†	228†	89†	53†	12†
1912 „ ..	21†	45†	79†	466†	237†	91†	50†	11†

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE and Officers Training Corps on the 1st of October, 1912.

Arm.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Total.	No. serving with Officers Training Corps included.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	1	4	5	9	11	4	14	20	32	173	276	2
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	9	5	7	10	17	34	54	42	55	156	393	5
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	1	7	15	12	21	18	30	108	1
Royal Engineers ..	1	—	—	1	2	4	7	14	6	8	8	9	8	6	9	7	9	52	151	5
Infantry..	—	—	—	2	7	6	18	29	37	35	43	42	36	65	77	104	153	443	1,097	31
Army Service Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	1	5	4	8	5	4	4	3	1	3	5	6	25	74*	1
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	3	4	—	5	3	3	3	5	13	11	46	99†	9
Total	1	—	—	3	11	12	33	54	65	57	76	78	85	128	174	212	284	925	2,198	54

N.B.—New conditions of appointment to the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force were promulgated by Army Order 89 of 1911. Non-commissioned officers are now detailed for a short term of service, lasting from 2 to 5 years instead of being permanently posted. No condition as regards length of service is now required.

* Includes 14 for Schools of Instruction.

† Includes 28 for Schools of Instruction.

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1912.

	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,078	14	66	52	17	2	—	—	1,229
Cavalry of the Line	16,056	192	1,282	1,166	295	26	—	—	19,017
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	24,529	379	1,335	1,803	903	33	—	—	28,982
Royal Garrison Artillery	14,083	250	004	1,996	466	21	—	—	17,420
Royal Engineers	6,827	196	459	645	338	15	—	—	8,480
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	197	1	6	5	4	—	—	—	213
Foot Guards	5,427	113	556	908	57	13	—	—	7,074
Infantry of the Line	105,049	1,786	13,315	13,855	1,755	153	1	114	136,028
Colonial Corps	34	3	3	4	3,653	25	—	—	3,722
Army Service Corps	4,800	70	286	538	149	2	—	—	5,845
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,387	25	216	266	41	4	—	—	3,939
Army Ordnance Corps	1,773	31	92	130	121	6	—	—	2,153
Army Pay Corps	472	12	26	45	35	2	—	—	592
Army Veterinary Corps	179	4	12	8	4	—	—	—	207
All Arms	183,891	3,076	18,258	21,421	7,838	302	1	114	234,901

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2*.—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on 1st October in each year from 1903.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1903, 1st October ..	202,562		22,442	31,467	10,461		155	266	267,353
1904, „ ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409
1909, „ ..	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205
1910, „ ..	184,054	3,061	18,581	22,237	8,152	301	4	106	236,496
1911, „ ..	185,666	3,075	18,581	21,860	8,087	335	4	114	237,722
1912, „ ..	183,891	3,076	18,258	21,421	7,838	302	1	114	234,901

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1912.

——	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,057	69	26	22	8	47	—	—	—	1,229
Cavalry of the Line	14,661	1,248	767	303	119	1,906	13	—	—	19,017
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	22,387	1,367	1,275	529	221	3,169	34	—	—	28,982
Royal Garrison Artillery	12,883	624	864	381	154	2,500	14	—	—	17,420
Royal Engineers	6,014	506	666	246	82	960	6	—	—	8,480
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) ..	169	6	13	5	4	15	1	—	—	213
Foot Guards	4,864	558	300	183	70	1,097	2	—	—	7,074
Infantry of the Line	93,798	11,839	5,343	1,661	705	22,535	147	—	—	136,028
Colonial Corps	632	68	153	232	73	469	—	2,095	—	3,722
Army Service Corps	4,146	240	353	173	66	865	2	—	—	5,845
Royal Army Medical Corps.. ..	2,894	235	204	115	50	430	11	—	—	3,939
Army Ordnance Corps	1,589	105	155	90	23	190	1	—	—	2,153
Army Pay Corps	401	44	43	25	10	68	1	—	—	592
Army Veterinary Corps	173	9	4	5	1	15	—	—	—	207
All Arms	165,668	16,918	10,166	3,970	1,586	34,266	232	2,095	—	234,901

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

(B 9067) G

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on 1st October in each year from 1903.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1903, 1st October ..	182,963	20,139	13,450	3,232		44,119	185	2,999	266	267,353	1903
1904, ,,	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, ,,	174,060	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, ,,	170,690	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, ,,	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, ,,	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908
1909, ,,	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205	1909
1910, ,,	166,540	17,512	10,488	3,772	1,472	34,283	221	2,208	—	236,496	1910
1911, ,,	167,281	17,433	10,481	3,983	1,546	34,613	233	2,152	—	237,722	1911
1912, ,,	165,668	16,918	10,166	3,970	1,586	34,266	232	2,095	—	234,901	1912

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1912, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous year.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1912.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1912.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1912.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,229	92	525	481	1,098	89·3	2	66	124	192	30	60	34	22	10	156
Cavalry of the Line	19,017	650	5,550	8,276	14,476	76·1	96	972	2,174	3,242	161	833	814	695	172	2,675
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ...	28,982	994	9,314	12,327	22,635	78·1	138	1,233	2,534	3,903	140	593	1,235	806	236	3,010
Royal Garrison Artillery	17,420	1,225	6,508	6,547	14,280	82·0	116	899	1,567	2,582	67	338	450	469	168	1,492
Royal Engineers	8,480	1,092	3,300	2,126	6,518	76·9	85	342	589	1,016	206	418	242	179	67	1,112
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	213	7	36	38	81	38·0	2	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards...	7,074	336	2,266	2,792	5,394	76·3	64	460	1,027	1,551	115	256	467	505	243	1,586
Infantry of the Line	136,028	3,795	37,011	57,022	97,828	71·9	526	5,591	12,850	18,967	619	3,725	4,899	5,454	2,167	16,864
Colonial Corps	3,722	20	346	192	558	15·0	1	53	60	114	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	5,845	796	2,037	1,244	4,077	69·8	55	231	376	662	109	251	254	374	131	1,119
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,939	299	1,527	1,106	2,932	74·4	42	239	646	927	102	324	245	100	14	785
Army Ordnance Corps	2,153	541	1,128	346	2,015	93·6	48	155	191	394	42	75	87	16	—	220
Army Pay Corps	592	488	104	—	592	100·0	6	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	207	20	109	57	186	89·9	3	13	1	17	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	234,901	10,355	69,761	92,554	172,670	73·51	1,182	10,254	22,139	33,575	1,591‡	6,873‡	8,727‡	8,620‡	3,208‡	29,019‡
Percentage of certificated to strength ...	—	4·41	29·70	39·40	73·51	—	Percentage in the several classes				5·48‡	23·69‡	30·07‡	29·70‡	11·06‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A :—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B :—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C :—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, the simple rules and money.
Class D :—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E :—Illiterate, *i.e.*, men who fail to reach Class D.

The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on the 1st of October in each year from 1903, and Educational Attainments of Recruits from 1907.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.				Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during preceding 12 months.‡					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
1903, 1st October	267,353	6,368	48,705	36,763	91,836	34·35	668†	6,388†	9,650†	16,706†	—	—	—	—	—	—
1904, ,, ...	267,601	7,429	54,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557	—	—	—	—	—	—
1905, ,, ...	254,748	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,358	21,772	33,770	—	—	—	—	—	—
1906, ,, ...	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	123,749	52·34	1,243	9,968	20,215	31,456	—	—	—	—	—	—
1907, ,, ...	232,154	8,521	57,946	62,841	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539	678	1,939	2,720	2,337	970	8,644
1908, ,, ...	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837	6,969	10,733	10,496	4,696	34,731
1909, ,, ...	237,205	8,846	62,839	76,340	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962	7,492	9,754	9,310	3,547	32,065
1910, ,, ...	236,496	9,700	66,361	83,717	159,778	67·56	1,376	10,719	23,638	35,733	1,583	6,299	7,866	7,138	2,479	25,365
1911, ,, ...	237,722	10,122	68,599	89,427	168,148	70·74	1,534	10,596	23,114	35,244	1,643	7,035	8,506	8,060	2,951	28,195
1912, ,, ...	234,601	10,355	69,761	92,554	172,670	73·51	1,182	10,254	22,139	33,575	1,591	6,873	8,727	8,620	3,208	29,019

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† Figures for nine months only.
‡ The Colonial Corps recruits are not included in this table. For explanation of the classes see previous table. The examination of recruits in the years previous to 1907 was conducted on different lines and the figures are therefore omitted.
N.B.—The N.C.O.'s and Men of the Army Pay Corps were struck off the Regimental Establishment on the 1st April, 1906, and were taken on again on the 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES, MULES, &c.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC ANIMALS on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1912, and the number required to complete each arm of the service.

	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.												
England and Wales ..	817	6,547	6,043	162	837	62	1,375	1,341	—	221	749	18,154
Scotland	—	7	369	—	—	—	28	36	—	1	—	441
Ireland	—	1,778	1,500	—	311	—	144	278	—	—	238	4,249
Channel Islands	—	—	—	—	1	—	14	—	—	—	—	15
Total	817	8,332	7,912	162	1,149	62	1,561	1,655	—	222	987	22,859
IN THE COLONIES, &c.												
Egypt	—	496	163	198	48	8	28	113	—	124	23	1,201
South Africa	—	1,661	890	5	125	—	709	1,528	—	97	354	5,369
Gibraltar and Malta ..	—	—	—	8	—	—	6	312	—	3	2	331
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	4	4	—	7	43	400	—	—	458
Bermuda	—	—	—	3	—	—	3	25	—	6	—	37
Total	—	2,157	1,053	218	177	8	753	2,021	400(*b*)	230(*a*)	379	7,396
General Total ..	817	10,489	8,965	380	1,326	70	2,314	3,676	400(*b*)	452(*a*)	1,366	30,255
ESTABLISHMENT .. (Army Estimates)	840	11,476(*c*)	9,574	491	1,534	99	2,696	3,544	409	1,310	150	32,123(*c*)

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c. (*a*) Includes 101 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China. (*c*) Includes 1,022 for "Boarding Out."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the 1st of October in each year from 1903.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.											
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	*Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st October, 1903..	783	11,407	10,331	211	879	49	5,638	1,687	10,586	—	3,690	45,261
,, 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	59	4,122	1,970	4,144	—	3,369	35,256
,, 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
,, 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	56	3,723	3,758	632	—	1,782	31,188
,, 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
,, 1908..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515*
,, 1909..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456	29,781
,, 1910..	753	10,238	9,270	200	1,410	69	2,763(*a*)	3,441	417(*b*)	625	1,464	30,650
,, 1911..	807	11,244	9,104	383	1,239	74	2,675	3,405	377(*b*)	627(*a*)	1,344	31,279
,, 1912..	817	10,489	8,965	380	1,326	70	2,314	3,676	400(*b*)	452(*a*)	1,366	30,255

* Previous to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

(*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt in 1909, 53 in 1910, 48 in 1911, and 101 in 1912. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1912.

	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	86	574	157	—	817
Cavalry of the Line	233	8,392	1,864	—	10,489
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	156	6,071	2,738	—	8,965
Royal Garrison Artillery	25	326	29	—	380
Royal Engineers	20	1,045	251	10	1,326
Foot Guards	1	53	16	—	70
Infantry of the Line	12	1,464	832	6	2,314
Army Service Corps	36	1,654	1,930	6	3,676
Colonial Corps	—	7	—	—	7
Indian Native Troops—China Force	3	229	151	—	383
Unposted Remounts	62	275	42	987	1,366
Miscellaneous Establishments.. ..	43	259	48	1	351
	677	20,349	8,108	1,010	30,144*

* In addition to the animals shown above, there were 101 Camels in Egypt and 10 Bullocks in China. These are included in the numbers shown in Table 1, page 93.

Digitized by Google

PART X.—ARMY RESERVE.

N.B.—As regards the conditions of service in the various sections of the Reserve, *see* note on p. 101.

TABLE 1.—INCREASE AND DECREASE of the ARMY RESERVE by ARMS, during the YEAR ending 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1912.

—	Sections A and B.														Section D.											Total (A, B, and D).
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	R. Malta Arty.	Army Service Corps.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	A. Pay C.	A. Vety. C.	A. Post Off. C.	Total.	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	Foot Guards.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.O.C.	A.V.C.	Total.	
Strength on 1st October, 1911	194	8,403	15,087	7,329	4,996	7,502	61,894	145	5,850	4,543	763	9	79	67	116,861	23	2,124	2,490	421	559	1203	13,826	654	316	54	—	21,670	138,531
INCREASE.																												
From the Colours	57	1,436	2,438	512	762	1,074	9,396	23	1,010	342	201	—	18	—	17,269	—	5	63	3	6	—	38	12	8	1	—	136†	17,405
Enlisted in Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	194	226	2	33	127	1,112	16	44	11	10	1,782	1,782
Re-engaged for Section "D"	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	772	1,472	71	204	335	5,053	262	238	39	1	8,462	8,462
Rejoined from absence	1	17	32	21	14	15	128	1	20	23	2	—	—	—	274	—	2	3	—	—	2	14	—	1	—	—	22	296
Transferred from R.G.A. Reserve§ ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Other causes	—	—	3	1	—	1	3	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	11	—	—	1	1	—	—	4	1	—	—	—	7	18
Total Increase	58	1,453	2,473	534	776	1,090	9,527	26	1,031	368	203	—	18	—	17,557	21	973	1,765	77	243	465	6,221	291	291	51	11	10,409	27,966
DECREASE.																												
Died	—	25	74	47	19	33	298	—	22	21	4	—	—	—	543	—	8	14	6	5	4	89	5	1	1	—	133	676
Discharged :—																												
On completion of engagement ...	54	1,666	1,517	1,009	618	790	5,190	53	292	333	40	5	16	16	11,599	3	126	334	275	89	184	3,626	20	30	9	—	4,696	16,295
As invalids	—	16	11	8	1	11	90	—	7	8	—	—	—	—	152	—	2	4	1	2	1	9	2	—	—	—	21	173
By purchase	—	1	13	3	8	7	8	—	2	7	1	—	—	—	50	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	2	52
Free by indulgence	—	1	—	1	3	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	2	2	—	—	—	6	—	1	—	—	11	18
For misconduct	—	11	25	7	6	23	150	—	17	9	—	—	—	—	248	—	2	7	—	2	1	20	2	1	—	—	35	283
Miscellaneous	1	7	10	1	7	6	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	48	—	2	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	3	51
Total discharged	55	1,702	1,576	1,029	643	837	5,455	53	318	357	41	5	16	17	12,104	3	135	347	276	93	186	3,662	24	33	9	—	4,768	16,872
Retransferred to the Colours	—	—	5	—	4	5	2	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	18	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	18
Struck off for absence	2	84	171	79	65	108	569	7	104	63	17	—	—	—	1,269	—	9	11	3	2	5	61	1	1	—	—	93	1,362
Re-engaged for Section "D"	14	772	1,472	71	204	335	5,053	—	262	238	39	—	1	—	8,462	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8,462
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Reserve§ ...	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Other causes	—	1	4	5	—	—	8	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	21	—	3	1	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	6	27
Total Decrease	71	2,584	3,302	1,234	935	1,319	11,385	60	709	679	103	5	17	17	22,420	3	155	373	285	100	195	3,814	30	35	10	—	5,000	27,420
Net Increase	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	322	—	100	—	1	—	—	18	818	1,392	—	143	270	2,407	261	256	41	11	5,409	} 546
Net Decrease	13	1,131	829	700	159	229	1,858	34	—	311	—	5	—	17	4,863	—	—	—	208	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	} —
Strength on 1st October, 1912	181	7,272	14,258	6,629	4,837	7,273	60,036	111	6,172	4,232	863	4	80	50	111,998	41	2,942	3,882	213	702	1473	16,233	915	572	95	11	27,079	139,077

* Includes reservists of the Mountain Division, R.G.A., who are attached to R.F.A. on mobilization; the strength on 1st Oct., 1912, was 190, Section B, and 122, Section D.

† These are men who are transferred direct from the Colours to Section D on completion of 12 years with the Colours; they do not pass through Section B.

§ See note § on page 97.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Army Reserve in each year from 1903.

—	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.		Years ending— 30th Sept., 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.		30th Sept., 1910.		30th Sept., 1911.		30th Sept., 1912.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.
Strength on first day of each period	29,784	3,081	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094	116,861	21,670
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	37,267*†	961*†	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—	17,748	—	13,818	—	13,527	45‡	17,269	136‡
Enlisted in Section D	—	3,515*	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982	—	371	—	2,766	—	1,829	—	1,782
Re-engaged for Section D	—	469*	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,465	—	719	—	3,423	—	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,030	—	8,462
Rejoined from absence	82*	4*	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17	331	13	337	3	255	9	274	22
Trans. from Inf. & R.G.A. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—	3	—
Other causes	42*	—	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4	10	—	27	5	8	3	11	7
Total increase	37,391*	4,949*	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426	19,750	1,546	14,259	6,327	13,928	7,916	17,557	10,409
DECREASE.																				
Died	187*	19*	282	48	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108	525	99	472	64	532	94	543	133
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	5,968*	1,344*	9,301	856	8,254	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181	10,383	4,786	9,338	4,089	8,250	2,127	11,599	4,696
As invalids	20*	2*	109	10	87	13	103	34	85	30	109	17	139	19	136	12	119	20	152	21
By purchase	11*	—	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—	34	1	42	1	39	—	50	2
Free by indulgence	—	—	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—	52	5	15	3	3	3	7	11
For misconduct	8*	—	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22	319	22	275	24	267	19	248	35
Miscellaneous	28*	1*	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1	20	—	41	—	38	3	48	3
Total discharged	6,035*	1,347*	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221	10,947	4,833	9,847	4,129	8,716	2,172	12,104	4,768
Rejoined Colours	369*	2*	409	1	365	3	725	3	289	—	221	1	60	—	8	—	16	—	18	—
Struck off for absence	288*	6*	693	23	683	36	861	61	1,391	85	1,714	—	1,343	47	1,159	52	1,232	70	1,269	93
Re-engaged for Section D	469*	—	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,457	—	713	—	3,412	100	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,030	—	8,462	—
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—	3	—
Other causes	—	12*	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3	11	1	67	1	21	4	21	6
Total decrease	7,348*	1,386*	12,400	967	11,993	266	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433	15,709	4,980	15,183	4,247	16,685	2,340	22,420	5,000
Net increase	30,043*	3,563*	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,194	12,230	3,596	17,295	— 2,521	7,586	993	4,041	— 3,434	— 924	2,080	— 2,757	5,576	— 4,863	5,409
Net decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	—			—		—		—
Strength on the first day of each period following	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094	116,861	21,670	111,998	27,079

* Figures during nine months only.

† These figures include men retransferred to the Reserve on demobilization.

‡ *See* note † on page 96.

§ Under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909 Infantry Reservists, and under A.O.'s 37 of 1911 and 144 of 1912, R.G.A. Reservists were, on certain conditions, invited to transfer to the Reserve of the R.A.M.C. The years in which the engagements of these men were due to expire are shown in the footnote on page 102.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the ARMY RESERVE, by arms from 1903 to 1909, and by arms and sections on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1911 to 1st October, 1912.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Pay Corps.†	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	Total.
ALL SECTIONS.															
1st October, 1903	—	5,599	4,085	3,756	2,657	5,790	40,403	253	2,488	130	1,095	17	—	198	66,471
,, 1904	17	5,773	5,004	3,891	2,996	6,281	45,885	339	3,093	127	1,280	17	—	237	74,940
,, 1905	40	7,298	7,286	4,595	3,591	6,874	59,269	428	3,471	215	1,441	20	—	242	94,770
,, 1906	51	7,464	8,632	6,560*	4,052	7,488	69,924	436	3,998	272	1,589	—	—	130	110,596
,, 1907	89	7,858	9,919	7,983*	4,413	7,943	80,089	444	4,243	314	1,940	—	5	130	125,370
,, 1908	132	8,699	12,981	8,727*	4,704	8,423	82,206	318	4,918	402	2,290	—	22	127	133,949
,, 1909	158	9,965	15,678	8,535*	5,021	8,739	75,918	201	5,360	578	4,231	—	45	127	134,556
,, 1910	192	10,841	16,694	8,287*	5,240	8,541	74,303	191	6,093	699	4,465	12	71	83	135,712
1st October, 1911—															
Section A	—	—	670	—	433	250	3,904	—	280	—	244	—	—	—	5,781
,, B	194	8,403	14,417	7,329*	4,563	7,252	57,990	145	5,570	763	4,299	9	79	67	111,080
,, D	23	2,124	2,490	421*	559	1,203	13,826	—	654	54	316	—	—	—	21,670
Total	217	10,527	17,577	7,750*	5,555	8,705	75,720	145	6,504	817	4,859	9	79	67	138,531
1st January, 1912—															
Section A	—	—	663	—	440	246	3,811	—	278	—	234	—	—	—	5,672
,, B	214	7,915	14,171	7,116*	4,547	7,270	56,662	130	5,929	793	4,240	8	80	65	109,140
,, D	24	2,371	2,736	340*	589	1,282	14,404	—	682	56	386	—	—	—	22,870
Total	238	10,286	17,570	7,456*	5,576	8,798	74,877	130	6,889	849	4,860	8	80	65	137,682
1st April, 1912—															
Section A	—	—	666	—	445	250	3,693	—	263	—	179	—	—	—	5,496
,, B	197	7,771	13,438	6,812*	4,432	7,159	56,318	119	6,034	820	4,126	6	78	54	107,364
,, D	28	2,597	3,341	271*	643	1,393	15,141	—	719	68	490	—	—	—	24,691
Total	225	10,368	17,445	7,083*	5,520	8,802	75,152	119	7,016	888	4,795	6	78	54	137,551
1st July, 1912—															
Section A	—	—	674	—	437	243	3,925	—	270	—	164	—	—	—	5,713
,, B	195	7,661	13,196	6,679*	4,436	7,107	57,286	113	5,924	819	4,055	5	76	51	107,584
,, D	32	2,761	3,678	223*	676	1,441	15,560	—	792	80	546	—	—	—	25,789
Total	227	10,422	17,549	6,902*	5,549	8,791	76,751	113	6,986	899	4,765	5	76	51	139,086
1st October, 1912—															
Section A	—	—	674	—	424	245	3,972	—	274	—	179	—	—	—	5,768
,, B	181	7,272	13,584	6,629*	4,413	7,028	56,064	111	5,898	863	4,053	4	80	50	106,230
,, D	41	2,942	3,882	213*	702	1,473	16,233	—	915	95	572	—	11	—	27,079
Total	222	10,214	18,140	6,842*	5,539	8,746	76,269	111	7,087	958	4,804	4	91	50	139,077

* These numbers include the Reservists of the Mountain Division of Artillery who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization; the strength on 1st October, 1912, was 312, viz.:—190 Section B, and 122 Section D. For the years 1903 to 1905 they are included with the Royal Horse and Field Artillery.

† The men of the Army Pay Corps, who were struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, were restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of the men transferred to the Army Reserve from the Colours during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

Past services towards completion of engagement (on date of transfer).	Transfers from														
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Post Office Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
2 to 3 years ..	—	—	20	2	157	49	4	—	740	1	14	—	—	—	987
3 to 4 years ..	—	2	958	5	388	591	24	—	66	208	139	—	—	—	2,381
4 to 5 years ..	—	27	4	1	—	10	381	—	1	—	5	—	—	—	429
5 to 6 years ..	13	147	88	30	2	11	1,374	6	11	2	2	—	2	—	1,688
6 to 7 years ..	4	696	902	11	2	13	1,079	5	11	81	2	—	—	—	2,806
7 to 8 years ..	—	385	96	58	78	208	3,415	9	63	46	16	—	14	—	4,388
8 to 9 years ..	20	122	322	343	129	187	2,749	2	107	1	21	—	1	—	4,004
9 to 10 years ..	9	8	17	56	2	3	312	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	411
10 to 11 years ..	5	32	16	2	2	1	37	—	8	1	1	—	—	—	105
Over 11 years ..	6	17	15	4	2	1	21	—	—	2	—	—	1	—	69
Total (excluding relegated) ..	57	1,436	2,438	512*	762	1,074	9,396	23	1,010	342	201	—	18	—	17,269
Relegated	—	2	1	1	—	1	7	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	13
Total	57	1,438	2,439	513*	762	1,075	9,403	23	1,010	343	201	—	18	—	17,282

* This number includes 38 Reservists of the Mountain Division who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The services of these men on transfer were:—1 after 2, 1 after 3, 3 after 5, 7 after 7, 22 after 8, 3 after 9, and 1 after 11 years. Total 38.

N.B.—As to the abnormal number of conversions of service during the year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of MEN transferred from the Colours to the Army Reserve during each year from 1903.

Year.	Services on date of transfer of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Army Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years.	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903	9†			4,078†	119†	995†	342†	8,761†	4,633†	4,015†	3,610†	571†	619†	54†	10,340†	38,146†
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904 ..	30			4,493	444	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 ..	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434
30th Sept., 1909 ..	—	63	537	2,935	62	64	173	1,227	12,479	125	44	23	—	63	—	17,795
30th Sept., 1910 ..	14	3	965	931	35	95	399	820	10,312	136	64	30	—	30	—	13,834
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	1	643	1,625	138	707	1,464	2,848	5,748	186	106	60	—	7	—	13,533*
30th Sept., 1912 ..	—	1	987	2,381	429	1,688	2,806	4,388	4,004	411	105	69	—	13	—	17,282*

* As to the abnormal number of conversions during the last two years, *see* Recruiting Report, p. 11.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of the MEN composing the ARMY RESERVE on the 1st October, 1912.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	123	1	57	35	1	5	—	—	181	41
Cavalry of the Line	4,382	12	2,829	2,078	61	802	—	50	7,272	2,942
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	10,427	35	3,687	2,592	140	1,090	4	165	14,258	3,882
Royal Garrison Artillery*	3,882	1	2,621	134	122	72	4	6	6,629	213
Royal Engineers	3,223	19	1,479	436	127	203	8	44	4,837	702
Foot Guards	5,361	1	1,831	1,165	81	304	—	3	7,273	1,473
Infantry of the Line	44,982	176	14,647	14,492	401	1,528	6	37	60,036	16,233
Royal Malta Artillery	86	—	25	—	—	—	—	—	111	—
Army Service Corps	3,669	14	1,678	634	795	254	30	13	6,172	915
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,506	—	659	367	66	198	1	7	4,232	572
Army Ordnance Corps	642	6	212	58	9	22	—	9	863	95
Army Pay Corps	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	4	—
Army Veterinary Corps	48	1	32	10	—	—	—	—	80	11
Army Post Office Corps	1	—	27	—	21	—	1	—	50	—
Total	80,332	266	29,788	22,001	1,824	4,478	54	334	111,998	27,079

* Including Reservists of the Mountain Artillery R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake a liability to be called out in stated circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized; the undertaking is for the period required to complete one year from the date of their first transfer to the Reserve, and in certain circumstances for a further year. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, or having been discharged "free" after 12 and not more than 15 years' service (A.O. 80/1911), re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and during the past five years it has been closed as follows:—For Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, onwards (A.O. 266/07); for Cavalry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 20th November, 1908 (A.O. 306); for Royal Garrison Artillery from 1st July, 1908, onwards, except for men of certain trades (A.O. 172/08); and for Infantry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 1st January, 1910 (A.O. 12). Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of four years in Section D, or if they are within four years of attaining age 50, till the attainment of that age. Section D was first opened for the A.V.C. from 1.9.12 (A.O. 258).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements will expire of the Men composing the Army Reserve on the 1st October, 1912.

—	Men of Sections A and B. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.											Men of Section D. During periods from 1st October to 30th September.								
																2nd Engagement.*				
	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	1921-22	Total.	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1912-13	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	52	36	23	28	17	18	7	—	—	—	181	3	5	12	21	—	—	—	—	41
Cavalry of the Line ..	2,158	2,710	663	397	761	465	111	7	—	—	7,272	335	429	612	933	98	187	137	211	2,942
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	2,127	3,016	2,278	1,232	2,132	2,433	48	15	977	—	14,258	512	625	754	1,753	47	57	31	103	3,882
Royal Garrison Art.† ‡ ..	1,016	1,335	1,921	1,737	549	33	29	4	3	2	6,629	41	21	32	76	7	8	5	23	213
Royal Engineers	1,001	724	516	545	284	405	161	485	569	147	4,837	83	94	195	241	17	15	31	26	702
Foot Guards	1,053	911	771	1,064	986	632	503	723	630	—	7,273	276	337	394	462	1	—	3	—	1,473
Infantry of the Line† ..	9,730	11,469	15,221	16,408	4,154	1,658	1,314	57	24	1	60,036	91	4,488	5,404	6,169	10	15	8	48	16,233
Royal Malta Artillery ..	25	13	25	26	12	6	4	—	—	—	111	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ..	762	484	534	678	514	750	458	806	471	715	6,172	98	97	237	302	64	30	29	58	915
Rl. Army Medical Corps†..	473	654	801	721	295	423	292	365	207	1	4,232	31	73	135	295	13	8	2	15	572
Army Ordnance Corps ..	164	138	75	70	40	67	59	95	149	6	863	8	14	9	49	1	4	4	6	95
Army Pay Corps	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps ..	23	28	7	7	13	1	1	—	—	—	80	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	1	11
Army Post Office Corps ‖	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	18,637	21,519	22,835	22,913	9,757	6,891	2,987	2,557	3,030	872	111,998	1,478	6,183	7,784	10,311	258	324	250	491	27,079

* *See* Note on page 101.

† The years of expiration of the engagements of the men serving on 1st October, 1912, who had been transferred to the R.A.M.C. Reserve, from the Infantry Reserve under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909, were:—1912-13, 79; 1913-14, 232; 1914-15, 463; 1915-16, 514; 1916-17, 38; 1917-18, 6; Total, 1,332; and from the R.G.A. Reserve under A.O. 37 of 1911 and 144 of 1912:—1914-15, 24; 1915-16, 82; 1916-17, 24; 1917-18, 1; Total, 131.

‡ Including the Reservists from the Mountain Division R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

‖ Under A.O. 76 of 1912, reservists of the Army Post Office Corps may, at any time before the expiration of their term of original enlistment, be permitted to re-engage for a further period of one year.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

N.B.—For Note on the Special Reserve of Officers and the Special Reserve, see p. 109.

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE and MILITIA of the United Kingdom PRESENT at TRAINING on the day of inspection in each year from 1903 (exclusive of Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																						
				Cavalry.			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			A.S.C.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1903 ...	1,972	784	9	—	—	—	258	8	37	12,264	771	1,029	1,973	173	108	52,217	21,678†	7,521	—	—	—	—	716†	—	66,712	23,346†	8,695
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,948	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	—	—	—	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	—	—	—	678	65	96	79,696	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	238	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	—	—	—	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,947	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	—	—	—	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 { X	1,584	247	4	—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	—	—	—	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 { Y	87	33	—	809	70	21	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	—	—	—	14,664	233	174
1909 ...	1,621	219	6	693	18	13	7,687	381	296	888	26	31	1,146	53	33	53,121	1,685	1,284	59	—	2	614	20	12	64,208	2,183	1,671
1910 ...	1,544	237	8	807	35	19	5,772	777	329	773	45	33	1,059	36	49	48,829	1,804	1,245	187	3	10	1,557	29	149	58,984	2,729	1,834
1911 ...	1,549	284	14	790	32	23	5,172	334	259	759	37	32	1,089	27	49	45,618	2,049	890	256	44	8	1,452	114	194	55,136	2,637	1,455
1912 ...	1,538	319	12	797	31	37	5,042	223	293	805	34	18	1,049	52	30	44,367	2,182	641	149	11	32	1,270	109	55	53,780¶	2,642	1,106
1912. SPECIAL RESERVE. (*Detail of figures given above.*)				Officers, N.C.O.'s and men.																						
Officers‡	51	13	—	71	24	1	38	6	—	73	49	—	1,290‖	223‖	11	12	1	—	3	3	—	1,538	319	12		
N.C.O.'s and Men—																										
Category (*a*)§	797	31	37	5,042	223	293	764	34	18	1,048	52	30	40,539	2,182	641	252	4	30	553	25	53	48,995	2,551	1,102		
,, Recruits at Depôt	—	—	—	—	—	—	41	—	—	—	—	—	3,823	—	—	100	—	—	50	—	—	4,020¶	—	—		
Category (*b*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	97	7	2	667	84	2	765	91	4		

* Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in 1908, those Special Reservists who trained for less time than the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

† In this year the training of 31 battalions of Infantry and the whole of the R.A.M.C. Militia was dispensed with, and the men are shown as absent with leave.

‡ The figures for officers include all those officers who attended annual training during the year, whether the training was with their own unit or not.

§ *See* Note on page 109.

‖ Includes Foot Guards: 9 Officers "present," and 3 "absent with leave."

¶ Includes 1 for Army Veterinary Corps.

X—Militia. Y—Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October in each year from 1903, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE (exclusive of Regular Establishment) since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.																Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		Infantry.		A.S.C.		R.A.M.C.		A.V.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
MILITIA.																							
1st October, 1903 ...	3,432	2,724	—	—	297	238	17,376	13,072	2,331	2,049	102,332	73,643	—	—	1,174	741	—	—	123,510	89,743	299	158	3,633
1st October, 1904 ...	3,431	2,609	—	—	297	268	17,376	13,084	2,331	2,020	102,332	70,421	—	—	1,174	698	—	—	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	101,908	69,629	—	—	1,174	777	—	—	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ...	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	101,908	68,001	—	—	1,566	997	—	—	123,478	83,720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,640	1,662	101,908	67,741	—	—	1,566	1,077	—	—	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
SPECIAL RESERVE.																							
1st October, 1908 ..	3,211	1,865	888	458	14,973	8,472	1,440	883	1,200	1,299	58,588	50,174	—	—	—	—	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { Y	3,056	1,913	888	661	12,000	7,717	1,440	911	2,142	1,200	58,588	56,036	4,500	83	8,000	1,433	50	—	87,608	68,041	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { X	—	—	—	—	—	846	—	40	—	57	—	4,040	—	—	—	151	—	—	—	5,134	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 { Y	2,870	1,964	886	861	12,000	6,260	1,440	824	2,190	1,095	58,588	50,207	4,500	227	4,000	1,647	65	1	83,669	61,122	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 { X	—	—	—	—	—	501	—	22	—	46	—	2,272	—	—	—	126	—	—	—	2,967	—	—	—
1st October, 1911 { Y	2,911	2,018	886	816	12,000	5,777	1,440	827	2,254	1,096	63,178	48,522	4,500	317	3,985	1,558	65	—	88,308	58,913	—	—	—
1st October, 1911 { X	—	—	—	—	—	249	—	13	—	30	—	1,275	—	—	—	88	—	—	—	1,655	—	—	—
1st October, 1912 { Y	2,900	2,130	886	807	12,000	5,326	1,440	843	1,947	1,016	63,178	46,423	3,512	947	3,985	1,461	65	1	87,013	56,824	—	—	—
1st October, 1912 { X	—	—	—	—	—	94	—	10	—	18	—	614	—	—	—	39	—	—	—	775	—	—	—

SPECIAL RESERVE. (*Detail of figures given above.*)	Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men.																						
1st October, 1912—																							
Officers—																							
Unit	48	42	—	—	43	39	45	34	2,707	1,482	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,843	1,597	—	—	—		
Supplementary*	—	35	—	125	—	20	—	94‖	—	109‡	—	15	—	117	—	12	—	527	—	—	—		
Others†	—	—	—	—	—	—	47	—	—	—	—	—	10	6	—	—	57	6	—	—	—		
N.C.O.'s and Men—																							
Category (*a*)§	886	807	12,000	5,326	1,440	843	1,291	1,015	63,178	46,423	1,000	405	1,000	699	65	1	80,860	55,519	—	—	—		
Category (*b*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	656	1	—	—	1,512	104	2,985	762	—	—	5,153	867	—	—	—		
Category (*c*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,000	438	—	—	—	—	1,000	438	—	—	—		

* Establishments were not provided in Estimates for supplementary officers. † Supernumerary to the Territorial Force. ‡ Includes 27 Foot Guards and 6 Lieut.-Colonels (of disbanded units) on the unattached list. § *See* Note on page 109. ‖ Includes 10 for Royal Flying Corps (M.W.). Y Special Reserve. X Remaining militiamen.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3. — INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of Officers and Regular Establishment) for the year ending 30th September, 1912.

	Special Reserve.								Total.
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	
Strength, 1st October, 1911 ..	316	5,777	827	1,095	48,522	135	736	—	57,908
INCREASE.									
Joined as recruits	165	1,424	167	251	18,912	369	102	1	21,391
Re-enlisted	18	78	135	6	1,626	—	10	—	1,873
Rejoined from desertion or absence	8	116	12	22	485	1	28	—	672
Other causes (net)	2	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	4
Total Increase	193	1,618	314	279	21,025	370	140	1	23,940
DECREASE.									
Died	4	20	3	7	163	—	8	—	205
Discharged :—									
On termination of engagement	64	1,044	134	169	6,420	—	51	—	7,882
As invalids	1	170	24	58	1,024	—	8	—	1,285
By purchase	88	245	8	3	1,903	6	17	—	2,270
Not likely to become efficient ..	1	64	6	1	532	12	1	—	617
Misstatement as to age ..	—	14	—	1	247	2	—	—	264
Unfitted for the duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
On conviction of felony ..	—	33	5	6	186	1	1	—	232
Misconduct other than felony ..	—	23	7	2	169	—	2	—	203
Miscellaneous	2	42	5	8	205	—	1	—	263
Total discharged	156	1,635	189	248	10,686	21	82	—	13,017
Struck off as deserters or absentees	37	387	56	44	2,134	2	74	—	2,734
Joined Regular Army	5	22	48	57	10,141	77	12	—	10,362
Other causes (net)	—	5	2	3	—	—	1	—	11
Total Decrease	202	2,069	298	359	23,124	100	177	—	26,329
Net { Increase	—	—	16	—	—	270	—	1	—
Net { Decrease	9	451	—	80	2,099	—	37	—	2,389
Strength, 1st October, 1912 ..	807	5,326	843	1,015	46,423	405	699	1	55,519
Re-engaged during year	116	506	118	180	3,754	—	111	—	4,785
Not included in the above :—									
Strength of the Militia on 1st October, 1912	—	94	10	18	614	—	39	—	775
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1912	—	3	—	—	110	—	—	—	113

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Staff or Regular Establishment, during each year from 1903 to 1908

	Militia.				
	1st Jan. to 30th Sept., 1903.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1904.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1905.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1906.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1907.
Strength at beginning of year ..	102,420	89,743	86,491	85,814	83,720
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment	18,756†	27,694	22,609	23,003	23,774
Enlisted { for preliminary drill	7,018†	7,570	7,332	5,729	4,801
Re-enlisted { From Militia ..	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	3,623†	4,590	4,001	3,733	4,094
Joined from desertion	1,013†	1,160	1,053	707	739
Re-transfers from Regular Army	29*†	—	—	—	—
Reverted from Reserve Division..	—	35	26	8	22
Other causes (net)	104†	—	9	—	—
Total increase	30,543†	41,049	35,030	33,180	33,430
DECREASE.					
Died..	352†	425	369	392	397
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement	9,518†	10,714	7,740	8,383	7,569
As invalids	2,293†	2,529	2,554	2,506	2,291
Recruits rejected after attestation	933†	1,011	1,323	887	658
By purchase	6,793†	5,578	4,442	4,078	3,932
On conviction of felony ..	439†	563	523	508	570
For misconduct other than felony	434†	558	521	376	525
Unfitted for duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—
Misstatement as to age on attestation	594†	361	335	260	326
Not likely to become efficient		210	468	261	187
Free				—	—
For other causes ..				186	188
Total discharged ..	21,004†	21,524	17,906	17,445	16,246
Struck off as deserters or absentees	9,435†	6,704	4,999	4,402	4,995
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	—	—	—	—	—
Joined Regular Army	11,870†	14,932	12,103	12,409	12,113
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ..	559†	716	330	603	646
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve	—	—	—	—	—
Other causes (net)..	—	—	—	23	422
Total decrease	43,220†	44,301	35,707	35,274	34,819
Net { Increase	—	—	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	12,677†	3,252	677	2,094	1,389
	1st Oct., 1903	1st Oct., 1904	1st Oct., 1905	1st Oct., 1906	1st Oct., 1907
Strength at end of year	89,743	86,491	85,814	83,720	82,331
Re-engaged during year	2,229†	3,074	3,333	3,688	3,625

* Militia reserve on demobilization.
† Figures for nine months only.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve, category (*a*), exclusive of Officers and of Permanent for the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Militia.	Special Reserve (Category (*a*)).					
Year ending 30th Sept., 1908.	16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending 30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30 Sept., 1912.
82,331	—	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908
7,054	17,637	26,157	18,654	20,616	21,391
1,169	144				
—	48,746†	—	—	—	—
—	448	—	—	—	—
773	556	1,004	626	1,271	1,873
783	77	492	772	653	672
—	—	—	—	—	—
2	—	—	—	—	—
62	—	—	—	6	4
9,843	67,608	27,653	20,052	22,546	23,940
292	22	267	223	227	205
7,468	—	1,089	7,278	6,707	7,882
3,273	269	2,220	2,466	1,463	1,285
130	90	—	—	—	—
1,628	596	1,245	1,535	1,850	2,270§
354	64	292	303	247	232
313	194	543	348	292	203
—	—	18	5	164	1
117	215	291	233	257	264
56	198	956	617	546	617
10,271*	—	—	—	—	—
87	83	197	521‡	283‡	263‡
23,697	1,709	6,851	13,306	11,809	13,017
3,572	492	2,551	2,548	2,624	2,734
—	—	—	—	—	—
7,515	3,955	11,020	10,209	9,783	10,362
420	89	651	1,001	449	—§
48,293†	—	—	—	—	—
—	55	51	59	—	11
83,789	6,322	21,391	27,346	24,892	26,329
—	61,286	6,262	—	—	—
73,946	—	—	7,294	2,316	2,389
1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1908	1st Oct., 1909	1st Oct., 1910	1st Oct., 1911	1st Oct., 1912.
8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908	55,519
—‖	—‖	—‖	2,461	2,368	4,785

* Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under para. 59 of Special Army Order, 23rd December, 1907.

† The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

‡ This number includes men who elected to join the Regular Army but were rejected.

§ Special Reservists category (*a*) are now required to purchase their discharge before enlistment into the Royal Navy or Marines.

‖ The numbers who re-engaged in these periods are not available.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the year ending 30th September, 1912:—

Ages of Recruits joined.	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 17 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
17 to 18 years ..	—	604	10	—	7,781	151	12	—	8,558
18 „ 19 „ ..	31	298	26	41	6,782	118	43	1	7,340
19 „ 20 „ ..	32	153	29	38	2,213	42	9	—	2,516
20 „ 21 „ ..	25	92	17	19	905	22	2	—	1,082
21 „ 22 „ ..	25	79	14	19	495	9	7	—	648
22 „ 23 „ ..	13	51	7	17	289	12	4	—	393
23 „ 24 „ ..	14	38	7	19	166	7	1	—	252
24 „ 25 „ ..	8	38	15	23	126	1	4	—	215
25 and over ..	17	71	42	75	155	7	20	—	387
Total ..	165	1,424	167	251	18,912	369	102	1	21,391

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the year ending 30th September, 1912:—

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total
Under 3 months' service ..	1	51	14	4	260	—	4	—	334
3 and under 6 months' service..	1	10	12	2	94	—	1	—	120
6 „ 9 „ „ ..	1	19	3	3	118	1	—	—	145
9 „ 12 „ „ ..	—	19	4	—	136	—	—	—	159
1 „ 2 years' „ ..	11	79	6	13	340	—	—	—	449
2 „ 3 „ „ ..	14	78	6	2	265	1	16	—	382
3 „ 4 „ „ ..	4	67	4	3	323	—	53	—	454
4 „ 5 „ „ ..	1	24	1	3	185	—	—	—	214
5 years' service and upwards ..	4	40	6	14	413	—	—	—	477
Total struck off ..	37	387	56	44	2,134	2	74	—	2,734
Rejoined from desertion ..	8	116	12	22	485	1	28	—	672
Net loss from desertion.. ..	29	271	44	22	1,649	1	46	—	2,062

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of the Regular Establishment), fined for Drunkenness, and the Number of fines inflicted during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Number of Men fined :—									
Once	—	6	11	33	320	—	12	—	382
Twice	—	—	4	5	45	—	—	—	54
Three times	—	—	1	1	8	—	—	—	10
Four „	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Five „	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Six „	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Total	—	6	17	41	373	—	12	—	449
Number of Fines inflicted	—	6	27	56	434	—	12	—	535

NOTE ON THE SPECIAL RESERVE OF OFFICERS AND THE SPECIAL RESERVE.

The Special Reserve of Officers consists of :—(i) officers serving on the strength of Special Reserve units; (ii) officers supplementary to a corps, not on the strength of an unit; (iii) Special Reserve officers supernumerary to the Territorial Force, similar to Special Reservists of Category (*b*).

The Special Reserve consists of three classes :—Category (*a*) composed of men enlisted direct for service in the Special Reserve, category (*b*) composed of men of the Territorial Force who undertake the Special Reserve liability and are held on the strength of the Territorial Force as supernumeraries, and category (*c*) (*v.* A.O. 112, 1912) composed of men of certain branches of the service who, when serving, are required to perform duties similar to those performed by them in civil life. These last are subject to the same conditions of service as Regular reservists and will not be called out for annual training.

Particulars as to categories (*b*) and (*c*) are only included in Tables 1, 2, 9, and 10.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 8.—Number of COURTS-MARTIAL, during the year ending 30th September, 1912, in the SPECIAL RESERVE (excluding the Regular Establishment); OFFENCES for which the MEN were convicted; the number of ACQUITTALS, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

—	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total all Arms.
Number of Courts-Martial:—									
General	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
District	—	25	6	10	98	3	—	—	142
Regimental	—	1	4	4	16	—	—	—	25
Total	—	26	10	14	114	3	—	—	167
Acquittals	—	2	—	—	6	—	—	—	8
Convictions not confirmed	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	2
Convictions quashed	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
OFFENCES OF WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.									
Offences in relation to the enemy ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	13	2	3	37	2	—	—	57
Absence without leave, &c.	—	3	2	6	30	—	—	—	41
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace ..	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
False answer on attestation	—	1	—	1	10	—	—	—	12
Violence to superiors	—	6	—	—	5	1	—	—	12
Insbuordination, disobedience, &c. ..	—	3	—	1	5	1	—	—	10
Neglect of duty	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Drunkenness	—	—	4	3	21	—	—	—	28
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	10	4	4	40	2	—	—	60
Theft, &c.	—	3	2	—	11	—	—	—	16
Fraud	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Indecency	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Miscellaneous military offences	—	2	—	3	4	1	—	—	10
Miscellaneous civil offences	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total of offences	—	44	14	21	169	7	—	—	255
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.									
Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment	—	2	2	—	8	—	—	—	12
Detention	—	20	2	11	69	3	—	—	105
Discharge with ignominy	—	1	2	—	6	—	—	—	9
Reduction in ranks and loss of seniority	—	1	6	3	30	—	—	—	40
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay ..	—	13	4	5	41	2	—	—	65
Total of punishments inflicted ..	—	37	16	19	154	5	—	—	231

N.B.—The arrangement of this table follows that for the Regular Army. (*See* notes on pp. 69 and 71.)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1912.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September						Total.
	1912–1913.†	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	1916–1917.	1917–1918.	
SPECIAL RESERVE:—							
Category (*a*)*—							
Cavalry	281	230	128	168	—	—	807
Royal Field Artillery	542	965	802	937	970	1,110	5,326
Royal Garrison Artillery	56	135	186	286	59	121	843
Royal Engineers	172	139	170	180	151	203	1,015
Infantry	4,084	6,274	8,255	8,776	6,625	12,409	46,423
Army Service Corps	1	3	49	51	28	273	405
Royal Army Medical Corps	251	33	270	66	—	79	699
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Total, Category (*a*)	5,387	7,779	9,860	10,464	7,833	14,196	55,519
Category (*b*)*—							
Royal Engineers	1	—	—	—	—	—	1
Army Service Corps	95	7	2	—	—	—	104
Royal Army Medical Corps	333	237	79	113	—	—	762
Total, Category (*b*)	429	244	81	113	—	—	867
Category (*c*)*—							
Army Service Corps	438	—	—	—	—	—	438
MILITIA:—							
Royal Field Artillery	85	9	—	—	—	—	94
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	2	—	—	—	—	10
Royal Engineers	11	7	—	—	—	—	18
Infantry	487	127	—	—	—	—	614
Royal Army Medical Corps	35	4	—	—	—	—	39
Total	626	149	—	—	—	—	775

* See Note on p. 109.
† Includes 1,542 N.C.O.'s and men who re-engaged before the 1st October, 1912, for a further period, but are here shown as on their old engagement, which had not then expired.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 10.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) on 1st October, 1912.

Age.	Category (*a*).*									Category (*b*).*			Category (*c*).*
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.	Royal Engineers.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Service Corps.
SPECIAL RESERVE—													
Under 17 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
17 and under 18 ..	1	275	9	—	3,229	45	7	—	3,566	—	—	—	—
18 „ 19 ..	21	659	23	17	6,552	117	34	1	7,424	—	—	—	3
19 „ 20 ..	58	714	39	61	5,819	64	15	—	6,770	—	8	46	1
20 „ 21 ..	89	628	34	51	4,670	46	6	—	5,524	—	11	77	6
21 „ 22 ..	93	481	31	52	4,646	41	36	—	5,380	—	12	128	10
22 „ 23 ..	83	421	38	43	4,261	26	46	—	4,918	1	13	115	12
23 „ 24 ..	73	315	36	66	3,107	19	43	—	3,659	—	11	73	17
24 „ 25 ..	65	236	29	50	1,982	14	27	—	2,403	—	14	48	19
25 „ 26 ..	59	167	34	47	1,478	4	24	—	1,813	—	4	46	23
26 „ 27 ..	57	132	35	37	1,286	5	29	—	1,581	—	11	39	25
27 „ 28 ..	42	153	39	54	1,103	6	30	—	1,427	—	4	35	18
28 „ 29 ..	44	130	44	51	912	3	30	—	1,214	—	4	34	18
29 „ 30 ..	24	121	29	69	839	2	19	—	1,103	—	2	18	27
30 „ 35 ..	69	497	245	232	3,599	13	182	—	4,837	—	9	68	128
35 „ 40 ..	19	321	128	152	2,494	—	170	—	3,284	—	1	30	73
40 and upwards ..	10	76	50	33	446	—	1	—	616	—	—	5	58
Total ..	807	5,326	843	1,015	46,423	405	699	1	55,519	1	104	762	438
MILITIA—													
Under 17 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
17 and under 18 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
18 „ 19 ..	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1				
19 „ 20 ..	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3				
20 „ 21 ..	—	2	—	—	2	—	1	—	5				
21 „ 22 ..	—	2	—	—	11	—	1	—	14				
22 „ 23 ..	—	6	—	—	111	—	5	—	122				
23 „ 24 ..	—	21	4	3	160	—	13	—	201				
24 „ 25 ..	—	10	2	2	110	—	9	—	133				
25 „ 26 ..	—	10	—	1	49	—	2	—	62				
26 „ 27 ..	—	12	—	2	27	—	2	—	43				
27 „ 28 ..	—	4	1	—	24	—	1	—	30				
28 „ 29 ..	—	2	1	1	24	—	1	—	29				
29 „ 30 ..	—	2	—	1	21	—	—	—	24				
30 „ 35 ..	—	15	2	5	42	—	4	—	68				
35 „ 40 ..	—	6	—	2	24	—	—	—	32				
40 and upwards ..	—	2	—	1	5	—	—	—	8				
Total ..	—	94	10	18	614	—	39	—	775				

* *See* Note on p. 109.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 11.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom in each year from 1903 to 1908, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*), (exclusive of REGULAR ESTABLISHMENT) since its formation in 1908. (Permanent Staff included in year 1903 and excluded from 1904 onwards.)

	MILITIA.						SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).					
	1903 (1st Oct.).	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1909 (1st Oct.).	1910 (1st Oct.).	1911 (1st Oct.).	1912 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17	7,892	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	68	21	1	—	under 17.
17 and under 18 ...								3,945	3,063	3,629	3,566	17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	9,882	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	8,613	6,633	7,144	7,424	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ...	9,275	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	7,229	7,072	6,208	6,770	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...		7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	5,280	6,115	5,923	5,524	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...		6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	4,257	4,650	5,373	5,380	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	31,625	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	3,904	3,828	4,253	4,918	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...		5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	3,793	3,172	3,229	3,659	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...		3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	3,276	2,602	2,304	2,403	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...		3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	2,720	2,458	2,033	1,813	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...		2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	2,181	2,162	2,062	1,581	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	13,426	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	2,250	1,720	1,810	1,427	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...		2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	2,101	1,693	1,414	1,214	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...		2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	1,931	1,712	1,386	1,103	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...		1,984	2,041	2,064								30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ...		1,849	1,898	1,813								31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ...	10,077	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	6,596	5,758	5,579	4,837	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ...		1,626	1,702	1,798								33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ...		1,498	1,733	1,682								34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ...		1,310	1,502	1,557								35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...		1,213	1,208	1,319								36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...		1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	5,217	4,235	3,543	3,284	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	11,657	1,019	1,180	1,092								38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...		923	1,123	1,050								39 ,, 40.
40 and over		3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	4,187	3,360	2,017	616	40 and over.
Total	93,834	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908	55,519	—

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on the 1st October, 1912.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Not reported.	Total.
Cavalry	44	1	4	754	2	2	—	807
Royal Field Artillery ..	3,599	295	613	805	13	1	—	5,326
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	32	1	12	796	1	1	—	843
Royal Engineers	497	427	11	78	—	2	—	1,015
Infantry	30,181	1,096	5,649	9,385	76	35	1	46,423
Army Service Corps ..	309	34	44	13	3	2	—	405
Royal Army Medical Corps	405	5	85	193	9	2	—	699
Army Veterinary Corps ..	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total	35,068	1,859	6,418	12,024	104	45	1	55,519

TABLE 13.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on 1st October, 1912.

Arm.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	335	164	8	1	111	188	—	807
Royal Field Artillery	3,212	416	140	104	47	1,398	9	5,326
Royal Garrison Artillery	120	71	6	1	2	643	—	843
Royal Engineers	499	6	39	31	—	440	—	1,015
Infantry	25,653	4,295	1,208	603	246	14,368	50	46,423
Army Service Corps	259	39	17	15	2	71	2	405
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	362	89	20	13	2	213	—	699
Army Veterinary Corps	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Total	30,441	5,080	1,438	768	410	17,321	61	55,519

Digitized by Google

TABLE 14.—PAST SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*) (excluding the Regular Establishment), and of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom on 1st October, 1912.

Service.	SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).									MILITIA.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	156	1,164	217	203	13,385	275	90	1	15,491	—	—	—	—	—	—
1 year and under 2 years	120	1,028	88	155	7,089	28	—	—	8,508	—	—	—	—	—	—
2 years „ 3 „	219	722	60	45	4,168	52	53	—	5,319	—	—	—	—	—	—
3 „ „ 4 „	175	649	71	41	5,725	50	448	—	7,159	—	—	—	—	—	—
4 „ „ 5 „	34	600	57	72	4,586	—	5	—	5,354	8	1	1	113	4	127
5 „ „ 6 „	38	311	61	178	3,653	—	51	—	4,292	78	8	11	470	34	601
6 „ „ 7 „	27	46	30	63	1,265	—	15	—	1,446	2	—	4	14	—	20
7 „ „ 8 „	10	127	70	86	1,123	—	1	—	1,417	2	1	1	4	—	8
8 „ „ 9 „	13	75	41	47	1,033	—	9	—	1,218	1	—	—	2	—	3
9 „ „ 10 „	11	208	37	51	1,120	—	10	—	1,437	—	—	1	3	1	5
10 „ „ 11 „	4	93	30	19	642	—	12	—	800	1	—	—	2	—	3
11 „ „ 12 „	—	41	17	17	369	—	2	—	446	1	—	—	—	—	1
12 „ „ 13 „	—	32	14	15	430	—	1	—	492	1	—	—	—	—	1
13 „ „ 14 „	—	84	8	5	630	—	2	—	729	—	—	—	1	—	1
14 „ „ 15 „	—	39	13	9	320	—	—	—	381	—	—	—	—	—	—
15 „ „ 16 „	—	12	3	2	210	—	—	—	227	—	—	—	—	—	—
16 „ „ 17 „	—	19	9	3	144	—	—	—	175	—	—	—	—	—	—
17 „ „ 18 „	—	33	3	—	138	—	—	—	174	—	—	—	1	—	1
18 „ „ 19 „	—	6	4	2	108	—	—	—	120	—	—	—	—	—	—
19 „ „ 20 „	—	11	2	1	103	—	—	—	117	—	—	—	1	—	1
20 „ „ 21 „	—	4	3	1	61	—	—	—	69	—	—	—	—	—	—
21 years and over	—	22	5	—	121	—	—	—	148	—	—	—	3	—	3
Total	807	5,326	843	1,015	46,423	405	699	1	55,519	94	10	18	614	39	775

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRI

TABLE I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH of the

Arm.	* Establishment.				Strength on 1st Oct., 1912.	
	Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		Territorial.	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
Yeomanry (*b*)	56	280	1,345	24,766	1,183	23,424
Royal Horse Artillery	13	30	98	2,996	87	2,511
Royal Field Artillery	55	357	1,113	29,911	873	25,731
Total R.H. & F. Arty. ...	68	387	1,211	32,907	960	28,242
Royal Garrison Artillery—						
(i) Mountain	2	7	21	779	20	730
(ii) Heavy Batteries	12	30	86	2,929	82	2,205
(iii) Coast Defence	16	66	339	7,745	276	5,992
Total Royal Garrison Arty....	30	103	446	11,453	378	8,927
Royal Engineers—						
(i) Divisional	14	71	210	6,902	210	5,849
(ii) Army Troops (Telegraph Cos., &c.)	5	30	80	2,240	70	2,014
(iii) Fortress	4	43	174	4,894	168	4,425
(iv) Engineer & Railway Staff Corps	...	...	60	...	53	...
(v) Post Office Telegraph Corps	...	...	23	...	...	...
Total Royal Engineers ...	23	144	547	14,036	501	12,288
Infantry—						
(i) Divisions & Army Troops	192	1,008	5,461	189,942	4,527	155,455
(ii) Officers Training Corps† ...	1	3	24	400	21	261
(iii) Cyclists	13	70	260	6,285	178	4,858
Total Infantry	206	1,081	5,745	196,627	4,726	160,574
Army Service Corps	14	68	322	8,610	281	7,082
Royal Army Medical Corps—						
(i) ‖ Field Ambulances and Mtd. Bde. Field Ambls. ...	...	62	504	12,452	‡417	10,582
(ii) General Hospitals... ...	...	...	69	991	65	914
(iii) Sanitary Companies ...	...	...	10	200	9	121
(iv) For other Units—Schools of Instruction, &c. ...	14	42	859	...	625	...
Total R.A.M. Corps... ...	14	104	1,442	13,643	‡1,116	11,617
Army Veterinary Corps	...	...	184	14	134	...
Total all Arms	411 (*a*)	2,167	11,242	302,056	§9,279	252,154
N.B —The following are particulars for the Isle						
Isle of Man Volunteers	....	1	5	120	5	114

NOTE.—Particulars of the N.C.O's. and men of the Special Reserve, category (*b*), are not included in the above table, but are shown with the Special Reserve, *see* Note on page 109.

The numbers of horses, guns, wagons, and carts at the 1912 Training are published in the Territorial Force Annual Return for 1st October, 1912.

22 officers and 130 N.C.Os. and men of the Territorial Force Reserve attended camp in addition to the numbers shown above.

* The Establishments agree with those shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return, and are those shown in Peace Establishments (Part II, Territorial Force), with certain amendments issued with the November Army Orders.

(*a*)Does not include 188 Staff Officers for Headquarters of Divisions, &c.

(*b*) Includes the King Edward's Horse the conversion of which into a Special Reserve unit was not complete by 1.10.12.

Digitized by Google

TORIAL FORCE.

TERRITORIAL FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1912, and numbers who attended Camp.

Attended Camp. (Permanent Staff excluded.)								Absent from Camp. (Per. Staff excluded.)				Total Strength on last day of training.	
Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
3	21	20	396	1,024	21,328	1,047	21,745	155	1,748	1	230	1,203	23,723
...	14	5	261	77	1,981	82	2,256	9	276	...	81	91	2,613
4	18	75	5,555	656	17,236	735	22,809	144	2,546	4	882	883	26,237
4	32	80	5,816	733	19,217	817	25,065	153	2,822	4	963	974	28,850
...	...	3	265	15	338	18	603	3	132	...	1	21	736
...	2	6	355	64	1,625	70	1,982	11	179	2	67	83	2,228
...	8	45	1,621	189	3,551	234	5,180	41	666	3	153	278	5,999
...	10	54	2,241	268	5,514	322	7,765	55	977	5	221	382	8,963
2	3	11	1,071	178	4,189	191	5,263	22	558	1	101	214	5,922
...	1	3	382	59	1,425	62	1,808	7	185	...	28	69	2,021
1	19	20	870	130	3,119	151	4,008	12	442	1	34	164	4,484
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
3	23	34	2,323	367	8,733	404	11,079	41	1,185	2	163	¶447	12,427
15	185	590	49,113	3,341	85,572	3,946	134,870	613	18,028	17	3,987	4,576	156,885
...	2	2	57	17	167	19	226	2	35	...	...	21	261
...	7	17	1,230	135	2,981	152	4,218	23	573	1	74	176	4,865
15	194	609	50,400	3,493	88,720	4,117	139,314	638	18,636	18	4,061	4,773	162,011
3	16	18	1,560	228	4,734	249	6,310	37	766	1	191	287	7,267
2	16	67	3,252	299	6,287	368	9,555	57	1,077	3	184	428	10,816
1	1	11	345	39	473	51	819	12	108	...	6	63	933
...	1	...	53	8	49	8	103	1	16	...	...	9	119
16	...	115	...	286	...	417	...	170	...	2	...	589	...
19	18	193	3,650	632	6,809	844	10,477	240	1,201	5	190	1,089	11,868
...	...	6	...	114	...	120	...	6	...	1	...	127	...
47	314	1,014	66,386	6,859	155,055	7,920	221,755	1,325	27,335	37	6,019	9,282 ¶	255,109
of Man Volunteers who are not included above.													
...	...	3	59	...	...	3	59	2	55	...	...	5	114

† Inns of Court.
‡ Includes 37 Transport Officers who are not Medical Officers.
§ Does not include 729 R.A.M.C. officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilization, and 1037 officers of Officers Training Corps and on the unattached list.
‖ Under this heading are included N.C.O.'s and men for water duties with combatant units.
¶ Does not include the Engineer and Railway Staff Corps.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by ARMS, ALL RANKS, from 1908, compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the previous 5 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Horse and Field Artillery.		Royal Garrison Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLS. (Perm. Staff included).																		
1903	34,594	26,424	...	...	50,890	41,907	21,188	17,969	267,277	188,535	...	...	6,613	4,757	203‡	113‡	380,765	279,705
1904	27,638	27,095	...	...	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	...	...	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	...	...	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	...	...	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRTL. FORCE. 1st October.																		
1908 Territorial...	26,208	22,228	34,234	21,700	12,274	7,209	15,492	10,290	200,635	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79†	313,675	197,213
Perm. Staff	336	330	455	404	113	114	165	157	1,121	1,250	48	39	110	97	...	...	2,348	2,391
1909 Territorial...	26,097	25,279	34,142	29,953	12,307	9,389	15,120	13,224	200,946	171,943	8,884	7,625	15,104	12,537	212†	91†	312,812	270,041
Perm. Staff	336	331	455	446	129	135	171	171	1,255	1,205	61	61	114	111	...	...	2 521	2,460
1910 Territorial...	26,111	24,446	34,156	29,700	11,800	9,402	15,231	12,831	200,976	170,009	8,884	7,789	15,102	12,824	212†	95†	312,472	267,096
Perm. Staff	336	327	454	447	131	135	172	170	1,257	1,237	62	61	117‖	116‖	...	...	2,529	2,493
1911 Territorial...	26,111	24,095	34,147	29,673	11,898	9,349	15,177	12,929	201,710	167,199	8,947	7,775	15,086	13,044	212†	99†	313,288	264,163
Perm. Staff	336	328	455	450	132	135	173	173	1,277	1,258	79	75	118‖	119‖	...	...	2,570	2,538
1912 Territorial...	26,111	24,607	34,118	29,202	11,899	9,305	14,583	12,789	202,372	165,300	8,932	7,36	15,085	12,733	198†	134†	313,298	261,433**
Perm. Staff	336	329	455	455	133	137	167	169	1,287	1,271	82	82	118‖	118‖	...	...	††2,578	2,561††

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26th July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Corps, Army Ordnance Department, and Army Postal Service. † Army Veterinary Corps.

‖ Includes 14 Transport Serjeant-Instructors of the A.S.Corps for the R.A.M.C. Schools of Instruction.

** Exclusive of 729 Royal Army Medical Corps Officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service only available on mobilization; and 1,037 Officers of Officers Training Corps and on the Unattached List.

†† Does not include Staff Officers for Headquarters of Divisions, &c., the Establishment of whom, viz., 188 was full on 1st October, 1912.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—ESTABLISHMENT, STRENGTH, and CAMP FIGURES (exclusive of the Permanent Staff) for the TERRITORIAL FORCE for each year from its formation in 1908.

Year.	Establishment.		Strength. on 1st October.		Attended Camp.								Absent from Camp.				Total Strength on last day of training.	
					Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.
1908	11,202	302,473	8,428	188,785	—*	—*	2,166	66,841	4,776	100,510	6,942	167,351	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1909	11,232	301,580	9,652	260,389	—*	—*	1,315	77,011	6,866	163,045	8,181	240,056	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1910	11,210	301,262	9,759	257,337	58	404	1,146	73,577	7,102	161,073	8,306	235,054	1,382	19,791	44	4,778	9,732	259,623
1911	11,249	302,039	9,475	254,688	63	330	1,011	75,491	6,975	148,282	8,049	224,103	1,450	25,296	41	6,755	9,540	256,154
1912	11,242	302,056	9,279	252,154	47	314	1,014	66,386	6,859	155,055	7,920	221,755	1,325	27,335	37	6,019	9,282	255,109

* Figures not available.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force during the year ending 30th September, 1912.

	Yeomanry.§	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st October, 1911 ...	22,915	28,685	8,955	12,405	162,349	7,494	11,885	254,688
Increase—								
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service. (i.) in Regular Army	41	35	14	40	477	13	7	627
(ii.) In Militia or Special Reserve	2	15	3	3	168	2	4	197
(iii.) In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force	200	109	73	193	1,689	28	82	2,374
Recruits	4,325	7,584	2,002	2,749	36,367	2,021	2,898	57,946
Joined from Desertion	3	—	—	—	4	—	—	7
Transferred from other Territorial units	209	289	44	164	1,207	92	103	2,108
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	—	—	—	—	—	73	191	264
Other causes	2	30	4	5	58	26	2	127
Total increase	4,782	8,062	2,140	3,154	39,970	2,255	3,287	63,650
Decrease—								
Died	42	70	20	29	348	18	25	552
Discharged: on termination of engagement	2,095	4,619	1,076	1,602	21,552	1,675	1,946	34,585
Discharged: on attaining limit of age ...	18	17	13	12	161	11	2	234
Discharged: at own request (i.) by purchase ...	569	226	33	80	1,344	85	115	2,452
Discharged: at own request (ii.) free	855	1,393	478	690	5,993	395	518	10,352
Discharged: for misconduct	66	109	71	50	1,104	57	64	1,521
Discharged: false answer on attestation ...	—	2	1	4	7	1	—	15
Discharged: irregularly enlisted	1	2	—	3	24	—	—	30
Discharged: claimed as an apprentice ...	2	1	—	—	11	—	—	14
Discharged: misstatement as to age on enlistment	1	6	—	2	76	1	6	92
Discharged: medically unfit	115	203	60	83	1,204	46	61	1,772
Discharged: not likely to become an efficient soldier	30	275	19	32	803	66	23	1,248
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation (i.) For medical reasons	20	16	11	11	264	10	1	333
Discharged: before final approval (ii.) For other reasons ...	15	55	5	38	159	16	4	292
Discharged: Other causes	12	67	18	21	541†	5	21	685†
Struck off as deserters or absentees ...	159	251	73	62	1,599	42	84	2,270
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*)	—	1	2	1	9	37	180	230
Joined Regular Army	80	465	89	108	2,270	87	123	3,222
Joined Special Reserve	9	204	31	46	1,551	31	95	1,967
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ...	26	154	41	44	724	20	62	1,071
Transferred to other Territorial units	90	275	66	99	1,426	42	110	2,108
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	49	41	14	34	349	11	12	510
Other causes	19	53	47	220	226	11	53	629
Total decrease	4,273	8,505	2,168	3,271	41,745	2,667	3,555	66,184
Net Increase	509	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Net Decrease	—	443	28	117	1,775	412	268	2,534
Strength on 1st October, 1912	23,424	28,242	8,927	12,288	160,574	7,082	11,617	252,154
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	24,766	32,907	11,453	14,036	196,627	8,610	13,643	302,056*
Number re-engaged during the year...	5,195	3,783	1,362	2,140	24,654	967	1,580	39,681

* Includes 14 for Army Veterinary Corps.

† Includes 313 N.C.O.'s and Men struck off on disbandment of the 10th Bn. London Regt. (Paddington Rifles).

§ Includes King Edward's Horse, *see* footnote (*b*) on p. 116.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force from the 1st April, 1908.

	1st April, 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending 30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30th Sept., 1912.
Strength at beginning of year	...	188,785	260,389	257,337	254,688
INCREASE—					
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service :					
In Regular Army (4 years' engagement) ...	719	1,146	563	361	627
In Auxiliary Forces: 1 year engagement ...	112,881	...	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces: 2 years' " ...	13,920	...	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces: 3 " " ...	5,739	...	...	...	...
In Militia or Special Reserve } 4 years' engagement	18,041	685	268	189	197
In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force ... ... } 4 years' engagement		8,742	2,560	1,653	2,374
Recruits	39,636	110,020	42,239	39,086	57,946
Joined from Desertion	...	4	6	14	7
Transferred from other Territorial units ...	...	2,803	2,479	2,186	2,108
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*) .	...	10	128	173	264
Other causes	*1,974	187	136	93	127
Total increase	192,910	123,597	48,379	43,755	63,650
DECREASE—					
Died	105	448	531	591	552
Discharged: on termination of engagement ...	113	31,859	23,422	15,962	34,585
Discharged: on attaining limit of age	36	399	520	334	234
Discharged: at own request (i.) by purchase ...	23	377	1,228	2,278	2,452
Discharged: at own request (ii.) free	61	2,272	7,356	11,082	10,352
Discharged: for misconduct	163	839	1,318	1,379	1,521
Discharged: false answer on attestation	8	31	19	23	15
Discharged: irregularly enlisted	44	128	44	24	30
Discharged: claimed as an apprentice	...	...	3	4	14
Discharged: misstatement as to age on enlistment...	35	183	78	54	92
Discharged: medically unfit	307	1,266	1,886	2,405	1,772
Discharged: not likely to become an efficient soldier	81	1,264	2,061	1,164	1,248
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval (i.) For medical reasons ...	...	899	315	193	333
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval (ii.) For other reasons ...	...	314	170	123	292
Discharged: Other causes	319	332	698	544	685
Struck off as deserters or absentees	53	737	1,639	1,303	2,270
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	468	518	341	230
Joined: Regular Army	1,117	3,274	3,037	3,237	3,222
Joined: Special Reserve	912	3,017	2,463	1,820	1,967
Joined: Royal Navy or Marines	162	598	1,127	901	1,071
Transferred to other Territorial units ...	...	2,803	2,479	2,186	2,108
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	...	...	18	157	510
Other causes	*586	485	501	299	629
Total decrease	4,125	51,993	51,481	46,404	66,184
Net Increase	188,785	71,604	...	...	...
Net Decrease	...	...	3,052	2,649	2,534
Strength at end of year	188,785	260,389	257,337	254,688	52,154
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	302,473	301,580	301,262	302,039	302,056

* Includes men not accounted for and net transfers between arms.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 6.—PAST SERVICES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1912 (Permanent Staff* excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.†	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 1 year... ...	4,217	7,210	1,899	2,661	34,056	1,993	2,718	54,754
1 year and under 2	3,900	4,219	1,346	1,736	19,208	944	1,576	32,929
2 years „ 3	3,328	3,528	1,247	1,418	20,273	812	1,690	32,296
3 „ „ 4	4,801	7,549	2,089	3,003	48,521	1,798	3,535	71,296
4 „ „ 5	1,846	2,117	594	1,071	8,728	694	972	16,022
5 „ „ 6	1,006	513	250	349	4,348	107	177	6,750
6 „ „ 7	858	424	187	291	3,939	155	188	6,042
7 „ „ 8	535	318	195	238	2,906	101	145	4,438
8 „ „ 9	508	343	155	211	2,611	84	97	4,009
9 „ „ 10	646	234	138	200	2,020	70	80	3,388
10 „ „ 11	550	221	81	139	1,553	43	72	2,659
11 „ „ 12	349	213	109	164	1,870	48	58	2,811
12 „ „ 13	194	276	137	201	2,166	55	66	3,095
13 „ „ 14	115	151	72	97	1,123	26	31	1,615
14 „ „ 15	112	140	51	70	931	27	35	1,366
15 „ „ 16	72	103	52	63	848	20	24	1,182
16 „ „ 17	67	93	31	48	749	16	30	1,034
17 „ „ 18	54	80	48	57	646	9	17	911
18 „ „ 19	47	68	30	41	567	14	13	780
19 „ „ 20	35	65	30	38	593	13	18	792
20 „ and over ...	184	377	186	192	2,918	53	75	3,985
Total	23,424	28,242	8,927	12,288	160,574	7,082	11,617	252,154
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
Under 1 year... ...	49	41	14	34	349	11	12	510
1 year and under 2	37	32	15	13	147	4	3	251
2 years „ 3	14	13	2	6	75	5	3	118
3 „ „ 4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Total	100	86	31	53	571	20	18	879

N.B.—The service given for the N.C.O.'s and men of the Territorial Force includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers, but not service in the Regulars, the Special Reserve, or the Militia. Reserve service only is shown for the men of the Territorial Force Reserve.

* The services of the Permanent Staff are given on p. 86.

† Includes King Edward's Horse, *see* footnote (*b*) on p. 116.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 7.—AGES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1912 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.*	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 17 years ...	37	234	135	88	1,307	46	69	1,916
17 and under 18 ...	390	2,149	549	700	9,832	496	826	14,942
18 „ 19 ...	1,206	3,244	959	1,161	15,210	828	1,281	23,889
19 „ 20 ...	1,653	3,396	971	1,322	16,530	730	1,330	25,932
20 „ 21 ...	2,112	3,614	1,117	1,411	22,164	808	1,674	32,900
21 „ 22 ...	2,287	3,538	1,015	1,420	20,607	830	1,626	31,323
22 „ 23 ...	2,202	2,437	740	1,101	13,893	670	1,020	22,063
23 „ 24 ...	1,906	1,791	561	777	10,015	440	698	16,188
24 „ 25 ...	1,667	1,230	392	578	7,565	311	517	12,260
25 „ 26 ...	1,417	956	349	447	5,953	301	410	9,833
26 „ 27 ...	1,186	740	245	407	4,822	241	279	7,920
27 „ 28 ...	1,011	590	237	324	3,956	184	225	6,527
28 „ 29 ...	872	519	194	304	3,357	140	214	5,600
29 „ 30 ...	750	459	187	265	3,241	128	186	5,216
30 „ 35 ...	2,411	1,671	639	1,001	10,489	471	677	17,359
35 „ 40 ...	1,380	998	368	625	6,731	271	397	10,770
40 „ 45 ...	624	447	187	256	3,294	114	128	5,050
45 „ 50 ...	240	186	59	78	1,242	51	51	1,907
50 and upwards ...	73	43	23	23	366	22	9	559
Total ...	23,424	28,242	8,927	12,288	160,574	7,082	11,617	252,154
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
18 and under 19 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 „ 20 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
20 „ 21 ...	...	...	...	...	...	1	...	1
21 „ 22 ...	1	3	1	1	7	3	...	16
22 „ 23 ...	1	6	1	1	8	3	...	20
23 „ 24 ...	...	3	2	...	12	3	2	22
24 „ 25 ...	5	1	1	2	14	...	1	24
25 „ 26 ...	3	1	1	1	19	...	1	26
26 „ 27 ...	11	3	...	1	13	...	1	29
27 „ 28 ...	9	3	1	2	18	1	...	34
28 „ 29 ...	5	2	1	2	24	1	...	35
29 „ 30 ...	6	...	...	3	15	...	1	25
30 „ 35 ...	26	16	6	16	109	2	3	178
35 „ 40 ...	18	13	6	9	115	3	7	171
40 „ 45 ...	10	15	6	13	141	...	1	186
45 „ 50 ...	4	14	4	1	59	2	1	85
50 and upwards ...	1	6	1	1	17	1	...	27
Total ...	100	86	31	53	571	20	18	879

* Includes King Edward's Horse, *see* footnote (*b*) on p. 116.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 8.—AGES on the 1st October, 1912, of the Men who enlisted into the Territorial Force as Recruits during the past year and were still serving on that date.

Age.	Yeomanry.*	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 17 years	21	173	87	59	923	34	49	1,346
17 and under 18.. ..	356	2,018	468	630	8,907	486	771	13,636
18 „ 19.. ..	842	2,055	529	732	9,431	596	803	14,988
19 „ 20.. ..	717	1,056	264	448	5,199	316	409	8,409
20 „ 21.. ..	561	590	168	238	2,991	184	214	4,946
21 „ 22.. ..	392	341	79	136	1,731	103	106	2,888
22 „ 23.. ..	275	174	59	81	1,043	70	88	1,790
23 „ 24.. ..	213	147	40	67	704	43	52	1,266
24 „ 25.. ..	160	93	22	38	516	20	42	891
25 „ 26.. ..	131	94	30	37	352	28	42	714
26 „ 27.. ..	97	59	16	34	290	27	20	543
27 „ 28.. ..	63	57	18	24	206	11	23	402
28 „ 29.. ..	60	39	13	15	188	7	25	347
29 „ 30.. ..	56	43	15	32	134	6	23	299
30 „ 35.. ..	122	122	42	49	405	37	46	823
35 „ 40.. ..	42	40	4	15	60	7	6	174
40 „ 45.. ..	20	7	1	5	8	..	1	42
45 „ 50.. ..	1	3	1	2	4	..	..	11
50 years and upwards ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Total	4,129	7,111	1,856	2,632	33,092	1,975	2,720	53,515

* Includes King Edward's Horse, *see* footnote (*b*) on p. 116.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the engagements of N.C.O.'s and Men of the Territorial Force will expire. (Permanent Staff excluded.)

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September.				Total.
	1912–1913.	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	
†Yeomanry	10,895	3,828	4,184	4,517	23,424
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	11,424	4,562	4,545	7,711	28,242
Royal Garrison Artillery	3,708	1,499	1,523	2,197	8,927
Royal Engineers	5,141	2,071	1,960	3,116	12,288
Infantry	75,880	25,260	21,298	38,136	160,574
Army Service Corps	2,775	1,094	997	2,216	7,082
Royal Army Medical Corps	4,798	1,945	1,717	3,157	11,617
Total	114,621	40,259	36,224	61,050	252,154

TABLE 10.—STRENGTH on the 1st October, 1912, of Officers and N.C.O.'s and Men of the Imperial Service Section, and the Territorial Force Reserve.

—	—	Yeomanry.†	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Imperial* Service Section.	Officers ..	265	155	37	38	573	78	20	1,166
	Other ranks	4,504	1,933	465	789	10,702	928	191	19,512
Territorial Force Reserve.	Officers ..	41	32	8	22	196	6	7	312
	Other ranks	100	86	31	53	571	20	18	879

* The strength of the Imperial Service Section is included in that of the Territorial Force on 1st October, 1912.

† Includes King Edward's Horse, *see* footnote (*b*) on p. 116.

Digitized by Google

PART XIII. NATIONAL RESERVE.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH of the National Reserve on the 1st October, 1912.

—	Officers.	Other ranks.	Total.
1st October, 1912	4,950	162,887	167,837

N.B.—Particulars of the number for each County Association are shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return for the 1st October, 1912.

Digitized by Google

London Traffic Board. Report 1912 (with maps). [Cd. 6608.] 6s.
Canada. Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, 1907. Report. [Cd. 6603.] 3½d.
Agricultural Statistics, England and Wales, 1912. Acreage and Live Stock. [Cd. 6597.] 5½d.
Deaths of Seamen and Fishermen during 1911–12. [Cd. 6629.] 9d.
Railway, Tramway, Electricity, Gas and other Bills. Sess. 1913. Report by Board of Trade. [Cd. 6628.] 5½d.
Australia. Navigation Bill. 1912. [Cd. 6564.] 7½d.

Military :—

Army Review. Vol. IV. No. 1. Jan. 1913. 1s.
Artillery. Garrison. Coast Defences. Instructions for Practice Seawards. 1913–14. 3d.
Courses of Instruction, 1913–14. 2d.
Dial Sight. No. 7. Instructions for the use of the. 1d.
Establishments. War :—
Part I. Expeditionary Force. 1913. 8d.
Part V. Reserve, Depôt, and other Regimental Units maintained at Home after Mobilization. (Provisional.) 4d.
Examination Papers :—
Army Entrance :—R.M. Academy, R.M. College, Qualifying Test for Commissions. Nov. 1913. 1s.
Officers Training Corps. Cadets of the Junior and Senior Divisions. Certificates A and B. Nov. 1912. 6d.
Field Service Regulations. Part II. Organization and Administration. 1909. [Reprinted, with Amendments, 1913.] 1s.
Map Reading and Field Sketching. Manual. 1912. Amended Plate 14. 1d.
Ordnance College. Report upon the 32nd Advanced Class. 1s.
Ordnance Corps. Army. Standing Orders, 1912. 6d.
Transport. Pack. Notes on. 1d.

Admiralty Publications :—

Arctic Pilot, Vol. I., 1907. Revised Supplement, 1913. —
China Sea Directory, Vol. I., 1906. Revised Supplement, 1913. —
Guns. Handbook for the Maxim 0·45″ (G. G. Chamber) or 0·303″ Maxim (which differs only in dimensions). 1912. 6d.
Pacific Islands, Vol. III. Supplement, 1912. —
Reserve. Royal Naval. (Men.) Regulations. Addenda, 1912. 3d.
West India Pilot, Vol. II., 1909. Supplement, 1912. —

Board of Trade :—

Census of Production. Final Report on the First Census of Production of the United Kingdom (1907). With Tables. [*Published as Parliamentary Paper* [Cd. 6320] *of Session* 1912]. In separate parts :—
I. General Report. 6d.
II. Mines and Quarries ; Iron and Steel, Engineering, and Shipbuilding Trades ; Metal Trades other than Iron and Steel. 2s. 6d.
III. Textile Trades ; Clothing Trades. 1s. 9d.
IV. Food, Drink, and Tobacco Trades. 1s. 3d.
V. Chemical and Allied Trades ; Paper, Printing, and Allied Trades ; Leather, Canvas, and Indiarubber Trades.
VI. Timber Trades ; Clay, Stone, Building, and Contracting Trades ; Miscellaneous Trades. 1s. 6d.
VII. Public Utility Services. 1s.
National Insurance Act, 1911. Part II. Unemployment Insurance. Decisions given by the Umpire. Vol. III., being those published in "The Board of Trade Journals," Sept. 19 to Dec. 26, 1912, inclusive. With Index. 3d.

Local Government Board :—

Canal Boats Acts, 1877 and 1884. Extract from Board's Report for 1911–12. 2d.
Inspectors of Foods. Report on the Work of. Extract from the Report of the Board's Medical Officer for 1911-12. 2d.
Reports on Public Health and Medical Subjects. New Series :—
74. Enteric Fever in Ringwood, 1912. 9d.
75. Sanitary Circumstances and Administration of the East Stow Rural District. 3d.
76. "Biological Properties" of Milk, both of the Human Species and of Cows, considered in special relation to the Feeding of Infants. 9d.
Sale of Food and Drugs Acts. Extract from Board's Report for 1911–12. 4d.

Various :—

Colonial Office :—
Uganda. Anglo-German-Belgian Boundary Commission, 1911. Report on the Work of the British Section. 3s.
Uganda. Report of the Measurement of an Arc of Meridian in. Vol. I. Base Measurement. Horizontal Measures. Vertical Measures. Geodetic Values. 2s. 6d.
Commercial Treaties, &c., between Great Britain and Foreign Powers. Handbook of. 10s.
Home Office :—
Coal Mines. Draft General Regulations under sec. 86 of the Coal Mines Act, 1911. With Circular Letter, Jan. 1, 1913. 2½d.
Factory and Workshop. Statutory Orders in Force on Jan. 1, 1913. 2s.
Land Registry. Land Transfer Rules, 1903, 1907, and 1908 (Consolidated), the Land Transfer Fee Order, 1908, Table of Fees, and Index. 6d.

[Crown Copyright Reserv

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARM

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1912,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

WAR OFFICE, 1913.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., FETTER LANE, E.C., and 32, ABINGDON STREET, S.W.,
and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF; or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

PRINTED BY
HARRISON AND SONS, 45-47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

1913.

[Cd. 6656] Price 6d.

Digitized by Google

[Crown Copyright Reserved.

THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY
ASTOR, LENOX AND TILDEN FOUNDATIONS

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1913,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, 45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

To be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., 29, BREAMS BUILDINGS, FETTER LANE, E.C., and
28, ABINGDON STREET, S.W., and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF; or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

1914.

[Cd. 7252] Price 6d.

Digitized by Google

GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

1. **Government Publications** (with the exceptions mentioned in paragraphs 2 to 6) can be bought, either directly or through any bookseller, from—
   WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., Fetter Lane, London, E.C., and 54, St. Mary Street, Cardiff; or
   H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, Forth Street, Edinburgh; or
   E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, Grafton Street, Dublin;
   or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies, the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
   T. FISHER UNWIN, London, W.C.
   Booksellers, and the accredited agents of Free Public Libraries, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from published prices.
2. **Hydrographical Publications of the Admiralty** are sold by—
   J. D. POTTER, 145, Minories, London, E.C.
3. **Patent Office Publications** are sold at—
   The Patent Office, 25, Southampton Buildings, Chancery Lane, London, W.C.
   (N.B.—Classified Abridgments of Patent Specifications are sold also by Wyman and Sons, Ltd.)
4. **Ordnance Survey** and **Geological Survey Publications** can be purchased from—
   The Director-General of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton; or
   The Superintendent, Ordnance Survey, Dublin; or
   Agents in most of the chief towns in the United Kingdom.
   (N.B.—**Small Scale Maps** are, as a rule, procurable at Railway Bookstalls in England and Wales.)
5. The **Journal of the Board of Agriculture** is published monthly by the Board, at 4, Whitehall Place, London, S.W. Price 4*d.*
6. The **London Gazette** is published on Tuesday and Friday evenings by—
   Wyman & Sons, Ltd. Price 1*s.*

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and Official Publications recently issued:—

DEBATES OF THE HOUSE OF LORDS AND HOUSE OF COMMONS in daily parts 3*d.* each, or in bound volumes at varying prices.

Statutes—

Public General Acts, Local and Personal Acts, 1913. In separate Acts, at varying prices.
Public General, Session 1912–13. With Index, Tables, &c. 3*s.*
Second Revised Edition. 1235–1900. Vols. I. to XX. 7*s.* 6*d.* each.
Statutes in Force. Chronological Table and Index of. 28th Edition. To the end of the Session 2 and 3 Geo. V. (1912–13). 2 Vols. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Interregnum, 1642–1660. *Acts and Ordinances of the.* In 3 Vols. (not sold separately). 30*s.*
Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, 1424–1707. *Revised Edition.* 10*s.*
Statutory Rules and Orders other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary Character. Issued in 1890 to 1912. 10*s.* each.
Statutory Rules and Orders revised, in force on December 31, 1903. Vols. I. to XIII. 10*s.* each.
Statutory Rules and Orders in force on December 31, 1912. Index to. 10*s.*

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS. Reports of the Royal Commissioners. In course of issue.
STATISTICAL ABSTRACT, BRITISH EMPIRE, 1897–1911. [Cd. 6622.] 1*s.* 3*d.*
Do. BRITISH INDIA, 1901–2 to 1910–11. [Cd. 6637.] 1*s.* 3*d.*
Do. FOREIGN COUNTRIES, 1900 to 1910–11. [Cd. 6698.] 2*s.*
TUBERCULOSIS COMMITTEE. Final Report and Appendix. [Cd. 6641, 6654.] 1*s.* 10*d.*
TUBERCULOSIS, HUMAN AND ANIMAL. ROYAL COMMISSION. Report on Tuberculin Tests [Cd. 6796.] 5*s.* 7*d.*
BOATS AND DAVITS COMMITTEE. Report (with plans). [Cd. 6846.] 2*s.* 5*d.*
NATIONAL INSURANCE COMMITTEE. Report, with Evidence, &c., on the Supply of Medicines to Insured Persons. [Cd. 6853, 6854.] 1*s.* 6½*d.*
SCOTTISH LAND COURT. First Report. April–Dec. 1912. [Cd. 6864.] 1*s.* 2*d.*
EAST INDIA. STATE TECHNICAL SCHOLARSHIPS. Report of Committee, with Appendices, [Cd. 6867.] 1*s.* 5*d.*
RURAL EDUCATION CONFERENCE. Manual Processes of Agriculture. 8th Report. [Cd. 6871.] 3*d.*
SELF-GOVERNING DOMINIONS. Report of the Colonial Office, 1912–13. [Cd. 6863.] 1*s.* 5*d.*
BOUNTIES AND SUBSIDIES IN RESPECT OF SHIPBUILDING, &c., IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES, [Cd. 6899.] 5*d.*
NATIONAL INSURANCE (HEALTH). Report for 1912–13. [Cd. 6907.] 2*s.* 9*d.*
INFANT AND CHILD MORTALITY. Report by the Medical Officer of the Local Government Board. [Cd. 6909.] 2*s.*
IRISH MILK SUPPLY. VICE-REGAL COMMISSION. Second Report, with Evidence and Appendices. [Cd. 6936, 6937.] 3*s.* 0½*d.*
SEWAGE DISPOSAL. ROYAL COMMISSION. Appendix to Eighth Report. [Cd. 6943.] 2*s.* 9*d.*
INDUSTRIAL AGREEMENTS INQUIRY. Report of Industrial Council, with Evidence and Appendices. [Cd. 6952, 6953.] 5*s.* 6½*d.*

Digitized by Google

[*Crown Copyright Reserved.*

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1913,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, 45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

To be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., 29, BREAMS BUILDINGS, FETTER LANE, E.C., and
28, ABINGDON STREET, S.W., and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF; or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

1914.

[Cd. 7252.] Price 6*d.*

Digitized by Google

(B 10094) Wt. 33255—1142 1500/90 3/14 H & S

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Table.	Page
Introductory note	—	5
SECTION I.		
Annual Report on Recruiting by the Director of Recruiting and Organization	—	7
SECTION II.		
Statistical Tables.		
Part I.—Establishment and Strength of the Regular Army, Regular Reserve, Special Reserve, Territorial Force, &c., on the 1st October, 1913	—	30
Part II.—Strength and Distribution—		
Strength by arms, quarterly, showing Establishment ..	1	31
„ 10 years by arms, all ranks	2	32
„ 10 „ „ ranks, all arms	3	33
Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1912	4	34
„ „ „ 10 years	5	36
Distribution of strength	6	38
„ of units	7	40
Part III.—Recruiting and Casualties—		
Recruits raised in recruiting areas and districts	1	42
„ rejected, attested, and approved in each year since 1904	2	49
Recruits—Casualties within 3 months of joining ..	3	51
„ by arms and terms of enlistment, 10 years ..	4	52
Ages of recruits, by arms	5	56
„ „ 10 years	6	57
Trades of men offering for enlistment	7	58
Part IV.—Re-engagements, Extensions, Pensions, and Desertions—		
Re-engagements and extensions of service	1	62
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	63
Proportion of extensions, 2 and 3 years' men	3	64
Pensions and discharges	4	65
„ „ „ 10 years	5	66
Services of deserters	6	67
„ „ 10 years	7	68
Part V.—Reliefs and Re-inforcements—		
Troops embarked for India..	1	69
„ „ „ Colonies	2	70
„ disembarked at Home	3	71
Part VI.—Punishments and Rewards—		
Courts-martial, offences, and punishments	1	72
„ „ „ „ „ 10 years ..	2	74
Number and classes of Courts-martial, 10 years.. ..	3	76
Fines for drunkenness	4	77
„ „ „ 10 years	5	78
Good Conduct Medals, 10 years	6	79
„ „ Badges, 10 „	7	80
Part VII.—Services and Ages—		
Past services of men serving at Home, in the Colonies, and in India	1	82
Past Services, shewing terms of engagement	2	84
Terms of engagement. by ranks	3	86
Ages	4	88
„ 10 years..	5	89
Services, Permanent Staff, Territorial Force	6	90

Digitized by Google

		Table.	Page.
PART VIII.—Nationality, Religion, and Education—			
	Nationalities	1	91
	„ 10 years	2	92
	Religious denominations	3	93
	„ „ 10 years	4	94
	Educational acquirements	5	95
	„ „ 10 years	6	96
PART IX.—Horses, Mules, &c.—			
	Strength and distribution	1	97
	„ „ „ 10 years	2	98
	Ages	3	99
PART X.—Army Reserve—Regular Reserve—			
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1912	1	100
	„ „ 10 years	2	101
	Strength, 10 years	3	102
	Services of men transferred to Reserve	4	103
	„ „ „ 10 years ..	5	104
	Ages	6	105
	Years in which engagements will expire	7	106
PART XI.—Army Reserve—Special Reserve, and Militia—			
	Numbers present at training, 10 years	1	107
	Establishment and strength, 10 „	2	108
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1912	3	109
	„ „ „ 10 years	4	110
	Ages of Recruits	5	112
	Services of deserters	6	112
	Fines for drunkenness	7	113
	Courts-martial	8	114
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	115
	Ages	10	116
	„ 10 years	11	117
	Nationalities	12	118
	Religious denominations	13	118
	Past services (excluding Regular Establishment) ..	14	119
PART XII.—Territorial Force—			
	Establishment and strength, by arms, with numbers who attended camp	1	120
	Establishment and strength, 10 years	2	122
	„ strength, and camp numbers since 1908..	3	123
	Increase and decrease since 1st October, 1912	4	124
	„ „ „ „ 1st April, 1908	5	125
	Past services..	6	126
	Ages	7	127
	Ages of Recruits	8	128
	Years in which engagements will expire	9	129
	Strength of Imperial Service Section and Territorial Force Reserve	10	129
PART XIII.—National Reserve—			
	Strength by classes on 1st October, 1913	1	130
INDEX..		—	131

Digitized by Google

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT.

Introductory Note.

In making use of the figures in Parts I–VIII of the statistical section of this book, it is desirable to remember that, throughout, the Regimental strength only of the Army is included, except in the tables on pages 30 and 90. Consequently the figures do not include men serving on the Staff, and in sundry Miscellaneous Establishments, such as the Staff of Military Prisons and various schools (details of which are given on page 12 of Army Estimates); nor do they include the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force.

Further, for the same reason it is necessary to exercise care in making use of the tables which give particulars for the past ten years, because up to 1st October, 1908, the figures did not include the Permanent Staff of the Militia, whereas the figures for the 1st October, 1908, and onwards, *do* include that portion of the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve which has succeeded the Militia Permanent Staff. This exercises an appreciable effect, *e.g.*, on the number discharged from the Regimental Establishment to pension, on the proportion of re-engaged men to the strength, on the proportions at the different ages, and on the Educational statistics.

An Index, giving references to the paragraphs of the Recruiting Report and the pages of the Statistical Tables, has been introduced at the end of the book.

By Command of the Army Council.

War Office,
24th February, 1914.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECTION I.

ANNUAL REPORT ON RECRUITING FOR THE YEAR ENDED 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1913.

REGULAR ARMY AND SPECIAL RESERVE.

War Office, 21st February, 1914.

Adjutant-General to the Forces.

I have the honour to submit the Annual Report on Recruiting for the Regular Army and Special Reserve for the twelve months ended 30th September, 1913.

I.—RECRUITING.

1. *Recruiting for the Regular Army.*—The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army, excluding 139 re-enlisted men and 668 recruits for Colonial Corps, was 28,091, a decrease of 2,225 as compared with the previous twelve months.

2. *Recruits for the Special Reserve.*—The recruits, excluding re-enlisted men, who joined the Special Reserve during the period under review were 18,454, a decrease of 2,937 as compared with the numbers who joined during 1911–12.

3. *General Observations on Numbers Enlisted.*—The general results as regards both the Regular Army and the Special Reserve have been disappointing, the numbers taken week by week throughout the year being, with few exceptions, less than in the corresponding weeks of 1911–12, regarding which it was stated in last year's report that "the results as a whole cannot be regarded as satisfactory." Whilst recent increased competition by the Royal Navy and the facilities for getting work now afforded by Government Labour Exchanges have no doubt had an adverse effect on the numbers coming forward for enlistment in the Army, the poor results achieved may certainly in the main be attributed to the continued activity in trade and emigration. A recent Board of Trade return states that during 1913 178,468 male British subjects emigrated from the United Kingdom. This is a formidable number, and although it may be argued that probably only a small proportion of the total were men who would have enlisted if they had not emigrated, yet it must be remembered that in most cases the man who emigrates leaves a vacancy in the field of employment at home, to be filled perhaps by one who in other circumstances would have entered the Army. Whilst there have of late been some hopeful signs of slackening in the appetite of Canada for emigrants of the unskilled labourer class, on the other hand it is discouraging, from a recruiting point of view, to note that Australia has recently inaugurated a scheme offering special facilities for the immigration of lads between 16 and 20, the very ages between which the majority of our recruits now join the Special Reserve and Regular Army.

4. *Alterations of Standards.*—Throughout the period under review

Digitized by Google

most corps remained at their normal standards of age, height and chest measurement. The principal exceptions were :—

(i.) *Cavalry of the Line.*—During the first few months of the year it was possible in several regiments, where recruits were not wanted in large numbers, to raise the minimum age limit to 19. During the spring and summer months it was found necessary to open recruiting areas more widely for the bulk of the regiments, but in most cases the numbers required for the units of this arm were obtained before the end of the year.

(ii.) *Royal Horse Artillery.*—The additions to the chest measurement of gunners and drivers, which had been imposed during the preceding year, were removed during the period under review, and in a limited number of districts recruiting was opened for this arm at the normal standards, except that the minimum age limit remained at 19 years.

(iii.) *Royal Field Artillery.*—In the case of gunners enlisting for 6 years with the colours, early in the recruiting year the chest measurement was lowered to the normal standard, and the height was fixed at from 5 feet 6 inches to 5 feet 10 inches in all areas, whilst four districts were closed for gunners enlisting for 3 years colour service. As regards drivers, recruiting for men enlisting for 3 years with the colours was closed in August, 1913, in all areas, being at the same time opened generally for drivers enlisting for 6 years colour service, at a minimum height of 5 feet 3 inches.

(iv.) *Royal Garrison Artillery.*—In March, 1913, it was found advisable to fix the minimum height for gunners of this arm at 5 feet 7 inches in all areas, but in May of the same year the height was reduced to 5 feet 6 inches, at which it remained until the close of the recruiting year.

(v.) *Royal Engineers.*—During the early part of the period under review it was found possible to fix the standard of height for drivers, who were open for enlistment in a limited number of districts, at from 5 feet 4 inches to 5 feet 7 inches, but in May, 1913, all areas were opened for Royal Engineer drivers, and in July the minimum height was lowered to 5 feet 3 inches.

In February, 1913, the minimum height for Pioneers, in the Army Signal Service, was fixed at 5 feet 5 inches.

(vi.) *Infantry of the Line.*—With a few exceptions, recruiting for infantry regiments was carried on at the normal standards throughout the year.

(vii.) *Army Service Corps.*—In November, 1912, all areas were opened for bakers, and in March, 1913, for Drivers Horse Transport at the normal standard.

(viii.) *Royal Army Medical Corps.*—In November, 1912, the minimum height was lowered from 5 feet 5 inches to 5 feet 4 inches, and the extra inch added to the chest measurement in the preceding year was reduced. In the following month, the height was again lowered to 5 feet 3 inches, and remained at this standard until August, 1913, when it was found possible to raise it to 5 feet 4 inches, and to add 1 inch to the chest measurement. In September, 1913, the height was further raised to 5 feet 5 inches with ½ inch added to the chest measurement.

(ix.) *Army Ordnance Corps.*—In March, 1913, recruiting was opened in all areas for carpenters, carriage-smiths, engine-drivers, tailors, turners, wheelers and other wood-workers.

(x.) *Special Reserve.*—The only changes that were made in the standards and tests for any arm or branch of the Special Reserve during the year were those affecting the Antrim R.G.A., for which corps recruiting

Digitized by Google

was opened in No. 11 District at 5 feet 6 inches and upwards, with 1 inch added to the chest measurement. In February, 1913, recruiting for the Special Reserve Royal Field Artillery was entirely closed, and in August of the same year the same procedure was followed as regards category (*a*) Army Service Corps.

5. *Royal Flying Corps, Military Wing.*—The Royal Flying Corps, Military Wing, which was first formed in April, 1912, with an establishment of 543 N.C.O.s and men, had its establishment raised in the year now under report to 878 N.C.O.'s and men ; the strength of the Wing increased during the year from 213 to 737, the additional 524 being made up of 400 enlistments and re-enlistments, 232 transfers from other corps, and 4 joined from other sources, less 112 men struck off for various causes.

6. *Results obtained by Recruiting Agencies.*—As will be seen from Table 1, Part III, page 42, the total number of recruits for the Regular Army taken in each district, except the 6th, 11th and London Districts, was lower than last year, the chief decreases being 720 in No. 7 District, of which 223 was in the Birmingham Recruiting Area, and 483 in No. 10 District, of which 210 was in the 57th (Mill Hill) Recruiting Area. The increase in the London District was 697, in No. 11 District 69, and in No. 6 District 11. In recruiting areas the largest increases were 758 in what was formerly the London Recruiting Area, now divided into London and Stratford Recruiting Areas, 159 in the Belfast Recruiting Area, and 95 in the 15th (Beverley) Regimental Recruiting Area. The largest number of recruits taken in any area outside London was again the 37th Regimental Recruiting Area with headquarters at Winchester, where 1,030 men were finally approved during the year.

7. *Numbers raised by Certain Agencies.*—The numbers raised by the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve and Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force respectively for the Regular Army and Special Reserve, and included under Table 2, Part III, page 50, in the figures for the year ending the 30th September, 1913, were as follows :—

	For Regular Army.	For Special Reserve.
By Regular Establishments ..	8,671	6,577
By Permanent Staffs	1,916	1,340

8. *Long and Short Service Enlistments.*—A comparison of the figures for the last two years in Table 4, Part III, pages 54 and 55, will show that during last year the chief increases were in the numbers enlisted for Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery for 6 years' Army service, Royal Garrison Artillery for 8 years, Royal Engineers (Sappers and Pioneers) for 6 years, and Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing) for 4 years, whilst the principal decreases were in the Cavalry of the Line for 7 years' Army service, the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery and the Royal Engineers (Sappers) for 3 years, and the Infantry of the Line for 7 years.

9. *Re-engagements and Extensions.*—The re-engagements and extensions of colour service of soldiers of the Regular Army during 1912-13 are detailed by Arms in Table 1 of Part IV, page 62; and similar information for ten years, but for all Regular soldiers combined, is given in Table 2, on page 63. From the latter Table it will be seen that the re-engagements to complete 21 years' service, both by non-commissioned officers after 9 and 10 years' service and by all soldiers after 11 years' service have decreased in each of the last two years.

The total number of extensions of service to complete 12 years with the

Digitized by Google

colours shows an increase of 421 over the previous year's numbers. Those extending after 7 years' service were considerably fewer than in 1911–12, but this was more than counterbalanced by the increased numbers extending after 6 and 8 years' service.

The percentage of extensions by men who completed three (or two) years' colour service during the last year, and the previous 7 years, is shown by Arms in Table 3, page 64.

10. *Educational Test for Certain Recruits.*—In view of the high degree of intelligence required of a cavalry soldier under modern conditions of service, it was decided in May, 1913, to impose an educational test on all recruits for the Royal Horse Artillery and Cavalry of the Line, and Recruiting Officers were instructed to enlist no recruit for either of these branches who was unlikely in their opinion to be able to pass a test of reading and writing from dictation from a Standard III Reader, besides Arithmetic up to the Simple Rules and Money.

11. "*Specials.*"—The following table shows, for the year ended 30th September, 1913, and each of the four previous years, the recruits who joined (exclusive of re-enlisted men and those for Colonial Corps), the number who failed to reach the standards but were accepted, and the percentage enlisted under standard :—

Regular Army.	Year ended 30.9.09.	Year ended 30.9.10.	Year ended 30.9.11.	Year ended 30.9.12.	Year ended 30.9.13.
Total recruits joined ..	33,837	26,434	29,452	30,316	28,091
Number under any of the standards	606	297	1,118	1,589	1,666
Percentage under standard	1·79	1·12	3·79	5·24	5·93

12. *Numbers Served with Notice Papers, &c.*—The first part of Table 2, Part III, page 49, shows the number of would-be regular recruits served with Notice Papers by Recruiters at home, and the numbers rejected, attested and finally approved during the last 10 years, and the latter part of the table, on page 50, shows the various agencies by which they were raised. During the year 1912–13, 24·7 per cent of the total number served with notice papers were rejected for physical reasons before attestation, as compared with 33·3 per cent. in 1911–12, and 42·5 per cent. in 1910–11, showing a satisfactory improvement on the part of the recruiters in gauging the physical qualifications of the would-be recruit.

13. *Rejections on Medical Examination.*—The Table below shows the numbers of would-be recruits for the Regular Army who were medically examined during each twelve months since the 1st October, 1908, the numbers medically rejected, including those discharged within three months of enlistment, and the percentage of such rejections. The table does not include the numbers rejected by recruiters or recruiting officers on physical grounds or for failure to reach the required standard.

The number of boys examined and the number rejected are given on page 61.

Digitized by Google

	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.	1st Oct., 1912, to 30th Sept., 1913.
Numbers medically inspected ..	56,327	45,085	47,460	47,008	42,977
Numbers rejected—					
For various ailments	13,087	11,235	10,572	9,196	7,734
For want of physical development..	3,772	3,072	2,300	1,909	1,475
Total rejected ..	16,859	14,307	12,872	11,105	9,209
Percentage of rejections—					
For various ailments	23·23	24·92	22·27	19·56	18·00
For want of physical development..	6·70	6·81	4·85	4·06	3·43
Total percentage of rejections ..	29·93	31·73	27·12	23·62	21·43

II.—Regular Reserve.

14. *Regular Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Regular Reserve during the last 10 years will be found in Table 3, Part X, page 102.

The increase and decrease of the Reserve during the period under review is set out in Table 1, Page 100. Section A rose by 55, Section B fell by 2,134, whilst Section D rose by 8,092; the total strength of the Regular Reserve therefore increased by 6,013, and on the 1st October, 1913, stood at 145,090. The arms or branches showing a net decrease are the Royal Garrison Artillery, 560; and the Royal Engineers, 75. The most important nett increases were the Cavalry of the Line, 233; Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, 869; Infantry of the Line, 5,082; Army Service Corps, 289; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 159. The numbers in Sections A and B, together, decreased in most of the Branches and Arms of the service, the principal decreases being in the Cavalry of the Line, 472; in the Royal Garrison Artillery, 606; in the Royal Engineers, 332; and in the Infantry of the Line, 501. These decreases were mainly due to the very small number of men who, during 1912–13, passed into Section B of the Reserve in the normal manner on completion of their Colour service; those who did so were for the most part men who had extended their service to 8 years with the colours, having originally enlisted for the three years' term of army service which was introduced in 1902 and remained in force in the Infantry until 1904, and in the Cavalry and Royal Garrison Artillery till 1905.

In Section D, during the twelve months under review, the number of reservists increased in all Arms and Branches of the service, the principal increases being in the Cavalry of the Line, 705; Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, 763; Royal Engineers, 257; Infantry of the Line, 5,583; and Army Service Corps, 366. This Section is not open to reservists of the Royal Garrison Artillery, having been closed to them since July, 1908.

15. *Conversion of Army Service.*—For the reason explained in the preceding paragraph, the numbers due to pass from the colours to Section

Digitized by Google

B of the Regular Reserve during 1910–11, 1911–12, and 1912–13, were unusually small. On the other hand, in consequence of the introduction of a period of 9 years' colour service in 1904, and its alteration to a 7-years period in August, 1906, the 9-years men of 1904 to 1906 and the 7-years men of 1906 to 1908 are due to leave the colours during the years 1913–14 and 1914–15, and owing to the extra year's service to which men are liable when serving abroad, during 1915-16; as a result of this, if no special action were taken in the matter, an abnormally large number of men would be due for transfer to the Reserve in each of the years mentioned, especially in 1914–15, with the natural corollary of abnormally large foreign drafts and an excessive number of vacancies for recruits in the ranks during the same period. In order, therefore, to equalise in some degree the annual requirements of recruits and foreign drafts, as well as to make timely vacancies in the Establishment for the enlistment of the men required for the drafts of future years, and to meet the depletion in the Regular Reserve that would otherwise have occurred between 1910 and 1913, it was decided in 1911 that a certain number of men of not less than 4 years' service, who would otherwise terminate their colour service during the later years of the period affected, should be allowed to pass prematurely to the Reserve without paying any part of the sum usually required by regulations in such cases.

The number who prematurely joined Section B of the Regular Reserve as a consequence of this arrangement during the twelve months covered by the present report was 8,118, all from units stationed abroad, of whom 539 came from the Cavalry and 7,579 from the Infantry.

16. *Section D, Regular Reserve.*—The re-enlistment and re-engagement of reservists for Section D remained open throughout the year for Cavalry, Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, Infantry and Army Veterinary Corps, and was re-opened in January, 1912, for Royal Engineers of certain trades, to whom it had been closed since November, 1907.

17. *Regular Reservists Residing Outside the United Kingdom.*—The percentage of Regular Reservists who have permission to reside outside the United Kingdom, or follow a seafaring life, fell from 6·23 to 6·15 during the twelve months.

In December, 1912, it was decided that no man belonging to Section D should be allowed in future to reside outside the United Kingdom, and any such man who now wishes to do so, is first required to take his discharge from the Regular Reserve, which he is allowed to do free.

III.—Special Reserve.

18. *Strength and Composition of the Special Reserve.*—Details of the strength and composition of the Special Reserve (category (a)) will be found in Part XI, pages 107 to 119. The increase and decrease of the force during 1912–13 is shown by arms in Table 3, page 109, and figures for the increase and decrease of the Militia and Special Reserve as a whole for each year since 1903–04 will be found in Table 4, pages 110 and 111. In the five years since October, 1908, when the formation of the Special Reserve may be considered to have been completed, the total nett decrease of the force has been 5,680.

The number of re-engagements during the year covered by this Report amounted to 2,486, a decrease of 2,299 on those of 1911–12, but in spite of this and of the 2,937 fewer men who joined in 1912–13 than in the previous year, there was an increase in the whole force of 87 during the

Digitized by Google

period under review. This was largely due to the fact that the total number of men whose period of engagement ended in 1912–13 was only 5,293, as compared with 12,667 in 1911–12, and to 1,127 fewer men having joined the Regular Army than in 1911–12.

Amongst the numbers shown as having enlisted in the Militia and Special Reserve are included those who subsequently joined the Regular Forces; these men are thus accounted for twice over as recruits in these Tables, and in those dealing with recruiting for the Regular Army in Part III.

19. *Recruiting for the Special Reserve.*—From Table 3, Part XI, page 109, it will be seen that during the year there was an increase in strength in the Cavalry (owing to the conversion of King Edward's Horse into a Special Reserve Unit), Royal Garrison Artillery, Royal Engineers, Infantry and Army Service Corps, whilst the Royal Field Artillery, which ceased to take recruits during the year, and the Royal Army Medical Corps, showed a decrease.

The loss to the Special Reserve owing to men enlisting from it into the Regular Army was 1,127 less than in 1911–12, the loss due to termination of engagement was 5,075 less, and that by discharge owing to not being likely to become efficient was 441 less; on the other hand, 3,642 fewer men enlisted and re-enlisted, the loss owing to conviction of felony and other misconduct increased by 416, and there were increases of 241 and 59 respectively in the losses owing to purchase of discharge and desertion, both of which were probably attributable to the continued demand for labour in civil life.

20. *Royal Flying Corps.*—In the Army Estimates for 1913–14 an establishment was authorised for the Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing) Special Reserve, numbering 250 of category (*a*)* and 200 of category (*c*)*. No enlistments were made, however, in either category during the part of 1913 that is covered by this Report.

21. *Re-engagements.*—The percentage of re-engagements amongst men whose period of service terminated during the period covered by this Report was 46·9, as compared with 37·7 during 1911–12, and 26 during 1910–11. It must be remembered, however, that the Bounty of £1 now being paid for re-engagement was only authorised in May, 1912.

22. *Closing of Recruiting for the Royal Field Artillery.*—In February, 1913, orders were issued to cease taking recruits for the Royal Field Artillery Special Reserve, which will consequently become extinct in due course. In May, 1913, orders were issued that men of this branch of the Special Reserve should not be permitted to re-engage on the termination of their engagements; at the same time it was pointed out that there is nothing to prevent men discharged from the Royal Field Artillery Special Reserve as time expired from re-enlisting in some other branch of the Special Reserve, or in the Regular Army, if eligible.

23. *Changes in Organization of Army Service Corps Special Reserve.*—As stated in last year's Report, enlistment was opened in April, 1912, for a certain number of men as Mechanical Transport Drivers in the Army Service Corps Special Reserve, category (*c*). This was followed in December, 1912, by the further enlistment in category (*c*) of the same branch of the Special Reserve of a limited number of men for service as Horse Transport Drivers. These men are enlisted up to 45 years of age; they engage for one year, and may re-engage for further periods of one year at a time up to the age of 50 years; they are enlisted as Drivers and

* See note on p. 113.

Digitized by Google

on enlistment are appointed either roadmasters, who are graded as Staff-Serjeants, foremen who are graded as Corporals, or wagoners who are graded as Drivers; the annual bounty paid to Roadmasters is £4, to Foremen £2, and to Wagoners £1. For the present, recruiting for this particular branch of the Army Service Corps Special Reserve is practically confined to certain specially selected men of the wagoner class in the county of Yorkshire.

In July, 1913, it was decided to cease enlisting men in categories (*a*) and (*b*) of the Army Service Corps Special Reserve as Horse Transport Drivers.

24. *Royal Engineers Special Reserve.*—(i) *Postal Section.*—In March, 1913, it was decided to form a branch of the Royal Engineers Special Reserve to provide the personnel required for the Army Postal Service of the Expeditionary Force, thus taking the place of the former Army Post Office Corps Reserve. Enlistment in this section, which forms part of category (*b*) of the Special Reserve, is confined to Post Office employees serving in a unit of the Territorial Force who are specially selected by the Director of Postal Services, enlistment being for the unexpired portion of the man's Territorial Force engagement. Any non-commissioned officer or man who ceases to be employed in the Post Office is thereon discharged from the Royal Engineers Special Reserve. On the formation of the section all men belonging to the Army Post Office Corps Reserve who took their discharge from that force and re-enlisted in the Special Reserve for service in this Section received a special bonus of £5.

(ii) *Signal Section.*—In March, 1913, it was also decided to enlist a limited number of men in the Special Reserve, category (*c*), for service with the Royal Engineers Army Signal Service. Enlistment is confined to Post Office employees serving in a signal unit of the Territorial Force, who are specially selected by the Director of Army Signals, Home Defence, and is for the unexpired portion of the man's Territorial engagement. Any non-commissioned officer or man who ceases to be employed under the Post Office is thereon discharged from the Royal Engineers Special Reserve.

(iii) *Motor Cyclist Section.*—In June, 1913, it was decided to form a Motor Cyclist Section in the Royal Engineers Special Reserve, category (*a*), consisting of 3 officers and 144 other ranks to take the place of the Special Reserve Motor Cyclists introduced in 1910 for service with the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, and 4th Divisional Telegraph Companies.

In peace the Section is formed in detachments, each of which is attached to a unit of the Army Signal Service. With certain modifications the conditions of enlistment, service, pay, &c., are as for the Royal Engineers Special Reserve. Enlistments are confined to men specially selected by the officer in charge of Royal Engineer Records, and recruits on final approval are promoted to the rank of corporal. All ranks are required to provide and maintain a motor cycle coming up to a certain specification, inspections being carried out annually as well as on first joining, and on the purchase of a new machine. On mobilization, the motor cycles will become the property of the State, being either taken over at a valuation or replaced by new ones.

25. *Special Reservists in the Colonies.*—In December, 1913, it was notified that Special Reservists desirous of residing in any Oversea Dominion, Colony or Protectorate for the remainder of their current Special Reserve engagement might be given leave to do so provided they had completed one Annual Training. Such men are required to acknowledge their liability to recall in the event of the mobilization of their unit being ordered at any time prior to the expiration of their engagement.

Digitized by Google

If granted leave on these conditions they become supernumerary to the establishment of their unit.

26. *King Edward's Horse (The King's Overseas Dominions Regiment).*—As stated in last year's Report, in September, 1912, His Majesty's approval was notified to the conversion of King Edward's Horse from a unit of the Territorial Force into one of the Special Reserve, the intention being to mark the connection of the regiment with the Overseas Dominions, and the fact that the regiment is solely recruited from citizens of, or those intimately connected with, the King's Overseas Dominions. The Army Order containing the detailed instructions on the subject of the conversion was published in March, 1913.

27. *Committee on the Special Reserve.*—In January, 1913, a Committee was appointed to advise the Secretary of State for War on the means by which the Special Reserve could be brought up to its establishment, having regard to its efficiency, to the requirements of other branches of the service, and to the exigencies of the public purse. Mr. H. J. Tennant, M.P., Parliamentary Under-Secretary, was appointed Chairman of the Committee, the members of which consisted of certain Members of the House of Lords and House of Commons who hold commissions in the Special Reserve, and some officers of the War Office Staff, including the Adjutant-General. The Committee's Report was not rendered until after the close of the period covered by the present Report.

28. *Ages of Recruits on joining and of Special Reservists serving.*—In Part XI statistics of the ages of recruits who joined the Special Reserve are set forth in Table 5, page 112, and of the ages of non-commissioned officers and men of the Militia and Special Reserve, for ten years, in Table 11, page 117.

As will be seen from Table 5, the great majority of recruits join the Special Reserve when they are between 17 and 19 years of age, the class of men who used to enlist at an older age in the Militia being, as has been pointed out in previous Reports, deterred from joining the Special Reserve by the longer period of recruit training now exacted.

29. *Alternative System of Enlistment in Certain Special Reserve Battalions.*—During the year under review 1,808 enlistments took place under the system, introduced in September, 1911, which was intended to enable men to join the Special Reserve whose civilian occupations may prevent them from attending for 27 days' annual training at a fixed period of the year; under this system, as was explained in last year's Report, men are allowed to enlist, if they prefer it, in Special Reserve Battalions under the usual conditions, except that they perform 6 months' recruit training at the headquarters of their unit on enlistment and subsequently undergo only 2 weeks' annual training, the latter being performed at a time convenient to the men, either during the annual training of their own battalions, or, if that does not suit them, at such other time and place as the military authorities may decide.

Men enlisted under this system are serving in 81 Reserve and Extra Reserve Battalions, the most who have so enlisted in any one battalion since the introduction of the system being 419 in the 5th Battalion Royal Dublin Fusiliers.

30. *Re-enlistment in Special Reserve of Ex-Regular Soldiers.*—In January, 1912, the limit of age within which ex-regular soldiers may re-enlist in the Special Reserve was extended to 38 years in the case of men who have served not less than 3 years in the Regular Army and have been discharged without a pension and with character not less than "Fair."

Digitized by Google

31. *Enlistment in the Regular Army.*—With the exception of Specia Reservists of the Royal Field Artillery enlisted on or after the 1st April, 1909, and of the Royal Army Medical Corps, Special Reservists who had completed 3 months' recruit training were permitted throughout the year to enlist in the Regular Army, subject to the usual conditions as to standard of physical development, age, and character.

The number so enlisting during the year was 9,235, as compared with 10,362 in 1911–12, and 9,783 in 1910–11.

IV.—Civil Employment.

32. *Employment of ex-soldiers in Government Departments.*—A House of Commons return, published in July, 1913, No. 197, shows that of a total of 65,238 persons holding appointments in Government Departments on the 31st March, 1913, as messengers, postmen, watchers, warders, park-keepers, attendants and porters, and in other non-clerical situations, 19,542 or 29·96 per cent. had had previous service in the Royal Navy or Regular Army. A similar return for the previous year showed 19,054 ex-soldiers and sailors out of a total of 76,359 employed, a percentage of 24·95. The reduction shown in the 1913 Return in the total number of persons enumerated is due to the omission of a large number of mechanics, &c., employed in the Engineering Department of the Post Office, and of certain woodmen, labourers, &c., employed under the Commissioners of Woods and Forests, who had been included in the Return in previous years but were now not considered to come within its scope. If the numbers thus omitted, both of persons employed and of ex-soldiers and sailors, were added to the figures given in the 1913 Return, the percentage with previous service in the Royal Navy or Regular Army would be 26·20. It appears, therefore, that the actual increase during 1912–13 was only 1·25 per cent., a somewhat disappointing result.

33. *Organisation for Obtaining Civil Employment.*—The various organisations in force in previous years for assisting time-expired and reserve soldiers to obtain employment in civil life remained unchanged during the year, except that the arrangements for the care of recruits and time-expired men by specially appointed officers were extended in May to the Southern Command, and in September to the Irish Command. The system under which these arrangements are made is further referred to in paragraph 65 of Section V. Much activity has also been shown by certain regimental associations in finding employment for ex-soldiers, specially good work in this direction having been performed by the "Old Comrades' Association" of the King's (Liverpool) Regiment.

34. *New Method of Assessing Characters.*—Following on the Report of a War Office Committee, it was notified in June, 1913, that the system then in force of assessing soldiers' characters on discharge or transfer to the reserve was found not to be entirely satisfactory, since the character certificate did not always adequately record the soldier's conduct and qualifications while in the Army, or supply all the information required by a civilian employer in the case of men seeking to enter his service. As a consequence it was decided to introduce a new system of assessing characters and a new form of character certificate. Under this system an "employment sheet" is in future to be kept for each soldier, on which

Digitized by Google

his character will be assessed annually throughout his service with the colours by his company commander. The precise detail as to the character recorded will differ with each individual reported on, but nothing is to be omitted which may in after years assist a commanding officer in forming a just estimate of the man's character and qualifications; a brief reference will be made to his purely military virtues or vices, and positive or negative information will be entered regarding any personal characteristics, such as honesty, sobriety, cleanliness, intelligence, trustworthiness, &c., for which the soldier may have been noted during the period under review, and special mention will be made of any trade or occupation on which he may have been employed since his last assessment of character, and which is likely to be of use to him in civil life. When the annual assessment has been completed it will in each case be read to the man concerned, who will then have the opportunity, if dissatisfied, of appealing to his commanding officer. The employment sheet will be treated as a confidential document.

At the conclusion of a soldier's service, before the commanding officer assesses his character on discharge or transfer to the reserve, he will make a careful study of the man's conduct sheet, employment sheet and medical history sheet, and will then complete his character certificate in the form of a testimonial, based on the above official records, on his own personal knowledge, and on the opinion of the man's company officer, and paying special attention to the last three years of service. The character, whenever anything can truthfully be said in the man's favour, should refer specifically to such points as honesty, sobriety, trustworthiness, industry, subordination, intelligence, thrift, punctuality or other matters that are likely to appeal to an employer, and any capacities in which the man has been employed during his service, and which are likely to assist an employer in stimating his suitability for any particular form of employment, will be detailed. Whilst nothing need be said on the character certificate in a soldier's disfavour, commanding officers are instructed to make no statement on it that they would not be prepared to uphold if recommending the man to a personal friend, and they are urged to bear in mind that no greater injustice could be done to men of really good character and attainments than, for the sake of an individual, running the risk of discrediting army characters generally in the eyes of the civil employer of labour.

Duplicates of character certificates are not allowed to be issued in any circumstances, and men are therefore warned on leaving the colours that they should on no account part with the original certificate or forward it by post when applying for a situation, but should use a copy if necessary. In case a man has lost his character certificate, a prospective employer may always make reference on the subject to the officer in charge of the man's records.

35. *Post Office Employment.*—Hitherto men who have left the colours with less than three years' service have been ineligible for any employment in the Post Office as ex-soldiers. In July, 1913, however, the Postmaster-General agreed to accept as candidates for employment as postmen, ex-soldiers discharged with less than three years' service in consequence of wounds or disease contracted on active service, provided they can be certified by the Post Office Medical Officer to be physically fit for the work, and are eligible in all other respects.

36. *Discontinuance of Special Edition of the Board of Trade Labour Gazette.*—In January, 1913, the issue that had hitherto been made to all units at home and abroad of a specially prepared edition of the "Board

Digitized by Google

of Trade Labour Gazette" was discontinued. It was felt that in the case of men serving at home the Labour Exchanges had arrived at a stage where they could give more useful information than was afforded by the paper in question, whilst in the case of men quartered abroad, owing to the extremely technical nature of its contents, it was thought that probably few derived any real benefit from its study. A further reason for the discontinuance was the existence of a private publication known as "The Soldier's Employment Gazette," which, besides dealing in an eminently suitable manner with other matters relating to soldier's employment, contains extracts from the "Board of Trade Labour Gazette" of anything that may prove of interest to him, and is published at a price which places it well within the reach of any Regimental Reading Room.

37. *Technical Instruction of Serving Soldiers.*—In May, 1913, the attention of all Commanding Officers was invited by the Army Council to a scheme introduced by Mr. W. G. Clifford, Editor of "The Soldier's Employment Gazette," for imparting technical instruction to serving soldiers by correspondence. It was thought that this scheme might do something towards helping to solve a difficult problem in Army economics, and it was consequently regarded with sympathy by the Council.

Numbers for whom Employment was found.

38. *General Remarks.*—The total number of men who left the colours during the year, owing either to completion of service, transfer to the reserve, as invalids, or as an indulgence, was 28,766.

The number who left the colours during the year and were awarded characters entitling them to registration in Official Employment Registers was :—

Exemplary	8,656
Very good	10,742
Good	4,921
Total	24,319

The number of ex-soldiers who actually registered their names for employment with the official Employment Agency (The National Association) during the year was 16,801, and during the same period permanent employment was found through this agency for 12,411 men. Some of those registered were men who had left the colours in previous years and some of those for whom employment was found had registered before the commencement of 1912–13; 1,706 men are known to have declined suitable employment that was offered them, and the names of 2,048 men on the registers were noted for Police or Post Office employment only, and these men were for the most part already working in other situations awaiting the occurrence of vacancies in the special positions desired.

It is not possible to say accurately how many of those actually registered during the year were unplaced by the agencies, but as it is known that of those who left the colours during the year 1912–13, 10,595 found situations for themselves without the assistance of official agencies, it will be seen when the numbers are included for whom employment was found and who declined suitable employment when offered them, that the proportion of deserving soldiers who left the colours and were unable to obtain suitable employment cannot have been large.

Digitized by Google

It will further be seen from the figures given in paragraphs 42 to 52, that the total number of ex-soldiers taken into employment during the year under review by Government Departments, by the various Police Forces, by the Railways, the Port of London Authority and the London County Council amounted to 16,073. This figure includes those for whom employment was found both through military agencies and other channels.

Employment found by Official Registers and Employment Societies.

39. The numbers for whom permanent employment was found by means of Official Registers, by Departments under the War Office, and by Employment Societies were as follows :—

National Association for the Employment of Ex-Soldiers (including head office and all registers kept by regimental officers and other affiliated branches) ...	12,411
Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society, London Office* ...	1,157
Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society	714
Brigade of Guards' Employment Society	254
Departments under the War Office—	
Clerks in War Office	24
Messengers (Government Offices)	24
Army Clothing Department	3
Works and Fortifications Department	97
Ordnance Factories	185
Army Service Corps Services...	758
Army Ordnance Department	669
Teachers, Army Schools	3
	16,299

40. *Voluntary Employment Societies.*—The National Association for the Employment of Ex-Soldiers has found employment through its head office in London for 2,426 ex-soldiers, as compared with 2,420 during the previous year. It has, in addition, found temporary employment for 804 men.

The Incorporated Soldiers' and Sailors' Help Society has found, through the head office, employment during the past year for 1,157 men, as compared with 902 during 1911–12.

The Army and Navy Pensioners' and Time-Expired Men's Employment Society has found situations of a permanent nature for 714 ex-soldiers, while 3,626 men have obtained temporary employment through its agencies.

The Guards' Employment Society has found situations for 254 men, and temporary employment for 42 men.

* No return available from local branches.

Digitized by Google

Official Employment Registers.

41. The subjoined table shows the working of the Employment Registers kept at the head office in regimental and other Recruiting Areas and in other affiliated branches, since 1909:—

Year.	Number remaining on Register from previous year.	Number registered during the year.	Total number on the Register during the year.	Number for whom employment was found by means of the official registers during the year.			
				In the Post Office.	In other Government appointments.	In civilian firms, companies, &c.	Total for whom employment was found and accepted.
1909	7,886	16,192	24,078	1,596	205	8,083	9,884
1910	9,292	15,180	24,472	1,364	197	8,277	9,838
1911	8,105	14,364	22,469	1,488	199	8,316	10,003
1912	7,721	16,432	24,153	2,352	238	9,035	11,625
1913	*	16,801	*	2,644	449	9,318	12,411

* This information is not now rendered.

Employment Found Under Government Departments.

42. *War Office and other Military Departments.*—During the past twelve months 24 vacancies for clerks in the War Office have been filled by ex-soldiers. The number employed on the 30th September, 1913, was 267, of which number 8 are employed at the Royal Hospital, Chelsea.

The number of ex-soldiers employed as writers in Army Pay Offices on the 30th September, 1913, was 114, as compared with 88 on the same date in 1912.

The vacancies in other departments under the War Office filled by ex-soldiers during the period shown, and the total number in such employment, is stated in the subjoined table:—

Name of Department.	Number of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers employed on 30th September—		
	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.
Royal Army Clothing Department and Factory	*Nil.*	1	3	346	332	318
Works and Fortifications Department	203	166	97	703	707	725
Ordnance Factories	137	112	185	1,456	1,197	1,244
Army Service Corps Services	463	800	758	1,535	1,584	1,639
Army Ordnance Department ..	403	498	669	2,572	2,696	2,858
Total	1,206	1,577	1,712	6,612	6,516	6,784

Digitized by Google

Appointments as teachers, &c., in Army Schools were given to three ex-soldiers during the period under review.

43. *Customs.*—During the past twelve months four places as Customs watchers, out of 35 vacancies which occurred, were filled by ex-soldiers. Pensioners only are eligible for these appointments.

44. *Office of Works.*—Nine vacancies for park-keepers in the Roya Parks occurred in London during the year, all of which were filled by ex-soldiers. In addition to park-keepers, employment under the Office of Works was given to 25 ex-soldiers.

45. *H.M. Stationery Office.*—During the year 12 vacancies occurred for porters in H.M. Stationery Office, eight of which were filled by ex-soldiers.

In addition to the above, 68 porters were required for temporary duty to deal with the heavy influx of work for the purposes of the National Insurance Act. It was necessary to secure expert packers, and wherever possible preference was given to ex-soldiers, of whom 37 were thus selected.

46. *Post Office.*—During the year 2,644 men who had served in the Army found employment under the Post Office, being 292 more than in the preceding twelve months, and 1,156 more than in 1910–11.

47. *Prison Service.*—The following table shows the number of vacancies which occurred in the Prisons Services in the periods shown, and the number of such vacancies filled by ex-soldiers :—

Prison Service of—	Number of vacancies, during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of ex-soldiers appointed during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.
England and Wales	138	38	95	81	19	62	58·6	50·0	65·2
Scotland	26	70	53	11	30	21	42·3	42·8	39·6
Ireland	11	20	8	7	4	3	63·6	20·0	37·5
Total	175	128	156	99	53	86	56·5	41·4	55·1

48. *Pensioner Messengers in Public Offices.*—Vacancies for 24 messengers were filled by Army pensioners from the War Office list during the year, as follows :—

Name of Government Department.	Number of vacancies
Exchequer and Audit Department	2
National Health Insurance Commission	6
Somerset House	1
Civil Service Commission	1
Board of Trade	2
Patent Office	1
War Office	11
Total	24

Digitized by Google

Police Employment.

49. The following table gives the vacancies which occurred in the Police Forces of the United Kingdom during the periods shown, and the number which were allotted to ex-soldiers during those periods. It will be observed that during the period under review there has been, as compared with the preceding twelve months, a slight increase in the London City Police and Borough and County Police in the proportion of vacancies filled by men who have served in the Army:—

Police Force.	Number of vacancies filled during 12 months ended 30th September—			Number of such vacancies given to ex-soldiers during 12 months ended 30th September—			Percentage of vacancies filled by ex-soldiers.		
	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.
London City Police	98	25	35	29	6	13	29·5	24·0	37·1
London Metropolitan Police	1,439	1,262	1,513	159	192	199	11·0	15·2	13·1
Borough and County Police, England and Wales	3,192	3,655	3,181	611	781	811	19·1	21·3	25·4
Scottish Police ..	623	576	729	41	55	62	6·5	9·5	8·5
Dublin Metropolitan Police	54	19	71	*Nil.*	1	4	*Nil.*	5·2	5·6
Royal Irish Constabulary	547	651	638	10	17	9	1·8	2·6	1·4
Total.. ..	5,953	6,188	6,167	850	1,052	1,098	14·27	17·00	17·80

Railway Employment.

50. The following table, compiled from returns received from the various Railway Companies during the last three years, shows that the number of ex-soldiers employed by them is satisfactorily maintained:—

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.
ENGLAND AND WALES.						
Midland	1,796	1,730	1,690	3,294	3,569	3,630
London and North Western	1,928	1,874	1,753	3,694	3,797	3,871
Lancashire and Yorkshire	517	670	637	1,209	1,164	1,138
South Eastern and Chatham	160	283	361	1,003	960	1,208

Digitized by Google

Railway Company.	Number of vacancies given to ex-soldiers during the 12 months ended 30th September—			Total number of ex-soldiers in the Company's service on 30th September—		
	1911.	1912.	1913.	1911.	1912.	1913.
Great Western	756	730	875	2,991	3,063	3,121
Great Northern	383	550	363	1,304	1,407	1,470
London and South Western	129	122	249	1,212	1,215	1,231
Great Eastern	406	459	445	1,447	1,452	1,463
London, Brighton, and South Coast ..	323	283	324	819	911	962
Great Central	546	581	509	779	842	869
North Eastern	213	235	280	1,059	1,007	1,026
Cheshire Lines Committee	135	60	71	166	162	150
London, Tilbury and Southend Section Midland Railway	22	16	28	106	108	123
North London	15	31	66	164	135	153
Metropolitan	34	46	83	241	249	284
Manchester, South Junction, and Altrincham	*Nil.*	1	1	9	9	7
North Staffordshire	14	9	28	88	87	94
Barry	4	40	85	70	91	87
Furness	12	19	35	35	33	51
Rhondda and Swansea Bay	5	1	3	17	11	14
Maryport and Carlisle	1	2	*Nil.*	4	4	3
Citadel Station Committee, Carlisle ..	*Nil.*	1	3	3	3	4
Wirral	2	*Nil.*	*Nil.*	9	8	8
Metropolitan District	31	32	36	159	159	174
Great Northern and City Railway ..	3	4	—*	36	35	—*
Central London Railway	68	117	50	153	179	149
London Underground Electric Railway..	33	20	23	90	92	142
Total for England and Wales	7,536	7,916	7,998	20,161	20,752	21,432
SCOTLAND.						
Caledonian	257	333	441	335	475	479
†North British	357	390	558	735	679	665
Glasgow and South Western	149	177	186	200	203	205
Highland	12	17	25	81	84	78
Great North of Scotland	5	13	16	4	40	48
Perth General Station Committee ..	3	4	1	11	9	9
Portpatrick and Wigtonshire	2	1	1	7	4	4
Total for Scotland	785	935	1,228	1,373	1,494	1,488
IRELAND.						
Great Northern	77	89	86	219	223	224
Great Southern and Western	497	639	380	318	427	429
Cork, Blackrock, and Passage	*Nil.*	1	1	*Nil.*	1	1
Midland Great Western	33	24	21	291	152	141
Listowel and Ballybunion	1	1	*Nil.*	1	1	2
Cavan and Leitrim	4	3	*Nil.*	10	9	7
Total for Ireland	612	757	488	839	813	804
Grand Total	8,933	9,608	9,714	22,373	23,059	23,724

* Included with Metropolitan Railway.
† Includes figures for the Dundee and Arbroath Joint Line.

Digitized by Google

51. *Port of London Authority.*—The number of vacancies in the Police and other Departments, under this Authority, given to ex-soldiers during the year was 260.

The total number of ex-soldiers in the service of the Authority is 932.

52. *London County Council.*—The number of situations under the London County Council filled by ex-soldiers during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1913, was 452.

V.—Miscellaneous Subjects.

53. *Increase and Decrease of Regular Army.*—The increase and decrease of each arm of the Regular service during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1913, is detailed in Table 4 of Part II, page 34. The increase and decrease of all arms combined for the last 10 years will be found in Table 5 of Part II, page 36. In Table 4 of Part III, pages 52 to 55 are set forth by arms the recruits and re-enlisted men who have joined each year since 1904. Comparing the figures for the year now under report with those for the previous year, the most noticeable increases in recruits enlisted in 1912–13 were in 2 years' men as Drivers for the Royal Engineers and Army Service Corps, in 3 years' men for the Foot Guards, in 4 years' men for the recently formed Royal Flying Corps, in 6 years' men for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery and for the Royal Engineers as Sappers and Pioneers, and in 8 years' men for the Royal Garrison Artillery. The principal decreases were in 3 years' men for the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery, for the Royal Engineers as Sappers and for the Royal Army Medical Corps, and in 7 years' men for the Cavalry and Infantry of the Line. As compared with 1911–12 the total additions to the Regular Army throughout the year, omitting Indian Native Troops temporarily borrowed, showed a decrease of 2,074, whilst the total wastage on the one hand was decreased by 208 fewer men discharged for misconduct and with disgrace, and 108 fewer struck off as deserters, and on the other hand was increased by 368 more passed to the Pension List, 200 more discharged on completing 12 years' service, and 1,148 more transferred to the Regular Reserve.

54. *General Remarks on Recruiting.*—In the Regular Army, the only branches that could not readily have accepted more recruits had they presented themselves, being in excess of their establishment at the close of the recruiting year, were the Household Cavalry, Foot Guards, Army Service Corps and Royal Army Medical Corps. The shortage in strength was, however, inconsiderable in any arm or branch at any time throughout the year, except in the Infantry of the Line, which decreased in strength during the year by 5,079, and was 6,148 below its establishment on the 1st October, 1913. This shortage could no doubt have been avoided so far as the year covered by this Report is concerned, if the arrangements for allowing conversions of service, described in paragraph 15 had not been enforced during the year; it is doubtful, however, whether such a course could in any case have been followed with advantage, as it would certainly have resulted in serious difficulties in the matter of providing drafts for foreign stations in future years; it must also be remembered that arrangements for the premature transfers to the Reserve which took effect during the trooping season 1912–13, had to be made as early as May, 1912, at which time the shortage in the take of recruits during the year now under report could not have been foreseen.

Digitized by Google

In the case of the Royal Engineers, the shortage in the Sapper class, which was referred to in the Reports of the last two years, has been to some extent reduced, and it is hoped that the difficulty of attracting sufficient men of the tradesman class to the Royal Engineers may to a considerable extent have been overcome.

The results of recruiting for the Special Reserve have already been dealt with.

55. *Temporary Inspectors of Recruiting.*—With the object of improving the machinery of recruiting throughout the country and of making known in all recruiting areas those methods of working which have been found by experience to produce the best results, it was decided in August, 1913, to appoint four officers as Temporary Inspectors of Recruiting for a period of six months. The officers were specially selected as having had recent intimate knowledge of approved and successful recruiting methods, and they were attached respectively to the Staffs of the General Officers Commanding in Chief in the Eastern, Northern, Scottish and Western Commands.

56. *Recruiting by Soldiers on Furlough.*—The results of the endeavour to further popularize the system referred to in the Reports of recent years, by which soldiers going on furlough are encouraged to introduce to the recruiting authorities suitable men who wish to enlist, were somewhat disappointing, the numbers raised in this way during 1912–13 being 208, as compared with 214 in the previous year. A further simplification of the arrangements has now been devised, which it is hoped may bring in better results in future.

57. *Special Payments to Soldiers on Pass or Furlough.*—One of the many causes to which the present difficulty in obtaining recruits has been attributed by officers connected with recruiting is the fact that soldiers in uniform are so seldom seen in the streets of big towns where no troops are quartered, since men on pass or furlough are now usually permitted to wear plain clothes. It was, therefore, decided in August, 1913, as an experimental measure, to set aside a small sum of money, from which selected soldiers on furlough or pass in Birmingham should receive special payment at the rate of one shilling a day, provided they reported themselves to the Recruiting Officer each day in uniform, placing their services at his disposal for at least three hours of that day. No active recruiting duties were to be required from these men, who would merely have to appear in uniform at places selected by the recruiting officer. This experiment was started so short a time before the close of the recruiting year that its results, if any, are not available for the present report.

58. *Recruiting Marches.*—Although past experience has shown that recruiting marches are seldom productive of much result in the way of attracting men to the colours at the moment, it is felt that they may often prove profitable in the long run in those parts of the country where soldiers are seldom seen except as individuals, and that they must be of value as a means of educating the public to a better knowledge of life in the Army and of strengthening the ties between the inhabitants of the countryside and their territorial regiment. During the year under report the Oxfordshire and Buckinghamshire Light Infantry, the Sherwood Foresters (Notts and Derby Regiment), the Northamptonshire and the Wiltshire Regiments carried out marches through their respective counties, and in every case were received with the utmost enthusiasm and hospitality by the people of all classes. The same may be said of a recruiting march by the 4th (Special Reserve) Battalion of the Durham Light Infantry, which in the course of a few days visited various populous centres in the

Digitized by Google

68th Regimental Area, including Sunderland and Durham, and met with a most cordial reception on all hands.

59. *Quality of Recruits Raised.*—The reports received regarding the quality of the recruits who enter the service, both Regulars and Special Reserve, continue to be generally satisfactory, and the improvement of recent years in physique, character and education, is reported to have been well maintained during the period under review.

60. *Young Soldiers Invalided.*—The number of regular soldiers discharged as invalids in the first and second years of their service during the years from 1st October, 1907, to 30th September, 1913, and the proportion such invalids bore to the effective strength of men with less than 2 years' service, will be seen in the table annexed.

Year. 1st October to 30th September.	Average number of men under two years' service in each year.			Invalids discharged during the year under two years' service.			Proportion of invalids per 1,000 effective under two years' service.	
	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.	Total.	Under one year.	From one to two years.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1907–1908	34,069	29,083	63,152	456	363	819	13·4	12·5
1908–1909	34,983	30,704	65,687	414	384	798	11·8	12·5
1909–1910	27,319	32,239	59,558	290	411	701	10·6	12·8
1910–1911	26,316	25,300	51,616	291	346	637	11·1	13·7
1911–1912	29,268	24,216	53,484	298	259	557	10·2	10·7
1912–1913	27,257	26,774	54,031	309	259	568	11·3	9·7

61. *Desertion.*—The desertions from each Arm or Corps of the Regular Army during the twelve months ended 30th September, 1913, are given in Part IV, Table 6, page 67, and those for all Arms combined for the past ten years, in Table 7. During 1912–13, the actual number of desertions was 108 fewer than in the previous year, 77 fewer men rejoined from desertion, and the net loss to the service showed a decrease of 31. As may be seen from the Tables more men desert in the first three months of their service than in any subsequent three months, more desert in their first year than in any later year, and more desert in their first two years than in all the others together. In 1912–13 desertions in the first three months' service increased by 94, and in the first year by 52; in the first two years together the increase was also 52 as compared with the previous year, whilst in all years together after the first two there was a decrease of 160.

62. *Educational Qualifications.*—Table 5, Part VIII, page 95, shows the Educational Certificates held by non-commissioned officers and men of the several Arms of the service at the end of the period under review, the number of certificates gained during the same period, and the educational attainments of recruits enlisted during the year. The percentage of Regular soldiers holding certificates has again risen in nearly every Arm and Corps, and has now reached 75·84 per cent. of the regimental strength of the Army. As explained in last year's Report, the necessity for holding a Third Class Certificate in order to be eligible for Proficiency Pay results in certificates of that class being the most numerous. The total number of certificates gained in the period under

Digitized by Google

review was less by 1,152 than in 1911-12, the increase of First Class Certificates being 162, and the decrease of Second and Third Class 25 and 1,289 respectively. Certificates of Education awarded to recruits of the Special Reserve who have not enlisted in the Regular Army are not included in the table.

As regards the educational attainments of recruits of the Regular Army, the proportions in each of the standards varied but slightly from those of the previous year, the largest rise being 1·36 per cent. in Class B, and the largest fall being 1·47 per cent. in Class D. The number of illiterates enlisted was 2,956, a decrease of 252 on those of the previous year.

63. *Changes in Organisation of Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery.*—Consequent on the withdrawal of the Royal Horse Artillery and part of the Royal Field Artillery from South Africa, and the adoption of mechanical transport for Divisional Ammunition Columns, certain changes in the establishment and organisation of the Royal Horse Artillery and Royal Field Artillery were announced in June, 1913. Whilst these changes cause little or no reduction in the establishment of the Royal Horse and Royal Field Artillery as a whole, being designed chiefly to increase the efficiency of the Service Brigades and Batteries, they resulted in the reduction of three batteries of Royal Horse Artillery and three of Royal Field Artillery, in the substitution of six Reserve Brigades of two guns each for six Training Brigades of three guns each, and in the addition of one Brigade of Royal Field Artillery to the Home Establishment.

64. *Re-organisation of Army Service Corps Transport.*—During the period under report, as part of the general scheme of re-organisation by which Motor Transport is being substituted for Horse Transport, 8 Horse Transport Companies of the Army Service Corps were reduced and 4 Motor Transport Companies were formed in their stead.

65. *Care of Recruits and Time-Expired Men.*—The scheme described in last year's Report under which the various religious organisations of the country are associated with the military authorities in the work of keeping in touch with soldiers during their service, and securing employment for them on discharge or transfer to the Reserve, which was originally introduced in the Scottish Command in 1909 and extended to the Northern Command in 1912, was further extended in May, 1913, to the Southern Command, and in September, 1913, to the Irish Command.

66. *Imperial Services Exhibition.*—This exhibition, which had the official recognition of the War Office and Admiralty, was open at Earl's Court from May to October, 1913. Certain stalls were taken in a conspicuous position in the building and a "Recruiting Information Bureau" was opened under the direction of the Chief Recruiting Staff Officer. Experienced Non-Commissioned Officers were always in attendance, many recruiting posters were exhibited, and the official leaflets dealing with recruiting, together with specially prepared illustrated booklets about the Army, were freely distributed. No recruiting was carried on in the Exhibition, the stalls referred to being used only for the purpose of disseminating information regarding the Regular Army, Special Reserve and Territorial Force.

67. *Recruiting Literature.*—During the year illustrated booklets were published and widely distributed, free of charge, entitled "The Royal Engineers at work and play," "The Advantages of the Army," and "Some Facts about the Army." Several new illustrated posters and Regimental picture post-cards were also produced, new leaflets containing recruiting information were published, and a pictorial Army Calendar with space for the name and address of the nearest recruiter was issued

Digitized by Google

for the first time, being extensively distributed amongst post offices, small shopkeepers and others who were thought likely to exhibit it.

68. *Recruiting Regulations.*—In December, 1912, a revised edition of the Recruiting Regulations was issued.

69. *Royal Field Artillery and Cavalry Depôts.*—No. 5 Depôt Royal Field Artillery was moved from Bradford to Newcastle-on-Tyne on the 26th June, 1913. On the 19th August, 1913, No. 6 Cavalry Depôt was formed at Dunbar.

By Army Order 220 of 1913, dated the 1st August, the numbers of the Royal Field Artillery Depôts were changed, with the exception of No. 6 Depôt at Glasgow; the numbers of these Depôts now correspond with those of the Reserve Brigades, and also of the Divisions to which they are affiliated.

70. *Disbandments.*—The Army Post Office Corps, whose duties were assumed in March, 1913, by the Royal Engineers Special Reserve Postal Section, was disbanded on the 22nd April, 1913.

H. G. FITTON, *Brigadier-General,*
Director of Recruiting and Organization.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II.

STATISTICAL TABLES.

Digitized by Google

PART I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH OF THE REGULAR ARMY, REGULAR RESERVE, SPECIAL RESERVE, AND TERRITORIAL FORCE; OF THE MILITIA AND MILITIA RESERVE DIVISION; AND OF THE COLONIAL MILITIA AND VOLUNTEERS, ON 1st OCTOBER, 1913.

	All Ranks.			
	Establishment (Army Estimates).	Strength.	Wanting to complete.	Supernumerary.
Regular Army :—				
Regimental Establishments { British Establishment*	179,933†	170,722**	9,211	—
Regimental Establishments { Indian Establishment‡	75,897	76,528**	—	631
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments	2,631	2,637	—	6
Army Reserve—Regular Reserve	145,000¶	145,090	—	—
„ —Special Reserve	78,714	61,427	17,287	—
Territorial Force :—				
Territorial Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men ‖	313,569	246,600	66,969	—
Permanent Staff‖..	2,816	2,793	23	—
Territorial Force Reserve	—	1,669	—	—
Total	798,560	707,466	—	—
Militia	—	143	—	—
Militia Reserve Division	90§	70	—	—
Militia (Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	179	176	3	—
Militia	5,562	5,166	396	—
Volunteers (Bermuda) :—				
Permanent Staff	5	5	—	—
Volunteer Officers and Volunteers ..	314	210	104	—
General Total	804,710	713,236	—	—

* These numbers include Indian Native Troops employed in the Colonies and North China, &c. They also include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

† This includes 1,000, all ranks, to cover "temporary and occasional excess of establishments in all arms." It also includes 2,300, all ranks, temporarily required to cover Indian troops in excess of establishments in connection with affairs in China.

‡ These numbers do not include any officers or men of the Indian Army.

¶ This is not, strictly speaking, an establishment, but is approximately the maximum number which it was estimated the Reserve would reach between 1st April, 1913, and 1st April, 1914.

‖ The Territorial Force Establishments are the revised Establishments in force on 1st October, 1913, not those given in Army Estimates. The figures for the establishment and strength include the Isle of Man Volunteers. They also include both Permanent Staff and Territorial Officers for Officers Training Corps, the numbers being:—Territorial Officers, establishment 1,044; strength 702; Permanent Staff, establishment, 13 adjutants and 53 serjeants strength, 10 adjutants and 54 serjeants.

§ This is the estimated maximum number during the year; the force is gradually expiring.

** The Home strength includes 20 men employed on Indian Transports who are technically on the Indian strength.

Digitized by Google

PART II.—STRENGTH AND DISTRIBUTION.

TABLE 1.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the first day of each Quarter, from 1st October, 1912, to 1st October, 1913, the AVERAGE STRENGTH, and the ESTABLISHMENTS shown in Army Estimates; including the British Troops on the Indian Establishment.

Arm.	Strength.						Establishment.†	
	1st Oct. 1912.	1st Jan. 1913.	1st April, 1913.	1st July, 1913.	1st Oct. 1913.	Average§ Strength.	1912–13.	1913–14.
Household Cavalry—								
Officers	81	80	83	82	82	83	72	72
Warrant Officers ...	4	5	5	5	5	5	6	6
N.C.O.'s and Men...	1,229	1,218	1,222	1,233	1,221	1,225	1,218	1,218
Cavalry of the Line—								
Officers	706	707	711	704	714	710	717	718
Warrant Officers ...	61	61	60	60	61	60	57	57
N.C.O 's and Men...	19,017	18,766	18,239	17,989	17,907	18,399	18,300	18,261
R.H. and F. Artill'y—								
Officers	1,124	1,116	1,119	1,097	1,124	1,119	1,096	1,088
Warrant Officers ...	60	60	60	60	58	60	61	61
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	28,982	28,120	28,167	28,038	28,134	28,188	28,913	28,161
‡R.G. Artillery—								
Officers	816	813	792	778	784	795	804	777
Warrant Officers ...	106	106	105	105	106	105	106	104
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	17,420	17,329	17,427	17,282	17,327	17,362	17,828	17,703
Royal Engineers—								
Officers	1,054	1,044	1,055	1,049	1,052	1,051	1,085	1,068
Warrant Officers ...	127	126	125	124	125	126	129	128
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	8,480	8,459	8,557	8,671	8,836	8,600	8,983	9,034
R.Flying Corps(M.W.)								
Officers	21	46	41	70	76	52	—‖	112
Warrant Officers ...	4	7	8	9	9	8	—‖	15
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	213	422	539	651	737	538	—‖	878
Foot Guards—								
Officers	277	269	271	264	274	269	277	277
Warrant Officers ...	16	16	16	15	16	16	18	18
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	7,074	6,983	6,966	7,027	7,135	7,028	7,121	7,121
Infantry of the Line—								
Officers	4,528	4,501	4,505	4,482	4,459	4,498	4,615	4,595
Warrant Officers ...	399	394	396	399	399	397	401	399
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	136,028	133,907	131,053	130,115	130,949	132,210	137,289	137,097
Colonial Corps—								
Officers	147	146	149	146	145	146	145	143
Warrant Officers ...	7	7	7	7	6	7	7	7
N.C.O.'s and Men...	3,722	3,731	3,696	3,666	3,674	3,680	3,855	3,750
Army Service Corps—								
Officers	455	456	456	458	463	457	455	458
Warrant Officers ...	204	198	206	204	203	203	221	217
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	5,845	5,801	5,836	5,924	5,839	5,861	5,911	5,788
R.A. Medical Corps—								
Officers	977	971	988	984	978	986	1,004	984
Warrant Officers ...	59	59	59	58	54	58	59	55
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	3,939	3,737	3,813	3,806	3,766	3,802	3,888	3,742
A. Veterinary Corps—								
Officers	157	156	161	156	153	157	165	161
Warrant Officers ...	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	207	211	206	208	209	208	216	246
A. Ordnance Corps—								
Officers	236	237	236	234	234	236	237	237
Warrant Officers ...	138	139	137	131	137	137	145	146
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	2,153	2,174	2,174	2,151	2,131	2,162	2,195	2,196
Army Pay Corps—								
Warrant Officers ...	41	42	43	40	41	42	44	44
N.C.O.'s and Men...	592	586	576	566	556	576	530	521
*Ind. Native Troops—								
Officers	245	242	238	241	240	242	157	157
Warrant Officers ...	1	1	1	2	1	1	1	1
N.C.O.'s and Men ...	6,808	6,824	6,794	6,783	6,828	6,808	4,706	4,707
TOTAL—								
Officers	10,824	10,784	10,805	10,745	10,778	10,801	10,839†	10,927†
Warrant Officers ...	1,229	1,223	1,230	1,221	1,223	1,227	1,257	1,260
N.C.O.'s and Men...	241,709	238,268	235,265	234,110	235,249	236,647	244,743†‖	243,643†

* Borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies, North China, &c. The figures include the men left at the Depôts of the Regiments in India.

† As shown in Army Estimates, including in year 1912–13, 10 officers and 3,790 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), and in 1913–14, 10 officers and 990 N.C.O.'s and men (all arms), as additional numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of establishments," and 70 officers and 2,230 other ranks temporarily required to cover Indian troops in excess of establishments in connection with affairs in China.

‡ Includes Mountain Division.

§ The average strength is based on the strength at the beginning and end of each month.

‖ No Establishment for the Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) was provided in Army Estimates, but the following Establishment was laid down in Peace Establishments, Part I, 1912–13, viz., 77 officers, 10 warrant officers, 543 N.C.O.'s and men.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—REGIMENTAL STRENGTH of the Regular Army BY ARMS on the dates shown in each year from 1904.

Year.	ALL RANKS.															
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery. *	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops borrowed.†	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	All Arms.
1st Oct., 1904..	1,373	20,317	31,165	24,524	11,457	—	7,862	161,035	6,599	7,538	6,903	4,954	48	2,562	903	287,240
„ 1905..	1,360	19,149	30,550	24,174	10,718	—	8,053	150,955	6,220	5,533	6,944	5,049	149	2,423	856	272,133
„ 1906..	1,391	20,257	31,254	21,464	10,399	—	8,020	144,371	5,337	5,402	6,975	5,372	372	2,503	—‡	263,117
„ 1907..	1,312	19,676	30,777	19,023	9,364	—	7,511	136,632	4,745	4,631	6,827	5,062	367	2,560	—‡	248,487
„ 1908..	1,312	19,551	29,204	18,972	9,330	—	7,609	142,410	3,994	4,020	6,858	5,098	372	2,594	—‡	251,324
„ 1909..	1,290	19,327	30,835	18,898	9,419	—	7,447	143,277	3,954	§4,372	6,769	4,862	359	2,596	—‡	253,405
„ 1910..	1,313	19,190	30,352	18,291	9,514	—	7,376	143,185	3,903	§4,382	6,677	4,884	362	2,552	705	252,686
„ 1911..	1,302	19,986	31,336	18,449	9,648	—	7,433	142,223	3,977	§4,833	6,748	4,734	367	2,609	664	254,309
„ 1912..	1,314	19,784	30,166	18,342	9,661	238	7,367	140,955	3,876	¶§7,054	6,504	4,975	366	2,527	633	253,762
„ 1913..	1,308	18,682	29,316	18,217	10,013	822	7,425	135,807	3,825	¶§7,069	6,505	4,798	364	2,502	597	247,250

* Including Mountain Division. † Native Troops borrowed from India, &c., for garrison and expeditionary purposes. ‡ Not included in Regimental strength in these years. § This number includes the men left at the Depôts in India. ¶ Includes 2 regiments at Hong Kong which were in excess of Establishment for 1912-13, and were specially provided for in addition to the ordinary establishment in 1913-14.

N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

(B 10094)

TABLE 3.—REGIMENTAL ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the Army, and the number wanting to complete or supernumerary to the Establishment on the 1st October in each year from 1904.

Year.	Establishment, Army Estimates.				Strength.				Supernumerary to Establishment. All Ranks.	Wanting to complete Establishment. All Ranks.
	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.		
1st October, 1904 ..	11,100	1,316	269,013	281,429	11,156	1,310	274,774	287,240	5,811*	—
„ 1905 ..	11,065†	1,336	273,635†	286,036†	10,788	1,310	260,035	272,133	—	13,903†
„ 1906 ..	11,007†	1,272	255,862†	268,141†	10,729	1,244	251,144	263,117	—	5,024†
„ 1907 ..	10,813†	1,237	243,238†	255,288†	10,691	1,222	236,574	248,487	—	6,801†
„ 1908 ..	11,026†	1,333†	242,862†	255,221†	10,727	1,305	239,292	251,324	—	3,897†
„ 1909 ..	10,912	1,272†	240,820†	253,004†	10,720	1,263	241,422	253,405	401	—
„ 1910 ..	10,821	1,299†	242,427†	254,547†	10,705	1,269	240,712	252,686	—	1,861†
„ 1911 ..	10,848	1,239	244,607†	256,694†	10,682	1,236	242,391	254,309	—	2,385†
„ 1912 ..	10,839†	1,257	244,743†	256,839†	10,824	1,229	241,709	253,762	—	3,077†
„ 1913 ..	10,927†	1,260	243,643†	255,830†	10,778	1,223	235,249	247,250	—	8,580†

* Additional numbers, not included in the establishments shown above, were sanctioned in this year on account of the South African War and the Somaliland Expedition. † The establishments include the following numbers for "temporary and occasional excess of Establishment" and for "additional numbers temporarily required": —

	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.	All Ranks.	
1st October, 1905 ..	40	—	12,960	13,000	Infantry.
1906 ..	20	—	1,080	1,100	Infantry.
„ 1907 ..	300	—	3,300	3,600	All Arms.
1908 ..	20	80	1,600	1,700	All Arms.
„ 1909 ..	—	20	1,280	1,300	All Arms.
„ 1910 ..	—	50	1,800	1,850	All Arms.
„ 1911 ..	—	—	3,700	3,700	All Arms.
„ 1912 ..	10	—	3,790	3,800	All Arms.
„ 1913 ..	80	—	3,220	3,300	All Arms.

N.B.—From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army. The Army Pay Corps, which was struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, was restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

C

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of each Arm of the Service during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison. *	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps. (M.W.)	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Troops (borrowed). †	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	All Arms.
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1912	1,229	19,017	28,982	17,420*	8,480	213	7,074	136,028	3,722	6,808	5,845	3,939	207	2,153	592	241,709
INCREASE.																
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	2	121	199	170	144	—	64	778	—	—	34	11	—	40	—	1,563
Short service 2 years .	—	—	—	—	371	—	—	—	—	—	892	—	—	—	—	1,263
Short service 3 years..	—	—	585	—	48	—	1,839	—	—	—	175	646	—	—	—	3,293
Short service 4 years..	—	—	—	—	—	388	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	388
Short service 6 years..	—	—	2,679	—	932	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	183	—	3,794
Short service 7 years..	—	2,420	—	—	—	—	—	13,493	—	—	138	—	—	—	—	16,051
Short service 8 years..	125	—	—	1,614	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,739
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 668	—	—	—	—	—	—	(a) 668
Re-enlisted	6	31	2	—	24	12	4	58	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	139
	133	2,572	3,465	1,784	1,519	400	1,907	14,329	668	—	1,239	657	—	225	—	28,898
Joined from desertion	5	171	115	64	20	3	56	828	60	—	45	12	—	3	—	1,382
From Regular Reserve.. ..	—	—	—	—	14	—	8	3	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	28
Net transfers to and from other arms ..	7	8	36	—	219	232	—	—	4	—	18	—	37	30	14	605
Net transfers to and from Supernum. List	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1
From Perm. Staff T.F., &c. ..	—	13	22	6	5	—	4	71	—	—	15	2	—	—	—	138
Brought on Imperial Estabmt.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	208	—	—	—	—	—	208
Other causes	—	1	3	1	2	1	—	11	6	—	2	1	—	1	—	29
Total increase.. ..	145	2,765	3,641	1,855	1,779	636	1,975	15,242	738	208	1,321	673	37	260	14	31,289
DECREASE.																
Died	5	52	96	52	28	—	19	362	12	1	17	14	—	8	3	669
Discharged—																
To pension after 21 years..	20	158	200	197	120	—	52	1,144	24	—	63	55	2	30	24	2,089
To pension after 18 years..	2	47	116	97	13	—	16	774	—	—	12	6	1	5	2	1,091
On completing 12 years ..	8	249	312	188	71	—	37	1,071	338	—	62	9	7	20	2	2,374

Digitized by Google

As invalids	13	153	174	160	62	2	88	1,045	102	—	36	33	1	13	4	1,886
By purchase	20	214	105	119	41	3	49	623	1	—	39	23	4	19	—	1,260
By purchase under 3 months' service ..	2	124	79	32	23	16	110	308	—	—	12	—	—	6	—	712
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1130 (ii) ..	6	93	104	66	5	1	12	353	16	—	13	6	—	7	1	683
Free: Pay Warrant, Art. 1131.. ..	1	30	24	3	3	—	17	151	3	—	5	2	—	1	—	240
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	2	125	72	49	48	4	25	404	103	—	23	13	—	2	—	870
For false answer on attestation	—	9	8	9	1	—	11	29	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	68
Misstatement as to age on enlistment ..	1	39	41	12	2	—	11	234	—	—	4	10	—	2	—	356
Services no longer required	—	30	43	33	4	—	20	149	4	—	9	2	1	1	1	297
With disgrace ¶	1	219	249	90	38	2	116	878	39	—	67	49	—	5	—	1,753
Miscellaneous	13	8	3	3	44	9	5	44‡	10	—	30	8	—	9	—	186‡
Total discharged ..	89	1,498	1,530	1,058	475	37	569	7,207	640	—	375	217	16	120	34	13,865
Struck off as deserters	10	446	241	184	55	5	122	1,637	107	—	85	30	—	12	—	2,934
To Regular Reserve :—																
On completion of service ..	32	1,070	2,212	383	760	—	1,076	1,302	5	—	740	533	10	109	—	8,232
On conversion of service ..	15	722	283	165	33	—	51	8,801	20	—	53	21	7	9	—	10,180§
Relegated	—	1	5	3	—	—	—	8	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	18
Net transfers to and from { other arms ..	—	—	—	38	—	—	52	559	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	650
Net transfers to and from { Supernum. List	—	28	37	35	35	38	7	107	—	—	14	8	1	—	2	312
To Permt. Staff T.F., &c. ..	1	46	65	18	11	—	11	253	—	—	17	14	1	—	—	437
Struck off Imperial Estabmt. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	187	—	—	—	—	—	187
Other causes	1	12	20	12	26	32	7	85	2	—	26	7	—	24	11	265
Total decrease ..	153	3,875	4,489	1,948	1,423	112	1,914	20,321	786	188	1,327	846	35	282	50	37,749
Net increase	—	—	—	—	356	524	61	—	—	20	—	—	2	—	—	—
Net decrease	8	1,110	848	93	—	—	—	5,079	48	—	6	173	—	22	36	6,460
Strength on the 1st Oct., 1913..	1,221	17,907	28,134	17,327*	8,836	737	7,135	130,949	3,674	6,828	5,839	3,766	209	2,131	556	235,249

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.
† Indian Native Troops borrowed from India and stationed in the Colonies and China.
‡ Includes 9 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment.
a) Including 217 long service.

§ As to the abnormal number of conversions during this year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 11.
¶ Includes 1,064 discharges for misconduct, 316 with ignominy, 368 on conviction of felony, and 5 on sentence to penal servitude, *vide* Army Act, § 32 (2).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN on the Regimental Strength of the Army during each year from 1904.

	Years ending 30th September.									
	1903-04.	1904-05.	1905-06.	1906-07.	1907-08.	1908-09.	1909-10.	1910-11.	1911-12.	1912-13.
Strength at beginning of Year ..	279,303	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422	240,712	242,391	241,709
INCREASE.										
Recruits joined. Long service, 12 years ..	1,813	1,701	1,722	1,561	1,551	1,567	1,550	1,567	1,521	1,563
Short service: 1 year ..	—	—	321	259	67	—	—	—	—	—
Short service: 2 years ..	827	760	1,744	817	1,425	885	1,230	1,289	1,071	1,263
Short service: 3 years ..	38,550	10,240	7,473	2,057	3,449	4,110	3,670	4,528	4,604	3,293
Short service: 4 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	142	388
Short service: 6 years ..	—	—	304	3,176	3,589	5,094	1,839	2,658	1,800	3,794
Short service: 7 years ..	—	110	6,769	25,376	24,856	19,843	16,481	17,428	19,518	16,051
Short service: 8 years ..	89	2,224	367	1,670	2,238	2,338	1,664	1,982	1,660	1,739
Short service: 9 years ..	—	20,316	17,710	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	792	473	689	590	712	437	525	584	499	668
Re-enlisted { Rl. Garrison Regiment	561	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	10	139	1,266(a)	48	87	60	117	140	152	139
Joined from desertion	2,673	2,189	1,725	1,647	1,728	1,642	1,599	1,355	1,459	1,382
From Regular Reserve	399	311	721	268	195	52	10	16	18	28
From Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	— ‖	3,824‡	143	46	66	85	138
§Taken on Imperial Establishment	4,008	5,707	277	383	2,420	608	280	4,791	2,283	208
Other causes	430	383	401	1,046	446	475	1,024	434	626	635
Total increase	50,152	44,553	41,489	38,898	46,587	37,254	30,035	36,838	35,438	31,289
DECREASE.										
Died	1,699	1,432	1,489	1,186	1,141	967	822	744	757	669
Discharged—										
To pension after 21 years ..	709	830	1,008	1,411	1,443	1,565	1,516	1,586	1,692	2,089
To pension after 18 years ..	293	299	332	407	414	417	666	959	1,120	1,091
On completing 12 years ..	5,354	3,729	2,706	2,725	1,481	1,591	2,130	1,869	2,174	2,374
As Invalids	4,973	4,226	3,234	2,928	2,455	2,185	2,092	2,073	1,985	1,886
By purchase	1,795	988	1,106	938	821	685	857	1,043	1,109	1,260
By purchase, under 3 mths.	661	632	639	686	894	613	370	403	620	712
Free: Pay Wt. Art. 1130 (ii)	492	528	647	910	671	429	467	558	594	683
„ „ „ 1131 ..	385	173	162	202	195	247	213	175	204	240
Not likely to become efficient soldiers ..	1,373	1,822	1,248	928	943	907	787	903	926	870

Digitized by Google

For false answer on attestation ..	174	94	131	122	107	106	73	72	90	68
Misstatement as to age on enlistment.. ..	—†	—†	—†	—†	474	355	243	263	394	356
Services no longer required	—†	—†	—†	—†	223	238	295	303	278	297
For misconduct	3,656	3,090	2,121	2,119	—	—	—	—	—	—
With disgrace	—	—	—	—	2,254 (*c*)	2,055 (*c*)	2,026 (*c*)	1,762 (*c*)	1,961 (*c*)	1,753 (*c*)
Miscellaneous	1,542	3,295	4,348 (*a*)	2,281 (*b*)	1,269 (*b*)	433 (*d*)	298 (*d*)	236 (*d*)	165 (*d*)	186 (*d*)
Total discharged ..	21,407	19,706	17,682	15,657	13,644	11,826	12,033	12,205	13,312	13,865
Struck off as deserters	3,959	3,085	2,979	3,091	2,938	2,787	2,657	3,019	3,042	2,934
To Regular Reserve: On completion of service	15,205	17,266	23,777	27,459	20,721	16,391	12,610	9,835	9,487	8,232
To Regular Reserve: On conversion of service	1,956	9,026	1,438	2,594	645	1,299	1,194	3,691¶	7,782¶	10,180¶
To Regular Reserve: Relegated	66	42	55	55	68	63	30	7	13	18
To Regular Reserve: On demobilization ..	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
To Perm. Staff Aux. Forces ..	817	634	820	1,099	919	517	372	346	377	437
"Given up" as deserters ..	44	10	9	8	9	—‖	—‖	—‖	—‖	—‖
§Struck off Imperial Establishment	8,755	7,559	348	1,105	2,953	261	280	4,335	144	187
Other causes	745	532	1,783	1,214	831	1,013	747	977	1,206	1,227
Total decrease	54,681	59,292	50,380	53,468	43,869	35,124	30,745	35,159	36,120	37,749
Net increase	—	—	—	—	2,718‡	2,130	—	1,679	—	—
Net decrease	4,529	14,739	8,891	14,570	—	—	710	—	682	6,460
	1st Oct. 1904.	1st Oct. 1905.	1st Oct. 1906.	1st Oct. 1907.	1st Oct. 1908.	1st Oct. 1909.	1st Oct. 1910.	1st Oct. 1911.	1st Oct. 1912.	1st Oct. 1913.
Strength at end of year	274,774	260,035	251,144	236,574	239,292	241,422	240,712	242,391	241,709	235,249

(*a*) Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in the Infantry.

(*b*) Includes some men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment, and some discharged on disbandment of various units.

(*c*) Including 2,093, 1,977, 1,912, 1,589, 1,140, and 1,064 discharges for misconduct in the years 1907–8, 1908–9, 1909–10, 1910–11, 1911–12, and 1912–13 respectively.

(*d*) Including 39, 11, 24, 13, and 9 Royal Garrison Regiment (or ex-Royal Garrison Regiment) men in the years 1908–9, 1909–10, 1910–11, 1911–12, and 1912–13 respectively.

† Included in these years under "miscellaneous."

‡ The Permanent Staff of the old Militia (2,930 in number) were transferred bodily to the Regimental Strength in 1908.

§ These headings apply to Indian Native Troops borrowed for Garrison and Expeditionary purposes.

‖ Included under "other causes."

¶ In 1910–11 1,486, in 1911–12, 6,045, and in 1912–13 8,118 men were allowed to convert their colour to reserve service on special terms, *see* Recruiting Report, page 12.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—DISTRIBUTION of the numbers on the Regimental Strength of the Army BY ARMS, ALL RANKS, on the 1st October, 1913, with the Total Establishment of each Arm of the Service at Home, in India, and in the Colonies.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps and Dept.	Army Pay Corps.	Colonial Corps.	Indian Native Troops.	All Arms.
			Horse and Field.	Garrison.*												
HOME—																
England and Wales	1,308	9,136	12,811	6,517	5,833	669	7,425	40,809	4,739	2,928	201	1,370	402	—	—	94,148
Ireland	—	2,052	4,072	733	1,277	—	—	14,409	889	505	49	259	37	—	—	24,282
Scotland	—	129	829	211	145	153	—	3,208	109	138	2	79	41	—	—	5,044
Channel Islands	—	—	—	299	35	—	—	1,355	11	22	—	13	—	—	—	1,735
Total Strength—Home... ...	1,308	11,317	17,712	7,760	7,290	822	7,425	59,781	5,748	3,593	252	1,721	480	—	—	125,209
Establishment—Home	1,296	11,589	17,834	8,372‡	7,516	1,005	7,416	67,872‡	5,751	3,594‡	293	1,822	448	—	—	134,808‡
EAST INDIES—																
Northern Army	—	3,672	5,559	2,344	—	—	—	28,857	—	172	33	74	—	—	—	40,711
Southern Army	—	1,923	5,412	2,119	—	—	—	25,340	—	145	32	77	—	—	—	35,048
Particular Service, &c.	—	—	—	—	377	—	—	387	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	769
Total Strength—East Indies ...	—	5,595	10,971	4,463‡	377	—	—	54,584‡	—	317‡	65	156	—	—	—	76,528‡
Establishment—East Indies	—	5,616	10,897	4,828	380	—	—	53,642	—	321	63	150	—	—	—	75,897

Digitized by Google

Colonies and Egypt—																
Gibraltar	—	—	—	1,387	396	—	—	1,830	85	99	1	67	12	—	—	3,877
Malta	—	—	—	1,577	410	—	—	4,172	109	149	1	59	20	437	—	6,934
Egypt	—	633	180	193	163	—	—	4,433	102	131	9	53	18	—	200	6,115
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	110	2	6	—	—	—	—	—	118
Ceylon	—	—	—	295	95	—	—	—	7	26	—	23	2	—	842	1,290
Straits Settlements	—	—	—	413	114	—	—	1,086	13	38	—	26	8	101	843	2,642
North China	—	—	—	53	6	—	—	1,929	54	34	2	32	6	—	828	2,944
South China	—	—	—	938	243	—	—	1,054	46	50	—	45	8	420	3,754	6,558
South Africa	—	1,137	453	292	520	—	—	3,660	282	204	34	217	27	—	—	6,826
West Africa	—	—	—	261	83	—	—	—	9	24	—	20	6	2,111	—	2,514
Mauritius	—	—	—	142	75	—	—	948	12	40	—	14	3	135	—	1,369
Bermuda	—	—	—	205	89	—	—	911	14	33	—	51	4	—	—	1,307
Jamaica	—	—	—	238	97	—	—	—	17	35	—	18	3	621	—	1,029
Particular service, on passage, &c. ...	—	—	—	—	55	—	—	1,309	5	19	—	—	—	—	—	1,388
Total Strength—Colonies and Egypt	—	1,770	633	5,994	2,346	—	—	21,442	757	888	47	625	117	3,825	6,467	44,911
India.—Depôts of Indian Native Troops serving in the Colonies ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	602	602
Establishment—Colonies and Egypt ...	—	1,831	579	5,384	2,334	—	—	20,577	712	866	53	607	117	3,900	7,165	44,125
TOTAL Strength at Home and Abroad	1,308	18,682	29,316	18,217	10,013	822	7,425	135,807	6,505	4,798	364	2,502	597	3,825	7,069	247,250
ESTABLISHMENT (Home and Abroad) as provided in Army Estimates ...	1,296	19,036	29,310	18,584	10,230	1,005	7,416	142,091	6,463	4,781	409	2,579	565	3,900	7,165†	255,830†

* Including Mountain Division and Artillery Clerks.

† The total all arms includes 1,000 (all ranks) for temporary and occasional excess of Establishments and 2,300 (all ranks) temporarily required to cover Indian troops in excess of Establishment at Hong Kong. The latter number is also included under Indian Native Troops.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian strength, viz., R.G.A. 2; Infantry 8; and R.A.M.C. 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—DISTRIBUTION of the Units of each Arm of the Service on the 1st October, 1913.

	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.								Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (Military Wing).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Native Infantry Regiments.	Colonial Corps.*	
			Horse.			Field.			Garrison.												Artillery.	Infantry.
	Regiments.	Regiments.	Service Batteries.	Depôt.	Ammunition columns.	Service Batteries.	Depôts.	Ammunition columns.	Mountain Service Batteries.	Service Companies.	Depôts.	Units.		Battalions.	Regular Battalions.	Special Reserve Battalions.	Companies.	Companies.	Sections.	Companies.	Indian Infantry	Companies.	Battalions.
HOME:—																							
England and Wales ...	3	13	4	12	1	—	69	4	—	—	36	4	54	4	9	47	69‡	55	19	9	7	—	—	—
Ireland	—	3	1	2	—	—	27	1	—	—	4	—	12	—	—	20	20	15	4	2	1	—	—	—
Scotland	—	—	1	—	—	—	6	1	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	3	13	1	1	—	—	—	—	—
Channel Islands	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total, Home	3	16	6	14	1	—	102§	6	—	—	43	4	68	5	9	72	102‡	71	24	11	8	—	—	—
EAST INDIES:—																								
Northern Army	—	6	—	7	—	6	22	—	5	5	14	—	1	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Southern Army	—	3	—	4	—	3	23	—	7	3	13	—		—	—	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total, East Indies ...	—	9	—	11	—	9	45	—	12	8	27	—	1	—	—	53	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

COLONIES AND EGYPT:—																										
Gibraltar	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	4	—	—	2	—	1	1	—			—	—	—	
Malta	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	2	—	—	4⅝	—	1	1	—			—	3	—	
Egypt	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	4⅛	—	1	1	—			—	—	—	
Cyprus	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(½ Co.)	—	—	—	—			—	—	—	
Ceylon...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—			1	—	—	
Straits Settlements ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—			1	1	—	
North China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—			1	—	—	
South China	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1		4	3	—	
South Africa	—	2	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	2	—	4	—	—	4	—	2	3	2			—	—	—	
West Africa	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			—	1	2	
Mauritius	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—			—	1	—	
Bermuda	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—			—	—	—	
Jamaica	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—			—	—	1	
On passage, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1⅛	—	—	—	—			—	—	—	
Total, Colonies and Egypt	—	3	—	1	—	—	3	—	—	1	28†	—	20	—	—	23	—	5	12	2	1	7	9	3		
General Total at Home and Abroad	3	28	6	26	1	9	150§	6	12	9	98	4	89	5	9	148	102‡	76	36	13	9	7	9	3		
				27			156				102															

* The Native Engineers (Colonial Corps) no longer form separate Companies, but are attached to Local Companies of Royal Engineers.
† Excluding Peking and Soudan detachments.
‡ Includes Rifle Depôt.
§ Includes 3 batteries to be reduced.

Digitized by Google

PART III.—RECRUITING AND CASUALTIES.

TABLE 1.—RECRUITS RAISED BY THE DIFFERENT RECRUITING AGENCIES for the Regular Army and Special Reserve during the year ending 30th September, 1913, with particulars as to numbers discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, and as to numbers serving in Infantry Regiments who were born in the regimental recruiting areas. Also the number of Recruits raised by the different Agencies during the previous four years.

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.12 to 30.9.13.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1913, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.					
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.		1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.	
SCOTTISH COMMAND.												
No. 1 District.												
42nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Perth	86	37	82	205	69·9	5·36	87	232	243	311	308	897
72nd " " Fort George ..	49	—	4	53	100·0	3·77	225	63	35	43	61	324
79th " " Inverness ..	37	1	12	50	97·4	—	94	69	92	48	52	155
75th " " Aberdeen ..	95	12	24	131	88·8	3·81	64	194	148	187	189	689
91st " " Stirling ..	63	66	80	209	48·8	1·91	198	219	163	167	277	437
Dundee Recruiting Area	22	80	80	182	21·6	3·84	119	265	240	298	276	—
Total	352	196	282	830	64·2	3·49	787	1,042	921	1,054	1,163	2,502
No. 2 District.												
1st Regtl. Rectg. Area, Glencorse ..	87	34	31	152	71·9	1·31	125	157	131	139	155	495
21st " " Ayr	41	14	18	73	74·5	1·37	39	111	99	83	97	119
25th " " Berwick ..	67	29	22	118	69·8	1·39	87	102	129	98	119	189
26th " " Hamilton ..	26	15	18	59	63·4	2·14	69	86	53	67	64	312
71st " Hamilton ..	60	17	14	81	74·6		52	66	77	80	63	542

Digitized by Google

Glasgow Recruiting Area	90	217	251	558	29·3	1·25	490	999	734	575	573	—
Edinburgh Recruiting Area	36	238	231	505	13·1	1·18	457	678	579	590	601	—
Total	397	564	585	1,546	41·3	1·42	1,319	2,199	1,802	1,632	1,672	1,657
Total, Scottish Command.. ..	749	760	867	2,376	49·6	2·18	2,106	3,241	2,723	2,686	2,835	4,159
WESTERN COMMAND.												
No. 3 District.												
4th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lancaster ..	75	18	55	148	80·6	2·70	43	129	107	116	154	101
8th " " Warrington ..	41	20	29	90	67·2	2·80	43	85	76	87	73	502
40th " " Warrington ..	74	9	41	124	89·2		110	153	105	106	108	199
20th " " Bury	60	60	88	208	50·0	·96	175	187	238	238	215	278
30th " " Preston ..	87	47	85	219	64·9	2·07	263	39	34	186	187	331
47th " " Preston ..	99	36	79	214	73·3		144	349	203	204	245	276
34th " " Carlisle ..	35	22	32	89	61·4	1·12	55	103	98	86	107	199
63rd " " Ashton-under-Lyne	104	30	62	196	77·6	1·02	168	178	191	193	235	726
Liverpool Recruiting Area	69	116	224	409	37·3	2·20	432	592	461	517	527	—
Manchester " "	31	254	177	462	10·9	1·51	408	408	431	557	448	—
Blackburn " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	108	74	—	—	—
Burnley " "	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	77	53	—	—	—
Total	675	612	872	2,159	52·5	1·85	1,841	2,408	2,071	2,290	2,299	2,612
No. 4 District.												
22nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Chester	200	54	169	423	78·7	4·25	384	281	318	413	490	679
23rd " " Wrexham ..	93	20	47	160	82·3	5·00	85	149	127	119	155	231
24th " " Brecon ..	70	4	30	104	94·6	8·65	99	89	85	94	99	264
41st " " Cardiff ..	7	1	10	18	87·5	1·66	5	26	15	23	25	389
53rd " " Shrewsbury ..	234	10	40	284	95·9	1·05	181	166	164	177	328	745
Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire Recruiting Area	130	69	326	525	65·3	1·33	686	477	278	472	542	—
Total	734	158	622	1,514	82·3	3·17	1,440	1,188	987	1,298	1,639	2,308
Total, Western Command ..	1,409	770	1,494	3,673	64·7	2·50	3,281	3,596	3,058	3,588	3,938	4,920

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.12 to 30.9.13. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct. 1913, born in the regimental recruiting area.
NORTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 5 District.												
5th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Newcastle ..	35	26	82	143	57·4	1·82	76	272	167	208	134	291
68th „ „ Newcastle ..	21	24	31	76	46·7		53	82	81	104	100	811
14th „ „ York	58	35	88	181	62·4	1·65	69	205	170	157	173	737
15th „ „ Beverley ..	47	33	103	183	58·8	2·18	97	91	73	68	88	678
19th „ „ Richmond ..	32	10	40	82	76·2	2·83	27	176	144	146	139	489
33rd „ „ Halifax ..	164	82	192	438	66·7	2·05	277	288	211	170	370	730
51st „ „ Pontefract ..	72	25	77	174	74·2	1·79	71	208	145	172	181	709
65th „ „ Pontefract ..	101	23	91	215	81·5		181	218	141	144	176	926
Leeds Recruiting Area..	41	120	195	356	25·5	1·40	271	240	216	239	319	—
Sheffield „ „	71	33	127	231	68·3	2·16	205	311	220	201	259	—
Sunderland „ „	98	83	253	434	54·1	6·91	232	638	405	426	495	—
Hull „ „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	151	131	147	136	—
Bradford „ „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	171	138	131	—	—
Middlesbrough „ „	29	34	66	129	46·0	1·55	139	—	—	86	183	—
Total	769	528	1,345	2,642	59·3	1·43	1,698	3,051	2,242	2,399	2,753	5,371
No. 6 District.												
10th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Lincoln ..	126	5	87	218	96·2	1·37	82	191	157	165	221	608
17th „ „ Leicester ..	146	69	101	316	67·9	1·89	141	346	241	311	361	915

Digitized by Google

38th " " Lichfield ..	60	22	26	108	73·2	1·29	70	247	265	201	201	924
64th " " Lichfield ..	72	10	41	123	87·8		34	167	132	116	132	1,150
45th " " Derby	86	45	76	207	65·6	2·41	70	311	226	280	269	1,031
Nottingham Recruiting Area	74	23	125	222	76·3	3·60	203	333	232	224	234	—
Potteries " "	66	37	130	233	64·1	1·71	213	146	171	208	192	—
Wolverhampton " "	36	129	146	311	21·8	3·21	259	—	—	—	117	—
Total	666	340	732	1,738	66·2	2·24	1,072	1,741	1,424	1,505	1,727	4,628
Total, Northern Command ..	1,435	868	2,077	4,380	62·3	1·82	2,770	4,792	3,666	3,904	4,480	9,999
SOUTHERN COMMAND.												
No. 7 District.												
6th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Warwick ..	91	44	148	283	67·4	1·76	93	325	240	224	288	1,053
28th " " Bristol	117	29	171	317	80·2	·94	187	425	399	443	399	865
29th " " Worcester ..	85	14	48	147	85·9	1·36	59	341	202	241	265	803
43rd " " Oxford	127	19	140	286	87·0	2·44	164	279	247	277	361	615
49th " " Reading ..	119	16	135	270	88·1	1·85	106	373	262	317	350	773
Birmingham Recruiting Area	147	98	251	496	60·0	1·00	399	946	832	929	719	—
Bristol " "	28	35	194	257	44·4	2·72	58	350	227	269	394	—
Total	714	255	1,087	2,056	73·7	1·65	1,066	3,039	2,409	2,700	2,776	4,109
No. 8 District.												
11th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Exeter ..	134	26	244	404	83·8	1·23	185	541	388	545	533	1,134
13th " " Taunton ..	141	29	167	337	82·9	·89	125	338	297	348	458	873
32nd " " Bodmin ..	53	6	53	112	89·8	—	17	98	159	115	128	102
37th " " Winchester ..	206	206	618	1,030	50·0	1·26	265	1,131	1,104	1,294	1,099	1,194
39th " " Dorchester ..	54	11	78	143	83·1	1·39	96	247	194	240	156	430
62nd " " Devizes ..	128	15	98	241	89·5	1·24	131	322	261	283	272	1,121
Total	716	293	1,258	2,267	71·0	1·14	819	2,677	2,403	2,825	2,646	4,854
Total, Southern Command ..	1,430	548	2,345	4,323	72·3	1·38	1,885	5,716	4,812	5,525	5,422	8,963

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.12 to 30.9.13. Regular Army. For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.	Special Reserve.	Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years. 1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.	Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1913, born in the regimental recruiting area.
EASTERN COMMAND.												
No. 9 District.												
9th Regtl. Rectg. Area, Norwich ..	137	45	176	358	75·3	1·39	204	287	333	357	367	1,081
12th „ „ Bury St. Edmunds ..	155	82	213	450	65·4	·44	253	484	358	521	562	1,041
16th „ „ Bedford ..	138	36	87	261	79·3	·76	274	302	296	302	273	715
44th „ „ Warley ..	130	73	196	399	64·0	·50	160	541	396	349	505	1,112
48th „ „ Northampton..	132	29	116	277	82·0	·72	293	400	285	372	365	785
Total	692	265	788	1,745	72·3	·74	1,184	2,014	1,668	1,901	2,072	4,734
No. 10 District.												
2nd Regtl. Rectg. Area, Guildford ..	86	41	157	284	67·7	·35	86	392	231	280	313	699
3rd „ „ Canterbury ..	143	141	396	680	50·4	·73	234	1,093	861	870	836	1,377
7th „ „ Hounslow ..	132	125	149	406	51·4	1·47	167	705	488	565	520	2,582

Digitized by Google

31st „ „	Kingston ..	154	123	341	618	55·6	1·13	347	541	387	412	534	959
35th „ „	Chichester ..	160	114	259	533	58·4	1·50	226	760	520	588	605	1,109
50th „ „	Maidstone ..	82	30	134	246	73·2	·81	122	461	277	344	232	1,034
57th „ „	Mill Hill ..	312	54	231	597	85·2	1·34	415	431	481	677	807	2,507
Total	..	1,069	628	1,667	3,364	63·0	1·09	1,597	4,383	3,245	3,736	3,847	10,267
Total, Eastern Command ..	..	1,761	893	2,455	5,109	66·4	·98	2,781	6,397	4,913	5,637	5,919	15,001
Irish Command.													
No. 11 *District.*													
27th Regtl. Rectg. Area,	Omagh ..	32	5	21	58	86·5	1·72	187	173	114	123	75	387
83rd „ „	Belfast ..	8	16	12	36	33·3	2·77	187	505	293	172	65	788
87th „ „	Armagh ..	94	4	36	134	95·9	1·49	224	186	132	167	140	438
102nd „ „	Naas	46	21	86	153	68·7	3·92	91	136	84	129	124	1,120
Dublin Recruiting Area ..	.. ..	163	323	346	832	33·5	1·56	786	657	505	726	839	—
Belfast „ „	.. .. ..	40	141	199	380	22·1	·78	379	—	—	88	221	—
Total	..	383	510	700	1,593	42·9	1·63	1,854	1,657	1,128	1,405	1,524	2,733
No. 12 *District.*													
18th Regtl. Rectg. Area,	Clonmel ..	117	31	109	257	79·1	4·28	358	226	181	206	267	834
88th „ „	Galway ..	72	16	27	115	81·8	4·34	191	142	121	142	130	507
100th „ „	Birr	72	22	92	186	76·6	1·61	369	234	198	258	222	451
101st „ „	Tralee ..	86	24	43	153	78·2	3·26	200	236	147	195	199	1,249
Cork Recruiting Area ..	.. ..	110	94	147	351	53·9	2·28	459	232	294	343	414	—
Total	..	457	187	418	1,062	71·0	3·01	1,577	1,070	941	1,144	1,232	3,041
Total, Irish Command ..	..	840	697	1,118	2,655	54·7	2·18	3,431	2,727	2,069	2,549	2,756	5,774

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1—*continued.*

Recruiting Area and Headquarters of Regiments.	Recruits finally approved from 1.10.12 to 30.9.13.							Recruits finally approved for the Regular Army during the previous four years.				Number in territorial regiment on 1st Oct., 1913, born in the regimental recruiting area.
	Regular Army.						Special Reserve.	1st Oct., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1909.	1st Oct., 1909, to 30th Sept., 1910.	1st Oct., 1910, to 30th Sept., 1911.	1st Oct., 1911, to 30th Sept., 1912.	
	For the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	For other Infantry.	For other corps.	Total.	Percentage of Infantry Recruits who joined the territorial regiment of the recruiting area.	Percentage of Recruits discharged for medical disability within three months of enlistment.						
Jersey District	—	10	11	21	—	4·76	—	—	50	83	58	—
Guernsey and Alderney District	—	7	10	17	—	—	—	—	19	65	24	—
Total	—	17	21	38	—	2·63	—	—	69	148	82	—
London District.												
London Recruiting Area	255	893	1,786	2,934	22·2	1·26	1,553	4,904	3,487	3,995	3,704	—
Woolwich „ „	53	128	347	528	29·3	1·13	342	1,076	714	759	589	—
Stratford „ „	95	616	817	1,528	13·4	2·88	1 733	—	—	—	—	—
Total	403	1,637	2,950	4,990	19·8	1·74	3,628	5,980	4,201	4,754	4,293	—
English Districts	6,155	4,649	11,056	21,860	57·0	1·57	13,639	25,878	20,275	22,956	23,451	37,999
Welsh „	283	84	286	653	77·1	3·36	706	603	444	600	683	884
Scottish „	749	760	867	2,376	49·6	2·18	2,106	3,241	2,723	2,686	2,835	4,159
Irish „	840	697	1,118	2,655	54·7	2·18	3,431	2,727	2,069	2,549	2,756	5,774
Total	8,027	6,190	13,327	27,544	56·5	1·83	19,882	32,449	25,511	28,791	29,725	48,816

N.B.—The figures above do not include recruits raised at the headquarters of regiments, battalions, and batteries stationed outside their Territorial District.

NOTE ON THE VARIOUS FIGURES GIVEN FOR RECRUITS.

The number of recruits who joined the Regular Army during the year, excluding Colonial Corps and re-enlisted men, was 28,091 (*see* Recruiting Report, p. 7, and Increase and Decrease Table, p. 34).

The above Table shows that 27,544 were raised and finally approved by districts, and the Table on p. 50 shows that 455 were raised and finally approved at headquarters of units at home; in addition, 119 were raised at headquarters of units abroad; the total raised being 28,118. Of these, 48 casualties before joining units are accounted for on p. 49, giving a net total of 28,070 as having joined units. The number accounted for in the Increase and Decrease Table is 28,091. The discrepancy of 21 is due to the returns being furnished by different authorities.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—RECRUITING.—The numbers rejected, attested, and finally approved, AT HOME, showing the agencies by which the men finally approved were raised, from the year 1904.

	Years ending									
	30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30th Sept., 1912.	30th Sept., 1913.
Served with Notice Papers	—	—	**83,155**	**72,855**	**77,526**	**75,630**	**63,751**	**65,724**	**57,681**	**46,133**
Casualties before Attestation :—										
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for Physical reasons	23,970*	20,382*	16,834	10,469	12,327	18,921	16,921	16,733	9,678	3,334
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	16,342	17,681	15,440	13,515	14,843	13,703	12,367	11,138	9,592	8,097
Failed to appear for Attestation	—	—	4,665	4,977	3,723	2,342	2,074	2,589	2,204	1,950
Rejected by Recruiters or Recruiting Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	—	—	2,672	3,193	2,949	1,503	2,650	2,834	3,184	2,576
Total casualties before Attestation	—	—	39,611	32,154	33,842	36,469	34,012	33,294	24,658	15,957
Attested	**49,512**	**42,986**	**43,544**	**40,701**	**43,684**	**39,161**	**29,739**	**32,430**	**33,023**	**30,176**
Casualties after Attestation :—										
Rejected by Medical Officers for Physical reasons	3,985	3,894	3,807	2,428	2,522	2,110	1,368	1,174	927	606
Rejected by Approving Officers for Physical reasons	—†	—†	101	103	201	630	400	276	380	240
Deserted	693	491	380	341	369	223	96	108	133	89
Rejected by Approving Officers for other than Physical reasons, and other casualties	2,793†	3,050†	2,876	3,119	3,370	2,432	1,459	1,385	1,225	1,194
Total casualties after Attestation	7,471	7,435	7,164	5,991	6,462	5,395	3,323	2,943	2,665	2,129
Finally Approved	**42,041**	**35,551**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**	**30,358**	**28,047**
Deserted after final approval before joining unit	—	—	26	32	27	20	11	16	17	30
Other casualties before joining unit	—	—	15	37	26	26	19	27	28	18
Total	—	—	41	69	53	46	30	43	45	48
Joined unit	—	—	**36,339**	**34,641**	**37,169**	**33,720**	**26,386**	**29,444**	**30,313**	**27,999**

* These numbers include rejections for other than physical reasons.
† In these years the rejections by the Approving Officer for physical reasons are included with the other rejections.

(B 10094) D

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2—*continued.*

	Years ending									
	30th Sept., 1904.	30th Sept., 1905.	30th Sept., 1906.	30th Sept., 1907.	30th Sept., 1908.	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30th Sept., 1912.	30th Sept., 1913.
AGENCY BY WHICH RAISED :—										
In Infantry and Regimental Districts by :—										
Paid Recruiters	4,704	3,666	3,549	3,848	4,098	3,894	3,312	3,789	4,298	3,643
Special Paid Recruiters	1,232	1,062	979	725	953	414	341	495	521	437
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	5,454	4,214	4,569	3,735	4,181	3,669	3,719	4,262	4,491	4,427
Ordinary Recruiters	14,825	13,204	13,278	12,233	13,732	10,819	7,585	8,212	8,377	7,070
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	248	262	87	63	33	—	—
By Militia and Volunteer Artillery Agencies ..	1,310	1,084	955	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
By Engineer Agencies	92	76	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
By Ordinary Recruiters in Channel Islands ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	69	148	82	39
Under Recruiting Staff Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	2,445	1,961	1,568	1,178	1,137	893	682	671	716	463
Special Paid Recruiters	1,534	1,601	1,910	2,021	2,440	2,325	1,870	1,871	1,649	1,615
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	4,860	3,457	3,712	3,965	3,834	3,218	2,047	2,443	2,232	2,275
Ordinary Recruiters	3,975	3,997	4,747	1,810	1,642	1,244	726	734	582	857
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	3,753	3,162	3,131	2,854	3,312	3,262	3,548
Under Retired Recruiting Officers by :—										
Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	128	411	330	445	526	687
Special Paid Recruiters	—	—	—	—	—	403	296	497	724	687
Paid Pensioner Recruiters	—	—	—	—	232	1,327	1,231	1,360	1,691	1,341
Ordinary Recruiters	—	—	—	—	77	452	336	428	511	428
Pensioner Conductors	—	—	—	—	—	153	50	91	125	75
At Headquarters	1,610	1,239	1,113	1,194	1,344	1,326	905	696	571	455
Total	**42,041**	**35,561**	**36,380**	**34,710**	**37,222**	**33,766**	**26,416**	**29,487**	**30,358**	**28,047**

N.B.—The figures for the numbers of recruits raised in the different countries are no longer given with this table ; the last portion of Table 1, page 48, gives the same information as was formerly given here, with the exception that headquarters recruits are not included.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—NUMBER of RECRUITS taken on the strength of Corps, for each Arm for the year ending 30th September, 1913, and for all Arms for each year from 1904, showing the numbers who became Non-effective from various causes within Three Months of the Date of Enlistment.

—	Number of Recruits joined. (a)	Casualties within three months of Date of Enlistment.										Total serving on Army Engagement at the expiration of Three Months from the Date of Enlistment.	Proportion of net casualties per 1,000 Recruits joined.
		Died.	Deserted.	Claimed Discharge (by purchase), under Sec. 81, Army Act.	Discharged for Fraudulent Enlistment or for making false answers on attestation.	Discharged as not likely to become efficient Soldiers.		Misstatement as to age on Enlistment.	Other causes (including net transfers to other arms).	Total. casualties.	Rejoined from desertion and net transfers from other arms.		
						For Medical reasons.	For other reasons.						
Household Cavalry	127	—	1	2	—	1	—	—	—	4	—	123	31·50
Cavalry of the Line	2,541	—	76	115	1	49	30	22	23	316	5	2,230	122·39
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	3,463	2	34	72	11	32	27	33	21	232	58	3,289	50·24
Royal Garrison Artillery ...	1,784	—	16	32	1	42	1	9	12	113	6	1,677	59·98
Royal Engineers	1,495	1	10	24	4	29	3	2	36	109	6	1,392	68·90
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	388	—	1	13	—	—	5	—	—	19	1	370	46·39
Foot Guards	1,903	1	14	107	6	14	1	7	29	179	1	1,725	93·54
Infantry	14,271	5	213	310	15	276	50	116	79	1,064	21	13,228	73·08
Army Service Corps... ...	1,239	—	28	16	—	11	15	6	26	102	—	1,137	82·32
Royal Army Medical Corps	657	—	5	12	3	—	16	8	4	48	3	612	68·49
Army Ordnance Corps ...	223	—	1	5	1	1	—	—	3	11	—	212	49·33
Total for year ending 30th Sept., 1913 ...	28,091 (a)	9	399	708	42	455	148	203	233	2,197	101	25,995	74·6
Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1904	41,008	14	511‖	766	170	1,001		906		3,368	—	37,640	82·1
30th Sept., 1905	35,306	16	497‖	830	155	1,597		699		3,794	—	31,512	107·5
30th Sept., 1906 ...	36,300 (a)	15	523	868	140	372	583	710		3,211	72	33,161	86·5
30th Sept., 1907	34,813 (a), (b)	14	521	853	157	525	216	242	432	2,960	102	31,955	82·1
30th Sept., 1908	37,149 (a), (c)	13	425	904	68	516	173	263	336	2,698	147	34,598	68·7
30th Sept., 1909	33,837 (a)	13	282	580	46	477	144	198	268	2,008	95	31,924	56·5
30th Sept., 1910	26,420 (a) (d)	7	237	421	30	551	96	153	225	1,720	72	24,772	62·4
30th Sept., 1911 ...	29,452 (a)	15	321	460	37	516	164	161	233	1,907	90	27,635	61·7
30th Sept., 1912	30,316 (a)	7	372	635	72	486	220	217	233	2,242	79	28,153	71·4
Proportion per 1,000— Years ending :—													
30th Sept., 1912	1,000	·23	12·27	20·94	2·38	16·03	7·26	7·16	7·69	73·96	2·61	928·6	—
30th Sept., 1913	1,000	·32	14·20	25·21	1·49	16·20	5·27	7·23	8·29	78·21	3·59	925·4	—

‖ The figures for the years ending 30 Sept. 1904 and 1905 show the number deserted and not rejoined.
(a) For the year ending 30th Sept. 1906 and subsequent years the numbers at home and abroad are given, whereas in previous years the number at home only has been shown.
(b) Does not include 103 men enlisted and at once passed to the Reserve.
(c) " " 26 " " " " " "
(d) " " 14 " " " " " "

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

	—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery. Horse and Field.	Royal Artillery. Garrison.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)
1.10.03 to 30.9.04	Long service ..	25	99	211	173	75	—
	Short service 8 years..	89	—	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	390	2,142	3,672	1,037	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	114	489	2,353	3,845	1,112	—
1.10.04 to 30.9.05	Long service ..	1	98	201	165	86	—
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,024	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	122	2,102	—	—	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	110	—	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	65	3,622	1,228	469	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	95	—
	Total	123	2,375	3,823	2,417	650	—
1.10.05 to 30.9.06	Long service ..	4	136	192	170	67	—
	Short service 9 years..	—	—	—	1,386	—	—
	Short service 8 „ ..	165	2	—	200	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,528	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	304	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	4,343	3	680	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	381	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	169	3,666	4,839	1,759	1,128	—
1.10.06 to 30.9.07	Long service ..	2	108	226	109	83	—
	Short service 8 years..	75	—	—	1,595	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,175	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,176	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	400	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	148	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	77	2,283	3,402	1,704	631	—
1.10.07 to 30.9.08	Long service ..	1	98	200	119	88	—
	Short service 8 years..	149	—	—	2,089	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	3,008	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	3,589	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	—	—	739	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	312	—
	Short service 1 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Total	150	3,106	3,789	2,208	1,139	—
1.10.08 to 30.9.09	Long service ..	2	115	180	99	84	—
	Short service 8 years..	104	—	—	2,234	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,975	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	5,094	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,067	—	943	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	289	—
	Total	106	3,090	6,341	2,333	1,316	—
1.10.09 to 30.9.10	Long service ..	2	108	172	121	107	—
	Short service 8 years..	172	—	—	1,492	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,770	—	—	108	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,839	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	880	—	723	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	213	—
	Total	174	2,878	2,891	1,613	1,151	—
1.10.10 to 30.9.11	Long service ..	3	132	236	171	96	—
	Short service 8 years..	132	-	—	1,850	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,724	—	—	77	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	2,524	—	—	—
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,573	—	654	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	530	—
	Total	135	2,856	4,333	2,021	1,357	—

* Various terms of enlistment. † Includes 15 for the Army Post Office Corps.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1903–04 to 1912–13.

Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
99	974	55	67	16	74	1,813	1,868	—
—	—		—	—	—	89		—
1,897	28,768	737*	261	282	101	38,550	40,203	—
—	—		827	—	—	827		—
1,996	29,742	792	1,155	298	175	41,279	42,071	571
73	931	113	85	13	48	1,701	1,814	—
—	19,292		—	—	—	20,316		—
—	—		—	—	—	2,224		—
—	—	360*	—	—	—	110	34,010	—
2,139	1,947		137	559	59	10,240†		—
—	—		665	—	—	760		—
2,212	22,170	473	887	572	107	35,351†	35,824	139
48	968	303	59	8	70	1,722	2,025	—
—	16,324		—	—	—	17,710		—
—	—		—	—	—	367		—
—	3,241		—	—	—	6,769		—
—	—	386*	—	—	—	304	35,074	—
1,666	—		93	544	144	7,473		—
—	241		1,122	—	—	1,744		—
—	—		—	321	—	321		—
1,714	20,774	689	1,274	873	214	36,410	37,099	1,266‡
42	819	113	60	5	107	1,561	1,674	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,670		—
—	23,201		—	—	—	25,376		—
—	—		—	—	—	3,176		—
1,276	—	477*	72	218	91	2,057	33,832	—
—	—		669	—	—	817		—
—	—		—	259	—	259		—
1,318	24,020	590	801	482	198	34,916	35,506	48
63	821	150	79	15	67	1,551	1,701	—
—	—		—	—	—	2,238		—
—	21,804		44	—	—	24,856		—
—	—		—	—	—	3,589		—
1,748	—	562*	179	653	130	3,449	36,186	—
—	—		1,113	—	—	1,425		—
—	—		—	67	—	67		—
1,811	22,625	712	1,415	735	197	37,175	37,887	87
74	874	128	79	15	45	1,567	1,695	—
—	—		—	—	—	2,338		—
—	16,740		128	—	—	19,843		—
—	—	309*	—	—	—	5,094	32,579	—
1,428	—		105	355	212	4,110		—
—	—		596	—	—	885		—
1,502	17,614	437	908	370	257	33,837	34,274	60
60	837	173	66	13	64	1,550	1,723	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,664		—
—	13,567		36	—	—	16,481		—
—	—	352*	—	—	—	1,839	25,236	—
1,128	—		136	667	136	3,670		—
—	—		1,017	—	—	1,230		—
1,188	14,404	525	1,255	680	200	26,434	26,959	117
69	769	237	39	17	35	1,567	1,804	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,982		—
—	14,495		132	—	—	17,428		—
—	—	347*	—	—	134	2,658	28,232	—
1,503	—		170	603	25	4,528		—
—	—		759	—	—	1,289		—
1,572	15,264	584	1,100	620	194	29,452	30,036	140

‡ Includes 1,078 men discharged from the Royal Garrison Regiment and re-enlisted for service in

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—RECRUITS JOINED by Arms, showing terms of

		Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Artillery.		Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)
				Horse and Field.	Garrison.		
1.10.11 to 30.9.12	Long service ..	3	112	245	146	71	—
	Short service 8 years..	156	—	—	1,504	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,698	—	—	29	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	1,086	—	520	—
	Short service 4 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	142
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	1,728	—	234	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	263	—
	Total	159	2,810	3,059	1,650	1,117	142
1.10.12 to 30.9.13	Long service ..	2	121	199	170	144	—
	Short service 8 years..	125	—	—	1,614	—	—
	Short service 7 „ ..	—	2,420	—	—	—	—
	Short service 6 „ ..	—	—	2,679	—	932	—
	Short service 4 „ ..	—	—	—	—	—	388
	Short service 3 „ ..	—	—	585	—	48	—
	Short service 2 „ ..	—	—	—	—	371	—
	Total	127	2,541	3,463	1,784	1,495	388

NOTES ON TERMS OF ENLISTMENT.

(i) *Terms of Enlistment on 1st October, 1912.*

Long Service: 12 years with the colours.
Short Service:—

	With the Colours.	In the Reserve.	Date of Introduction.	Army Order.
Household Cavalry	8	4	15th Dec., 1903	No. 209
Cavalry of the Line	7	5	1st Sept., 1905	No. 168
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	6	6	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
	3	9	16th Mch., 1909	No. 94
Royal Garrison Artillery	8	4	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Royal Engineers sappers and pioneers	6	6	1st May, 1912	No. 158†
	3	9		
Royal Engineers drivers	2	10	15th April, 1905	No. 74
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	4	4	15th April, 1912	No. 132
Foot Guards	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Infantry of the Line	7	5	3rd Aug., 1906	No. 209
Army Service Corps drivers, Horse Transport	2	10	1st Feb., 1903	No. 31
Army Service Corps Mechanical Transport	7	5	— Dec., 1907	No. 286
Army Service Corps Supply	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Royal Army Medical Corps	3	9	1st April, 1902	No. 73
Army Ordnance Corps (except Armourers and Armament Artificers)	6	6	1st Jan., 1911	No. 23

The Railway Reserve of the Royal Engineers, *nil* with the colours and 6 in the reserve; short service in the Royal Malta Artillery 7 years with the colours and 5 in the reserve, and in other Colonial Corps 5 or 6 years with the colours and no reserve service.

(ii) *Changes during the past year.*

There have been no alterations in the terms of enlistment during the year.

† For sappers of the following trades, boilermakers, locomotive engine drivers, platelayers, rivetters, and office and line telegraphists.

Digitized by Google

enlistment, and RE-ENLISTED MEN from 1903-04 to 1912-13 (*continued*).

Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Total (excluding Colonial Corps).	Total (including Colonial Corps).	Re-enlisted Men.
55	797	172	38	18	36	1,521	1,693	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,660		—
—	16,645		146	—	—	19,518		—
—	—	327*	—	—	194	1,800	29,122	—
—	—		—	—	—	142		—
1,668	—		169	805	—	4,604		—
—	—		808	—	—	1,071		—
1,723	17,442	499	1,161	823	230	30,316	30,815	152
64	778	217	34	11	40	1,563	1,780	—
—	—		—	—	—	1,739		—
—	13,493		138	—	—	16,051		—
—	—	451*	—	—	183	3,794	26,979	—
—	—		—	—	—	388		—
1,839	—		175	646	—	3,293		—
—	—		892	—	—	1,263		—
1,903	14,271	668	1,239	657	223	28,091	28,759	139

(iii) *Previous Changes since the introduction of short service.*

The Army Enlistment Act of 1870, under which recruiting for short service was first authorised, was promulgated by Army Circular dated 10th August, 1870.

The subsequent changes in short service terms of enlistment, prior to the introduction of the terms now current, were :—

Authority.	Arm.	Colour.	Reserve.	Remarks.
1874, G.O. 34	All arms ...	...	...	The proportions in which recruits for long and short service respectively could be enlisted were defined.
1874, A.C. Cl. 67... ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
	Artillery ...			
	Engineers ...			
	Infantry ...	6	6	
	A.S.C.			
1874, G.O. 51	Foot Guards ...	...	...	Enlistments could be for long and short service indiscriminately.
1875, G.O. 53	Artillery ...			
1878, G.O. 18	Infantry ...	...	...	All for short service, except boys under 16 and men specially enlisted.
1881, G.O. 80	All arms ...	7	5	Long service conditions defined.
1883, G.O. 90	Foot Guards ...	3	9	
1887, G.O. 66	Engineers ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
	A.S.C.	3	9	
	M.S.C.			
1890, A.O. 254	Foot Guards ...	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1891, A.O. 11	M.S.C.	7	5	Or 3 and 9.
1898, A.O. 60	Infantry ...	3	9	To limited extent.
1902, A.O. 73	Cavalry ...	3	9	
	Artillery ...			
	Infantry ...			
	A.S.C.			
	R.A.M.C. ...			
1904, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	9	3	
1904, Sp.A.O., 27 Dec. ...	Cavalry ...	8	4	
1905, Sp.A.O., 9 Jan. ...	R.G.A.	9	3	Except for artificers (3 and 9).
1905, Sp.A.O., 20 Oct. ...	Infantry ...	2	10	Tentatively for certain regiments. (Cancelled 1 Feb., 1906. A.O. 29.)
1906, A.O. 137	R.A.M.C. ...	1	11	Additional term. (Ceased Nov., 1907.)
1909, Sp.A.O., 16 March	R.F.A.	3	9	Limited to an establishment of 5,000.
1909, A.O. 286	R.E.	3	9	Or 7 and 5. (Sappers of certain trades.)
1911, A.O. 23	A.O.C.	6	6	Except for Armourers and Armament Artificers.
1912, A.O. 57	R.E. ...	3	9	Sappers of Railway and Signalling Cos. and of certain trades.
		6	6	Other sappers and Pioneers for Field Cos.

* Various terms of enlistment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—AGES on attestation of RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army during the Year ending 30th September, 1913.

—	Under 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.*	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	1	1	—	—	65	32	21	4	2	—	1	—	—	127
Cavalry of the Line ..	48	66	8	7	934	883	274	158	88	43	27	5	—	2,541
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	127	62	9	67	1,541	754	388	243	137	85	49	1	—	3,463
Royal Garrison Artillery	110	50	10	26	650	363	221	133	85	57	71	8	—	1,784
Royal Engineers ..	54	74	11	20	536	263	174	138	101	56	41	27	—	1,495
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	8	7	4	2	95	61	61	48	24	26	22	30	—	388
Foot Guards	31	18	6	31	817	396	251	147	90	60	42	14	—	1,903
Infantry of the Line ..	354	381	48	1,058	7,066	2,578	1,250	666	407	245	167	51	—	14,271
Colonial Corps	12	4	3	8	112	142	159	79	64	41	26	18	—	668
Army Service Corps ..	13	19	1	37	590	230	140	94	42	41	23	9	—	1,239
Royal Army Medical Corps	11	—	—	28	332	117	63	43	31	17	12	3	—	657
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps ..	7	31	—	9	99	27	18	15	6	5	2	4	—	223
Army Pay Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	776	713	100	1,293	12,837	5,846	3,020	1,768	1,077	676	483	170	—	28,759

* Special Reservists are eligible to enlist into the Regulars on the completion of six months' service, even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES on attestation of the RECRUITS taken on the strength of the Regular Army in each Year from 1904.

Year.	Under 17 years.			17 and under 18 years.	18 and under 19 years.	19 and under 20 years.	20 and under 21 years.	21 and under 22 years.	22 and under 23 years.	23 and under 24 years.	24 and under 25 years.	25 years and upwards.	Not reported.	Total.
Years ending :—														
30th Sept., 1904 ..	1,789			132	19,567	7,955	4,373	2,848	2,098	1,590	1,384	906	—	42,642†
	Under 15 years.	15 and under 16 years.	16 and under 17 years.											
30th Sept., 1905 ..	886	668	120	113	15,979	7,406	3,786	2,260	1,680	1,211	1,109	202	404	35,824
30th Sept., 1906 ..	845	684	161	190	17,260	7,630	3,971	2,251	1,686	1,095	955	302	69	37,099
30th Sept., 1907 ..	725	687	101	290	16,808	7,368	3,901	2,060	1,410	1,000	832	289	35	35,506
30th Sept., 1908 ..	738	726	111	553§	17,112	8,414	4,098	2,338	1,520	1,014	848	415	—	37,887
30th Sept., 1909 ..	793	727	118	1,355§	13,871	7,430	4,117	2,305	1,578	976	801	203	—	34,274
30th Sept., 1910 ..	757	700	86	946§	11,873	5,810	3,021	1,544	999	595	471	157	—	26,959
30th Sept., 1911 ..	783	694	87	1,085§	14,109	6,142	3,157	1,699	1,046	625	463	146	—	30,036
30th Sept., 1912 ..	704	729	106	1,419§	14,139	6,397	3,289	1,709	1,002	649	516	156	—	30,815
30th Sept., 1913 ..	776	713	100	1,293§	12,837	5,846	3,020	1,768	1,077	676	483	170	—	28,759

† Includes re-enlisted men.

§ From July, 1908, onwards, there is an increase in the number of men enlisted between 17 and 18 owing to the fact that special reservists who have completed six months' service are eligible for enlistment into the line even if under 18 years of age.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7—TRADES of men offering for enlistment during the year ending 30th September, 1913, with the numbers medically inspected and rejected in each command.

(*a*) UNSKILLED LABOUR.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Labourers— *Outdoor.*												
Agricultural, *i.e.*, Farm Labourers	Inspected	91	1,058	1,112	828	271	621	442	342	27	4,792	—
	Rejected	27	139	173	113	32	139	83	99	8	—	813
Builders	Inspected	9	129	167	43	30	97	108	251	—	834	—
	Rejected	3	18	19	10	7	21	23	81	—	—	182
Plumbers	Inspected	4	3	14	17	—	3	4	165	—	210	—
	Rejected	2	1	—	3	—	—	—	55	—	—	61
Painters	Inspected	—	2	4	1	—	4	23	29	—	63	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	8	—	—	11
Workers in Clay, Sand, Gravel, &c.	Inspected	—	74	60	39	15	52	62	6	3	311	—
	Rejected	—	8	11	5	2	15	19	1	—	—	61
Coalheavers (not Coal Miners)	Inspected	—	9	27	3	15	249	73	26	—	402	—
	Rejected	—	4	5	1	3	37	13	6	—	—	69
Engineers	Inspected	—	52	26	27	6	19	65	395	—	590	—
	Rejected	—	4	3	8	2	4	7	113	—	—	141
Cement Workers	Inspected	—	6	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Railway Companies — Platelayers, &c.	Inspected	—	38	22	4	47	91	52	49	—	303	—
	Rejected	—	5	3	—	6	17	12	11	—	—	54
Railway Companies — Contractors' Navvies, &c.	Inspected	—	13	29	5	10	17	35	24	—	133	—
	Rejected	—	3	3	—	—	2	5	5	—	—	18
Wharf and Dock	Inspected	—	24	41	91	111	121	120	256	3	767	—
	Rejected	—	2	9	19	16	28	22	67	2	—	165
Indoor.												
Labourers, Factory—												
General	Inspected	5	48	59	27	58	37	54	54	4	346	—
	Rejected	1	8	17	5	12	6	22	12	2	—	85
Chemical	Inspected	—	—	—	—	11	27	8	9	—	55	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	4	—	1	—	—	5
Dyer	Inspected	—	—	—	3	—	—	2	—	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Glass	Inspected	—	1	5	3	3	13	7	30	—	62	—
	Rejected	—	—	4	1	1	1	2	6	—	—	15
Leather	Inspected	—	4	193	—	—	159	2	—	—	358	—
	Rejected	—	1	41	—	—	26	1	—	—	—	69
Lead	Inspected	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Match	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Metal	Inspected	1	108	79	28	123	383	143	128	—	993	—
	Rejected	1	19	7	5	23	76	31	39	—	—	201
Mill (General)	Inspected	—	15	18	8	18	33	3	2	—	97	—
	Rejected	—	2	1	5	—	5	—	—	—	—	13
Paint	Inspected	—	—	33	—	—	—	—	—	—	33	—
	Rejected	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6
Rubber	Inspected	—	13	4	—	10	11	—	2	—	40	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	2	3	—	—	—	—	5
Sugar	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1
Textile	Inspected	—	16	17	88	155	239	198	4	—	717	—
	Rejected	—	5	2	12	28	46	52	—	—	—	145
Tinplate	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	—	6	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	2
Brass Moulder	Inspected	—	55	3	—	—	4	—	—	—	62	—
	Rejected	—	15	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	17
Ordnance and Arsenal	Inspected	—	2	5	—	2	—	—	10	—	19	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	3
Small Arms	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Smith	Inspected	—	6	11	7	1	22	—	9	—	56	—
	Rejected	—	1	2	2	—	2	—	1	—	—	8
Firemen	Inspected	—	—	1	1	—	5	—	30	1	38	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	1	—	11
Gasworks	Inspected	—	—	1	1	—	6	—	—	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brewery	Inspected	—	2	9	14	22	20	1	13	—	81	—
	Rejected	—	1	3	3	4	1	—	4	—	—	16
Tannery	Inspected	—	2	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	4	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Printers	Inspected	—	7	1	—	11	12	—	204	—	235	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	2	3	—	75	—	—	81
General Casuals.												
(*a*) Town	Inspected	22	929	609	843	519	500	1,163	2,189	—	6,774	—
	Rejected	5	199	90	124	119	114	207	722	—	—	1,580
(*b*) Country	Inspected	11	129	246	123	45	70	113	286	—	1,023	—
	Rejected	2	17	34	21	14	16	17	93	—	—	214
Total	Inspected	143	2,745	2,796	2,205	1,484	2,817	2,678	4,527	38	19,433	—
	Rejected	41	456	434	338	273	570	518	1,413	13	—	4,056

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour.

—		Command.									Total	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Bricklayers	Inspected	1	26	33	3	3	21	25	19	—	131	—
	Rejected	—	4	3	2	—	3	4	7	—	—	23
Carpenters	Inspected	8	82	82	61	53	59	69	165	2	581	—
	Rejected	1	15	16	8	11	14	19	51	1	—	136
Plasterers	Inspected	—	3	—	2	2	4	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Plumbers	Inspected	2	27	24	6	25	26	27	1	1	139	—
	Rejected	1	—	6	1	3	9	7	—	1	—	28
Painters	Inspected	2	70	37	40	40	58	60	166	2	475	—
	Rejected	1	8	5	12	15	16	15	52	2	—	126
Polishers	Inspected	—	2	6	—	1	3	—	—	—	12	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	3
Masons	Inspected	—	14	3	8	11	2	20	6	—	64	—
	Rejected	—	1	1	4	2	—	5	1	—	—	14
Slaters	Inspected	—	—	—	1	3	6	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Barbers	Inspected	—	—	—	12	1	1	—	—	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Bakers	Inspected	10	86	109	26	48	49	25	212	3	568	—
	Rejected	5	18	15	3	8	16	8	67	1	—	141
Butchers	Inspected	11	110	119	21	32	70	86	202	2	653	—
	Rejected	4	19	14	2	4	11	22	57	—	—	133
Coopers	Inspected	—	—	—	4	9	1	6	—	—	20	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	2	—	2	—	—	—	5
Cabinet Makers	Inspected	—	3	1	2	—	2	—	73	—	81	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	2	—	24	—	—	27
Coachbuilders and Wheelwrights	Inspected	—	5	8	7	2	7	4	—	—	33	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	4
Mechanics	Inspected	25	31	15	15	39	22	—	4	1	152	—
	Rejected	3	2	1	2	6	4	—	3	—	—	21
Printers	Inspected	2	34	40	9	11	29	25	2	—	152	—
	Rejected	1	2	5	2	—	4	5	—	—	—	19
Sawyers	Inspected	—	2	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Saddle and Harness Makers	Inspected	3	3	4	10	2	6	—	—	—	28	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	3
Shoemakers	Inspected	11	53	82	75	21	41	58	170	1	512	—
	Rejected	3	6	14	10	2	13	15	60	1	—	124
Smiths and Farriers	Inspected	6	89	108	44	52	113	87	139	3	641	—
	Rejected	3	13	16	11	6	29	16	39	1	—	134
Rivetters and Fitters	Inspected	9	153	64	28	24	106	1	139	—	524	—
	Rejected	3	22	7	8	2	28	—	39	—	—	109
Upholsterers	Inspected	1	1	2	—	1	1	4	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Watchmakers and Jewellers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Tailors	Inspected	12	41	28	54	28	36	41	108	2	350	—
	Rejected	5	10	2	8	4	11	9	30	1	—	80
Brewery	Inspected	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Engineers	Inspected	13	36	89	1	52	22	47	102	—	362	—
	Rejected	11	8	14	—	12	8	6	27	—	—	86
Engine Drivers	Inspected	7	4	5	4	5	20	5	—	—	50	—
	Rejected	2	—	1	—	—	6	2	—	—	—	11
Firemen	Inspected	—	—	—	—	16	--	—	—	—	16	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	3
Gardeners	Inspected	—	22	44	2	4	1	—	4	—	77	—
	Rejected	—	2	9	1	—	--	—	1	—	—	13
Shipwrights	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tanners	Inspected	—	1	1	—	—	7	—	—	—	9	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Smiths (Tin)	Inspected	1	4	1	—	3	1	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	--	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Skilled Labour—Various	Inspected	27	14	27	9	31	20	29	262	—	419	—
	Rejected	11	—	4	3	7	3	5	71	—	—	104
Miners—												
Coal	Inspected	—	147	12	8	425	725	918	11	—	2,246	—
	Rejected	—	25	1	4	59	156	113	3	—	—	361
Various	Inspected	—	5	4	—	24	165	59	—	—	257	—
	Rejected	—	2	—	—	3	43	7	—	—	—	55
Millers	Inspected	—	2	1	—	4	—	—	1	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*b*) Skilled Labour—*continued.*

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected.
Indoor.												
Skilled Factory Workers—												
Various	Inspected ...	—	11	11	3	12	71	6	—	—	114	—
	Rejected ...	—	1	1	1	—	15	2	—	—	—	20
Bootworks	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brushworks... ...	Inspected ...	—	1	1	—	—	2	12	—	—	16	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Glass	Inspected ...	—	—	1	—	4	10	7	—	—	22	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	1	—	2	3	2	—	—	—	8
Leather	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	17	—	22	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	3	—	—	4
Metal	Inspected ...	—	131	30	8	65	469	172	—	—	875	—
	Rejected ...	—	18	4	4	9	98	48	—	—	—	181
Rubber	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Textile	Inspected ...	—	12	15	26	15	249	369	—	—	686	—
	Rejected ...	—	3	—	3	4	56	70	—	—	—	136
Total	Inspected ...	151	1,226	1,011	491	1,070	2,433	2,169	1,803	17	10,371	—
	Rejected ...	54	182	143	95	167	556	385	535	8	—	2,125

(*c*) Occupations classified separately.

Carmen and Carters...	Inspected ...	21	198	250	143	187	242	313	1,049	6	2,409	—
	Rejected ...	8	21	32	21	31	55	72	293	3	—	536
Costermongers and Hawkers	Inspected ...	3	16	79	7	15	38	40	141	—	339	—
	Rejected ...	1	1	10	—	2	7	9	41	—	—	71
Fishermen	Inspected ...	—	—	2	1	7	1	—	—	—	11	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	2
Boatmen	Inspected ...	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	—
	Rejected ...	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Porters—												
General	Inspected ...	—	16	20	101	2	—	16	96	—	251	—
	Rejected ...	—	2	3	16	1	—	1	29	—	—	52
Indoor heavy ...	Inspected ...	3	28	34	15	11	14	3	340	—	448	—
	Rejected ...	2	2	3	2	1	3	—	100	—	—	113
,, light... ...	Inspected ...	1	17	88	33	8	19	11	49	—	226	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	15	7	—	1	1	9	—	—	33
Outdoor heavy ...	Inspected ...	—	46	182	40	1	—	4	514	—	787	—
	Rejected ...	—	11	25	5	—	—	—	162	—	—	203
,, light ...	Inspected ...	—	65	77	90	17	20	12	88	—	369	—
	Rejected ...	—	6	8	12	5	4	3	21	—	—	59
Telegraph Messengers and Postmen ...	Inspected ...	3	45	31	61	6	7	8	32	2	195	—
	Rejected ...	2	6	3	9	1	1	—	7	2	—	31
Railway Porters ...	Inspected ...	1	32	62	16	21	44	29	109	—	314	—
	Rejected ...	1	3	10	5	2	4	8	21	—	—	54
Ships' Stewards ...	Inspected ...	—	9	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected ...	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Domestic Servants—												
Indoor	Inspected ...	16	131	146	57	18	36	40	339	—	783	—
	Rejected ...	10	19	31	6	4	6	6	114	—	—	196
Outdoor	Inspected ...	13	188	154	74	24	103	70	112	1	739	—
	Rejected ...	4	29	21	7	3	22	12	36	—	—	134
Tradesmen's Assistants—												
Indoor	Inspected ...	23	218	429	121	109	141	144	484	—	1,669	—
	Rejected ...	7	41	55	19	23	20	35	144	—	—	344
Outdoor	Inspected ...	16	64	151	11	19	11	4	272	—	548	—
	Rejected ...	7	6	20	3	3	4	1	72	—	—	116
Builders' Assistants...	Inspected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Barmen and Cellarmen	Inspected ...	3	13	50	14	40	23	12	80	1	236	—
	Rejected ...	1	—	6	3	7	4	—	22	—	—	43
Clerks	Inspected ...	27	164	152	123	58	115	141	607	1	1,388	—
	Rejected ...	5	29	13	21	7	21	23	170	1	—	290
Various	Inspected ...	—	91	89	9	25	96	83	2	3	398	—
	Rejected ...	—	13	11	2	3	20	6	2	2	—	59
Total	Inspected ...	130	1,346	1,996	916	568	911	930	4,314	14	11,125	—
	Rejected ...	48	192	267	138	94	172	177	1,243	8	—	2,339

Digitized by Google

Table 7.—Trades of men offering for enlistment—*continued.*

(*d*) PROFESSIONAL OCCUPATIONS, STUDENTS, &c.

—		Command.									Total.	
		Aldershot	Southern	Eastern	Irish	Scottish	Northern	Western	London District	Channel Islands	Inspected	Rejected
Actors	Inspected	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Chemists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2
Dentists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	2
Draughtsmen... ...	Inspected	—	2	2	4	—	—	2	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Electricians	Inspected	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Engineers	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Farmers	Inspected	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Musicians	Inspected	2	13	51	15	5	20	19	49	—	174	—
	Rejected	—	1	3	2	1	2	5	5	—	—	19
Photographers ...	Inspected	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	5	—	8	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Policemen	Inspected	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Schoolmasters and Teachers	Inspected	20	2	—	5	—	1	3	4	—	35	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	2
Students—												
Law	Inspected	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	3	—
	Rejected	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Medical	Inspected	—	—	—	3	3	—	1	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Various	Inspected	1	—	2	4	2	—	—	5	—	14	—
	Rejected	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	2
Surveyors	Inspected	—	4	1	—	—	1	1	—	—	7	—
	Rejected	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Seamen	Inspected	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	10	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Telegraphists	Inspected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Professional Occupations, various ...	Inspected	—	3	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	5	—
	Rejected	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	Inspected	23	25	62	62	17	23	32	63	—	307	—
	Rejected	—	2	7	10	3	3	6	7	—	—	38

(*e*) BOYS UNDER 17 YEARS.

Boys under 17 years	Inspected	103	296	306	141	106	136	137	511	5	1,741	—
	Rejected	4	27	23	6	3	24	14	44	—	—	145

RECAPITULATION.

—	Medical Inspections.	Medical Rejections.
"*a*" Unskilled labour	19,433	4,056
"*b*" Skilled labour	10,371	2,125
"*c*" Occupations classified separately	11,125	2,339
"*d*" Professional occupations, students, &c. ...	307	38
"*e*" Boys under 17 years	1,741	145
TOTAL	42,977	8,703*

* This number does not include the men discharged for medical reasons within three months of enlistment, who are included in the figures on page 11.

Digitized by Google

PART IV.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 1‖.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

—	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Extensions of Short Service.																						
						From 3 (or 2) years to complete 6 or 7 years.§						From 7 years to complete 8 years.				To complete 12 years.												
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	Total.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	Total.	Other extensions.
Household Cavalry	1	—	35	—	36	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	34	12	—	—	—	47	—
Cavalry of the Line	1	28	254	4	287	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	204	94	5	—	—	315	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ...	20	52	539	—	611	1	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	1	9	—	67	—	—	—	551	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	32	23	212	1	268	—	—	—	1(*b*)	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	14	466	—	—	—	—	—	240	—
Royal Engineers	12	19	253	—	284	1	41	7	1	3	53*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	14	10	51	162	1	—	175	22†
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	2	1	1	—	4	6	36	155	6	—	203	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	158	12	5	—	—	3	—
Foot Guards	10	5	50	—	65	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	97	29¶
Infantry of the Line	151	164	1,018	26	1,389	189	151	128	—	1	469	—	18	—	18	—	—	—	—	—	3	64	27	2	1	—	2,271	—
Colonial Corps	21	4	13	5	43	1	1	4	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	10	25	38	28	65	102	948	194	854	7	—	82	208‡
Army Service Corps	13	21	137	—	171	—	72	—	—	—	72(*a*)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	8	—	70	—	79	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	4	21	84	—	109	2	12	27	—	—	41	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	68	9	1	—	—	99	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	5	—	5	—	9	73	—	—	82	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	79	17	2	—	—	6	—
Army Ordnance Corps...	24	7	59	1	91	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	5	—	—	—	—	21	—
Army Pay Corps	—	—	11	—	11	—	—	28	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	18	—	—	—	—	1	—
						—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	291	345	2,701	37	3,374	200	322	424	8	4	958	—	18	—	18	10	25	41	32	83	601	1,559	513	1,013	79	—	1	3,987	259

* From 2 years to complete 6 or 7 years.
† 19 from 2 to 3 years after 1 year.
3 from 2 to 2½ years after 1 year.
‡ 111 from 6 to 9 after 5 years.
11 from 12 to 15 after 12 years.
42 from 15 to 18 after 15 years.
44 from 5 to 10 after 5 years.
(*a*) From 2 years to complete 7 years.

§ The extensions in the Cavalry, Foot Guards, Infantry, A.S.C., R.A.M.C., and A.O.C. are to complete 7 years; in the R.H. and F.A. for 6 years; and in the Royal Engineers for 6 and 7 years.
‖ Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.
¶ 15 from 3 to 4 years after 2 years.
7 from 4 to 7 years, viz., 5 after 3, 1 after 4, and 1 after 5 years.
7 from 8 to 9 years after 7 years.
(*b*) From 3 years to complete 8 years.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2*.—RE-ENGAGEMENTS and EXTENSIONS of SERVICE of Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army in each year from 1904.

During Years ending—	Re-engagements, to complete 21 years with the colours.					Men enlisted for short service who extended their engagement.																				
						To complete a period of 12 years.											To complete periods of less than 12 years.										
	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	After 11 years' service.	After 12 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	After 10 years' service.	Total.	Under 1 year's service.	After 1 year's service.	After 2 years' service.	After 3 years' service.	After 4 years' service.	After 5 years' service.	After 6 years' service.	After 7 years' service.	After 8 years' service.	After 9 years' service.	Total.
30th Sept., 1904 ...	556	680	3,821	575	5,632	21	55	112	210	354	539	1,839	1,868	—	—	—	4,998	2,237	4,662	17,573	17,555	18,173	11,681	12,427	—	—	—	84,308 (a)
30th Sept., 1905 ...	425	540	3,317	409	4,691	9	24	48	63	152	336	1,119	2,524	—	—	—	4,275	1,601	3,882	7,152	766	1,068	877	1,124	—	—	—	16,470 (b)
30th Sept., 1906 ...	543	742	3,791	342	5,418	—	18	15	47	140	365	1,639	3,414	—	—	—	5,638	1,061	3,756	7,730	314	175	194	267	88	10	—	13,595 (c)
30th Sept., 1907 ...	508	381	2,020	228	3,137	—	6	10	12	41	178	902	2,531	342	11	11	4,044	399	899	2,438	191	7	10	12	6	—	—	3,962 (d)
30th Sept., 1908 ...	314	320	2,099	84	2,817	2	21	26	17	39	95	668	3,025	279	9	1	4,182	306	706	1,946	64	16	128	10	12	2	—	3,190
30th Sept. 1909 ...	406	430	3,166	85	4,087	15	44	60	52	64	110	475	3,917	161	10	—	4,908	400	516	1,106	12	4	123	2	6	—	1	2,170
30th Sept., 1910 ...	424	529	3,033	83	4,069	13	33	79	78	96	301	503	3,795	128	35	—	5,061e	233	462	662	12	5	123	1	9	2	—	1,509
30th Sept., 1911 ...	421	560	3,176	49	4,206	18	38	79	77	68	589	787	2,633	246	5	1	4,541e	181	398	826	10	42	42	10	7	1	—	1,517
30th Sept., 1912 ...	353	374	3,100	48	3,875	30	27	35	55	75	609	854	1,254	547	80	—	3,566e	192	368	672	53	12	61	18	7	—	—	1,383
30th Sept., 1913 ...	291	345	2,701	37	3,374	10	25	41	32	83	601	1,559	513	1043	79	1f	3,987e	200	344	439	13	5	156	18	7	—	—	1,182

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

(a) This large number is due to the effect of "service pay." This came into operation on 1st April, 1904, and could be drawn by men of 2 years' service on condition that they were serving on an engagement (extended or otherwise) of not less than 8 years with the Colours. The greater portion of the extensions were among men who were serving on a 7 years' colour engagement. This number is exclusive of 1,741 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete periods of from 3 to 7 years.

(b) This number is exclusive of 275 extensions in the Royal Garrison Regiment to complete various periods.

(c) Including 2,866 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(d) Including 187 special extensions (with bounty) abroad.

(e) Not including men of Colonial Corps who extended their services from 12 to 15 years and from 15 to 18 years.

(f) After 11 years' service.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—THE PROPORTION of the 3-year (and in the R.E. and A.S.C. 2-year) men completing their 3 years' (or 2 years') service during the past year, who extended their Service with the Colours, with corresponding percentages for previous years.

	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H. and F.A.	R.G.A.	Royal Engineers.		Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	General percentage of extensions.	
				3 years.	2 years.		3 years.	2 years.	3 years.	2 years.			After 3 years.	After 2 years.
Number of 3 years' (or 2 years') recruits enlisted during year ending 30th Sept., 1910 (or 30th Sept., 1911) ...	—	880	—	723	530	1,128	—	—	136	759	667	136	—	—
Transfers from other Corps with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service	—	—	—	2	—	4	—	—	2	1	8	2	—	—
Total	—	880	—	725	530	1,132	—	—	138	760	675	138	—	—
Casualties with under 3 years' (or 2 years') Service :—														
Transferred to other Corps	—	—	—	25	14	19	—	—	5	6	33	6	—	—
Transferred to Regular Reserve	—	—	—	9	—	3	—	—	4	—	—	5	—	—
Other casualties...	—	142	—	78	82	247	—	—	19	110	63	11	—	—
Transferred to Regular Reserve on completion of 3 (or 2) years	—	732‡	—	275	332	551	—	—	68	550	408	79	—	—
Completed 3 years' (or 2 years') Colour Service :—														
Unextended, serving abroad or otherwise	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Serving after having lost service through desertion ...	—	6	—	—	1*	7	—	—	—	10	13	1	—	—
Having extended their Service	—	—	—	335	101*	304	—	—	42	84*	158	36	—	—
Percentage of extensions to men who completed 3 (or 2) years' Colour Service during the year ending 30th Sept., 1913†	—	—	—	54·12	23·33	35·43	—	—	36·84	13·25	27·92	30·00	38·43	17·34
Corresponding percentage† of extensions in previous years :—														
Year ending 30th Sept., 1906	46·48	53·11	45·82	60·33	—	39·65	36·53	—	44·33	—	58·79	51·02	41·02	—
,, ,, ,, 1907	54·58	51·08	42·34	68·21	—	46·62	40·42	—	67·36	—	72·81	72·22	42·77	—
,, ,, ,, 1908†	57·32	49·97	33·29	65·15	34·97	43·15	39·66	48·73	54·04	17·79	66·99	61·68	46·89	25·85
,, ,, ,, 1909†	—	51·96	—	54·45	53·28	47·98	—	—	61·29	16·54	63·64	52·21	52·27	23·58
,, ,, ,, 1910†	—	—	—	59·58	30·97	47·18	—	—	52·87	16·93	48·70	35·79	48·90	20·17
,, ,, ,, 1911†	—	—	—	55·19	29·88	43·63	—	—	50·97	15·57	40·51	32·14	45·51	20·43
,, ,, ,, 1912†	—	—	—	55·12	25·27	39·73	—	—	44·68	15·78	31·37	25·25	42·83	17·46

* Including 25 men of the Royal Engineers who transferred to the sapper class and varied their engagement, 17 to 3 years, 7 to 6 years, and 1 to 7 years; and in the Army Service Corps 10 who transferred to the supply branch and varied their engagement to 3 years, and 11 who transferred to the Mechanical Transport branch and varied their engagement to 7 years.

† In calculating the percentage for the years ending 30th September, 1908, onwards, the unextended men serving abroad, &c., and those who have lost service through desertion, have been left out of account; in previous years they were included.

‡ This number has not been taken into account in calculating the general percentage of extensions as extensions of service in the R.H. and F.A. are only permitted in certain special circumstances.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 4†.—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted during the year ending 30th September, 1913, and the number of N.C.O.'s and Men discharged from the regimental strength of each arm of the Service.

—	* Total Number of N.C.O.s and Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted.					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To N.C.O.'s and men discharged from the regimental strength (including the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve).		To N.C.O.'s and men discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
Household Cavalry ..	89	26	1	2	—	29	3
Cavalry of the Line ..	1,498	201	13	45	—	259	64
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1,530	313	27	51	1	392	66
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,058	331	39	15	3	388	69
Royal Engineers ..	475	153	14	15	—	182	18
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	37	—	—	—	—	—	1
Foot Guards.. ..	569	74	6	4	—	84	17
Infantry of the Line ..	7,207	1,961	155	216	4	2,336	455
Colonial Corps ..	640	21	1	—	—	22	43
Army Service Corps ..	375	75	7	6	—	88	12
Royal Army Medical Corps	217	62	11	9	—	82	16
Army Veterinary Corps	16	2	—	—	—	2	—
Army Ordnance Corps	120	37	2	1	—	40	4
Army Pay Corps ..	34	24	3	—	—	27	—
All Arms.. ..	13,865	3,280	279	364	8	3,931	763

In addition to the above, the following N.C.O.'s and men, discharged from other than regimental establishments, were granted pensions as follows:—

	Permanent.	Temporary.
Military Provost Staff Corps	14	—
School of Musketry	6	—
Royal Military College	6	—

* The numbers in this column include men discharged from the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, but not those discharged from the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force, Unattached List, &c. For details as to causes of discharge see the Table on pages 34 and 35.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

N.B.—The figures for pensions do not include those granted to Warrant Officers.

Digitized by Google

RE-ENGAGEMENTS, EXTENSIONS, PENSIONS, AND DESERTIONS.

TABLE 5.*—THE NUMBER of PENSIONS granted, whether permanent or temporary, and the number of N.C.O.'s and Men discharged during each year from 1904.

During Years ending—	† Number of N.C.O.'s and Men Discharged from the regimental strength.	Pensions granted. ‡					
		Permanent Pensions.					Temporary Pensions. (Invalid.)
		To N.C.O.'s and men discharged from the regimental strength.		To N.C.O.'s and men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c.		Total.	
		Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.	Service Pensions.	Invalid Pensions.		
30th September, 1904..	21,407	1,838		440		2,278	2,914
30th September, 1905..	19,706	2,729§		449		3,178§	2,126
30th September, 1906..	17,682	2,638§	352	502	3	3,495§	1,242
30th September, 1907..	15,657	3,170§	472	893	15	4,550§	1,337
30th September, 1908..	13,644	2,344§	342	821	13	3,520§	1,169
30th September, 1909..	11,826*a*	2,533§*a*	332*a*	466*b*	2*b*	3,333§	1,037
30th September, 1910..	12,033*a*	2,350‖*a*	311‖*a*	270‖*b*	6*b*	2,937‖	879
30th September, 1911..	12,205*a*	2,626‖*a*	272‖*a*	396‖*b*	1*b*	3,295‖	925
30th September, 1912..	13,312*a*	2,941‖*a*	290‖*a*	298‖*b*	7*b*	3,536‖	835
30th September, 1913..	13,865*a*	3,280‖*a*	279‖*a*	364‖*b*	8*b*	3,931‖	768

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† The numbers in this column do not include men discharged from the Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces, Unattached List, &c. (See also Note *a*.)

For details as to causes of discharge see tables, pages 36 and 37.

‡ These numbers do not include pensions granted to men serving in miscellaneous Establishments (Military Provost Staff Corps, &c.).

§ Including the following pensions "on reduction":—1904–05, Royal Garrison Regiment 630; 1905–06, Royal Engineers 7, Colonial Corps 13; 1906–07, Royal Engineers 10; 1907–08, Colonial Corps 114; 1908–09, Colonial Corps 3, Royal Engineers 1, Infantry 1.

‖ These figures do not include pensions granted to Warrant Officers; those for previous years do. The numbers of pensions granted to Warrant Officers in the year ending 30th September, 1913, were:—Regimental Strength—Service 167, Invalid 5; Total 172.

a These figures include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, a portion of which in previous years was included under Permanent Staff of Auxiliary Forces.

b Includes the Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, but not the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.†—The NUMBER of N.C.O.'s and men struck off as Deserters from the regimental strength of each Arm of the Service during the year ending 30th September, 1913, with their services, the number who rejoined from desertion, and the net loss from desertion.

	Services of Men struck off.									Total struck off.	* Rejoined from Desertion.	* Net loss from Desertion.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Not stated.			
Household Cavalry	—	2	—	3	—	3	1	1	—	10	5	5
Cavalry of the Line	126	85	84	59	31	31	14	16	—	446	171	275
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	49	56	47	46	13	10	13	7	—	241	115	126
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	24	20	30	34	19	15	16	26	—	184	64	120
Royal Engineers	10	12	9	11	—	2	5	6	—	55	20	35
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) ..	1	—	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	5	3	2
Foot Guards	16	14	35	20	16	9	9	3	—	122	56	66
Infantry of the Line	297	216	257	418	170	72	75	132	—	1,637	828	809
Colonial Corps	24	30	18	10	15	3	1	6	—	107	60	47
Army Service Corps	34	12	14	12	2	2	1	8	—	85	45	40
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	4	1	5	15	2	—	—	3	—	30	12	18
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	4	1	2	—	3	2	—	12	3	9
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	585	448	506	630	270	147	138	210	—	2,934	1,382	1,552

* The numbers rejoined from desertion do not include deserters who, having fraudulently onlisted in other than their original corps, were on discovery held to serve in their new corps. If these were taken into consideration, the net loss from desertion would be reduced.

† Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—SERVICES OF N.C.O.'S AND MEN STRUCK OFF AS DESERTERS, and net loss from Desertion, showing proportions to 1,000 men of the average strength, in each year from 1904.

Year.	Services of Men struck off as Deserters.									Total struck off.	Proportion of Men struck off to 1,000 of Average Strength.	Proportion struck off in 1st year of service to 1,000 of Average Strength in 1st year.	Rejoined from Desertion.	Net Loss from Desertion.	Proportion of Net Loss to 1,000 Men of Average Strength.
	Under 3 months.	3 to 6 months.	6 to 12 months.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	Over 5 years.	Service not stated.						
Years ending—															
30th Sept., 1904	921	547	680	768	968				75	3,959	14·27	—	2,673	1,286	4·64
30th Sept., 1905	801	418	515	527	304	197	130	168	22	3,082	11·80	—	2,189	893	3·42
30th Sept., 1906	773	430	598	433	238	112	119	213	61	2,977	11·88	54·38	1,724	1,253	5·00
30th Sept., 1907	695	472	592	650	250	134	90	208	—	3,091	12·97	52·49	1,647	1,444	6·06
30th Sept., 1908	620	488	647	558	239	124	77	185	—	2,938	12·71	50·59	1,728	1,210	5·23
30th Sept., 1909	453	475	617	626	245	143	73	155	—	2,787	11·75	43·45	1,642	1,145	4·83
30th Sept., 1910	389	291	452	685	319	190	129	202	—	2,657	11·25	40·70	1,599	1,058	4·48
30th Sept., 1911	423	384	475	619	481	236	137	264	—	3,019	12·77	47·49	1,355	1,664	7·04
30th Sept., 1912	491	451	545	630	311	234	160	220	—	3,042	12·87	50·07	1,459	1,583	6·70
30th Sept., 1913	585	448	506	630	270	147	138	210	—	2,934	12·77	55·60	1,382	1,552	6·75

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

PART V.—RELIEFS AND REINFORCEMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for India during the year ending 30th September, 1913, showing the Ages of N.C.O.'s and Men composing Detachments.

	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).								Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	865	31	—	3	419	195	133	37	22	25	865
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	1,323	11	6	33	544	237	188	100	77	127	1,323
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	549	22	—	1	179	84	95	43	37	88	549
Infantry of the Line	2	812	8,670	211	1	18	4,689	1,672	1,307	357	165	250	9,482
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	42	—	—	—	—	—	1	21	8	12	42
Total	2	812	11,449	275	7	55	5,831	2,188	1,724	558	309	502	12,261
From the Colonies and Egypt—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	471	12	—	—	—	—	3	6	3	—	—	483
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1	304	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	304
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
Infantry of the Line	4	2,940	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2,942
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	5
Total	6	3,715	21	—	—	—	—	3	6	3	1	8	3,736
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	471	877	31	—	3	419	198	139	40	22	25	1,348
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	1	304	1,323	11	6	33	544	237	188	100	77	127	1,627
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	551	22	—	1	179	84	95	43	37	90	551
Infantry of the Line	6	3,752	8,672	211	1	18	4,689	1,672	1,307	357	166	251	12,424
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	47	—	—	—	—	—	1	21	8	17	47
General Total	8	4,527	11,470	275	7	55	5,831	2,191	1,730	561	310	510	15,997

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—DETAILS of TROOPS embarked for the Colonies and Egypt during the year ending 30th September, 1913, showing Ages of N.C.O.'s and Men in Detachments.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Detachments (Ages).									Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Under 18 years.	18—19 years.	19—20 years.	20—21 years.	21—22 years.	22—24 years.	24—26 years.	26—30 years.	Over 30 years.	
†From India—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	530	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	530
Royal Horse and Field Artillery.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2
Infantry of the Line	1	770	678	—	—	—	14	83	282	148	118	33	1,448
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	2	1,300	680	—	—	—	14	83	282	148	119	34	1,980
From Home—													
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	170	7	—	14	50	18	39	14	13	15	170
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	28	1	—	9	11	2	3	—	—	2	28
Royal Garrison Artillery..	—	—	1,714	33	79	253	299	207	227	165	194	257	1,714
Royal Engineers	—	—	523	19	7	21	52	31	62	60	108	163	523
Infantry of the Line	4	2,197	3,222	88	—	157	1,300	614	538	270	157	98	5,419
Army Service Corps	—	—	141	2	—	5	16	8	10	10	29	61	141
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	118	—	1	1	14	26	19	7	24	26	118
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	162	1	7	6	8	20	18	13	23	66	162
Total	4	2,197	6,079	151	94	466	1,750	926	916	539	548	689	8,276
Total—													
Cavalry of the Line	1	530	170	7	—	14	50	18	39	14	13	15	700
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	28	1	—	9	11	2	3	—	—	2	28
Royal Garrison Artillery..	—	—	1,716	33	79	253	299	207	227	165	195	258	1,716
Royal Engineers	—	—	523	19	7	21	52	31	62	60	108	163	523
Infantry of the Line	5	2,967	3,900	88	—	157	1,314	697	820	418	275	131	6,867
Army Service Corps	—	—	141	2	—	5	16	8	10	10	29	61	141
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	118	—	1	1	14	26	19	7	24	26	118
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	162	1	7	6	8	20	18	13	23	66	162
General Total	6	3,497	6,759	151	94	466	1,764	1,009	1,198	687	667	723	10,256

* Indian Native Troops are not included in this table.

† In the case of troops from India the numbers accounted for are those *taken on the strength* of the Colonies from the Indian Establishment during the above period.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—DETAILS of TROOPS disembarked at Home from service abroad during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

—	Number of Units.	No. of N.C.O.'s and Men.		Details of Detachments.						Total Units and Detachments.
		In Units.	In Detachments.	Invalids.	Time Expired.	To Join Regular Reserve.	To Join Home Establishment.	Soldiers under Sentence.	Other Causes.	
From India—										
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	767	38	54	588	53	2	32	767
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	261	1,246	78	62	664	297	26	119	1,507
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	473	36	61	72	290	—	14	473
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	4	2,252	7,809	342	415	6,034	713	46	259	10,061
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	56	2	1	—	53	—	—	56
Total	6	2,513	10,351	496	593	7,358	1,406	74	424	12,864
From the Colonies and Egypt—										
Cavalry of the Line	3	1,609	205	11	33	110	19	3	29	1,814
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	2	464	131	9	6	97	14	2	3	595
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,185	55	14	5	1,034	—	77	1,185
Royal Engineers	—	—	524	26	14	54	430	—	—	524
Foot Guards	1	710	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	710
Infantry of the Line	1	473	3,070	177	172	2,027	502	10	182	3,543
Army Service Corps	1	57	136	5	5	5	116	—	5	193
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	248	9	6	11	212	—	10	248
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	22	—	1	3	17	—	1	22
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	166	2	6	9	149	—	—	166
Total	8	3,313	5,687	294	257	2,321	2,493	15	307	9,000
Total—										
Cavalry of the Line	3	1,609	972	49	87	698	72	5	61	2,581
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	4	725	1,377	87	68	761	311	28	122	2,102
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	1,658	91	75	77	1,324	—	91	1,658
Royal Engineers	—	—	524	26	14	54	430	—	—	524
Foot Guards	1	710	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	710
Infantry of the Line	5	2,725	10,879	519	587	8,061	1,215	56	441	13,604
Army Service Corps	1	57	136	5	5	5	116	—	5	193
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	248	9	6	11	212	—	10	248
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	22	—	1	3	17	—	1	22
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	222	4	7	9	202	—	—	222
General Total	14	5,826	16,038	790	850	9,679	3,899	89	731	21,864

Digitized by Google

PART VI.—PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 1.*—COURTS-MARTIAL on N.C.O.'s and men on the Regimental strength, held during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

(*a*) Number of Courts-Martial, Acquittals, Convictions not confirmed, Convictions quashed, &c.

	AT HOME.														ABROAD.													GENERAL TOTAL.
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	All Arms.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Colonial Corps.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	All Arms.	
Number of Courts-Martial...	6	323	340	105	33	6	249	1,893	105	24	1	5	—	3,090	77	150	128	12	1	1,359	9	17	8	—	3	—	1,764	4,854
Acquittals	—	14	16	4	2	—	13	74	12	—	—	—	—	135	5	12	10	2	—	115	1	4	2	—	—	—	151	286
Convictions not confirmed	—	7	5	2	3	—	5	21	2	—	—	—	—	45	—	2	2	—	—	15	1	—	—	—	—	—	20	65
Convictions quashed ...	—	6	9	1	1	—	—	31	2	—	—	—	—	50	3	2	1	—	—	20	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	76
Pardons	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	—	1	3	—	—	—	1	5	1	—	—	—	—	11	1	1	—	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	1	—	8	19

(*b*) Offences of which Convicted.

Offences in relation to the Enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	2	135	109	48	14	2	51	810	31	10	—	2	—	1,214	8	6	14	2	—	72	2	5	1	—	1	—	111	1,325
Absence without Leave, &c.	2	64	55	12	7	1	82	271	19	2	1	—	—	516	7	18	11	1	—	203	—	1	1	—	—	—	242	758
Fraudulent Enlistment ...	—	16	11	3	1	—	3	35	3	—	—	—	—	72	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	73
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	14	14	5	—	—	2	48	2	1	—	—	—	86	—	1	4	—	—	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	13	99
False answer on attestation	—	14	4	7	—	—	7	38	1	—	—	—	—	71	—	—	1	—	—	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	79
Violence to Superiors ...	—	8	42	12	1	1	22	139	8	2	—	—	—	235	8	32	21	1	—	246	—	1	1	—	—	—	310	545

Digitized by Google

Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	27	37	9	1	1	45	153	13	3	—	1	—	290	22	26	17	3	1	224	5	1	—	—	—	—	299	589
Neglect of Duty	1	1	5	—	—	—	4	18	1	—	—	—	—	30	—	—	2	—	—	3	—	1	1	—	—	—	7	37
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	3	2	—	—	—	3	7	—	—	—	—	—	15	1	3	1	1	—	14	1	—	—	—	—	—	21	36
Drunkenness	—	8	20	9	2	1	11	115	12	1	—	—	—	179	2	13	35	2	—	192	—	1	1	—	1	—	247	426
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	1	—	1	1	—	9	78	1	—	—	—	—	91	3	2	6	—	—	33	—	—	—	—	—	—	44	135
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	3	148	112	40	17	2	70	769	32	9	—	1	—	1,203	11	19	22	—	—	181	—	5	—	—	1	—	239	1,442
Theft, &c.	1	37	48	7	6	—	14	188	13	2	—	—	—	316	9	15	11	—	—	169	1	1	—	—	—	—	206	522
Fraud	—	1	4	1	—	—	1	14	2	2	—	—	—	25	1	4	1	—	—	22	—	3	1	—	—	—	32	57
Indecency	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	1	—	—	—	—	7	2	1	—	—	—	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	18	25
Miscellaneous Military Offences	—	43	48	8	7	1	38	310	19	4	—	2	—	480	14	37	24	3	—	299	2	8	3	—	1	—	391	871
Miscellaneous Civil offences	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	4	—	4	1	—	—	24	—	—	—	—	—	—	29	33
Total of Offences ...	9	521	511	162	58	9	362	3,000	158	37	1	6	—	4,834	88	181	171	13	1	1,713	11	27	9	—	4	—	2,218	7,052

(*c*) Punishments inflicted.†

Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	4
Imprisonment	—	35	50	11	—	—	17	182	9	2	—	—	—	306	9	17	10	—	—	138	—	—	1	—	1	—	176	482
Detention	5	258	229	79	24	5	198	1,424	62	19	—	5	—	2,308	49	92	78	5	1	944	7	11	4	—	1	—	1,192	3,500
Discharge with ignominy...	—	31	31	5	—	—	10	135	8	1	—	—	—	221	7	9	6	—	—	82	—	—	—	—	1	—	105	326
Reduction in rank and loss of Seniority	1	8	39	9	4	1	17	188	19	3	1	—	—	290	4	23	26	4	—	125	—	2	1	—	—	—	185	475
Stoppages, Fines and Forfeiture of Pay	2	144	85	33	12	1	66	626	25	5	—	—	—	999	13	19	27	—	—	234	—	5	—	—	1	—	299	1,298
Total of Punishments inflicted	8	476	434	137	40	7	308	2,556	123	30	1	5	—	4,125	82	160	147	9	1	1,526	7	18	6	—	4	—	1,960	6,085

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† The punishments are classified according to the new method introduced in 1908; if, for example, a man is imprisoned and fined the punishment is entered under both headings.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.*—COURTS-MARTIAL, OFFENCES, and PUNISHMENTS, in each year from 1904.

(*a*) Courts-Martial, Acquittals, &c.

	Years ending									
	30th Sept. 1904.	30th Sept. 1905.	30th Sept. 1906.	30th Sept. 1907.	30th Sept. 1908.	30th Sept. 1909.	30th Sept. 1910.	30th Sept. 1911.	30th Sept. 1912.	30th Sept., 1913.
Number of Courts-Martial	12,017	9,970	8,125	7,396(*a*)	7,306(*a*)	7,336	6,433(*b*)	5,381(*b*)	5,161(*b*)	4,854(*b*)
Percentage to average strength during year	4·50	3·82	3·24	3·10	3·16	3·09	2·72	2·28	2·18	2·11
Percentage of convictions to average strength during year	4·37	3·71	3·13	3·02	3·08	3·01	2·60	2·15	2·06	1·99
Acquittals	338	297	273	193(*a*)	173(*a*)	207	279	296	287	286
Convictions quashed	**175	**156	**133	73	74	58	114	113	89	76
Convictions not confirmed	—	—	—	—	—	23	85	79	83	65
Pardons	**	**	**	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sentences wholly remitted	**	**	**	28	24	19	40	32	15	19

(*b*) Offences of which convicted.§

Offences in relation to the enemy	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	10‖	7‖	—	—	—	36‖	—
Desertion	2,617	2,059	1,692	1,606‖	1,701‖	1,875‖	1,634‖	1,480‖	1,463‖	1,325‖
Absence without leave	1,381	1,250	978	799‖	901‖	995‖	964‖	786‖	633‖	758‖
Fraudulent enlistment	370	309	243	211‖	203‖	124‖	74‖	60‖	78‖	73‖
Offences in relation to enlistment	394	356	354	431‖	355‖	—	—	—	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	135‖	109‖	100‖	87‖	99‖
False answer on attestation	—	—	—	—	—	207‖	135‖	73‖	93‖	79‖
Violence and disobedience to Superiors	2,254	1,958	1,499	1,203‖	1,428‖	—	—	—	—	—
Violence to Superiors	—	—	—	—	—	991‖	769‖	668‖	678‖	545‖
Minor insubordination and neglect of orders	1,916	1,789	1,641	1,463‖	1,422‖	—	—	—	—	—
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	1,418‖	958‖	768‖	644‖	589‖
Neglect of Duty	—	—	—	—	—	97‖	57‖	70‖	66‖	37‖
Disgraceful conduct	453	456	309	388‖	505‖	—	—	—	—	—
Quitting or sleeping on Post	238	204	145	129‖	123‖	†	†	72‖	39‖	36‖
Drunk on Duty	698	623	470	336‖	221‖	—	—	—	—	—
Drunkenness	1,065	1,124	911	887‖	732‖	936‖	771‖	577‖	574‖	426‖
Loss of equipment, clothing, and necessaries	1,928	1,838	1,291	1,423‖	1,517‖	—	—	—	—	—
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	—	—	—	—	1,835‖	1,659‖	1,390‖	1,523‖	1,442‖

Digitized by Google

Wilfully injuring public property or equipment		88	186	253‖	217‖	254‖	236‖	159‖	144‖	135‖
Theft, &c.						696‖	684‖	597‖	464‖	522‖
Fraud	3,068	213	439	256‖	257‖	57‖	58‖	71‖	50‖	57‖
Indecency						20‖	34‖	15‖	34‖	25‖
Miscellaneous Civil offences						79‖	119‖	100‖	72‖	33‖
„ Military offences		1,368	895	574‖	494‖	1,042‖	1,143‖	945‖	879‖	871‖
Total of Offences	16,382	13,636	11,053	9,969‖	10,083‖	10,761‖	9,404‖	7,931‖	7,557‖	7,052‖
Punishments inflicted.‡										
Death	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal Servitude	13	12	7	5	13	7	7	3	8	4
Imprisonment	—	—	—	—	—	783	735	583	462	482
Detention¶	—	—	—	—	—	5,555	4,668	3,771	3,810	3,500
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	—	—	—	498	472	378	333	326
Reduction in rank and loss of seniority	—	—	—	—	—	759	608	550	526	475
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay	—	—	—	—	—	1,915	1,718	1,336	1,338	1,298
Reduction to a lower grade or to the Ranks	1,198	1,099	874	816	684	—	—	—	—	—
Reduction and Imprisonment	86	200	33	19	12	—	—	—	—	—
Reduction and Detention¶			6	12	22	—	—	—	—	—
Stoppages, Fine or Forfeiture, without other punishment	63	75	55	15	12	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment with or without Hard Labour	10,144	8,129	5,255	1,128	717	—	—	—	—	—
Detention¶			1,487	5,108	5,574	—	—	—	—	—
Discharge with ignominy without other punishment	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Total of Punishments inflicted	11,504	9,517	7,719	7,103	7,035	9,517	8,208	6,621	6,477	6,085

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† Shown with "Miscellaneous" in these years.

‡ From 1909 the punishments are classified on a different method from that adopted in previous years. If a man is imprisoned and fined, an entry is made under both "imprisonment" and "stoppage," &c. Consequently the number of punishments inflicted is not, as in years prior to 1909, equal to the number of *cases* in which punishment was inflicted.

§ The classification of the offences was somewhat altered in the return for 1909, and consequently where the new headings do not cover quite the same class of offence as the old, both headings are given, the obsolete one being printed in italics. For the years prior to 1907 the "offences for which *tried*" were given, instead of "offences of which *convicted*."

‖ In these years only the offences of which men were *convicted* are shown; in previous years the offences with which they were *charged* were shown.

¶ Punishment by "Detention" was introduced by Special Army Order dated 26th April, 1906; it takes the place of imprisonment for all ordinary offences for which imprisonment was previously inflicted.

** For the years 1904 to 1906 the figures shown against "convictions quashed" include those for "Pardons" and "Sentences wholly remitted."

(*a*) The figures for acquittals in 1906–7 and 1907–8 given in the returns for those years were incorrect: the figures for those years now given are still not quite complete.

(*b*) The decrease in the number of Courts-Martial is partly due to increased powers of Commanding Officers, *see* A.O. 108 of 1910.

Digitized by Google

PUNISHMENTS AND REWARDS.

TABLE 3.*—Number of GENERAL, DISTRICT, and REGIMENTAL COURTS-MARTIAL held on N.C.O.'s and men on the regimental strength of the Army at home and abroad, from 1904.

Years ending—	Number of Courts-Martial.								
	General.		District.		Regimental.		Total.		Total.
							Home.	Abroad.	
30th Sept., 1904 ..	53		9,575		2,389		6,808	5,209	12,017
	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.	Home.	Abroad.			
30th Sept., 1905 ..	6	26	4,664	3,199	1,044	1,031	5,714	4,256	9,970
30th Sept., 1906 ..	—	17	3,822	2,591	764	931	4,586	3,539	8,125
30th Sept., 1907 ..	—	7	3,842	2,333	520	694	4,362	3,034	7,396
30th Sept., 1908 ..	1	19	3,806	2,490	360	630	4,167	3,139	7,306
30th Sept., 1909 ..	3	14	3,690	2,553	333	743	4,026	3,310	7,336
30th Sept., 1910 ..	1	17	3,026	2,467	211	711	3,238	3,195	6,433†
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	10	2,699	2,165	162	345	2,861	2,520	5,381†
30th Sept., 1912 ..	—	53	2,917	1,780	166	235	3,083	2,078	5,161†
30th Sept., 1913 ..	1	5	2,934	1,601	155	158	3,090	1,764	4,854†

* This table does not include courts-martial on Indian Native Troops.

† The decrease in the number of courts-martial is partly due to the increased powers of the Commanding Officers (*see* A.O. 108 of 1910).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—NUMBER OF N.C.O's. AND MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

—	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.	
Household Cavalry	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
Cavalry of the Line	218	30	11	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	265	336
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	256	46	12	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	318	401
Royal Garrison Artillery	448	99	21	10	2	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	583	777
Royal Engineers	78	20	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	101	128
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1
Foot Guards..	141	26	6	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	176	224
Infantry of the Line	5,208	1,560	534	208	79	42	13	—	—	2	—	—	—	7,646	11,520
Colonial Corps	13	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	18
Army Service Corps	63	9	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	76	95
Royal Army Medical Corps	36	7	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	47	63
Army Veterinary Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	6,464	1,798	592	232	84	45	13	—	—	2	—	—	—	9,230	13,565

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—NUMBER OF N.C.O's. AND MEN on the regimental strength of the Army FINED for DRUNKENNESS, and the NUMBER of FINES inflicted, in each year from 1904.

YEAR.	NUMBER OF MEN FINED.														Number of Fines inflicted.	Percentage of Men Fined to average strength.	YEAR.
	Once.	Twice.	3 times.	4 times.	5 times.	6 times.	7 times.	8 times.	9 times.	10 times.	11 times.	12 times.	13 times.	Total.			
Years ending—																	
30th Sept., 1904..	7,835	2,968	1,455	716	326	149	50	27	8	2	1	—	—	13,537	24,193	5·07	1903–4
30th Sept., 1905..	7,647	2,794	1,302	605	284	119	38	14	3	1	1	—	—	12,808	22,121	4·90	1904–5
30th Sept., 1906..	6,761	2,508	1,140	494	259	114	42	17	3	1	—	—	—	11,339	19,619	4·52	1905–6
30th Sept., 1907..	9,733	2,879	1,131	536	253	86	30	16	5	2	—	—	—	14,671‖	23,212‖	6·16‖	1906–7
30th Sept., 1908..	10,518	3,216	1,147	500	215	77	38	10	7	2	—	—	—	15,730‖	24,357‖	6·80‖	1907–8
30th Sept., 1909..	9,801	2,875	1,078	466	163	58	26	7	4	—	—	—	1	14,479‖	22,099‖	6·10‖	1908–9
30th Sept., 1910..	8,242	2,341	805	300	120	39	15	4	1	2	1	—	—	11,870‖	17,550‖	5·02‖	1909–10
30th Sept., 1911..	7,399	2,063	670	256	110	38	7	2	1	—	—	—	—	10,546‖	15,411‖	4·46‖	1910–11
30th Sept., 1912..	7,524	2,160	815	270	92	42	11	7	—	—	—	—	—	10,921‖	16,214‖	4·62‖	1911–12
30th Sept., 1913..	6,464	1,798	592	232	84	45	13	—	—	2	—	—	—	9,230‖	13,565‖	4·02‖	1912–13

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

‖ By an amendment to Para. 477, King's Regulations, issued with A.O. 36 of 1907, a soldier became liable to a fine for a second instance of drunkenness during his service. Previously in the first two instances no fine was inflicted.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of N.C.O's. and men on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT MEDALS, on the 1st October in each year from 1904.

Date.	Warrant Officers.†	Serjeants.	Corporals and Bombardiers	Trumpeters, Drummers, and Privates.	Total.
1904, 1st October	652†	1,009	88	482	2,231
1905, „	689†	1,135	101	554	2,479
1906, „	732†	1,178	92	627	2,629
1907, „	710†	1,227	90	629	2,656
1908, „	885†‡	1,859‡	121‡	670‡	3,535‡
1909, „	916†	1,987	162	765	3,830
1910, „	947†	2,435	228	971	4,581
1911, „	965†	2,749	231	1,180	5,125
1912, „	960†	2,854	254	1,213	5,281
1913, „	955†	3,020	250	1,181	5,406

N.B.—The Good Conduct Medal is awarded to Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and men with not less than 18 years' service with an irreproachable character.

Warrant Officers, who were first granted the medal under the Royal Warrant of 12th June, 1902 (Army Order 155 of 1902), are not entitled to a gratuity, but a gratuity is now given on discharge to men of all other ranks in possession of the medal.

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† The figures for Warrant Officers include those who received the medal before promotion to warrant rank.

‡ The increase in the number of Good Conduct Medals in the possession of soldiers on 1st October, 1908, is partly due to the inclusion of the old Permanent Staff of the Militia in the Regimental strength, and partly to the slight relaxation in the conditions governing the award, introduced by A.O. 36 of 1907.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the number of Trumpeters Drummers, Buglers, and Privates on the regimental strength of the Army in possession of GOOD CONDUCT BADGES on the 1st October in each year from 1904.

Date.	Men with One Badge.	Men with Two Badges.	Men with Three Badges.	Men with Four Badges.	Men with Five Badges.	Men with Six Badges.	Total Men in possession of badges.	Percentage of men in possession of badges to strength.	Year.
1904, 1st October	69,421	38,862	5,990	1,943	251	78	116,545	50·63	1904
1905, ,,	62,389	42,704	6,705	1,991	270	72	114,131	52·77	1905
1906, ,,	60,496	46,773	7,440	2,078	319	75	117,181	54·92	1906
1907, ,,	50,747	42,939	6,549	1,729	274	73	102,311‡	51·63‡	1907
1908, ,,	52,519	38,220	6,172	2,063	285	64	99,323‡	49·33‡	1908
1909, ,,	55,393	34,416	5,525	2,337	266	59	97,996‡	48·09‡	1909
1910, ,,	59,985	32,466	5,314	2,621	249	67	100,702‡	49·66‡	1910
1911, ,,	64,347	34,696	5,067	2,528	237	62†	106,937‡	52·37‡	1911
1912, ,,	62,239	36,249	4,888	2,480	211	75†	106,142‡	52·71‡	1912
1913, ,,	58,645	36,191	4,757	2,167	223	74†	102,057‡	52·33‡	1913

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Includes 1 man with seven badges.

‡ By Army Order 36 of 1907 the following were made regimental entries (entailing forfeiture of badges), whereas they were previously company entries only:—Deprivation of lance stripe; severe reprimand; every instance of drunkenness (instead of only those cases in which a fine of 5*s.* or upwards was inflicted).

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

Digitized by Google

PART VII.—SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 1.*—PAST SERVICES (irrespective of their terms of engagement) of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental strength of the several Arms at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1913.

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	TOTAL.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry ...	125	134	123	138	73	97	42	84	28	42	35	44	35	47	26	30	30	22	18	19	15	14	—	1,221
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,126	1,879	1,146	1,026	1,064	905	599	231	133	70	133	345	221	219	129	119	122	95	82	92	80	51	—	10,867
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,207	2,430	2,695	874	2,155	1,249	287	365	246	211	416	569	326	438	233	250	215	161	163	169	138	149	—	16,946
Royal Garrison Artillery	1,400	745	298	168	335	560	660	483	477	258	278	249	132	139	91	151	130	125	140	169	219	160	—	7,367‡
Royal Engineers ...	1,396	949	721	373	599	327	192	223	146	208	197	262	192	221	145	120	96	105	124	122	97	77	—	6,692
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	367	131	33	36	33	28	27	22	15	8	6	5	5	9	3	1	3	2	2	1	—	—	—	737
Foot Guards	1,711	1,381	1,249	331	414	505	393	165	116	129	116	85	81	67	70	87	57	38	36	29	25	50	—	7,135
Infantry of the Line ...	12,983	11,403	4,650	2,623	2,741	4,422	3,333	1,687	1,899	1,070	1,256	1,227	755	711	743	934	855	676	891	857	826	578	1	57,121‡
Army Service Corps ...	1,147	998	361	227	246	253	168	118	130	169	242	210	201	182	106	100	80	72	48	58	76	17	—	5,209
Royal Army Medical Corps	619	781	488	38	33	70	49	61	79	29	125	137	96	82	68	51	31	45	28	41	35	41	—	3,027‡
Army Veterinary Corps	—	5	35	32	18	23	15	1	1	--	7	18	6	1	3	1	2	1	2	2	—	—	—	173
Army Ordnance Corps...	210	217	142	95	61	64	72	62	45	55	51	59	56	59	40	27	27	30	23	27	25	13	—	1,460
Army Pay Corps ...	—	7	16	4	—	—	2	—	—	—	2	21	51	56	33	41	42	34	28	21	13	85	—	450
All Arms ..	25,291	21,060	11,957	5,965	7,572	8,503	5,839	3,502	3 315	2,249	2,864	3,231	2,157	2,225	1,690	1,912	1,690	1,406	1,585	1,607	1,549	1,235	1	118,405‡
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	16	109	183	194	221	304	190	64	46	14	19	77	60	62	42	29	19	14	8	8	8	4	—	1,691
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	12	47	98	78	133	84	25	13	12	11	14	22	10	11	9	4	3	5	5	6	2	5	—	609
Royal Garrison Artillery†	250	565	1,014	671	912	602	182	154	149	133	133	85	83	100	102	133	103	96	95	59	47	44	—	5,712
Royal Engineers ...	5	43	130	264	288	242	107	93	65	93	89	140	105	106	80	66	52	58	45	40	23	7	—	2,141
Infantry of the Line ...	232	1,219	2,234	2,631	2,994	3,715	3,452	1,166	735	376	360	254	140	156	159	219	171	132	156	137	96	37	—	20,771
Colonial Corps	557	355	405	329	275	373	129	225	113	156	107	201	48	50	72	68	55	34	18	15	17	72	—	3,674
Army Service Corps ...	4	7	27	37	62	62	26	31	40	43	34	30	61	65	29	23	22	20	5	2	—	—	—	630
Royal Army Medical Corps	5	4	26	117	75	93	23	77	61	31	68	41	17	24	21	15	16	11	4	4	4	2	—	739
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	3	10	7	5	1	—	—	1	—	1	1	3	2	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	36
Army Ordnance Corps...	1	3	30	33	47	55	55	48	13	18	18	38	46	27	18	18	18	12	18	4	9	—	—	529
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	--	—	4	8	27	21	10	11	3	9	9	4	—	—	106
All Arms ..	1,082	2,352	4,147	4,357	5,017	5,537	4,194	1,872	1,231	875	843	892	579	629	556	587	471	386	363	284	210	171	—	36,638

Digitized by Google

TABLE 1.—PAST SERVICES—*continued.*

—	Under 1 year.	1 to 2 years.	2 to 3 years.	3 to 4 years.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	Over 21 years.	Not included.	Total.
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line ...	25	201	730	805	803	758	526	417	200	76	97	168	123	120	74	75	36	31	23	22	31	8	—	5,349
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	45	320	870	802	1,898	1,688	1,558	482	424	316	380	364	267	315	143	154	129	120	96	73	55	50	—	10,579
Royal Garrison Artillery†	11	132	436	482	585	493	368	434	258	110	96	71	93	106	100	126	68	71	69	63	44	32	—	4,248
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line ...	241	2,353	5,752	6,159	7,593	7,853	8,441	5,275	2,807	1,141	1,094	783	634	495	452	471	397	256	308	225	199	125	—	53,057
Army Ordnance Corps ...	—	—	7	9	6	1	3	9	8	13	13	10	6	14	16	7	4	4	6	3	2	1	—	142
All Arms... ...	322	3,006	7,795	8,257	10,885	10,793	10,896	6,617	3,697	1,689	1,680	1,396	1,123	1,050	785	833	634	482	504	387	331	216	—	73,378‡
AT HOME AND ABROAD.																								
Household Cavalry ...	125	134	123	138	73	97	42	81	28	42	35	44	35	47	26	30	30	22	18	19	15	14	—	1,221
Cavalry of the Line ...	2,167	2,189	2,059	2,025	2,088	1,967	1,315	712	379	160	249	590	404	401	245	223	177	140	113	122	119	63	—	17,907
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	3,264	2,797	3,663	1,754	4,186	3,021	1,870	860	682	568	810	955	603	764	385	408	347	286	264	248	195	204	—	28,134
Royal Garrison Artillery†	1,661	1,442	1,748	1,321	1,832	1,655	1,210	1,071	884	501	507	405	308	345	293	410	301	292	304	291	310	236	—	17,327
Royal Engineers	1,101	992	851	637	687	569	299	316	211	301	286	402	297	327	225	186	148	163	171	163	120	84	—	8,836
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	367	131	33	36	33	28	27	22	15	8	6	5	5	9	3	1	3	2	2	1	—	—	—	737
Foot Guards	1,711	1,381	1,249	331	414	505	393	165	116	129	116	85	81	67	70	87	57	38	36	29	25	50	—	7,135
Infantry of the Line ...	13,456	14,975	12,636	11,413	13,328	15,990	15,226	8,128	5,441	2,590	2,710	2,264	1,529	1,362	1,354	1,624	1,423	1,064	1,355	1,219	1,121	740	1	130,949
Colonial Corps	557	355	405	329	275	373	129	225	113	156	107	201	48	50	72	68	55	34	18	15	17	72	—	3,674
Army Service Corps ...	1,151	1,005	388	264	308	315	194	149	176	212	276	240	262	247	135	123	102	92	53	60	76	17	—	5,839
Royal Army Medical Corps	624	785	514	155	108	163	72	138	140	60	193	178	113	106	89	66	47	56	32	45	39	43	—	3,766
Army Veterinary Corps	—	5	35	35	28	30	20	2	1	—	8	18	7	2	6	3	3	2	2	2	—	—	—	209
Army Ordnance Corps ...	211	220	179	137	114	120	130	119	66	86	82	107	108	100	74	52	49	46	47	34	36	14	—	2,131
Army Pay Corps	—	7	16	4	—	—	2	—	—	—	2	25	59	77	54	51	53	37	37	30	17	85	—	556
All Arms... ...	26,695	26,418	23,899	18,579	23,474	24,833	20,929	11,991	8,216	4,813	5,387	5,519	3,859	3,904	3,031	3,332	2,795	2,274	2,452	2,278	2,090	1,622	1	228,421

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.

‡ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Establishment, viz. :—Royal Garrison Artillery, 2; Infantry, 8; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

N.B.—Re-enlisted men are now shown as follows:—Royal Garrison Regiment men, and men re-enlisted during the South African war who are counting previous service, according to their total service; other men who are not counting previous service, according to their services on their present engagement.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 2.¶—PAST SERVICES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the Regimental showing the number serving under the different

—	Terms of Engagement																								
	For 2 years with colours.		For 3 years with colours.‡				For 6 years with colours.* † ‖							For 7 years with colours.								For 8 years		
	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	Over 3 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	Over 6 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	Over 7 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.
AT HOME.																								
Household Cavalry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	123	130	12	
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	2024	1796	1076	957	994	857	508	—	—	—	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	581	1479	1371	—	2439	715	1151	726	1991	1069	—	—	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1242	614	20
Royal Engineers ...	367	203 (a)	39	163	404	—	850	485	102	81	27	20	—	—	41	148	193	290	236	117	—	—	—	1
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	—	‡348	‡125	‡4	— (b)	*11	*3	*26	*35	10	—	—	8	—	—	1	20	5	—	—	—	—	—
Foot Guards... ...	—	—	1613	1087	863	17	†1	—	—	—	—	—	—	30	237	320	272	355	458	337	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	3	5	7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12294	10887	4170	2122	2249	3932	2691	1	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	843	662 (a)	144	151	138	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	120	150	188	173	185	196	117	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	606	744	439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	12	30	25	20	58	19	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	34	32	18	22	11	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	1	12	—	171	172	99	27	16	8	—	—	—	5	24	21	4	9	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	13	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1210	865	3337	3755	3242	17	3472	1376	1379	869	2045	1097	—	14484	13134	5986	3800	4152	5769	3810	1	1365	744	32
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																								
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	96	171	189	212	299	165	12	—	—	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	46	93	75	128	74	15	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	240	355	97
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	1	3	17	4	2	11	6	11	—	—	—	—	13	85	247	286	225	56	14	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	—	5	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	188	1095	2101	2506	2860	3561	3106	90	—	—	—
Colonial Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	‖341	‖217	‖180	‖163	‖188	180	—	33	32	45	30	15	7	10	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	1	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6	26	32	58	54	11	—	—	—	—
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	5	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	26	117	75	93	15	—	—	—	—
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	10	7	5	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	29	9	7	3	—	—	—	—	14	28	38	14	7	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1	—	7	12	20	5	357	279	308	258	323	257	15	236	1243	2455	3138	3544	4284	3382	123	240	555	97
IN INDIA.																								
Cavalry of the Line	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	174	695	777	771	717	464	205	—	—	—
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	2	—	30	278	837	758	1849	1537	1165	—	1	2	1	—	5	1	4	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery §	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	130	40
Royal Engineers ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	151	2148	5536	5872	7301	7466	7599	688	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ..	—	—	—	—	4	—	30	278	837	758	1849	1537	1165	165	2323	6233	6650	8072	8188	8064	897	11	130	4
General Total (All Arms)	1211	865	3344	3767	3266	22	3859	1933	2524	1885	4217	2891	1180	14885	16700	14674	13588	15768	18241	15256	1021	1616	1429	170

N.B.—As regards Re-enlisted men, *see* note on page 83.

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
† Extended for 5 years with Colours (Foot Guards.)
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.
‡ Including men on 4 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
* Including men on 5 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
(a) Including 1 with over 2 years' service.
(b) Extended for 4 years' service with Colours (Foot Guards).

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1913.
terms of engagement, whether original or extended.

—Short Service.

with colours.						For 9 years with colours. † ‡										Extended to complete 12 years with colours.				Long Service, 1st Period (12 years with colours).				Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.				Not included in foregoing.	Total.
3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	Over 8 years.	Under 1 year.	1 year to 2 years.	2 years to 3 years.	3 years to 4 years.	4 years to 5 years.	5 years to 6 years.	6 years to 7 years.	7 years to 8 years.	8 years to 9 years.	Over 9 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 10 years.	10 years to 11 years.	11 years to 12 years.	Over 12 years.	Under 19 years.	19 years to 20 years.	20 years to 21 years.	Over 21 years.		
137	71	96	40	54	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	78	2	2	—	37	30	28	—	225	19	15	14	—	1,221
—	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	5	3	—	340	73	209	—	610	55	69	—	1060	92	80	51	—	10,867
—	—	—	—	12	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	813	319	361	—	1359	75	50	—	1973	169	138	149	—	16,946
105	266	498	623	89	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	2	346	360	—	304	205	128	—	719	62	47	—	1000	169	219	160	—	7,367(a)
6	12	6	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19	10	—	496	146	118	—	614	34	31	—	1136	122	97	77	—	6,692
—	1	18	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	†14	†16	†8	—	21	3	1	—	23	—	2	—	30	1	—	—	—	737
—	—	—	8	36	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	6	—	252	64	37	—	495	44	24	—	473	29	25	50	—	7,135
—	1	2	1	1	—	5	1	9	4	—	4	35	1114	1271	—	1860	777	548	—	4111	391	329	—	6034	857	826	578	1	57,121(a)
—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	307	129	71	—	430	88	52	—	907	58	76	17	—	5,209
—	—	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	5	—	149	84	45	—	128	2	19	—	513	41	35	41	—	3,027(a)
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	5	5	—	1	—	—	—	31	2	—	—	—	173
—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	60	23	17	—	388	18	7	—	312	27	25	13	—	1,460
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	3	—	4	—	—	—	299	21	13	85	—	450
248	352	620	674	204	—	7	1	9	5	1	5	51	1506	1663	—	4688	1830	1545	—	8919	799	658	—	13993	1607	1549	1235	1	118,405(a)
—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	98	11	17	—	82	8	13	—	281	8	8	4	—	1,691
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	33	10	8	—	38	3	2	—	60	6	2	5	—	609
631	875	548	134	14	2	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	95	36	—	171	90	22	1	342	24	4	—	799	59	47	44	—	5,712
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	171	61	41	2	174	18	8	1	605	40	23	7	—	2,141
—	—	—	—	—	—	6	5	11	13	3	17	23	870	408	—	805	206	73	2	1055	98	48	—	1342	137	96	37	—	20,771
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	‡7	‡108	‡105	‡80	‡59	‡45	147	63	41	—	922	13	139	—	‖406	15	17	72	—	3,674
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	66	13	9	—	81	15	3	—	251	2	—	—	—	630
—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	169	59	15	—	7	1	1	—	141	4	4	2	—	739
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	36
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	7	6	—	119	8	3	1	195	4	9	—	—	529
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	92	9	4	—	—	106
631	875	548	134	16	3	6	6	12	13	10	125	129	1045	503	45	1687	524	236	5	2820	188	212	2	4181	284	210	171	—	36,638
1	2	1	1	3	46	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	4	—	363	51	58	4	302	31	23	5	575	22	31	8	—	5,349
1	—	—	1	50	21	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	2	—	1243	250	121	14	640	108	50	7	1420	73	55	50	—	10,579
457	570	477	348	76	6	—	1	2	1	1	1	—	324	144	3	201	69	26	1	145	15	4	—	688	63	44	32	—	4,248
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	3
—	—	1	—	1	—	8	7	11	34	28	50	119	4033	1800	14	2530	712	254	44	2189	269	160	50	3431	225	199	125	—	53,057
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	49	4	1	—	78	3	2	1	—	142
459	572	479	350	130	73	8	8	13	35	29	51	119	4361	1950	17	4340	1082	460	63	3325	427	238	62	6194	387	331	216	—	73,378(a)
338	1799	1647	1158	350	76	21	15	34	53	40	181	299	6912	4116	62	10715	3436	2241	68	15061	1414	1108	64	24368	2278	2090	1622	1	228,421

† Including men on 10 and 11 years' engagement with colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
‖ Including 30 men extended from 12 to 15 years, and 42 from 15 to 18 years (Colonial Corps).
(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., oyal Garrison Artillery, 2; Infantry, 8; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 3¶.—TERMS of ENGAGEMENT, by ranks, of the N.C.O.'s and Men on the regimental

	Terms of Engagement:—																			
	For 2 years.	For 3 years with colours.‡					For 6 years with colours. * † ‖					For 7 years with colours.					For 8 years with colours.				
	Privates.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.
AT HOME.																					
Household Cavalry ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	21	747	771
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2	2	19	—	226	7,967	8,212	—	—	—	4	4
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	2	3,432	3,434	—	—	374	7,717	8,091	—	—	—	3	3	1	—	—	11	12
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	79	3,563	3,642
Royal Engineers ...	570	—	—	—	606	606	—	—	5	1,560	1,565	11	—	80	934	1,025	1	—	—	25	26
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	11	—	—	466	477	5	—	—	80	*85	3	—	—	31	34	3	—	—	18	21
Foot Guards	—	—	—	8	3,572	3,580 (a)	—	—	1	—	†1	15	6	253	1,735	2,009	—	—	11	33	44
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	15	15	—	—	—	—	—	74	209	2,059	36,004	38,346	1	—	—	4	5
Army Service Corps	1,505	—	—	—	433	433	—	—	—	—	—	18	—	84	1,033	1,135	—	—	—	1	1
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	1,789	1,789	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	164	166	—	—	—	6	6
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	23	97	122	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	13	13	—	—	—	493	493	—	—	—	63	63	—	—	—	1	1
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	3	—	3	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	18	2	20	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	2,075	11	—	13	10,327	10,351	5	—	380	9,853	10,238	142	215	2,745	48,034	51,136	7	2	111	4,413	4,533
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	25	1,133	1,159	—	—	—	2	2
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	431	442	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	43	3,931	3,974
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	25	25	1	—	—	32	33	1	—	24	901	926	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	1	8	9	—	—	—	—	—	15	30	417	15,045	15,507	—	—	—	—	—
Colonial Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	10	14	1,246	‖1,272	—	—	—	172	172	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ...	1	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	180	187	—	—	—	—	—
Royal A. Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	8	8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	322	327	—	—	—	1	1
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9	16	25	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	50	50	—	—	2	99	101	—	—	—	—	—
Army Pay Corps ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	1	—	—	1	43	44	3	10	25	1,759	1,797	17	30	489	17,869	18,405	—	—	43	3,934	3,977
IN INDIA.																					
Cavalry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	2	98	3,712	3,817	2	—	3	49	54
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	2	2	1	1	116	6,336	6,454	—	—	—	14	14	—	—	5	68	73
Royal Garrison Artillery§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	35	2,448	2,483
Royal Engineers ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Infantry of the Line ...	—	—	—	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	—	24	31	561	36,145	36,761	—	—	1	1	2
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms ...	—	—	—	—	4	4	1	1	116	6,336	6,454	29	33	659	39,871	40,592	2	—	44	2,566	2,612
Total—All Arms ...	2,076	11	—	14	10,374	10,399	9	11	521	17,948	18,489	188	278	3,893	105774	110133	9	2	198	10,913	11,122

¶ This table does not include Indian Native Troops.
* Including men on 5 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
† Extended for 5 years (Foot Guards).
‡ Including men on 4 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
‖ Including men on 5 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
§ Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.
(a) Including 17 men extended for 4 years (Foot Guards).

Digitized by Google

strength of the several arms, at Home, in the Colonies, and in India, on the 1st October, 1913

Short Service.										Long Service—1st Period (12 years with colours).						Re-engaged to complete 21 years with colours.					Not included in foregoing.	Total.
For 9 years with colours. † ‡					Extended to complete 12 years with colours.																	
Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Boys.	Total.	Serjeants.	Drummers, &c.	Corporals.	Privates.	Total.		
—	—	—	—	—	12	1	27	42	82	19	17	4	51	4	95	133	4	7	129	273	—	1,221
—	—	—	9	9	93	1	171	357	622	5	97	16	427	189	734	690	9	199	385	1,283	—	10,867
—	—	—	—	—	84	—	508	901	1,493	10	242	170	666	396	1,484	1,023	17	450	939	2,429	—	16,946
1	—	71	639	711	17	—	211	409	637	—	77	55	373	323	828	667	16	238	627	1,548	—	7,367 (a)
4	—	—	25	29	61	2	257	440	760	13	66	32	386	182	679	784	2	357	289	1,432	—	6,692
13	—	—	26	†39	18	—	—	7	25	6	—	—	15	4	25	26	—	—	5	31	—	737
1	—	1	6	8	115	5	55	178	353	6	131	24	282	120	563	290	15	45	227	577	—	7,135
184	46	467	1,746	2,443	506	607	647	1,425	3,185	28	713	254	2,562	1,274	4,831	4,124	420	672	3,079	8,295	1	57,121 (a)
—	—	—	—	—	75	—	178	254	507	8	45	54	373	90	570	672	—	187	199	1,058	—	5,209
—	—	—	9	9	20	—	156	102	278	4	28	10	86	21	149	341	—	164	125	630	—	3,027 (a)
—	—	—	—	—	8	—	7	2	17	—	—	—	1	—	1	28	—	2	3	33	—	173
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	49	47	100	203	6	5	114	85	413	290	—	51	36	377	—	1,460
—	—	—	—	—	3	—	1	—	4	—	—	2	2	—	4	418	—	—	—	418	—	450
203	46	539	2,460	3,248	1,016	616	2,267	4,164	8,063	302	1,422	626	5,338	2,688	10,376	9,486	483	2,372	6,043	18,384	1	118405 (a)
—	—	—	—	—	7	—	16	103	126	—	16	—	73	14	103	134	5	57	105	301	—	1,691
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14	37	51	1	9	1	32	—	43	32	—	20	21	73	—	609
—	—	12	122	134	8	1	105	170	284	1	74	30	253	12	370	495	1	269	184	949	—	5,712
—	—	—	—	—	21	—	80	180	281	4	27	22	139	9	201	323	—	164	188	675	—	2,141
34	9	127	1,186	1,356	163	100	204	619	1,086	11	179	44	758	209	1,201	821	26	148	619	1,612	—	20,771
12	2	22	368	‡404	19	15	32	185	251	7	20	31	958	49	1,065	170	6	77	257	‖510	—	3,674
—	—	—	—	—	2	—	29	57	88	1	2	5	91	—	99	177	—	58	18	253	—	630
—	—	—	—	—	6	—	58	179	243	3	—	1	5	—	9	89	—	32	30	151	—	739
—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	7	—	2	—	9	—	36
—	—	—	—	—	2	—	16	21	39	63	3	3	62	—	131	145	—	41	22	208	—	529
—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	105	—	—	—	105	—	106
46	11	161	1,676	1,894	230	116	554	1,552	2,452	91	330	137	2,371	293	3,222	2,498	38	866	1,444	4,846	—	36,638
—	—	—	5	5	57	—	151	268	476	6	74	12	244	25	361	409	2	70	155	636	—	5,349
—	—	—	5	5	34	—	469	1,125	1,628	10	112	156	487	40	805	694	10	379	515	1,598	—	10,579
—	—	47	430	477	12	—	114	171	297	1	55	10	98	—	164	277	7	181	362	827	—	4,248
—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3	—	3
80	13	396	5,615	6,104	439	366	668	2,067	3,540	10	390	97	1,864	307	2,668	1,833	46	404	1,697	3,980	—	53,057
—	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	4	54	—	—	—	—	54	84	—	—	—	84	—	142
80	13	443	6,055	6,591	546	366	1,402	3,631	5,945	81	631	275	2,693	372	4,052	3,300	65	1,034	2,729	7,128	—	73,378 (a)
329	70	1,143	10,191	11,733	1,792	1098	4,223	9,347	16,460	474	2,383	1,038	10,402	3,353	17,650	15,284	586	4,272	10,216	30,358	1	228421

† Including men on 10 years' and 11 years' engagement with Colours (Royal Flying Corps, M.W.).
‡ Including men on 10 years' engagement (Colonial Corps).
‖ Including 30 men extended from 12 to 15 years and 42 from 15 to 18 years (Colonial Corps).
(a) The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who should technically be on the Indian Strength, viz., Royal Garrison Artillery, 2; Infantry, 8; and Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4*.—AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the service at Home, in the Colonies, and in India on the 1st October, 1913.

—	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 to 22 years.	22 to 23 years.	23 to 24 years.	24 to 25 years.	25 to 26 years.	26 to 27 years.	27 to 28 years.	28 to 29 years.	29 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	40 to 45 years.	45 to 50 years.	50 years and over.	Not included in foregoing.	Total.
AT HOME.																				
Household Cavalry	7	40	100	96	105	109	99	87	79	51	55	43	39	169	114	24	2	2	—	1,221
Cavalry of the Line	249	632	1,228	1,431	1,182	914	948	909	764	525	298	186	167	872	438	109	7	5	—	10,867
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	597	1,019	1,808	2,087	1,871	1,948	1,667	1,062	676	474	315	272	421	1,524	913	255	29	8	—	16,946
Royal Garrison Artillery	385	388	689	528	329	230	308	566	595	467	395	301	284	936	695	246	19	6	—	7,367‖
Royal Engineers	249	465	632	632	531	573	461	358	307	261	218	185	210	929	526	144	10	1	—	6,692
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	25	54	88	92	96	81	58	64	44	31	23	16	16	39	10	—	—	—	—	737
Foot Guards	151	538	900	1,080	879	659	579	516	420	228	176	144	116	454	212	73	8	2	—	7,135
Infantry of the Line	1,801	5,422	9,741	8,108	4,163	3,309	3,978	3,666	2,387	1,983	1,577	1,208	1,190	4,435	3,382	708	51	12	—	57,121‖
Army Service Corps	135	443	595	626	446	329	267	280	266	189	193	140	181	732	308	77	2	—	—	5,209
Royal Army Medical Corps	52	221	466	470	305	189	123	88	108	91	75	80	105	381	192	62	14	5	—	3,027‖
Army Veterinary Corps	—	1	3	20	27	21	20	16	10	2	6	6	10	26	5	—	—	—	—	173
Army Ordnance Corps	96	97	146	154	110	79	68	34	41	29	36	46	55	265	120	75	9	—	—	1,460
Army Pay Corps	—	—	7	7	10	3	1	1	—	—	—	1	15	184	132	52	30	7	—	450
All Arms	3,747	9,320	16,403	15,334	10,054	8,444	8,577	7,647	5,697	4,331	3,367	2,628	2,809	10,946	7,047	1,825	181	48	—	118,405‖
IN THE COLONIES AND EGYPT.																				
Cavalry of the Line	20	9	15	82	152	139	187	247	186	158	83	54	52	249	50	8	—	—	—	1,691
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	5	—	12	59	77	110	86	77	31	28	16	17	19	49	19	4	—	—	—	609
Royal Garrison Artillery†	69	65	258	662	722	695	789	461	294	237	173	155	138	530	384	75	5	—	—	5,712
Royal Engineers	36	—	4	43	132	172	157	197	184	143	112	106	115	467	225	47	1	—	—	2,141
Infantry of the Line	257	105	228	1,338	2,235	2,454	3,141	3,469	2,430	1,498	861	571	494	1,088	523	74	5	—	—	20,771
Colonial Corps	72	103	192	250	250	253	264	246	243	193	221	172	182	619	303	91	19	1	—	3,674
Army Service Corps	1	5	3	18	24	42	70	57	34	33	31	34	32	193	51	2	—	—	—	630
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	1	14	50	84	86	72	52	55	46	44	51	137	40	7	—	—	—	739
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	1	3	11	6	2	2	2	—	—	8	1	—	—	—	—	36
Army Ordnance Corps	3	7	6	32	27	37	28	31	33	31	22	21	40	134	59	18	—	—	—	529
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	67	28	7	—	—	—	106
All Arms	463	294	719	2,498	3,670	3,989	4,819	4,863	3,489	2,378	1,567	1,174	1,127	3,541	1,683	333	30	1	—	36,638
IN INDIA.																				
Cavalry of the Line	67	31	23	202	542	540	684	716	650	516	340	166	185	522	147	18	—	—	—	5,349
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	81	16	44	336	554	879	1,315	1,549	1,413	1,019	674	492	438	1,177	511	81	—	—	—	10,579
Royal Garrison Artillery†	36	20	16	92	246	364	367	402	352	447	357	302	207	630	330	76	2	2	—	4,248
Royal Engineers	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	—	—	—	3
Infantry of the Line	432	233	195	2,568	5,415	5,808	6,431	7,673	7,600	5,581	3,001	1,969	1,392	3,283	1,261	208	7	—	—	53,057
Army Ordnance Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	11	17	11	2	5	7	33	46	7	1	—	—	142
All Arms	616	300	278	3,198	6,757	7,591	8,799	10,351	10,032	7,574	4,374	2,934	2,229	5,645	2,297	391	10	2	—	73,378‖
General Total	4,826	9,914	17,400	21,030	20,481	20,024	22,195	22,866	19,218	14,283	9,308	6,736	6,165	20,132	11,027	2,549	221	51	—	228,421

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Including Mountain Division of Artillery in India and Egypt.

‖ The Home figures include men employed on Indian Transports who technically are on the Indian Strength, viz. :—R.G.A, 2; Infantry, 8; Royal Army Medical Corps, 10.

Digitized by Google

SERVICES AND AGES.

TABLE 5.*—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT of the AGES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on the 1st October in each year from 1904.

Year.	Proportion per 1,000 men.							
	Under 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 25 years.	25 to 30 years.	30 to 35 years.	35 to 40 years.	Over 40 years.
1904, 1st October ..	20	50	84	484	223	89	40	10
1905 ,, ..	20	44	85	471	240	92	38	10
1906 ,, ..	20	50	82	450	256	94	38	10
1907 ,, ..	20	53	88	426	269	94	40	10
1908 ,, ..	20†	50†	90†	429†	257†	93†	49†	12†
1909 ,, ..	21†	38†	83†	468†	239†	89†	51†	11†
1910 ,, ..	20†	39†	72†	493†	222†	91†	53†	10†
1911 ,, ..	20†	45†	72†	481†	228†	89†	53†	12†
1912 ,, ..	21†	45†	79†	466†	237†	91†	50†	11†
1913 ,, ..	21†	44†	76†	467†	244†	88†	48†	12†

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve, part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—SERVICES of NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS serving on the PERMANENT STAFF of the TERRITORIAL FORCE and Officers Training Corps on the 1st of October, 1913.

Arm.	4 to 5 years.	5 to 6 years.	6 to 7 years.	7 to 8 years.	8 to 9 years.	9 to 10 years.	10 to 11 years.	11 to 12 years.	12 to 13 years.	13 to 14 years.	14 to 15 years.	15 to 16 years.	16 to 17 years.	17 to 18 years.	18 to 19 years.	19 to 20 years.	20 to 21 years.	21 years and over.	Total.	No. serving with Officers Training Corps included.
Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	6	9	6	12	19	11	21	24	170	280	4
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	5	3	21	7	15	18	20	33	54	41	176	395	7
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	6	4	9	15	9	22	41	108	1
Royal Engineers ..	—	1	—	—	2	2	6	8	12	11	6	7	9	8	9	8	11	51	151	5
Infantry..	—	—	1	6	14	25	20	29	45	52	54	52	63	36	78	86	111	420	1,092	26
Army Service Corps ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	8	10	8	5	3	3	4	2	3	2	27	76*	1
Royal Army Medical Corps	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	5	5	2	4	5	6	5	4	12	48	99†	9‡
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	2
Total	—	1	1	6	16	30	28	53	78	103	84	93	114	102	153	185	223	933	2,203	55

N.B.—New conditions of appointment to the Permanent Staff of the Territorial Force were promulgated by Army Order 89 of 1911. Non-commissioned officers are now detailed for a short term of service, lasting from 2 to 5 years instead of being permanently posted. No condition as regards length of service is now required. * Includes 14 for Schools of Instruction. † Includes 28 for Schools of Instruction.
‡ Includes 1 Sergeant-Instructor for 18th Co. Field Ambulance R.A.M.C. Special Reserve (Category *b*).

Digitized by Google

PART VIII.—NATIONALITIES, RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, AND EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS.

TABLE 1.*—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1913.

——	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,090	9	55	50	16	1	—	—	1,221
Cavalry of the Line	15,185	200	1,128	1,075	280	38	1	—	17,907
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	23,883	411	1,264	1,686	873	17	—	—	28,134
Royal Garrison Artillery	14,077	251	595	1,936	447	21	—	—	17,327
Royal Engineers	7,112	191	434	744	335	20	—	—	8,836
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	661	7	31	28	10	—	—	—	737
Foot Guards	5,463	140	538	928	58	8	—	—	7,135
Infantry of the Line	101,389	1,745	12,623	13,289	1,644	139	—	120	130,949
Colonial Corps	30	2	5	5	3,584	48	—	—	3,674
Army Service Corps	4,779	82	275	562	141	—	—	—	5,839
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,205	37	215	284	21	4	—	—	3,766
Army Veterinary Corps	182	4	11	9	3	—	—	—	209
Army Ordnance Corps	1,740	33	82	142	128	6	—	—	2,131
Army Pay Corps	441	12	26	42	34	1	—	—	556
All Arms	179,237	3,124	17,282	20,780	7,574	303	1	120	228,421

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2*.—NATIONALITIES of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on 1st October in each year from 1904.

Year.	English and Welsh.		Scottish.	Irish.	Born in India or the Colonies.		Foreigners.	Not recorded or not reported.	Total.
1904, 1st October ..	203,832		21,852	30,654	10,143		145	975	267,601
	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born abroad.			
1905, „ ..	190,192	4,553	20,388	27,785	9,271	282	557†	1,720	254,748
1906, „ ..	187,235	4,151	19,766	25,397	8,866	244	93	226	245,978
1907, „ ..	178,240	3,588	18,129	22,836	9,014	248	25	74	232,154
1908, „ ..	181,496	3,437	18,480	23,158	8,452	283	22	81	235,409
1909, „ ..	183,702	3,240	18,530	22,955	8,344	317	12	105	237,205
1910, „ ..	184,054	3,061	18,581	22,237	8,152	301	4	106	236,496
1911, „ ..	185,666	3,075	18,581	21,860	8,087	335	4	114	237,722
1912, „ ..	183,891	3,076	18,258	21,421	7,838	302	1	114	234,901
1913, „ ..	179,237	3,124	17,282	20,780	7,574	303	1	120	228,421

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† 512 of these were in the Chinese Regiment.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1913.

——	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	1,046	61	29	28	12	45	—	—	—	1,221
Cavalry of the Line	13,831	1,112	669	290	125	1,864	16	—	—	17,907
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	21,806	1,258	1,243	504	204	3,090	29	—	—	28,134
Royal Garrison Artillery	12,822	609	855	418	167	2,443	13	—	—	17,327
Royal Engineers	6,343	467	657	235	102	1,025	7	—	—	8,836
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.) ..	589	33	36	18	11	49	1	—	—	737
Foot Guards	4,928	514	301	185	69	1,134	4	—	—	7,135
Infantry of the Line	90,325	11,240	5,057	1,591	685	21,901	150	—	—	130,949
Colonial Corps	618	73	161	257	69	457	—	2,039	—	3,674
Army Service Corps	4,132	249	332	166	65	892	3	—	—	5,839
Royal Army Medical Corps	2,684	215	218	119	46	474	10	—	—	3,766
Army Veterinary Corps	175	8	3	7	1	15	—	—	—	209
Army Ordnance Corps	1,556	92	156	95	22	208	2	—	—	2,131
Army Pay Corps	377	40	38	24	11	65	1	—	—	556
All Arms	161,232	15,971	9,755	3,937	1,589	33,662	236	2,039	—	228,421

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.*—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on 1st October in each year from 1904.

Year.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists and Congregationalists.	Other Protestants.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Mahometans, Hindoos, &c.	Not Reported.	Total.	Year.
1904, 1st October ..	182,243	20,099	13,200	2,541	878	44,195	181	3,296	968	267,601	1904
1905, „	174,060	18,853	12,912	2,531	1,042	40,632	178	2,838	1,702	254,748	1905
1906, „	170,690	18,392	12,726	2,723	861	38,067	188	2,120	211	245,978	1906
1907, „	162,754	17,251	10,868	3,047	1,753	34,043	191	2,231	16	232,154	1907
1908, „	165,288	17,492	10,749	3,370	1,581	34,542	219	2,168	—	235,409	1908
1909, „	166,717	17,463	10,630	3,725	1,587	34,677	221	2,181	4	237,205	1909
1910, „	166,540	17,512	10,488	3,772	1,472	34,283	221	2,208	—	236,496	1910
1911, „	167,281	17,433	10,481	3,983	1,546	34,613	233	2,152	—	237,722	1911
1912, „	165,668	16,918	10,166	3,970	1,586	34,266	232	2,095	—	234,901	1912
1913, „	161,232	15,971	9,755	3,937	1,589	33,662	236	2,039	—	228,421	1913

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the several arms of the Service on the 1st October, 1913, and Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during the previous twelve months.

Arm.	Strength on the 1st October, 1913.	Men in possession of Certificates on the 1st October, 1913.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during 12 months ending 30th September, 1913.				Educational Attainments of Recruits.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
Household Cavalry	1,221	99	525	480	1,104	90·4	10	69	100	179	14	47	46	12	5	124
Cavalry of the Line	17,907	616	5,338	8,079	14,033	78·4	105	921	2,041	3,067	236	800	928	364	110	2,438
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	28,134	995	9,052	11,884	21,931	78·0	155	1,082	2,261	3,498	119	697	1,228	1,031	334	3,409
Royal Garrison Artillery	17,327	1,198	6,586	6,682	14,466	83·5	127	828	1,500	2,455	61	374	481	482	201	1,599
Royal Engineers	8,836	985	3,427	2,403	6,815	77·1	91	404	754	1,249	293	545	323	247	78	1,486
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	737	34	261	295	590	80·1	4	136	317	457	21	174	74	23	2	294
Foot Guards	7,135	322	2,329	2,629	5,280	74·0	45	553	1,151	1,749	142	312	525	540	333	1,852
Infantry of the Line	130,949	4,919	35,754	57,937	98,610	75·3	649	5,524	11,609	17,782	493	3,298	3,906	4,462	1,715	13,874
Colonial Corps	3,674	21	331	149	521	14·2	2	31	55	88	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps	5,839	760	2,033	1,265	4,058	69·5	61	250	412	723	100	241	326	376	161	1,198
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,766	334	1,566	1,188	3,088	82·0	44	268	474	786	76	222	216	95	17	626
Army Veterinary Corps	209	18	122	49	189	90·4	1	4	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Ordnance Corps	2,131	533	1,152	326	2,011	94·4	45	159	176	380	15	79	83	16	—	193
Army Pay Corps	556	453	103	—	556	100·0	5	—	—	5	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	228,421	11,287	68,579	93,386	173,252	75·84	1,344‖	10,229	20,850	32,423	1,570‡	6,789‡	8,130‡	7,648‡	2,956‡	27,093‡
Percentage of certificated to strength	—	4·94	30·02	40·88	75·84	—	Percentage in the several classes				5·80‡	25·05‡	30·00‡	28·23‡	10·92‡	100·00‡

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† Class A :—Men of good education who can read a Standard VII Reader, write composition on a subject about which they can be expected to have some information, and work compound rules of arithmetic, vulgar fractions, and mensuration of rectangles and rectangular solids.
Class B :—Men of fair education who can read a Standard V Reader, in writing reproduce a story read twice, and work the compound rules of arithmetic.
Class C :—Men of moderate education who can read a Standard III Reader, write dictation from a Standard III Reader, and in arithmetic, work the simple rules and money.
Class D :—Men of inferior education who can read a Standard II Reader, write dictation from a Standard II Reader, and work very easy problems with small numbers on the simple rules of arithmetic.
Class E :—Illiterate, i.e., men who fail to reach Class D.

‡ The Colonial Corps are not included in these numbers.

‖ In addition to this number 15 First Class Certificates were obtained by N.C.O.'s and Men who were not on the Regimental Strength.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.*—EDUCATIONAL ACQUIREMENTS of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Men on the regimental strength of the Army on the 1st of October in each year from 1904, and Educational Attainments of Recruits from 1907.

Date.	Strength.	Men in Possession of Certificates.				Percentage of Certificated to Strength.	Certificates gained during preceding 12 months.				Educational Attainments of Recruits enlisted during preceding 12 months.†					
		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.		1st Class.	2nd Class.	3rd Class.	Total.	Class A.	Class B.	Class C.	Class D.	Class E.	Total No. examined.
1904, 1st October	267,601	7,429	54,419	50,080	111,928	41·83	1,393	11,651	27,513	40,557	—	—	—	—	—	—
1905, ,, ...	254,748	8,191	57,658	54,905	120,754	47·40	1,440	10,558	21,772	33,770	—	—	—	—	—	—
1906, ,, ...	245,978	8,255	60,737	59,757	128,749	52·34	1,243	9,968	20,245	31,456	—	—	—	—	—	—
1907, ,, ...	232,154	8,521	57,946	62,841‡	129,308	55·70	1,739	7,827	19,973	29,539	678	1,939	2,720	2,337	970	8,644
1908, ,, ...	235,409	8,867	61,024	69,174‡	139,065	59·07	1,267	8,725	22,461	32,453	1,837	6,969	10,733	10,496	4,696	34,731
1909, ,, ...	237,265	8,846	62,839	76,340‡	148,025	62·40	992	9,093	23,094	33,179	1,962	7,492	9,754	9,310	3,547	32,065
1910, ,, ...	236,496	9,700	66,361	83,717‡	159,778	67·56	1,376	10,719	23,638	35,733	1,583	6,299	7,866	7,138	2,479	25,365
1911, ,, ...	237,722	10,122	68,599	89,427‡	168,148	70·74	1,534	10,596	23,114	35,244	1,643	7,035	8,506	8,060	2,951	28,195
1912, ,, ...	234,901	10,355	69,761	92,554‡	172,670	73·51	1,182	10,254	22,139	33,575	1,591	6,873	8,727	8,620	3,208	29,019
1913, ,, ...	228,421	11,287	68,579	93,386‡	173,252	75·84	1,344	10,229	20,850	32,423	1,570	6,789	8,130	7,648	2,956	27,093

* This table does not include Indian Native Troops.

† The Colonial Corps recruits are not included in this table. For explanation of the classes see previous table. The examination of recruits in the years previous to 1907 was conducted on different lines and the figures are therefore omitted.

‡ The possession of at least a 3rd class certificate is one of the conditions for the grant of Proficiency Pay which was introduced by Royal Warrant of 8th September, 1906 (A.O. 231 of 1906), also see Recruiting Report, page 26.

N.B.—The conditions as regards certificates required for promotion to the different ranks of N.C.O. are given in para. 297 K.R.

The N.C.O.'s and Men of the Army Pay Corps were struck off the Regimental Establishment on the 1st April, 1906, and were taken on again on the 1st April, 1910.

From 1908 onwards the numbers include the Regular Establishment of the Special Reserve part of which replaces the Permanent Staff of the old Militia, which was not included in the Regimental Establishment of the Army.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.—HORSES, MULES, &c.

TABLE 1.—ESTABLISHMENT STRENGTH, and DISTRIBUTION of the PUBLIC ANIMALS on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1913, by ARMS.

—	Strength on British Establishment.												
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps. M.W.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	Colonial Corps and China Force.	Miscellaneous Establishments.*	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
AT HOME.													
England and Wales ..	800	7,729	5,840	160	958	23	80	605	1,230	—	145	937	18,507
Scotland	—	34	288	—	—	—	—	35	32	—	3	—	392
Ireland	—	1,737	2,051	—	321	—	—	110	276	—	17	249	4,761
Channel Islands.. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	10
Total	800	9,500	8,179	160	1,279	23	80	760	1,538	—	165	1,186	23,670
IN THE COLONIES, &c.													
Egypt	—	514	152	198	48	—	—	37	118	—	104	73	1,244
South Africa	—	933	318	3	79	—	—	159	773	—	44	228	2,537
Gibraltar and Malta ..	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	8	293	—	—	3	311
Ceylon, Singapore, China and Mauritius ..	—	—	—	5	3	—	—	78	33	319	7	—	445
Bermuda	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	3	27	—	5	—	37
Total	—	1,447	470	214	131	—	—	285	1,244	319	160	304	4,574
General Total ..	800	10,947	8,649	374	1,410	23	80	1,045	2,782	319(*b*)	325(*a*)	1,490	28,244
ESTABLISHMENT .. (Army Estimates)	840	11,896(*c*)	9,274	490	1,509	24	99	1,276	2,882	441	1,130	150	30,011

* These are Establishments not included in the Regimental Establishments of the Army, such as the Cavalry School, Permanent Staff of Territorial Force, &c. (*a*) Includes 100 Camels in Egypt. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China. (*c*) Includes 1,162 for "Boarding Out."

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—STRENGTH of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., in each arm of the Service on the British Establishment, on the 1st of October in each year from 1904.

Date.	Strength on British Establishment.												
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps. M.W.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Army Service Corps.	China Force, Somaliland, and Colonial Corps.	*Miscellaneous Establishments.	Unposted Remounts.	All Arms.
1st October, 1904..	784	9,402	10,301	211	894	—	59	4,122	1,970	4,144	—	3,369	35,256
„ 1905..	803	9,180	10,216	157	990	—	66	4,567	4,658	714	—	2,247	33,598
„ 1906..	796	9,341	9,880	200	1,020	—	56	3,723	3,758	632	—	1,782	31,188
„ 1907..	819	9,640	9,031	243	1,353	—	65	3,639	3,544	650	—	1,489	30,473
„ 1908..	781	9,697	8,965	260	1,416	—	59	3,140	4,024	471	497	1,205	30,515*
„ 1909..	830	9,606	8,836	267	1,326	—	78	2,822(*a*)	3,467	414(*b*)	679	1,456	29,781
„ 1910..	753	10,238	9,270	200	1,410	—	69	2,763(*a*)	3,441	417(*b*)	625	1,464	30,650
„ 1911..	807	11,244	9,104	383	1,239	—	74	2,675	3,405	377(*b*)	627(*a*)	1,344	31,279
„ 1912..	817	10,489	8,965	380	1,326	—	70	2,314	3,676	400(*b*)	452(*a*)	1,366	30,255
„ 1913..	800	10,947	8,649	374	1,410	23	80	1,045	2,782	319(*b*)	325(*a*)	1,490	28,244

* Previously to 1908 the figures for the Miscellaneous Establishments were not included.

(*a*) Includes 49 Camels in Egypt in 1909, 53 in 1910, 48 in 1911, 101 in 1912, and 100 in 1913. (*b*) Includes 10 Bullocks in China.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—AGES of the PUBLIC HORSES, MULES, &c., on the British Establishment on the 1st October, 1913.

——	Ages.				
	Under 5 years.	5 and under 13 years.	13 years and over.	Not reported.	Total.
Household Cavalry	111	575	114	—	800
Cavalry of the Line	291	8,525	2,131	—	10,947
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	261	6,105	2,283	—	8,649
Royal Garrison Artillery	3	343	28	—	374
Royal Engineers	38	1,118	250	4	1,410
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	—	16	7	—	23
Foot Guards	—	64	16	—	80
Infantry of the Line	14	773	246	12	1,045
Army Service Corps	61	1,355	1,331	35	2,782
Colonial Corps	—	7	—	—	7
Indian Native Troops—China Force	—	168	134	—	302*
Unposted Remounts	38	186	79	1,187	1,490
Miscellaneous Establishments.. ..	3	196	26	—	225*
	820	19,431	6,645	1,238	28,134

* In addition to the animals shown above, there were 100 Camels in Egypt and 10 Bullocks in China. These are included in the numbers shown in Table 1, page 97.

Digitized by Google

PART X.—ARMY RESERVE.—REGULAR RESERVE.

N.B.—As regards the conditions of service in the various sections of the Reserve, *see* note on p. 105.

TABLE 1.—INCREASE AND DECREASE of the REGULAR RESERVE by ARMS, during the YEAR ending 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1913.

—	Sections A and B.															Section D.											Total (A, B, and D).
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	R.F.C. (M.W.).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	R. Malta Arty.	Army Service Corps.	R.A.M.C.	A. Vety. C.	A.O.C.	A. Pay C.	A. Post Off. C.	Total.	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	R.H.A. and R.F.A.	R.G.A.*	R.E.	R.F.C. (M.W.).	Foot Guards	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A. Vety. C.	A.O.C.	Total.	
Strength on 1st October, 1912 ...	181	7,272	14,258	6,629	4,837	—	7,273	60,036	111	6,172	4,232	80	863	4	50	111,998	41	2,942	3,882	213	702	—	1473	16,233	915	572	11	95	27,079	139,077
INCREASE.																														
From the Colours	47	1,795	2,501	548	793	—	1,127	10,105	26	793	559	16	118	—	—	18,428	—	11	43	5	8	—	—	62	23	2	—	2	156†	18,584
Enlisted into Section "D" ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5	205	208	—	46	—	92	1,061	14	30	5	27	1,693	1,693
Re-engaged for Section "D" ...	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19	788	976	75	308	—	307	4,911	382	169	7	57	7,999	7,999
Rejoined from absence	—	28	14	16	14	—	20	119	1	21	11	—	5	—	—	249	—	2	1	—	—	—	2	15	2	—	—	—	22	271
Transferred from R.G.A. Reserve§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Other causes	—	—	16	—	—	10‖	1	5	—	—	—	11	—	—	—	43	—	—	2	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	1	5	48
Total Increase	47	1,823	2,531	564	807	10	1,148	10,229	27	814	571	27	123	—	—	18,721	24	1,006	1,230	80	362	2	401	6,049	421	201	12	87	9,875	28,596
DECREASE.																														
Died	2	21	52	37	18	-	32	297	1	18	10	—	1	—	—	492	1	7	15	—	2	—	12	82	6	—	—	—	125	617
Discharged :—																														
On completion of engagement	38	1,380	1,158	935	650	—	738	4,743	23	382	303	17	106	3	9	10,515	2	247	386	31	80	—	273	99	38	25	—	5	1,186	11,701
As invalids	—	6	7	10	6	—	7	78	1	7	10	—	1	—	—	133	—	1	3	—	1	—	5	27	—	—	—	1	38	171
By purchase	1	4	7	1	5	—	5	17	—	3	4	—	3	—	—	50	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	50
Free by indulgence	—	1	—	4	4	—	1	5	—	1	—	—	—	—	11	27	1	27	39	1	7	—	11	152	7	6	—	1	‖252	279
For misconduct	—	7	24	11	3	—	14	115	—	12	6	—	—	—	—	192	—	3	6	—	1	—	1	22	1	—	—	—	31	226
Miscellaneous	—	5	25	2	40‡	—	3	14	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	91	—	3	3	—	9	—	1	8	—	—	—	—	24	115
Total discharged	39	1,403	1,221	963	708	—	768	4,972	24	405	325	17	110	3	50	11,008	3	281	437	32	98	—	291	308	46	31	—	7	1,534	12,542
Retransferred to the Colours ...	—	—	—	—	15	—	8	2	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	28	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	28
Struck off for absence	1	80	167	90	80	—	97	539	11	85	71	—	18	—	—	1,239	—	13	14	2	3	—	5	75	3	5	—	—	120	1,359
Re-engaged for Section "D" ..	19	788	976	75	308	—	307	4,911	—	382	169	7	57	—	—	7,999	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7,999
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Reserve§	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Other causes	—	—	9	4	10	—	—	9	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	33	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	4	37
Total Decrease ...	61	2,295	2,425	1,170	1,159	—	1,212	10,730	36	891	577	24	187	3	50	20,809	4	301	467	34	105	—	308	466	55	36	—	7	1,783	22,583
Net Increase	—	—	106	—	—	10	—	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	—	20	705	763	46	257	2	93	5,583	366	165	12	80	8,092	6,013
Net Decrease	14	472	—	606	352	—	64	501	9	77	6	—	64	3	50	2,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Strength on 1st October, 1913 ..	167	6,800	14,364	6,023	4,505	10	7,209	59,535	102	6,095	4,226	83	799	1	—	109,919	61	3,647	4,645	259	959	2	1566	21,816	1281	737	23	175	35,171	145,090

* Includes reservists of the Mountain Division, R.G.A., who are attached to R.F.A. on mobilization; the strength on 1st Oct., 1913, was 167, Section B, and 114, Section D.
† These are men who are transferred direct from the Colours to Section D on completion of 12 years with the Colours; they do not pass through Section B.
‡ R.E. Telegraph Reservists discharged on enlistment in the Special Reserve Signalling Section under A.O. 82 of 1913.
§ See note § on page 101. ‖ See note ‖ on page 101.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—Increase and Decrease of the Regular Reserve in each year from 1904.

	Years ending—																	
	30th Sept., 1904.		30th Sept., 1905.		30th Sept., 1906.		30th Sept., 1907.		30th Sept., 1908.		30th Sept., 1909.		30th Sept., 1910.		30th Sept., 1911.		30th Sept., 1912.		30th Sept., 1913.	
	Secs. A, B, C.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B.	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.	Secs. A and B	Sec. D.
Strength on first day of each period	59,827	6,644	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094	116,861	21,670	111,998	27,079
INCREASE.																				
From the Colours	17,117	—	26,510	—	24,749	—	30,077	—	21,374	—	17,748	—	13,818	—	13,527	45‡	17,209	136‡	18,428	156‡
Enlisted in Section D ...	—	3,219	—	3,329	—	2,142	—	1,679	—	1,982	—	371	—	2,766	—	1,829	—	1,782	—	1,693
Re-engaged for Section D ...	—	1,287	—	2,125	—	2,465	—	719	—	3,423	—	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,030	—	8,462	—	7,999
Rejoined from absence ...	119	3	119	4	160	8	235	17	309	17	331	13	337	3	255	9	274	22	249	22
Trans. from Inf.& R.G.A. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—	3	—	1	—
Other causes	91	—	—	2	9	6	12	37	52	4	10	—	27	5	8	3	11	7	43	5
Total increase	17,327	4,509	26,629	5,460	24,918	4,621	30,324	2,452	21,735	5,426	19,750	1,546	14,259	6,327	13,928	7,916	17,557	10,409	18,721	9,875
DECREASE.																				
Died	282	48	283	90	342	132	431	114	490	108	525	99	472	64	532	94	543	133	492	125
Discharged :—																				
On completion of engagement	9,301	856	8,254	95	7,835	768	9,505	4,711	7,750	4,181	10,383	4,786	9,338	4,089	8,250	2,127	11,599	4,696	10,515	1,186
As invalids	109	10	87	13	103	34	85	30	109	17	139	19	136	12	119	20	152	21	133	38
By purchase	75	—	32	2	38	—	27	1	46	—	34	1	42	1	39	—	50	2	50	—
Free by indulgence ...	3	2	7	3	14	2	12	1	12	—	52	5	15	3	3	3	7	11	27	‖252
For misconduct	86	8	147	18	178	19	284	14	292	22	319	22	275	24	267	19	248	35	192	34
Miscellaneous	155	11	41	6	100	6	266	13	54	1	20	—	41	—	38	3	48	3	91	24
Total discharged ...	9,729	887	8,568	137	8,268	829	10,179	4,770	8,263	4,221	10,947	4,833	9,847	4,129	8,716	2,172	12,104	4,768	11,008	1,534
Rejoined Colours	409	1	305	3	725	3	289	—	221	1	60	—	8	—	16	—	18	—	28	—
Struck off for absence ...	693	23	683	36	861	61	1,391	85	1,714	—	1,343	47	1,159	53	1,232	70	1,269	93	1,239	120
Re-engaged for Section D ...	1,287	—	2,071	—	2,457	—	713	—	3,412	100	1,162	—	3,553	—	6,030	—	8,462	—	7,999	—
Transferred to R.A.M.C. Res.§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,661	—	77	—	138	—	3	—	1	—
Other causes	—	8	83	—	35	—	26	4	49	3	11	1	67	1	21	4	21	6	33	4
Total decrease	12,400	967	11,993	266	12,688	1,025	13,029	4,973	14,149	4,433	15,709	4,980	15,183	4,247	16,685	2,340	22,420	5,000	20,800	1,783
Net increase	4,927	3,542	14,636	5,194	12,230	3,596	17,295	—	7,586	993	4,041	—	—	2,080	—	5,576	—	5,409	—	8,092
Net decrease	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,521	—	—	—	3,434	924	—	2,757	—	4,863	—	2,079	—
Strength on the first day of each period following ...	64,754	10,186	79,390	15,380	91,620	18,976	108,915	16,455	116,501	17,448	120,542	14,014	119,618	16,094	116,861	21,670	111,998	27,079	109,919	35,171

‡ See note † on page 100.

§ Under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909, Infantry Reservists, and under A.O.'s 37 of 1911 and 144 of 1912, R.G.A. Reservists were, on certain conditions, invited to transfer to the Reserve of the R.A.M.C. The years in which the engagements of the men still serving are due to expire are shown in the footnote on page 106.

‖ Men of Section D desiring to reside abroad are now required to take their discharge; this they are allowed to do free (see Recruiting Report, page 12).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—STRENGTH of the REGULAR RESERVE, by arms from 1904 to 1911, and by arms and sections on the first day of each quarter from 1st October, 1912, to 1st October, 1913.

—	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps M.W.	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.†	Army Post Office Corps.	Total.
ALL SECTIONS.																
1st October, 1904 ...	17	5,773	5,004	3,891	2,996	—	6,281	45,885	339	3,093	1,280	—	127	17	237	74,940
,, 1905 ...	40	7,298	7,286	4,595	3,591	—	6,874	59,269	428	3,471	1,441	—	215	20	242	94,770
,, 1906 ...	51	7,464	8,632	6,560*	4,052	—	7,488	69,924	436	3,998	1,589	—	272	—	130	110,596
,, 1907 ...	89	7,858	9,919	7,983*	4,413	—	7,943	80,089	444	4,243	1,940	5	314	—	130	125,370
,, 1908 ...	132	8,699	12,981	8,727*	4,704	—	8,423	82,206	318	4,918	2,290	22	402	—	127	133,949
,, 1909 ...	158	9,965	15,678	8,535*	5,021	—	8,739	75,918	201	5,360	4,231	45	578	—	127	134,556
,, 1910 ...	192	10,841	16,694	8,287*	5,240	—	8,541	74,303	191	6,093	4,165	71	699	12	83	135,712
,, 1911 ...	217	10,527	17,577	7,750*	5,555	—	8,705	75,720	145	6,504	4,859	79	817	9	67	138,531
1st October, 1912—																
Section A ...	—	—	674	—	424	—	245	3,972	—	274	179	—	—	—	—	5,768
,, B ...	181	7,272	13,584	6,629*	4,413	—	7,028	56,064	111	5,898	4,053	80	863	4	50	106,230
,, D ...	41	2,942	3,882	213*	702	—	1,473	16,233	—	915	572	11	95	—	—	27,079
Total	222	10,214	18,140	6,842*	5,539	—	8,746	76,269	111	7,087	4,804	91	958	4	50	139,077
1st January, 1913—																
Section A ...	—	—	661	—	437	—	250	3,864	—	266	200	—	—	—	—	5,678
,, B ...	177	7,114	14,322	6,547*	4,292	—	7,006	56,793	105	5,608	4,122	75	834	3	50	107,048
,, D ...	50	3,132	4,038	220*	765	—	1,505	17,616	—	1,113	613	13	107	—	—	29,172
Total	227	10,246	19,021	6,767*	5,494	—	8,761	78,273	105	6,987	4,935	88	941	3	50	141,898
1st April, 1913—																
Section A ...	—	—	666	—	410	--	250	3,880	—	259	205	—	—	—	—	5,700
,, B ...	171	7,187	13,932	6,360*	4,227	10	7,006	58,461	99	5,520	4,062	78	836	1	1	107,951
,, D ...	58	3,365	4,372	243*	848	2	1,537	19,216	—	1,225	659	15	130	—	—	31,670
Total	229	10,552	18,970	6,603*	5,515	12	8,793	81,557	99	7,004	4,926	93	966	1	1	145,321
1st July, 1913—																
Section A ...	—	—	676	—	435	—	249	3,994	—	274	237	—	—	—	—	5,845
,, B ...	168	7,064	13,789	6,226*	4,159	10	7,031	57,624	103	5,599	4,020	85	819	1	—	106,698
,, D ...	57	3,464	4,503	252*	903	2	1,565	20,323	—	1,242	694	18	150	—	—	33,173
Total	225	10,528	18,968	6,478*	5,497	12	8,845	81,941	103	7,095	4,951	103	969	1	—	145,716
1st October, 1913—																
Section A ...	—	—	670	—	426	—	250	3,984	—	249	244	—	—	—	—	5,823
,, B ...	167	6,800	13,694	6,023*	4,079	10	6,959	55,551	102	5,846	3,982	83	799	1	—	104,096
,, D ...	61	3,647	4,645	259*	959	2	1,566	21,816	—	1,281	737	23	175	—	—	35,171
Total	228	10,447	19,009	6,282*	5,464	12	8,775	81,351	102	7,376	4,963	106	974	1	—	145,090

* These numbers include the Reservists of the Mountain Division of Artillery who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization; the strength on 1st October, 1913, was 281, viz.:—167 Section B, and 114 Section D. For the years 1904 and 1905 they are included with the Royal Horse and Field Artillery.

† The men of the Army Pay Corps, who were struck off the regimental establishment on 1st April, 1906, were restored to that establishment on 1st April, 1910.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 4.—SERVICES of N.C.O's. and MEN transferred to the Regular Reserve from the Colours during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

Past services towards completion of engagement (on date of transfer).	Transfers from														
	Household Cavalry.	Cavalry of the Line.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Royal Flying Corps (M.W.).	Foot Guards.	Infantry of the Line.	Royal Malta Artillery.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Army Ordnance Corps.	Army Pay Corps.	All Arms.
On enlistment ..	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Under 2 years ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
2 to 3 years ..	—	1	1	1	356	—	5	12	—	567	1	—	—	—	944
3 to 4 years ..	—	1	736	5	280	—	566	28	—	81	405	—	82	—	2,184
4 to 5 years ..	—	1	6	5	—	—	22	14	—	1	—	—	—	—	49
5 to 6 years ..	4	74	97	48	1	—	11	322	6	18	1	3	2	—	587
6 to 7 years ..	1	384	1,306	31	11	—	16	2,425	3	6	12	2	8	—	4,205
7 to 8 years ..	—	1,023	134	41	129	—	352	5,175	8	84	81	9	22	—	7,058
8 to 9 years ..	35	264	136	175	11	—	146	1,582	3	16	51	2	2	—	2,423
9 to 10 years ..	2	9	9	220	1	—	6	429	3	7	—	—	—	—	686
10 to 11 years ..	—	18	38	14	1	—	3	59	—	10	2	—	1	—	146
Over 11 years ..	5	17	32	8	1	—	—	56	2	3	1	1	1	—	127
Total (excluding relegated) ..	47	1,792	2,495	548*	793	—	1,127	10,103	25	793	554	17	118	—	18,412
Relegated	—	1	5	3	—	—	—	8	—	—	1	—	—	—	18
Total	47	1,793	2,500	551*	793	—	1,127	10,111	25	793	555	17	118	—	18,430

* This number includes 24 Reservists of the Mountain Division who are attached to the Royal Field Artillery on mobilization. The services of these men on transfer were:—2 after 4, 1 after 5, 4 after 7, 12 after 8, 4 after 9, and 1 after 10 years. Total 24.

N.B.—As to the abnormal number of conversions of service during the year, *see* Recruiting Report, page 12.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 5.—SERVICES of N.C.O's. and MEN transferred from the Colours to the Regular Reserve during each year from 1904.

Year.	Services on date of transfer of Men transferred.													Relegated.	Demobilized.	Total transferred to Regular Reserve.
	On enlistment.	Under 2 years.	After 2 years.	After 3 years.	After 4 years.	After 5 years.	After 6 years.	After 7 years.	After 8 years.	After 9 years.	After 10 years.	After 11 years.	Service not stated.			
Years ending—																
30th Sept., 1904 ..	30			4,493	444	1,042	570	8,827	1,389	184	86	96	—	66	28	17,255
30th Sept., 1905 ..	72	313	6,038	8,556	709	1,200	729	5,805	2,607	73	50	75	65	42	—	26,334
30th Sept., 1906 ..	171	12	858	14,623	402	249	391	2,588	5,530	137	48	44	140	77	—	25,270
30th Sept., 1907 ..	102	338	761	16,234	319	402	742	2,239	8,611	178	71	56	—	55	—	30,108
30th Sept., 1908 ..	26	213	1,075	4,817	243	74	132	1,040	13,363	297	52	34	—	68	—	21,434
30th Sept., 1909 ..	—	63	537	2,935	62	64	173	1,227	12,479	125	44	23	—	63	—	17,795
30th Sept., 1910 ..	14	3	965	931	35	95	399	820	10,312	136	64	30	—	30	—	13,834
30th Sept., 1911 ..	—	1	643	1,625	138	707	1,464	2,848	5,748	186	106	60	—	7	—	13,533*
30th Sept., 1912 ..	—	1	987	2,381	429	1,688	2,806	4,388	4,004	411	105	69	—	13	—	17,282*
30th Sept., 1913 ..	2	1	944	2,184	49	587	4,205	7,058	2,423	686	146	127	—	18	—	18,430*

* As to the abnormal number of conversions during these years, *see* Recruiting Report, p. 12.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 6.—AGES of N.C.O's. and MEN of the REGULAR RESERVE on the 1st October, 1913.

	Under 30 years of age.		30 to 35 years.		35 to 40 years.		Over 40 years.		Total.	
	Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections		Sections	
	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D	A and B	D
Household Cavalry	121	1	45	50	1	10	—	—	167	61
Cavalry of the Line	4,357	12	2,368	2,617	73	933	2	85	6,800	3,647
Royal Horse and Field Artillery	10,555	129	3,650	3,473	158	1,002	1	41	14,364	4,645
Royal Garrison Artillery*	3,100	2	2,739	162	180	83	4	12	6,023	259
Royal Engineers	3,265	23	1,115	634	117	255	8	47	4,505	959
Royal Flying Corps (M.W.)	3	—	7	2	—	—	—	—	10	2
Foot Guards	5,459	4	1,642	1,210	108	349	—	3	7,209	1,566
Infantry of the Line	43,190	254	15,755	18,457	581	3,029	9	76	59,535	21,816
Royal Malta Artillery	83	—	19	—	—	—	—	—	102	—
Army Service Corps	4,089	92	1,511	826	495	336	—	27	6,095	1,281
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,240	—	919	485	64	238	3	14	4,226	737
Army Veterinary Corps	55	1	28	21	—	1	—	—	83	23
Army Ordnance Corps	616	10	181	124	1	32	1	9	799	175
Army Pay Corps	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1	—
Total	78,133	528	29,979	28,061	1,779	6,268	28	314	109,919	35,171

* Including Reservists of the Mountain Artillery R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

NOTE AS TO THE VARIOUS SECTIONS OF THE REGULAR RESERVE.

Section B is the ordinary Reserve, and consists of men completing, in the Reserve, the term of their original engagement. It now includes Section C, in which men who had converted a period of Colour service into Reserve service used to serve until the time when their correct date of transfer to the Reserve arrived, when they passed into Section B.

Section A consists of men who undertake a liability to be called out in stated circumstances without the general Reserve being mobilized; the undertaking is for the period required to complete one year from the date of their first transfer to the Reserve, and in certain circumstances for a further year. It was established by Royal Warrant of 8th October, 1898 (Army Order 142 of 1898).

Section D consists of men who, having completed the term of their original engagement (12 years), either with the Colours or in the Reserve, or having been discharged after 12 years' service, provided that not more than 15 years have elapsed since the date of first attestation (A.O. 212/1913), re-engage (or re-enlist) for a further period of four years in the Reserve. It is only opened when required, and during the past five years it has been closed as follows:—For Royal Engineers of certain trades from 1st November, 1907, to 1st January, 1913 (A.O. 266/07 and A.O. 16/13); for Cavalry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 20th November, 1908 (A.O. 306); for Royal Garrison Artillery from 1st July, 1908, onwards, except for men of certain trades (A.O. 172/08); and for Infantry of the Line from 1st July, 1908 (A.O. 172), to 1st January, 1910 (A.O. 12). Men of certain trades are allowed to re-engage for further periods of four years in Section D, or if they are within four years of attaining age 50, till the attainment of that age. Section D was first opened for the A.V.C. from 1.9.12 (A.O. 258).

Digitized by Google

TABLE 7.—YEARS in which the engagements will expire of the N.C.O.'s and Men of the Regular Reserve on the 1st October, 1913.

—	Men of Sections A and B. — During periods from 1st October to 30th September.												Men of Section D. — During periods from 1st October to 30th September.								
																	2nd Engagement.*				
	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	1921-22	1922-23	1923-24	Total.	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	1913-14	1914-15	1915-16	1916-17	Total.
Household Cavalry ..	36	24	29	49	19	8	2	—	—	—	—	167	5	12	20	23	—	—	—	1	61
Cavalry of the Line ..	2,704	659	379	1,174	1,651	169	61	1	2	—	—	6,800	421	602	921	973	191	149	224	166	3,647
Royal Horse and Field Artillery..	2,970	2,272	1,225	2,300	2,966	845	79	970	737	—	—	14,364	593	735	1,728	1,216	56	40	116	161	4,645
Royal Garrison Art.† ‡ ..	1,306	1,893	1,917	704	63	72	27	4	7	—	—	6,023	20	31	76	78	8	7	24	15	259
Royal Engineers	699	500	530	294	516	178	472	551	420	345	—	4,505	89	189	236	356	15	30	25	19	959
Royal Flying Corps ..	1	4	2	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	—	10	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	2
Foot Guards	896	758	1,056	1,122	966	494	716	632	567	2	—	7,209	332	376	456	397	1	2	—	2	1,566
Infantry of the Line† ..	11,362	15,054	16,886	8,365	5,993	1,572	235	30	32	5	1	59,535	4,394	5,298	6,050	5,996	12	7	47	12	21,816
Royal Malta Artillery ..	12	26	24	14	16	10	—	—	—	—	—	102	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Army Service Corps ..	486	527	668	526	818	457	803	460	788	562	—	6,095	97	237	301	419	31	31	59	106	1,281
Rl. Army Medical Corps†..	642	781	701	346	501	292	358	201	401	—	—	4,226	72	134	291	205	8	2	15	10	737
Army Veterinary Corps ..	28	7	5	20	17	4	2	—	—	—	—	83	—	—	11	12	—	—	—	—	23
Army Ordnance Corps ..	140	75	68	45	83	66	95	140	87	—	—	799	14	7	51	85	4	5	6	3	175
Army Pay Corps	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
All Arms	21,283	22,580	23,523	14,959	13,610	4,168	2,850	2,990	3,041	914	1	109,919	6,037	7,622	10,142	9,760	326	273	516	495	35,171

* *See* Note on page 105.

† The years of expiration of the engagements of the men serving on 1st October, 1913, who had been transferred to the R.A.M.C. Reserve, from the Infantry Reserve under A.O.'s 3 and 93 of 1909, were:—1913-14, 231; 1914-15, 448; 1915-16, 499; 1916-17, 36; 1917-18, 6; Total, 1,220; and from the R.G.A. Reserve under A.O.'s 37 of 1911 and 144 of 1912:—1914-15, 24; 1915-16, 79; 1916-17, 23; 1917-18, 1; Total, 127.

‡ Including the Reservists from the Mountain Division R.G.A. who are attached to the R.F.A. on mobilization.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.—ARMY RESERVE—SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

N.B.—For Note on the Special Reserve of Officers and the Special Reserve, see p. 113.

TABLE 1.—NUMBERS of SPECIAL RESERVE (all categories) and MILITIA of the United Kingdom PRESENT at TRAINING on the day of inspection in each year from 1904 (exclusive of Regular Establishment and Permanent Staff).

Year.	Officers, Special Reserve or Militia—all arms.			Special Reserve, all categories, (or Militia), N.C.O.'s and men.																						
				Cavalry.			R.F.A.			R.G.A.			R.E.			Infantry.			A.S.C.			R.A.M.C.			All Arms.		
	Present.	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.	Present.*	Absent with leave.	Absent without leave.
1904 ...	2,265	306	12	—	—	—	259	21	45	12,387	699	760	1,948	134	112	65,602	3,811	5,347	—	—	—	656	47	73	80,852	4,712	6,337
1905 ...	2,111	340	9	—	—	—	248	15	31	12,304	714	786	1,683	511	97	64,783	4,030	3,564	—	—	—	678	65	96	79,696	5,335	4,574
1906 ...	2,059	314	9	—	—	—	238	13	23	11,800	787	682	1,498	605	90	63,292	3,859	3,158	—	—	—	981	53	72	77,809	5,317	4,025
1907 ...	1,947	275	7	—	—	—	167	7	17	11,024	748	733	1,517	185	78	63,465	4,172	3,506	—	—	—	896	68	98	77,069	5,180	4,432
1908 { X	1,584	247	4	—	—	—	153	5	16	8,671	506	570	1,242	104	60	43,771	2,772	2,549	—	—	—	689	58	66	54,526	3,445	3,261
1908 { Y	87	33	—	809	70	21	1,430	24	15	63	—	—	99	2	2	12,263	137	136	—	—	—	—	—	—	14,664	233	174
1909 ...	1,621	219	6	693	18	13	7,687	381	296	888	26	31	1,146	53	33	53,121	1,685	1,284	59	—	2	614	20	12	64,208	2,183	1,671
1910 ...	1,544	237	8	807	35	19	5,772	777	329	773	45	33	1,059	36	49	48,829	1,804	1,245	187	3	10	1,557	29	149	58,984	2,729	1,834
1911 ...	1,549	289	14	790	32	23	5,172	334	259	759	37	32	1,089	27	49	45,618	2,049	890	256	44	8	1,452	114	194	55,136	2,637	1,455
1912 ...	1,538	319	12	797	31	37	5,042	223	293	805	34	18	1,049	52	30	44,367	2,182	641	149	11	32	1,270	109	55	53,780¶	2,642	1,106
1913 ...	1,605	339	9	1039	51	—	4,556	276	274	825	72	35	1,484	45	4	42,920	2,727	677	175	12	60	1,246	86	40	52,545	3,272¶	1,090
1913. SPECIAL RESERVE. (*Detail of figures given above.*)	Officers, N.C.O.'s and men.																									
Officers‡	78	14	1	75	18	—	43	7	2	76	33	—	1,324‖	261‖	6‖	5	2	—	4	4	—	1,605	339	9			
N.C.O.'s and Men—																										
Category (*a*)§	1039	51	—	4,523	276	274	790	72	35	1,050	45	4	39,702	2,727	677	417	11	58	550	17	37	48,071	3,202¶	1,085			
,, Recruits at Depôt	—	—	—	33	—	—	35	—	—	—	—	—	3,218	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,286	—	—			
Category (*b*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	434	—	—	—	—	—	58	1	2	696	69	3	1,188	70	5			

* Includes recruits drilling with the training brigade or at the depôt, and trained recruits absent with leave, and, in 1908, those Special Reservists who trained for less time than the Militia and were sent home before the day of inspection.

‡ The figures for officers include all those officers who attended annual training during the year, whether the training was with their own unit or not.

§ *See* Note on page 113.

‖ Includes Foot Guards: 24 Officers "present," and 9 "absent with leave."

¶ Includes 1 for Army Veterinary Corps for 1912, and 3 for 1913.

X—Militia. Y—Special Reserve.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.— ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, by Arms, on 1st October in each year from 1904, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE, all categories (exclusive of Regular Establishment), since its formation in 1908.

Year.	Militia or Special Reserve Officers. All Arms.		Militia (or Special Reserve) N.C.O.'s and Men.																		Permanent Staff (Strength).		
			Cavalry.		R.F.A.		R.G.A.		R.E.		R.F.C. (M.W.)		Infantry.		A.S.C.		R.A.M.C.		A.V.C.		All Arms.				
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Officers.	Warrant Officers.	N.C.O.'s and Men.
MILITIA.																									
1st October, 1904 ...	3,431	2,609	—	—	297	268	17,376	13,084	2,331	2,020	—	—	102,332	70,421	—	—	1,174	698	—	—	123,510	86,491	300	160	3,989
1st October, 1905 ...	3,421	2,395	—	—	297	251	17,376	13,003	2,331	2,154	—	—	101,908	69,629	—	—	1,174	777	—	—	123,086	85,814	295	162	4,006
1st October, 1906 ...	3,431	2,341	—	—	297	231	17,376	12,428	2,331	2,063	—	—	101,908	68,001	—	—	1,566	997	—	—	123,478	83,720	290	161	4,013
1st October, 1907 ...	3,374	2,174	—	—	297	165	17,376	11,686	1,640	1,662	—	—	101,908	67,741	—	—	1,566	1,077	—	—	122,787	82,331	278	148	3,913
SPECIAL RESERVE. (all categories)																									
1st October, 1908 { Y	3,211	1,865	888	458	14,973	8,472	1,440	883	1,200	1,299	—	—	58,588	50,174	—	—	—	—	—	—	77,089	61,286	—	—	—
1st October, 1908 { X	—	—	—	—	—	14	—	1,368	—	79	—	—	—	6,411	—	—	—	513	—	—	—	8,385	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { Y	3,056	1,913	888	661	12,000	7,717	1,440	911	2,142	1,200	—	—	58,588	56,036	4,500	83	8,000	1,433	50	—	87,608	68,041	—	—	—
1st October, 1909 { X	—	—	—	—	—	846	—	40	—	57	—	—	—	4,040	—	—	—	151	—	—	—	5,134	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 { Y	2,870	1,964	886	861	12,000	6,260	1,440	824	2,190	1,095	—	—	58,588	50,207	4,500	227	4,000	1,647	65	1	83,669	61,122	—	—	—
1st October, 1910 { X	—	—	—	—	—	501	—	22	—	46	—	—	—	2,272	—	—	—	126	—	—	—	2,967	—	—	—
1st October, 1911 { Y	2,911	2,018	886	816	12,000	5,777	1,440	827	2,254	1,096	—	—	63,178	48,522	4,500	317	3,985	1,558	65	—	88,308	58,913	—	—	—
1st October, 1911 { X	—	—	—	—	—	249	—	13	—	30	—	—	—	1,275	—	—	—	88	—	—	—	1,655	—	—	—
1st October, 1912 { Y	2,900	2,130	886	807	12,000	5,326	1,440	843	1,947	1,016	—	—	63,178	46,423	3,512	947	3,985	1,461	65	1	87,013	56,824	—	—	—
1st October, 1912 { X	—	—	—	—	—	94	—	10	—	18	—	—	—	614	—	—	—	39	—	—	—	775	—	—	—
1st October, 1913 { Y	2,882	2,362	1,328	1,126	—	4,766	872	908	1,954	1,540	450	—	63,178	46,638	4,000	2,723	3,985	11,361	65	3	75,832	59,065	—	—	—
1st October, 1913 { X	—	—	—	—	—	9	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	123	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	143	—	—	—
SPECIAL RESERVE. (*Detail of figures given above.*)	Officers, N.C.O.'s and Men.																								
1st October, 1913—																									
Officers—																									
Unit	72	66	—	—	43	41	40	32	—	—	2,707	1,479	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2,862	1,618	—	—	—
Supplementary*	—	46	—	133	—	33	—	84	—	31	—	198‡	—	18	—	168	—	21	—	732	—	—	—	—
Others†	—	—	—	—	—	—	10(*a*)	4 (*a*)	—	—	—	—	—	—	10†	8†	—	—	—	20	12	—	—	—
N.C.O.'s and Men—																									
Category (*a*)§	1,328	1,126	—	4,766	872	908	1,314	1,094	250	—	63,178	46,638	—	493	1,000	578	65	3	68,037	55,606	—	—	—		
Category (*b*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	610	446	—	—	—	—	—	54	2,985	783	—	—	3,595	1,283	—	—	—		
Category (*c*)§	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	200	—	—	—	4,000	2,176	—	—	—	—	4,200	2,176	—	—	—		

* Establishments were not provided in Estimates for supplementary officers. † Supernumerary to the Territorial Force. ‡ Includes 40 Foot Guards and 6 Lieut.-Colonels (of disbanded units), on the unattached list. § *See* Note on page 113. Y Special Reserve. X Remaining militiamen. (*a*) Officers of Postal Section, R.E.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 3. — INCREASE and DECREASE of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of Officers and Regular Establishment) for the year ending 30th September, 1913.

	Special Reserve.								
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.
Strength, 1st October, 1912 ..	807	5,326	843	1,015	46,423	405	699	1	55,519
INCREASE.									
Joined as recruits	293	436	137	305	16,847	354	80	2	18,454
Re-enlisted	261	42	84	2	771	—	8	—	1,168
Rejoined from desertion or absence	—	98	28	26	569	1	16	—	738
Other causes (net)	—	—	6	—	—	—	—	—	6
Total Increase	554	576	255	333	18,187	355	104	2	20,366
DECREASE.									
Died	3	20	5	7	123	1	4	—	163
Discharged :—									
On termination of engagement	128	244	16	56	2,266	1	96	—	2,807
As invalids	18	126	11	36	1,012	3	12	—	1,218
By purchase	54	217	11	7	2,190	22	10	—	2,511
Not likely to become efficient	1	42	3	16	423	8	3	—	496
Misstatement as to age ..	1	10	1	2	336	5	—	—	355
Unfitted for the duties of the corps	—	1	—	—	—	4	1	—	6
On conviction of felony ..	2	29	3	7	163	2	2	—	208
Misconduct other than felony	—	13	3	2	156	1	1	—	176
Miscellaneous	6	47	4	2	207	—	1	—	267
Total discharged	210	729	52	128	6,753	46	126	—	8,044
Struck off as deserters or absentees	18	362	76	70	2,199	23	45	—	2,793
Joined Regular Army ..	2	11	57	41	8,880	195	49	—	9,235
Other causes (net)	2	14	—	8	17	2	1	—	44
Total Decrease	235	1,136	190	254	17,972	267	225	—	20,279
Net { Increase	319	—	65	79	215	88	—	2	87
Net { Decrease	—	560	—	—	—	—	121	—	—
Strength, 1st October, 1913 ..	1,126	4,766	908	1,094	46,638	493	578	3	55,606
Re-engaged during year ..	147	34	82	77	2,073	—	73	—	2,486
Not included in the above :—									
Strength of the Militia on 1st October, 1913	—	9	—	7	123	—	4	—	143
Strength of the Reserve Division of the Militia on 1st October, 1913	—	2	—	—	68	—	—	—	70
Special Reservists residing abroad on 1st October, 1913..	2	2	—	—	22	—	—	...	26*

* These men are supernumerary to the establishment of their units and are not included in the strength given above. (A.O. 354 of 1912). See also Recruiting Report, page 14.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE of the Militia of the United Kingdom Staff or Regular Establishment, during each year from 1904 to 1908

	Militia.				
	Year ending 30th Sept., 1904.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1905.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1906.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1907.	Year ending 30th Sept., 1908.
Strength at beginning of year ..	89,743	86,491	85,814	83,720	82,331
INCREASE.					
Enlisted { to drill on enlistment }	27,694	22,609	23,003	23,774	7,054
Enlisted { for preliminary drill }	7,570	7,332	5,729	4,801	1,169
Re-enlisted { From Militia ..	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { From late Irish Yeomanry	—	—	—	—	—
Re-enlisted { Others	4,590	4,001	3,733	4,094	773
Joined from desertion	1,160	1,053	707	739	783
Re-transfers from Regular Army	—	—	—	—	—
Reverted from Reserve Division..	35	26	8	22	2
Other causes (net)	—	9	—	—	62
Total increase	41,049	35,030	33,180	33,430	9,843
DECREASE.					
Died..	425	369	392	397	292
Discharged—					
On termination of engagement	10,714	7,740	8,383	7,569	7,468
As invalids	2,529	2,554	2,506	2,291	3,273
Recruits rejected after attestation	1,011	1,323	887	658	130
By purchase	5,578	4,442	4,078	3,932	1,628
On conviction of felony ..	563	523	508	570	354
For misconduct other than felony	558	521	376	525	313
Unfitted for duties of the corps	—	—	—	—	—
Misstatement as to age on attestation	361	335	260	326	117
Not likely to become efficient ..	210	468	261	187	56
Free			—	—	10,271*
For other causes			186	188	87
Total discharged ..	21,524	17,906	17,445	16,246	23,697
Struck off as deserters or absentees	6,704	4,999	4,402	4,995	3,572
Militia Reserve posted to Regular Army	—	—	—	—	—
Joined Regular Army	14,932	12,103	12,409	12,113	7,515
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ..	716	330	603	646	420
Re-enlisted for the Special Reserve	—	—	—	—	48,293†
Other causes (net)..	—	—	23	422	—
Total decrease	44,301	35,707	35,274	34,819	83,789
Net { Increase	—	—	—	—	—
Net { Decrease	3,252	677	2,094	1,389	73,946
	1st Oct., 1904	1st Oct., 1905	1st Oct., 1906	1st Oct., 1907	1st Oct., 1908
Strength at end of year	86,491	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385
Re-engaged during year	3,074	3,333	3,688	3,625	—‖

* Men of the Militia who took a free discharge under para. 59 of Special Army Order, 23rd December, 1907.

† The difference between the number taken on to the Special Reserve from the Militia and that struck off the Militia to the Special Reserve is caused by men enlisting for the Special Reserve after having taken a free discharge from the Militia.

Digitized by Google

and Special Reserve, category (*a*), exclusive of Officers and of Permanent for the Militia, and from 16th January, 1908, for the Special Reserve.

Special Reserve
(Category (*a*)).

16th Jan., 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending				
	30th Sept., 1909.	30th Sept., 1910.	30th Sept., 1911.	30 Sept., 1912.	30th Sept., 1913.
—	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908	55,519
17,637 144	26,157	18,654	20,616	21,391	18,454
48,746†	—	—	—	—	—
448	—	—	—	—	—
556	1,004	626	1,271	1,873	1,168
77	492	772	653	672	738
—	—	—	—	—	—
—	—	—	—	—	—
—	—	—	6	4	6
67,608	27,653	20,052	22,546	23,940	20,366
22	267	223	227	205	163
—	1,089	7,278	6,707	7,882	2,807
269	2,220	2,466	1,463	1,285	1,218
90	—	—	—	—	—
596	1,245	1,535	1,850	2,270§	2,511§
64	292	303	247	232	496
194	543	348	292	203	355
—	18	5	164	1	6
215	291	233	257	264	208
198	956	617	546	617	176
—	—	—	—	—	—
83	197	521‡	283‡	263‡	267‡
1,709	6,851	13,306	11,809	13,017	8,044
492	2,551	2,548	2,624	2,734	2,793
—	—	—	—	—	—
3,955	11,020	10,209	9,783	10,362	9,235
89	651	1,001	449	—§	—§
—	—	—	—	—	—
55	51	59	—	11	44
6,322	21,391	27,346	24,892	26,329	20,279
61,286	6,262	—	—	—	87
—	—	7,294	2,346	2,389	—
1st Oct., 1908 61,286	1st Oct., 1909 67,548	1st Oct., 1910 60,254	1st Oct., 1911 57,908	1st Oct., 1912. 55,519	1st Oct., 1913 55,606
—‖	—‖	2,461	2,368	4,785	2,486

‡ This number includes men who elected to join the Regular Army but were rejected.
§ Special Reservists, Category (*a*) are now required to purchase their discharge before enlistment into the Royal Navy or Marines.
‖ The numbers who re-engaged in these periods are not available.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 5.—AGES OF THE RECRUITS who joined the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the year ending 30th September, 1913:—

Ages of Recruits joined.	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 17 years ..	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
17 to 18 years ..	2	182	13	1	6,946	145	11	—	7,300
18 „ 19 „ ..	68	111	29	59	6,025	111	37	1	6,441
19 „ 20 „ ..	45	56	12	33	1,946	46	10	—	2,148
20 „ 21 „ ..	42	29	17	18	797	25	1	—	929
21 „ 22 „ ..	28	19	6	20	410	13	4	—	500
22 „ 23 „ ..	27	9	5	17	260	4	—	1	323
23 „ 24 „ ..	18	6	4	12	180	6	3	—	229
24 „ 25 „ ..	14	7	14	31	124	1	1	—	192
25 and over ..	45	17	37	114	159	3	13	—	388
Total ..	293	436	137	305	16,847	354	80	2	18,454

TABLE 6.—SERVICES OF THE N.C.O's. and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) who were struck off as Deserters or Absentees from the Special Reserve, Category (*a*), during the year ending 30th September, 1913:—

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Under 3 months' service ..	—	10	7	6	258	4	4	—	289
3 and under 6 months' service..	1	9	4	3	108	3	—	—	128
6 „ 9 „ „ ..	1	13	6	6	121	5	1	—	153
9 „ 12 „ „ ..	—	11	8	—	123	3	1	—	146
1 „ 2 years' „ ..	2	93	21	19	431	3	1	—	570
2 „ 3 „ „ ..	1	81	10	7	264	4	—	—	367
3 „ 4 „ „ ..	9	44	6	3	237	1	3	—	303
4 „ 5 „ „ ..	2	53	7	3	294	—	31	—	390
5 years' service and upwards ..	2	48	7	23	363	—	4	—	447
Total struck off ..	18	362	76	70	2,199	23	45	—	2,793
Rejoined from desertion ..	—	98	28	26	569	1	16	—	738
Net loss from desertion.. ..	18	264	48	44	1,630	22	29	—	2,055

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 7.—NUMBER of N.C.O's. and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), (exclusive of the Regular Establishment), fined for Drunkenness, and the Number of fines inflicted during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

—	Cavalry.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infantry.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.
Number of Men fined :—									
Once	—	2	13	24	254	—	4	—	297
Twice	—	—	2	2	35	—	—	—	39
Three times . ..	—	—	—	—	7	—	—	—	7
Four „	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2
Five „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Six „	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total	—	2	15	26	298	—	4	—	345
Number of Fines inflicted	—	2	17	28	353	—	4	—	404

NOTE ON THE SPECIAL RESERVE OF OFFICERS AND THE SPECIAL RESERVE.

The Special Reserve of Officers consists of :—(i) officers serving on the strength of Special Reserve units; (ii) officers supplementary to a corps, not on the strength of a unit; (iii) Special Reserve officers supernumerary to the Territorial Force, similar to Special Reservists of Category (*b*).

The Special Reserve consists of three classes :—Category (*a*) composed of men enlisted direct for service in the Special Reserve; Category (*b*) composed of men of the Territorial Force who undertake the Special Reserve liability and are held on the strength of the Territorial Force as supernumeraries; and category (*c*) (*v.* A.O. 110, 1912) composed of men of certain branches of the service who, when serving, are required to perform duties similar to those performed by them in civil life. These last are subject to the same conditions of service as Regular reservists and are not called out for annual training.

Particulars as to categories (*b*) and (*c*) are included only in Tables 1, 2, 9, and 10.

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 8.—Number of COURTS-MARTIAL, during the year ending 30th September, 1913, on N.C.O's. and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE (excluding the Regular Establishment); OFFENCES for which the MEN were convicted; the number of ACQUITTALS, &c., and the PUNISHMENTS inflicted.

—	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total all Arms.
Number of Courts-Martial:—									
General	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
District	—	20	7	12	126	2	—	—	167
Regimental	—	3	2	3	19	—	—	—	27
Total	—	23	9	15	145	2	—	—	194
Acquittals	—	1	—	—	3	—	—	—	4
Convictions not confirmed	—	2	—	—	5	—	—	—	7
Convictions quashed	—	—	—	—	3	—	—	—	3
Sentences wholly remitted	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
OFFENCES OF WHICH THE MEN WERE CONVICTED.									
Offences in relation to the enemy	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mutiny	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Desertion	—	12	3	6	40	1	—	—	62
Absence without leave, &c.	—	9	2	3	46	—	—	—	60
Fraudulent enlistment	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Enlisting after discharge with disgrace	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
False answer on attestation	—	—	3	2	4	—	—	—	9
Violence to superiors	—	1	—	—	10	—	—	—	11
Insubordination, disobedience, &c.	—	1	1	1	8	—	—	—	11
Neglect of duty	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1
Quitting or sleeping on post	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Drunkenness	—	1	2	1	23	—	—	—	27
Wilfully injuring public property, equipment, &c.	—	1	—	—	2	—	—	—	3
Loss of public property, equipment, &c.	—	13	3	8	45	—	—	—	69
Theft, &c.	—	1	—	—	20	1	—	—	22
Fraud	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Indecency	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Miscellaneous military offences	—	1	—	5	9	—	—	—	15
Miscellaneous civil offences	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total of offences	—	40	14	26	208	2	—	—	290
PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.									
Death	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Penal servitude	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Imprisonment	—	—	1	—	14	—	—	—	15
Detention	—	17	5	10	87	2	—	—	121
Discharge with ignominy	—	—	1	—	11	—	—	—	12
Reduction in ranks and loss of seniority	—	3	3	5	32	—	—	—	43
Stoppages, fines and forfeiture of pay	—	11	3	8	47	1	—	—	70
Total of punishments inflicted	—	31	13	23	191	3	—	—	261

N.B.—The arrangement of this table follows that for the Regular Army. (*See* notes on pp. 73 and 75)

Digitized by Google

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the Engagements will expire of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom serving on 1st October, 1913.

Arm.	Year from 1st October to 30th September.						Total.
	1913–1914.†	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	1916–1917.	1917–1918.	1918–1919.	
SPECIAL RESERVE :—							
Category (*a*)*—							
Cavalry	399	131	203	389	—	4	1,126
Royal Field Artillery	772	797	916	936	1,012	333	4,766
Royal Garrison Artillery	137	170	255	163	80	103	908
Royal Engineers	131	151	168	251	155	238	1,094
Infantry	5,563	7,371	7,796	7,548	7,473	10,887	46,638
Army Service Corps	4	49	54	26	161	199	493
Royal Army Medical Corps	27	243	71	143	45	49	578
Army Veterinary Corps	—	—	—	—	1	2	3
Total, Category (*a*)	7,033	8,912	9,463	9,456	8,927	11,815	55,606
Category (*b*)*—							
Royal Engineers	49	37	20	340	—	—	446
Army Service Corps	43	8	1	2	—	—	54
Royal Army Medical Corps	409	121	191	62	—	—	783
Total, Category (*b*)	501	166	212	404	—	—	1,283
Category (*c*)*—							
Army Service Corps	2,176	—	—	—	—	—	2,176
MILITIA :—							
Royal Field Artillery	9	—	—	—	—	—	9
Royal Garrison Artillery	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Royal Engineers	7	—	—	—	—	—	7
Infantry	123	—	—	—	—	—	123
Royal Army Medical Corps	4	—	—	—	—	—	4
Total	143	—	—	—	—	—	143

* See Note on p. 113.

† Includes 1,569 N.C.O.'s and men who re-engaged before the 1st October, 1913, for a further period, but are here shown as on their old engagement, which had not then expired.

(B 1009) 11 2

Digitized by Google

SPECIAL RESERVE AND MILITIA.

TABLE 10.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE and the MILITIA of the United Kingdom (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) on 1st October, 1913.

Age.	Category (*a*).*									Category (*b*).*			Category (*c*).*
	Cavalry.	Royal Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.	Royal Engineers.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Service Corps.
SPECIAL RESERVE—													
Under 17 ..	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	1	—
17 and under 18 ..	4	28	7	2	2,788	26	3	—	2,858	—	—	2	1
18 „ 19 ..	57	356	23	37	6,207	90	24	—	6,794	10	—	—	89
19 „ 20 ..	77	615	25	43	6,018	106	28	2	6,914	13	—	48	86
20 „ 21 ..	133	625	38	63	5,018	51	14	—	5,942	16	1	81	78
21 „ 22 ..	128	566	32	55	4,141	44	6	—	4,972	36	4	105	74
22 „ 23 ..	132	433	22	56	4,147	54	34	1	4,879	32	8	114	105
23 „ 24 ..	97	378	35	42	3,571	53	39	—	4,215	14	6	74	102
24 „ 25 ..	89	265	46	65	2,271	25	31	—	2,792	21	9	57	95
25 „ 26 ..	74	183	37	54	1,543	10	19	—	1,920	28	5	39	115
26 „ 27 ..	57	145	31	54	1,252	6	17	—	1,562	41	4	47	112
27 „ 28 ..	54	108	34	43	1,123	5	26	—	1,393	46	4	38	95
28 „ 29 ..	44	127	47	65	996	3	24	—	1,306	35	6	27	111
29 „ 30 ..	44	112	40	70	842	5	23	—	1,136	34	1	32	116
30 „ 35 ..	105	449	266	268	3,486	14	123	—	4,711	57	2	78	475
35 „ 40 ..	21	302	168	136	2,734	1	166	—	3,528	55	4	36	217
40 and upwards ..	6	74	57	41	501	—	1	—	680	8	—	4	305
Total ..	1,126	4,766	908	1,094	46,638	493	578	3	55,606	446	54	783	2,176
MILITIA—													
Under 17 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
17 and under 18 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
18 „ 19 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
19 „ 20 ..	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	1				
20 „ 21 ..	—	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	2				
21 „ 22 ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—				
22 „ 23 ..	—	—	—	—	6	—	1	—	7				
23 „ 24 ..	—	3	—	—	57	—	2	—	62				
24 „ 25 ..	—	—	—	1	26	—	—	—	27				
25 „ 26 ..	—	3	—	1	14	—	1	—	19				
26 „ 27 ..	—	—	—	—	4	—	—	—	4				
27 „ 28 ..	—	1	—	1	3	—	—	—	5				
28 „ 29 ..	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	3				
29 „ 30 ..	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1				
30 „ 35 ..	—	—	—	1	5	—	—	—	6				
35 „ 40 ..	—	2	—	—	2	—	—	—	4				
40 and upwards ..	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	2				
Total ..	—	9	—	7	123	—	4	—	143				

* *See* Note on p. 113.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 11.—AGES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom, exclusive of Permanent Staff, in each year from 1904 to 1908, and of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*), (exclusive of REGULAR ESTABLISHMENT) since its formation in 1908.

	MILITIA.					SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).						
	1904 (1st Oct.).	1905 (1st Oct.).	1906 (1st Oct.).	1907 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1908 (1st Oct.).	1909 (1st Oct.).	1910 (1st Oct.).	1911 (1st Oct.).	1912 (1st Oct.).	1913 (1st Oct.).	
Under 17 ... } 17 and under 18	8,486	5,524	4,537	4,843	92	4,449	{ 68 / 3,945	21 / 3,063	1 / 3,629	— / 3,566	4 / 2,858	Under 17. / 17 and under 18.
18 ,, 19 ...	9,815	9,487	8,168	8,133	294	6,910	8,613	6,633	7,144	7,424	6,794	18 ,, 19.
19 ,, 20 ...	8,154	8,173	7,251	7,000	482	5,281	7,229	7,072	6,208	6,770	6,914	19 ,, 20.
20 ,, 21 ...	7,091	6,748	6,820	6,327	565	4,260	5,280	6,115	5,923	5,524	5,942	20 ,, 21.
21 ,, 22 ...	6,793	6,829	6,532	6,255	642	3,938	4,257	4,650	5,373	5,380	4,972	21 ,, 22.
22 ,, 23 ...	6,538	6,482	6,366	5,873	845	3,950	3,904	3,828	4,253	4,918	4,879	22 ,, 23.
23 ,, 24 ...	5,304	5,589	5,683	5,220	873	3,283	3,793	3,172	3,229	3,659	4,215	23 ,, 24.
24 ,, 25 ...	3,903	4,393	4,476	4,119	600	2,724	3,276	2,602	2,304	2,403	2,792	24 ,, 25.
25 ,, 26 ...	3,246	3,552	3,589	3,558	433	2,373	2,720	2,458	2,033	1,813	1,920	25 ,, 26.
26 ,, 27 ...	2,791	2,820	3,251	3,151	403	2,307	2,181	2,162	2,062	1,581	1,562	26 ,, 27.
27 ,, 28 ...	2,337	2,559	2,630	2,765	369	2,244	2,250	1,720	1,810	1,427	1,393	27 ,, 28.
28 ,, 29 ...	2,267	2,168	2,263	2,300	265	2,040	2,101	1,693	1,414	1,214	1,306	28 ,, 29.
29 ,, 30 ...	2,119	2,116	1,999	2,158	266	1,685	1,931	1,712	1,386	1,103	1,136	29 ,, 30.
30 ,, 31 ...	1,984	2,041	2,064									30 ,, 31.
31 ,, 32 ...	1,849	1,898	1,813									31 ,, 32.
32 ,, 33 ...	1,759	1,809	1,828	9,021	845	6,512	6,596	5,758	5,579	4,837	4,711	32 ,, 33.
33 ,, 34 ...	1,626	1,702	1,798									33 ,, 34.
34 ,, 35 ...	1,498	1,733	1,682									34 ,, 35.
35 ,, 36 ...	1,310	1,502	1,557									35 ,, 36.
36 ,, 37 ...	1,213	1,208	1,319									36 ,, 37.
37 ,, 38 ...	1,047	1,211	1,181	6,390	616	5,278	5,217	4,235	3,543	3,284	3,528	37 ,, 38.
38 ,, 39 ...	1,019	1,180	1,092									38 ,, 39.
39 ,, 40 ...	923	1,123	1,050									39 ,, 40.
40 and over	3,416	3,967	4,771	5,218	795	4,052	4,187	3,360	2,017	616	680	40 and over.
Total	86,488	85,814	83,720	82,331	8,385	61,286	67,548	60,254	57,908	55,519	55,606	—

Digitized by Google

TABLE 12.—NATIONALITIES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on the 1st October, 1913.

Arm.	Born in England.	Born in Wales.	Born in Scotland.	Born in Ireland.	Born in India or the Colonies.	British Subjects born in Foreign Countries.	Not recorded.	Total.
Cavalry	188	2	10	796	126	4	—	1,126
Royal Field Artillery ..	3,254	292	549	662	9	—	—	4,766
Royal Garrison Artillery ..	44	1	13	844	5	1	—	908
Royal Engineers	526	470	13	84	—	1	—	1,094
Infantry	30,034	1,097	5,500	9,906	68	32	1	46,638
Army Service Corps ..	353	56	66	15	2	1	—	493
Royal Army Medical Corps	335	5	72	155	8	3	—	578
Army Veterinary Corps ..	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	3
Total	34,736	1,923	6,224	12,462	218	42	1	55,606

TABLE 13.—RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN (exclusive of the Regular Establishment) of the SPECIAL RESERVE, Category (*a*), on 1st October, 1913.

Arm.	Church of England.	Presbyterians.	Wesleyans.	Baptists or Congregationalists.	Other Protestants not included in the foregoing.	Roman Catholics.	Jews.	Total.
Cavalry	542	190	22	12	164	192	4	1,126
Royal Field Artillery	2,905	385	133	104	44	1,187	8	4,766
Royal Garrison Artillery	136	64	8	2	3	694	1	908
Royal Engineers	539	9	46	32	—	468	—	1,094
Infantry	25,696	4,176	1,136	592	237	14,748	53	46,638
Army Service Corps	315	47	22	17	3	86	3	493
Royal Army Medical Corps ..	307	75	19	11	3	163	—	578
Army Veterinary Corps	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	3
Total	30,442	4,947	1,386	770	454	17,538	69	55,606

Digitized by Google

TABLE 14.—PAST SERVICES of the NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS and MEN of the SPECIAL RESERVE, CATEGORY (*a*) (excluding the Regular Establishment), and of the MILITIA of the United Kingdom on 1st October, 1913.

Service.	SPECIAL RESERVE (CATEGORY (*a*)).									MILITIA.					
	Cav.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	A.S.C.	R.A.M.C.	A.V.C.	Total.	R.F.A.	R.G.A.	R.E.	Infy.	R.A.M.C.	Total.
Under 1 year	380	353	161	249	11,320	199	49	2	12,713	—	—	—	—	—	—
1 year and under 2 years	193	985	163	161	8,266	168	55	1	9,992	—	—	—	—	—	—
2 years „ 3 „	127	907	79	137	5,651	26	—	—	6,927	—	—	—	—	—	—
3 „ „ 4 „	189	655	51	40	3,465	51	48	—	4,499	—	—	—	—	—	—
4 „ „ 5 „	96	577	67	36	5,039	49	358	—	6,222	—	—	—	—	—	—
5 „ „ 6 „	33	545	53	64	4,105	—	5	—	4,805	8	—	6	115	4	133
6 „ „ 7 „	34	124	55	114	1,785	—	22	—	2,134	1	—	—	3	—	4
7 „ „ 8 „	27	39	34	55	1,175	—	14	—	1,344	—	—	1	2	—	3
8 „ „ 9 „	14	110	61	78	969	—	1	—	1,233	—	—	—	—	—	—
9 „ „ 10 „	16	69	39	47	952	—	6	—	1,129	—	—	—	2	—	2
10 „ „ 11 „	10	93	40	46	937	—	7	—	1,133	—	—	—	—	—	—
11 „ „ 12 „	7	81	30	16	589	—	9	—	732	—	—	—	—	—	—
12 „ „ 13 „	—	32	16	16	347	—	2	—	413	—	—	—	—	—	—
13 „ „ 14 „	—	30	12	14	406	—	—	—	462	—	—	—	—	—	—
14 „ „ 15 „	—	64	8	4	547	—	2	—	625	—	—	—	—	—	—
15 „ „ 16 „	—	34	13	9	303	—	—	—	359	—	—	—	—	—	—
16 „ „ 17 „	—	9	2	2	194	—	—	—	207	—	—	—	—	—	—
17 „ „ 18 „	—	14	8	3	132	—	—	—	157	—	—	—	—	—	—
18 „ „ 19 „	—	19	2	—	115	—	—	—	136	—	—	—	—	—	—
19 „ „ 20 „	—	4	4	2	102	—	—	—	112	—	—	—	—	—	—
20 „ „ 21 „	—	9	2	—	94	—	—	—	105	—	—	—	—	—	—
21 years and over	—	13	8	1	145	—	—	—	167	—	—	—	1	—	1
Total	1,126	4,766	908	1,094	46,638	493	578	3	55,606	9	—	7	123	4	143

Digitized by Google

PART XII.—TERRI

TABLE I.—ESTABLISHMENT AND STRENGTH of the

Arms.	* Establishment.				Strength on 1st Oct., 1913.	
	Permanent Staff.		Territorial.		Territorial.	
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
Yeomanry	55	275	1,321	24,342	1,168	23,049
Royal Horse Artillery	13	31	98	2,996	85	2,566
Royal Field Artillery	55	357	1,113	29,842	897	25,124
Total R.H. & F. Arty. ...	68	388	1,211	32,838	982	27,690
Royal Garrison Artillery—						
(i) Mountain	2	7	21	778	21	715
(ii) Heavy Batteries	12	30	86	2,929	79	2,133
(iii) Coast Defence	16	65	312	7,171	262	5,499
Total Royal Garrison Arty....	30	102	419	10,878	362	8,347
Royal Engineers—						
(i) Divisional	14	71	210	6,874	212	5,874
(ii) Army Troops (Signal Cos., &c.)	5	30	80	2,240	70	1,949
(iii) Fortress	4	45	174	4,894	175	4,468
(iv) Engineer & Railway Staff Corps	...	...	60	...	55	...
(v) Army Postal Service ...	...	...	11	194	...	...
(vi) Army Signal Service ...	...	...	4	3	1	...
Total Royal Engineers ...	23	146	539	14,205	513	12,291
Infantry—						
(i) Divisions & Army Troops	192	1,009	5,447	189,755	4,617	141,063
(ii) Officers Training Corps† ...	1	3	24	400	21	241
(iii) Cyclists	13	71	260	6,285	193	4,973
Total Infantry	206	1,083	5,731	196,440	4,831	146,277
Army Service Corps	14	69	322	8,546	285	7,354
Royal Army Medical Corps—						
(i) ‖ Field Ambulances and Mtd. Bde. Field Ambls. ...	...	62	504	12,447	‡417	10,381
(ii) Clearing Hospitals ...	...	...	42	70	...	...
(iii) General Hospitals... ...	...	...	69	991	64	865
(iv) Sanitary Companies ...	...	...	10	200	8	135
(v) For other Units—Schools of Instruction, &c. ...	14	42	855	...	612	...
Total R.A.M. Corps... ...	14	104	1,480	13,708	‡1,101	11,381
Army Veterinary Corps—						
(i) Veterinary Hospitals ...	...	7	28	203	...	...
(ii) For other units	...	...	182	7	148	...
Total A.V.C....	...	7	210	210	148	...
Total all Arms	410 (*a*)	2,174	11,233	301,167	§9,390	236,389
N.B —The following are particulars for the Isle						
Isle of Man Volunteers	....	1	5	120	5	114

NOTE.—Particulars of the N.C.O's. and men of the Special Reserve, Category (*b*), are not included in the above table, but are shown with the Special Reserve, *see* Note on page 113.

The numbers of horses, guns, wagons, and carts at the 1913 Training are published in the Territorial Force Annual Return for 1st October, 1913.

27 officers and 190 N.C.Os. and men of the Territorial Force Reserve attended camp in addition to the numbers shown above.

* The Establishments agree with those shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return, and are those shown in Peace Establishments (Part II, Territorial Force), with certain amendments issued with the November Army Orders.

(*a*) Does not include 188 Staff Officers for Headquarters of Divisions, &c.

TORIAL FORCE.

TERRITORIAL FORCE by Arms, 1st October, 1913, and numbers who attended Camp.

Attended Camp. (Permanent Staff excluded.)								Absent from Camp. (Per. Staff excluded.)				Total Strength on last day of training.	
Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s & men.
4	11	21	336	1,022	20,861	1,047	21,208	135	1,699	...	194	1,182	23,101
...	1	6	323	77	1,919	83	2,243	4	248	...	57	87	2,548
3	88	42	4,246	729	18,155	774	22,489	115	1,861	11	846	900	25,196
3	89	48	4,569	806	20,074	857	24,732	119	2,109	11	903	987	27,744
...	...	3	206	17	370	20	576	1	127	...	7	21	710
...	1	5	285	60	1,672	65	1,958	17	124	...	49	82	2,131
4	...	30	1,107	191	3,697	225	4,804	38	586	1	149	264	5,539
4	1	38	1,598	268	5,739	310	7,338	56	837	1	205	367	8,380
...	5	15	836	176	4,715	191	5,556	17	348	1	79	209	5,983
...	2	3	299	59	1,543	62	1,844	10	96	...	23	72	1,963
...	4	19	804	126	3,296	145	4,104	22	356	1	24	168	4,484
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	11	37	1,939	361	9,554	398	11,504	49	800	2	126	¶449	12,430
20	234	574	39,637	3,500	85,704	4,094	125,575	530	13,412	13	3,008	4,637	141,995
...	1	4	71	13	122	17	194	4	57	...	...	21	251
2	...	23	1,218	142	3,142	167	4,360	27	524	1	98	195	4,982
22	235	601	40,926	3,655	88,968	4,278	130,129	561	13,993	14	3,106	4,853	147,228
2	4	14	1,402	242	5,236	258	6,642	23	607	2	108	283	7,357
...	7	72	2,635	289	6,759	361	9,401	52	863	4	126	417	10,390
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	15	230	41	562	56	792	8	89	...	3	64	884
...	...	2	42	3	74	5	116	2	14	...	...	7	130
16	...	80	...	293	...	389	...	185	...	...	...	574	...
16	7	169	2,907	626	7,395	811	10,309	247	966	4	129	1,062	11,404
...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	4	...	119	...	123	...	9	...	...	...	132	...
...	...	4	...	119	...	123	...	9	...	...	...	132	...
51	358	932	53,677	7,099	157,827	8,082	211,862	1,199	21,011	34	4,771	9,315 ¶	237,644

of Man Volunteers who are not included above.

...	...	3	67	...	...	3	67	2	50	...	...	5	117

† Inns of Court.
‡ Includes 39 Transport Officers who are not Medical Officers.
§ Does not include 724 R.A.M.C. officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service available only on mobilization, and 1,000 officers of Officers Training Corps and on the Unattached List.
‖ Under this heading are included N.C.O.'s and men for water duties with combatant units.
¶ Does not include the Engineer and Railway Staff Corps.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 2.—ESTABLISHMENT and STRENGTH of the TERRITORIAL FORCE, by Arms, ALL RANKS, from 1908, compared with those of the Yeomanry and Volunteers for the previous 4 years.

Year.	Yeomanry.		Royal Horse and Field Artillery.		Royal Garrison Artillery.		Royal Engineers.		Infantry.		Army Service Corps.		Royal Army Medical Corps.		Miscellaneous.		All Arms.	
	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.	Establishment.	Strength.
YEOMANRY AND VOLS. (Perm. Staff included).																		
1904	27,638	27,095	...	...	50,649	41,735	21,175	17,998	264,606	188,905	...	...	6,613	5,116	203‡	155‡	370,884	281,004
1905	27,638	25,159	...	...	50,167	40,206	21,074	17,855	262,854	186,097	...	...	6,985	5,303	203‡	150‡	368,921	274,770
1906	27,638	25,312	...	...	50,007	40,784	20,975	17,741	260,521	191,769	...	...	6,949	5,560	...	...	366,090	281,166
1907	27,638	25,538	...	...	50,005	40,691	19,445	16,954	259,470	189,776	...	...	6,929	5,370	...	...	363,487	278,329
TERRTL. FORCE. 1st October.																		
1908 Territorial...	26,208	22,228	34,234	21,700	12,274	7,209	15,492	10,290	200,635	122,322	8,941	5,088	15,387	8,297	504§	79†	313,675	197,213
Perm. Staff	336	330	455	404	113	114	165	157	1,121	1,250	48	39	110	97	...	...	2,348	2,391
1909 Territorial...	26,097	25,279	34,142	29,953	12,307	9,389	15,120	13,224	200,946	171,943	8,884	7,625	15,104	12,537	212†	91†	312,812	270,041
Perm. Staff	336	331	455	446	129	135	171	171	1,255	1,205	61	61	114	111	...	...	2 521	2,460
1910 Territorial...	26,111	24,446	34,156	29,700	11,800	9,402	15,231	12,831	200,976	170,009	8,884	7,789	15,102	12,824	212†	95†	312,472	267,096
Perm. Staff	336	327	454	447	131	135	172	170	1,257	1,237	62	61	117‖	116‖	...	...	2,529	2,493
1911 Territorial...	26,111	24,095	34,147	29,673	11,898	9,349	15,177	12,929	201,710	167,199	8.947	7,775	15,086	13,044	212†	99†	313,288	264,163
Perm. Staff	336	328	455	450	132	135	173	173	1,277	1,258	79	75	118‖	119‖	...	...	2,570	2,538
1912 Territorial...	26,111	24,607	34,118	29,202	11,899	9,305	14,583	12,789	202,372	165,300	8,932	7,363	15,085	12,733	198†	134†	313,298	261,433
Perm. Staff	336	329	455	455	133	137	167	169	1,287	1,271	82	82	118‖	118‖	...	...	2,578	2,561
1913 Territorial...	25,663	24,217	34,049	28,672	11,297	8,709	14,744	12,804	202,171	151,108	8,868	7,639	15,188	12,482	420†	148†	312,400	245,779**
Perm. Staff	330	330	456	454	132	137	169	167	1,289	1,272	83	83	118‖	118‖	7†	...	††2,584	2,561††

N.B.—The strengths given are those on 1st October in each year for the Yeomanry and Territorial Force, and 1st November for the Volunteers.

‡ Motor Volunteer Corps. The Corps was disbanded, 26th July, 1906.

§ Includes Army Veterinary Corps, Army Ordnance Department, and Army Postal Service. † Army Veterinary Corps.

‖ Includes 14 Transport Serjeant-Instructors of the A.S. Corps for the R.A.M.C. Schools of Instruction,

** Exclusive of 724 Royal Army Medical Corps Officers of General Hospitals and Sanitary Service available only on mobilization; and 1,000 Officers of Officers Training Corps [illegible] on the Unattached List.

†† Does not include Staff [illegible] for Headquarters of Divisions, &c., the Establishment and Strength of whom, on 1st October, 1913, were 189 and 187 respectively.

Digitized by Google

TABLE 3.—ESTABLISHMENT, STRENGTH, and CAMP FIGURES (exclusive of the Permanent Staff) for the TERRITORIAL FORCE for each year from its formation in 1908.

Year.	Establishment.		Strength. on 1st October.		Attended Camp.								Absent from Camp.				Total Strength on last day of training.	
					Less than 8 days.		8 days and less than 15 days.		15 days and over.		Total.		With leave.		Without leave.			
	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.	Officers.	N.C.O.'s and men.
1908	11,202	302,473	8,428	188,785	—*	—*	2,166	66,841	4,776	100,510	6,942	167,351	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1909	11,232	301,580	9,652	260,389	—*	—*	1,315	77,011	6,866	163,045	8,181	240,056	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*	—*
1910	11,210	301,262	9,759	257,337	58	404	1,146	73,577	7,102	161,073	8,306	235,054	1,382	19,791	44	4,778	9,732	259,623
1911	11,249	302,039	9,475	254,688	63	330	1,011	75,491	6,975	148,282	8,049	224,103	1,450	25,296	41	6,755	9,540	256,154
1912	11,242	302,056	9,279	252,154	47	314	1,014	66,386	6,859	155,055	7,920	221,755	1,325	27,335	37	6,019	9,282	255,109
1913	11,233	301,167	9,390	236,389	51	358	932	53,677	7,099	157,827	8,082	211,862	1,199	21,011	34	4,771	9,315	237,644

* Figures not available.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 4.—INCREASE and DECREASE by ARMS of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force during the year ending 30th September, 1913.

	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Strength on 1st October, 1912 ...	23,424	28,242	8,927	12,288	160,574	7,082	11,617	252,154
Increase—								
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service— (i.) In Regular Army	82	44	10	39	574	21	15	785
(ii.) In Militia or Special Reserve	12	11	4	25	245	4	3	304
(iii.) In Yeo., Vol., or T.F.; enlisted on 4 yrs.' engt. ...	215	171	59	186	2,093	88	100	2,912
(iv.) In T.F.; enlisted— on 1 yrs.' engt. ...	22	33	11	18	466	6	6	562
,, 2 ,, ,, ...	3	13	7	4	115	1	3	146
,, 3 ,, ,, ...	—	3	...	4	16	1	—	24
Recruits	5,401	8,697	2,058	3,419	41,532	2,398	3,700	67,205
Joined from Desertion	—	1	—	—	4	3	—	8
Transferred from other Territorial units	254	364	41	203	980	67	105	2,014
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (b)	—	—	—	1	—	43	156	200
Other causes	2	43	6	4	75	7	10	147
Total increase	5,991	9,380	2,196	3,903	46,100	2,639	4,098	74,307
Decrease—								
Died	47	58	15	25	301	7	19	472
Discharged— on termination of engagement	4,069	6,534	1,802	2,445	43,522	1,544	3,062	62,978
on attaining limit of age ...	22	29	9	13	103	1	4	181
at own request (i.) by purchase ..	374	102	25	40	695	40	44	1,320
at own request (ii.) free	858	1,038	469	551	4,783	297	380	8,376
for misconduct	77	110	37	44	1,017	43	38	1,366
false answer on attestation ...	3	5	1	2	13	—	4	28
irregularly enlisted	2	7	1	5	29	4	4	52
claimed as an apprentice ...	1	—	—	—	2	—	1	4
misstatement as to age on enlistment	1	11	3	3	115	3	2	138
medically unfit	102	167	41	55	1,091	32	38	1,526
not likely to become an efficient soldier	48	142	34	58	593	22	38	935
recruits rejected after attestation before final approval (i.) For medical reasons	5	5	8	6	239	14	6	283
(ii.) For other reasons ...	13	31	1	20	137	15	1	221
Other causes	32	109	54	36	182	19	19	451
Struck off as deserters or absentees ...	189	215	15	43	925	51	66	1,504
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (b)	1	4	—	138	56	17	194	410
Joined Regular Army	89	469	103	127	2,325	113	120	3,346
Joined Special Reserve	262	213	37	58	1,516	44	78	2,208
Joined Royal Navy or Marines ...	16	203	71	44	1,009	46	83	1,463
Transferred to other Territorial units	100	401	41	116	1,209	43	101	2,014
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	44	43	—	32	225	6	9	359
Other causes	11	33	6	39	319	6	23	437
Total decrease	6,366	9,932	2,776	3,900	60,397	2,367	4,334	90,072
Net Increase	—	—	—	3	—	272	—	—
Net Decrease	375	552	580	—	14,297	—	236	15,765
Strength on 1st October, 1913	23,049	27,690	8,347	12,291	146,277	7,354	11,381	236,389
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	24,342	32,838	10,878	14,205	196,440	8,546	13,708	301,167*
Number re-engaged during the year ..	6,285	4,124	1,645	2,314	29,495	1,060	1,716	46,639

* Includes 210 for Army Veterinary Corps.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 5.—INCREASE and DECREASE of N.C.O.'s and MEN (exclusive of Officers and Permanent Staff) of the Territorial Force from the 1st April, 1908.

	1st April, 1908, to 30th Sept., 1908.	Years ending 30th September				
		1908–09.	1909–10.	1910–11.	1911–12.	1912–13
Strength at beginning of year	...	188,785	260,389	257,337	254,688	252,154
INCREASE—						
Enlisted or re-enlisted with previous service—						
In Regular Army (4 years' engagement) ...	719	1,146	563	361	627	785
In Auxiliary Forces { 1 year's engagement ...	112,881	...	...	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces { 2 years' „ ...	13,920	...	...	...	...	...
In Auxiliary Forces { 3 „ „ ...	5,739	...	...	...	...	...
In Militia or Special Reserve; In Yeomanry, Volunteers, or Territorial Force; Enlisted on 4 years' engagement	18,041	685	268	189	197	304
		8,742	2,560	1,653	2,374	2,912
In Territorial Force; enlisted on { 1 year engagement ...	...	...	...	...	...	562
In Territorial Force; enlisted on { 2 years' „ ...	...	...	...	...	...	146
In Territorial Force; enlisted on { 3 „ „ ...	...	...	...	...	...	24
Recruits	39 636	110,020	42,239	39,086	57,946	67,205
Joined from Desertion	...	4	6	14	7	8
Transferred from other Territorial units ...	...	2,803	2,479	2,186	2,108	2,014
Reverted from Special Reserve, Category (*b*) .	...	10	128	173	264	200
Other causes	*1,974	187	136	93	127	147
Total increase	192,910	123,597	48,379	43,755	63,650	74,307
DECREASE—						
Died	105	448	531	591	552	472
Discharged: on termination of engagement ...	113	31,859	23,422	15,962	34,585	62,978
Discharged: on attaining limit of age	36	399	520	334	234	181
Discharged: at own request { (i.) by purchase ...	23	377	1,228	2,278	2,452	1,320
Discharged: at own request { (ii.) free	61	2,272	7,356	11,082	10,352	8,376
Discharged: for misconduct	163	839	1,318	1,379	1,521	1,366
Discharged: false answer on attestation	8	31	19	23	15	28
Discharged: irregularly enlisted	44	128	44	24	30	52
Discharged: claimed as an apprentice	...	...	3	4	14	4
Discharged: misstatement as to age on enlistment...	35	183	78	54	92	138
Discharged: medically unfit	307	1,266	1,886	2,405	1,772	1,526
Discharged: not likely to become an efficient soldier	81	1,264	2,061	1,164	1,248	935
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval { (i.) For medical reasons ...	...	899	315	193	333	283
Discharged: recruits rejected after attestation before final approval { (ii.) For other reasons ...	...	314	170	123	292	221
Discharged: Other causes	319	332	698	544	685	451
Struck off as deserters or absentees	53	737	1,639	1,303	2,270	1,504
Enlisted for Special Reserve, Category (*b*) ...	...	468	518	341	230	410
Joined { Regular Army	1,117	3,274	3,037	3,237	3,222	3,346
Joined { Special Reserve	912	3,017	2,463	1,820	1,967	2,208
Joined { Royal Navy or Marines	162	598	1,127	901	1,071	1,463
Transferred to other Territorial units ...	...	2,803	2,479	2,186	2,108	2,014
Transferred to the Territorial Force Reserve	...	...	18	157	510	359
Other causes	*586	485	501	299	629	437
Total decrease	4,125	51,993	51,431	46,404	66,184	90,072
Net { Increase	188,785	71,604	...	...	...	...
Net { Decrease	...	...	3,052	2,649	2,534	15,765
Strength at end of year	188,785	260,389	257,337	254,688	252,154	236,389
Establishment (exclusive of officers and permanent staff)	302,473	301,580	301,262	302,039	302,056	301,167

* Includes men not accounted for and net transfers between arms.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 6.—PAST SERVICES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1913 (Permanent Staff* excluded).

Service.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 1 year... ...	5,287	8,141	1,992	3,237	38,733	2,289	3,608	63,287
1 year and under 2	3,738	6,107	1,625	2,462	29,862	1,783	2,382	47,959
2 years „ 3	3,421	3,888	1,187	1,568	16,901	840	1,395	29,200
3 „ „ 4	2,829	3,069	1,040	1,254	17,784	694	1,471	28,141
4 „ „ 5	2,273	2,370	796	1,176	14,582	695	1,049	22,941
5 „ „ 6	1,233	1,340	393	678	5,554	429	588	10,215
6 „ „ 7	760	330	181	244	3,002	64	131	4,712
7 „ „ 8	650	301	144	182	2,694	79	130	4,180
8 „ „ 9	425	229	132	186	2,068	82	114	3,236
9 „ „ 10	433	251	114	178	2,019	70	82	3,147
10 „ „ 11	560	195	109	179	1,604	58	67	2,772
11 „ „ 12	456	181	53	126	1,286	40	69	2,211
12 „ „ 13	287	196	84	131	1,536	43	43	2,320
13 „ „ 14	159	214	102	184	1,711	34	53	2,457
14 „ „ 15	90	135	68	74	966	23	28	1,384
15 „ „ 16	99	111	50	61	771	23	26	1,141
16 „ „ 17	51	80	31	53	664	17	21	917
17 „ „ 18	52	77	30	42	650	13	34	898
18 „ „ 19	42	41	29	42	546	4	12	716
19 „ „ 20	32	92	26	44	520	19	11	744
20 „ and over ...	172	342	161	190	2,824	55	67	3,811
Total	23,049	27,690	8,347	12,291	146,277	7,354	11,381	236,389
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
Under 1 year... ...	41	54	1	35	290	11	5	437
1 year and under 2	36	33	12	30	299	8	12	430
2 years „ 3	31	23	15	10	131	4	2	216
3 „ „ 4	11	15	3	6	62	5	1	103
Total	119	125	31	81	782	28	20	1,186

N.B.—The service given for the N.C.O.'s and men of the Territorial Force includes service in the Yeomanry and Volunteers, but not service in the Regulars, the Special Reserve, or the Militia. Reserve service only is shown for the men of the Territorial Force Reserve.

* The services of the Permanent Staff are given on p. 90.

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 7.—AGES OF THE NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE TERRITORIAL FORCE AND THE TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE ON 1ST OCTOBER, 1913 (Permanent Staff excluded).

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
TERRITORIAL FORCE:								
Under 17 years ...	48	234	132	110	1,317	40	100	1,981
17 and under 18 ...	536	2,329	664	785	11,462	536	1,068	17,380
18 „ 19 ...	1,413	4,134	912	1,564	18,956	1,011	1,727	29,717
19 „ 20 ...	1,988	4,088	1,087	1,589	18,789	1,063	1,640	30,244
20 „ 21 ...	2,197	3,605	1,018	1,467	17,406	890	1,469	28,052
21 „ 22 ...	2,223	2,776	863	1,124	14,882	712	1,204	23,784
22 „ 23 ...	1,988	2,034	637	888	10,902	535	868	17,852
23 „ 24 ...	1,713	1,444	453	661	7,696	418	565	12,950
24 „ 25 ...	1,467	1,035	371	509	5,945	292	416	10,035
25 „ 26 ...	1,285	767	254	406	4,901	245	334	8,192
26 „ 27 ...	1,105	677	248	324	4,106	216	250	6,926
27 „ 28 ...	924	543	197	350	3,419	187	221	5,841
28 „ 29 ...	786	432	182	292	2,903	158	182	4,935
29 „ 30 ...	700	428	159	252	2,708	127	177	4,551
30 „ 35 ...	2,427	1,444	584	991	9,813	444	604	16,307
35 „ 40 ...	1,308	986	349	614	6,305	273	361	10,196
40 „ 45 ...	607	489	170	248	3,077	138	140	4,869
45 „ 50 ...	252	187	42	88	1,332	52	44	1,997
50 and upwards ...	82	58	25	29	358	17	11	580
Total ...	23,049	27,690	8,347	12,291	146,277	7,354	11,381	236,389
TERRITORIAL FORCE RESERVE:								
17 and under 18 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
18 „ 19 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 „ 20 ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
20 „ 21 ...	...	...	...	...	1	...	...	1
21 „ 22 ...	...	6	...	...	3	1	...	10
22 „ 23 ...	5	10	1	8	14	3	...	41
23 „ 24 ...	2	8	1	4	6	4	...	25
24 „ 25 ...	4	4	2	4	25	3	1	43
25 „ 26 ...	5	5	2	2	24	2	1	41
26 „ 27 ...	11	2	...	2	29	...	1	45
27 „ 28 ...	15	3	...	2	35	1	1	57
28 „ 29 ...	6	5	1	5	32	1	...	50
29 „ 30 ...	5	2	1	...	34	...	1	43
30 „ 35 ...	29	25	5	26	145	4	4	238
35 „ 40 ...	18	19	4	9	154	4	8	216
40 „ 45 ...	14	15	7	12	154	...	2	204
45 „ 50 ...	5	14	5	6	104	4	1	139
50 and upwards ...	...	7	2	1	22	1	...	33
Total ...	119	125	31	81	782	28	20	1,186

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 8.—AGES on the 1st October, 1913, of the Men who enlisted into the Territorial Force as Recruits during the past year and were still serving on that date.

Age.	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Total.
Under 17 years	36	169	85	84	845	25	80	1,324
17 and under 18... ...	498	2,179	569	721	10,588	514	1,016	16,085
18 „ 19... ...	1,005	2,435	474	989	10,589	653	1,010	17,155
19 „ 20... ...	919	1,259	276	516	5,831	391	563	9,755
20 „ 21... ...	703	709	178	300	3,329	217	307	5,743
21 „ 22... ...	493	382	92	152	1,972	141	166	3,398
22 „ 23... ...	365	229	56	104	1,220	61	94	2,129
23 „ 24... ...	234	169	31	52	865	49	68	1,468
24 „ 25... ...	182	111	36	53	584	34	50	1,050
25 „ 26... ...	144	82	20	41	432	31	44	794
26 „ 27... ...	108	66	18	36	322	30	37	617
27 „ 28... ...	84	53	23	25	260	22	32	499
28 „ 29... ...	66	32	22	34	220	26	25	425
29 „ 30... ...	64	42	15	25	175	16	25	362
30 „ 35... ...	184	105	60	70	492	49	71	1,031
35 „ 40... ...	52	43	10	15	98	15	7	240
40 „ 45... ...	11	3	2	1	12	1	...	30
45 „ 50... ...	11	3	...	2	3	...	...	19
50 years and upwards ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Total	5,159	8,071	1,967	3,220	37,837	2,275	3,595	62,124

Digitized by Google

TERRITORIAL FORCE.

TABLE 9.—YEARS in which the engagements of N.C.O.'s and Men of the Territorial Force will expire. (Permanent Staff excluded.)

Arm.	Years ending 30th September.				Total.
	1913–1914.	1914–1915.	1915–1916.	1916–1917.	
Yeomanry	9,397	3,821	4,113	5,718	23,049
Royal Horse and Field Artillery ..	7,854	4,438	6,723	8,675	27,690
Royal Garrison Artillery	2,584	1,602	1,964	2,197	8,347
Royal Engineers	3,649	2,031	2,919	3,692	12,291
Infantry	48,517	21,576	33,843	42,341	146,277
Army Service Corps	1,863	1,004	2,004	2,483	7,354
Royal Army Medical Corps	3,137	1,687	2,682	3,875	11,381
Total	77,001	36,159	54,248	68,981	236,389

TABLE 10.—STRENGTH on the 1st October, 1913, of Officers and N.C.O.'s and Men of the Imperial Service Section, and the Territorial Force Reserve.

—	—	Yeomanry.	Royal Horse and Field Artillery.	Royal Garrison Artillery.	Royal Engineers.	Infantry.	Army Service Corps.	Royal Army Medical Corps.	Army Veterinary Corps.	Total.
Imperial* Service Section.	Officers ..	235	146	33	36	557	57	26	..	1,090
	Other ranks	3,605	2,072	406	797	9,778	824	306	..	17,788
Territorial Force Reserve.	Officers ..	53	51	20	36	291	15	16	1	483
	Other ranks	119	125	31	81	782	28	20	..	1,186

* The strength of the Imperial Service Section is included in that of the Territorial Force on 1st October, 1913.

Digitized by Google

PART XIII. NATIONAL RESERVE.

TABLE 1.—STRENGTH of the National Reserve on the 1st October, 1913.

—	Class I.	Class II.	Class III.			Unclassified on 1st Oct., 1913.	Total.
			(*a*).	(*b*).	(*c*).		
Officers	148	882	147	192	1,218	3,197	5,784
N.C.O's. and men	9,734	30,947	10,210	5,236	26,079	127,461	209,667
Total ...	9,882	31,829	10,357	5,428	27,297	130,658	215,451

N.B.—The classes into which the National Reserve is divided are defined in the Regulations.

Briefly—Class I consists of those under 42 years of age, fit for general service in the field.

Class II consists of officers, warrant officers and sergeants under 55, other ranks under 50, fit for either combatant or administrative work at home.

Both these classes are required to undertake an honourable obligation to serve in the event of imminent national danger.

Class III (*a*) and Class III (*b*) consist of men who satisfy the conditions for Class I and Class II respectively, but do not undertake the honourable obligation; Class III (*c*) consists of all not included in the other classes.

N.B.—Particulars of the strength by classes for each County Association are shown in the Territorial Force Annual Return for the 1st October, 1913.

Digitized by Google

INDEX.

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
A.		
Absence (*see* also **Camp** and **Training**)—		
struck off for, and rejoined from, militia	...	110
" " " regular reserve	...	100, 101
" " " special reserve	...	109, 111
" " " territorial force	...	124, 125
without leave, convictions for, regular army	...	72, 74
" " " special reserve	...	114
Ages—		
militia	...	116, 117
recruits, all branches (*see* **Recruits**).		
regular army, at home and abroad	...	88
" " boys	...	56, 57
" " comparative statement, 10 years	...	89
" " detachments sent abroad	...	69, 70
regular reserve	...	105
special reserve	28	116, 117
territorial force	...	127
" " reserve	...	127
Army Service Corps, mechanical transport	23–64	...
Artillery, R.H. and F.—		
changes in organisation of	63	...
B.		
Badges, Good Conduct—		
number of men in possession of, 10-year table	...	80
Birthplaces—		
regular army	...	91, 92
special reserve...	...	118
Boys—		
ages of boy recruits	...	56, 57
offering for enlistment, regular army	...	61
serving, numbers	...	87
C.		
Camp—		
present at, and absent from, T.F., numbers	...	121
" " " " since 1908, numbers ...	...	123
Casualties—		
general (*see* **Increase and Decrease**).		
within 3 months of enlistment	...	51
within first 3 (or 2) years	...	64
Character—		
new method of assessing	34	...
numbers discharged with good	38	...
Civil Employment (*see* **Employment**).		
Colonies and Egypt—		
ages of detachments embarked for	...	70
born in, number (or India), regular army	...	91, 92
" " " special reserve	...	118
distribution of units in, by arms	...	41
establishment and strength by arms, all ranks	...	39
troops disembarked from, by arms	...	71
" embarked for, by arms	...	70

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
Convictions—		
not confirmed, or quashed, regular army	...	72, 74
„ „ „ special reserve	...	114
offences leading to, regular army	...	72, 75
„ „ „ special reserve	...	114
percentage of, to average strength during year, regular army	...	74
Courts-Martial—		
decrease in number of, note on	...	75
regular army, number of	...	72, 74, 76
special reserve, „ „	...	114
D.		
Deaths—		
regular army	...	34, 36
„ reserve	...	100, 101
sentence of, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
special reserve and militia	...	109–111
territorial force	...	124, 125
Decrease (*see* **Increase** and **Decrease**).		
Depôts—		
cavalry and R.F.A., location of	69	...
of Indian troops serving in Colonies	...	39
Desertion and Deserters—		
militia (to 1908)	...	110
regular army, convictions for desertion	...	72, 74
„ services of deserters and proportion to strength	61	67, 68
„ struck off and rejoined, numbers	53, 61	34,36,67,68
special reserve, convictions for desertion	...	114
„ services of deserters	...	112
„ struck off and rejoined, numbers	19	109–111
territorial force, struck off and rejoined, numbers ...	...	124, 125
Detention—		
sentences of, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
„ „ „ „ special reserve	...	114
Disbandment	70	...
Discharges (*see also* under separate headings)—		
regular army	...	34–37
„ to pension	...	34, 36, 65, 66
„ with ignominy under sentence	...	73, 75
regular reserve	...	100, 101
special „	19	109, 111
„ „ with ignominy under sentence	...	114
territorial force	...	124, 125
Disgrace—		
discharged with, regular army	...	35, 37
Disgraceful Conduct—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	74
Disobedience—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 74
„ „ „ „ special reserve	...	114
Distribution—		
regular army at home and abroad by arms, all ranks ...	...	38, 39
units „ „	...	40, 41
Drunkenness—		
regular army, convictions for, by court-martial	...	73, 74
„ fines for	...	77, 78
„ loss of good conduct badge	...	80 (Note)
„ percentage of men fined for, to average strength	...	78
special reserve, convictions for, by court-martial	...	114
„ fines for	...	113

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
E.		
Education—		
attainments of recruits	62	95, 96
certificates of serving soldiers	62	95, 96
tests for certain recruits	10	...
Egypt (*see* **Colonies and Egypt**).		
Employment, Civil—		
care of recruits and time-expired men	33, 65	...
characters, new method of assessing	34	...
general remarks	32–52	...
government departments	32, 42, 48	...
"Labour Gazette," discontinuance of	36	...
London County Council	52	...
official registers	39, 41	...
organisation for obtaining	33	...
police	49	...
Port of London Authority	51	...
Post Office employment	35	...
railways	50	...
soldiers' employment gazette	36, 37	...
statistics	38–52	...
technical instruction of serving soldiers	37	...
voluntary societies	39, 40	...
Engagement—		
discharges on completion of, regular army	...	34, 36
" " regular reserve	...	100, 101
" " special reserve	...	109, 111
" " territorial force	...	124, 125
expiration of, numbers due to go on regular reserve	...	106
" " " " special reserve and militia	18, 19	115
" " " " territorial force	...	129
England—		
born in, number, regular army	...	91, 92
" " special reserve	...	118
Enlistment—		
fraudulent, &c., convictions for, regular army	...	72, 74
" " special reserve	...	114
special reservists in regular army	31	56, 57
terms of, details and history of	8	54, 55
" special reserve, alternative system of	29	...
Equipment—		
loss of, or wilfully injuring, convictions for, regular army	...	73–75
" " " special reserve	...	114
Establishments and Strengths—		
All Branches of Army, regimental and other establishments, all ranks	...	30
Regular Army Regimental Establishments—		
Home, India and Colonies by arms, all ranks, with strength by countries	...	38
officers, W.Os., N.C.Os. and men, by arms, quarterly and average strength	...	31
officers, W.Os., N.C.Os. and men, all arms, for 10 years	...	33
Special Reserve and Militia—		
officers, all arms, N.C.Os. and men by arms, for 10 years	...	108
Territorial Force—		
all ranks, by arms, 10 years	...	122
officers, N.C.Os. and men, by arms	...	120
officers, N.C.Os. and men, all arms, since 1908	...	123
permanent staff	...	30, 120, 122
Extensions—		
of short service	9	62, 64

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
F.		
False Answer on Attestation—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	72, 74
,, ,, ,, special reserve	...	114
Fines (*see* **Drunkenness** and **Stoppages**).		
Flying Corps, Royal, Military Wing—		
establishment and strength, regular army	5	31
,, ,, special reserve...	20	...
terms of enlistment into	...	54
Foreign Countries—		
British subjects born in, regular army	...	91, 92
,, ,, special reserve	...	118
Foreigners, in regular army	...	91, 92
Fraud—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
,, ,, special reserve	...	114
G.		
Good Conduct Badges—		
number in possession of	...	80
Good Conduct Medals—		
number in possession of, by ranks	...	79
H.		
Horses, Mules, &c.—		
ages of, on the British establishment	...	99
establishment, strength and distribution	...	97
strength, by arms, 10 years	...	98
I.		
Ignominy, discharge with, sentence to—		
regular army	...	73, 75
special reserve	...	114
Imperial Services Exhibition, recruiting information bureau	66	...
Imperial Service Section, T.F., number of officers and other ranks	...	129
Imprisonment—		
sentences of, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
,, ,, special reserve	...	114
Increase and Decrease—		
regular army	53	...
,, ,, by arms	...	34, 35
,, ,, all arms, 10 years	...	36, 37
regular reserve, by arms	...	100
,, ,, all arms, 10 years	...	101
special reserve and militia, by arms...	18, 19	109
,, ,, ,, all arms, 10 years	...	110, 111
territorial force, by arms	...	124
,, ,, since formation	...	125
India—		
born in (or Colonies), regular army, numbers	...	91, 92
,, ,, special reserve ,, ...	...	118
distribution of units, by arms	...	40
establishment and strength, by arms, all ranks	...	38
troops disembarked at home from	...	71
,, embarked for, from home and colonies	...	69
Indian Native Troops, brought on and struck off Imperial establishment	...	34, 37

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
Indian Transports, men employed on	...	30 (Note), 39 (Note)
Inns of Court, O.T.C.—		
establishment and strength, camp figures, &c.	...	120, 121
Insubordination, Disobedience, &c.—		
convictions for, regular army	...	73, 74
„ „ special reserve	...	114
Invalids—		
discharged as, regular army	...	35, 36
„ „ „ „ in 1st and 2nd years of service	60	...
„ „ regular reserve	...	100, 101
„ „ special reserve and militia	...	109–111
pensions to, permanent and temporary	...	65, 66
sent home from abroad, by arms	...	71
Ireland—		
born in, number, regular army	...	91, 92
„ „ special reserve	...	118
K.		
King Edward's Horse—		
conversion from T.F. to special reserve	26	...
M.		
Medals, good conduct, numbers in possession of	...	79
Medical examination of recruits...	13	49, 58–61
Militia—		
ages of	...	116, 117
Channel Islands, Malta and Bermuda, establishment and strength	...	30
engagements, expiry of	...	115
increase and decrease, 1904–1908	...	110
reserve division, strength of, by arms	...	109
services, past, of men in	...	119
strength of	...	30, 108–111
training, numbers present at and absent from	...	107
Miscellaneous Establishments and staff and departments—		
establishment and strength of	...	30
Misconduct, discharged for—		
regular army	53	35, 37
„ reserve...	...	100, 101
special reserve and militia	...	109–111
territorial force	...	124, 125
Motor Cyclists' Section, R.E.—		
special reservists, category (*a*), formation of	24(iii)	...
Motor Volunteer Corps	...	122
Mountain Division, R.G.A.—		
services of, on transfer to regular reserve	...	103
strength of regular reserve	...	102
Mutiny—		
convictions for, by court-martial, regular army	...	72, 74
„ „ „ „ special reserve	...	114
N.		
Nationalities—		
regular army	...	91, 92
special reserve	...	118
National Reserve, strength of, officers and other ranks ...	...	130
Navy—		
men joining, from special reserve and militia	...	110, 111
„ „ territorial force	...	124, 125
Notice Papers—		
recruits served with, and rejections...	12	4

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
O.		
Offences—		
of which convicted, by court-martial, regular army	...	72–75
„ „ „ „ special reserve	...	114
Officers' Training Corps—		
Inns of Court	...	120, 121
officers of, and unattached list	...	121 (Note), 122 (Note)
permanent staff, establishment and strength of	...	30 (Note)
„ „ strength by arms	...	90
territorial officers, establishment and strength of	...	30 (Note)
P.		
Pardons, regular army	...	72, 74
Penal Servitude—		
sentence of, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
„ „ „ „ special reserve	...	114
Pensions—		
discharges to pension	53	34, 36, 65, 66
service and invalid, permanent and temporary	...	65, 66
Permanent Staff, T.F.—		
establishment and strength, by arms	...	30, 120, 122
past services of	...	90
transfers to and from regular army	...	34, 37
Post Office Corps, disbandment	70	...
Postal Section, R.E.—		
establishment	...	120
formation of, special reserve	24, 70	...
Proficiency Pay, third class certificate of education necessary	62	96
Punishments—		
inflicted by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
„ „ special reserve	...	114
Purchase of Discharge—		
regular army	...	35, 36, 51
„ reserve	...	100, 101
special reserve and militia	19	109-111
territorial force	...	124, 125
R.		
Recruiters, recruits raised by, for 10 years	...	50
Recruiting (*see also* under **Recruits**)—		
agencies for, regular army and special reserve	6, 7	42–48, 50
areas, numbers of recruits raised, &c.	...	42–48
„ number of serving soldiers born in regimental	...	42–48
emigration as affecting	3	...
general remarks on	1–13, 54	...
literature, posters, &c.	67	...
marches	58	...
regulations, new edition	68	...
soldiers on furlough, by	56, 57	...
special reserve	19	...
„ R.F.A., closed	22	...
temporary inspectors of	55	...
trade as affecting	3	...
Recruits, Regular Army—		
age limit for, cavalry and artillery	4 (i) (ii)	...
ages of	...	56, 57
boys offering for enlistment	...	61
care of, and time-expired men	33, 65	...

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
Recruits, Regular Army—*continued.*		
casualties before joining unit, 10 years	...	49
„ within first 3 months of enlistment	...	42–48, 51
comparison with previous years	8, 53	36, 37, 52–55
discrepancy in numbers, note on	...	48
educational attainments of	62	95, 96
„ test for	10	...
finally approved	...	42–49
headquarter, 10 years	...	50
infantry raised in own regimental area	...	42–48
joined, numbers, and by terms of service	1, 3, 8	34–37, 49, 52–55
notice papers, numbers served with, and rejections ...	12	49
quality of	59	...
rejections of, medical and other, before joining unit ...	13	49, 58–61
„ „ within 3 months of enlistment ...	13	42–48, 51
shortage of	54	...
"specials" (under standard)	11	...
special reserve, numbers enlisted from	18, 19, 31	109–111
standards of age, height and chest measurement ...	4 (i–ix)	...
territorial force, numbers enlisted from	...	124, 125
trades of men offering as, with numbers rejected... ...	...	59–61
Recruits, Special Reserve—		
ages of	28	112
finally approved by recruiting areas...	...	42–48
joined	2, 3	109, 111
militia (1903–1908)	...	110
quality of	59	...
standards of age, height and chest measurement	4 (x)	...
territorial force, numbers enlisted from	...	124, 125
Recruits, Territorial Force—		
ages of	...	128
joined	...	124, 125
Reduction in Rank—		
sentences by court-martial involving, regular army ...	...	73, 75
„ „ „ special reserve ...	...	114
Re-engaged (to complete 21 years), numbers serving ...	...	85, 87
Re-engagements—		
regular army, to complete 21 years	9	62, 63
special reserve, for further period	18, 21	109–111
„ R.F.A., not permitted in	22	...
territorial force	...	124, 125
Re-enlisted Men—		
age for special reserve extended	30	...
regular army	1	34, 36, 52–55
special reserve and militia	...	109–111
territorial force	...	124, 125
Reliefs and Reinforcements	...	69–71
Religious Denominations—		
regular army	...	93, 94
special reserve	...	118
Reserve, Regular—		
ages of men in	...	105
increase and decrease of	14	100, 101
men sent home from abroad to join	...	71
mountain division of artillery	...	102 (Note)
note as to the various sections of	...	105
rejoined colours	...	34, 36, 100, 101
relegated to	...	35, 37
remarks on	14	...
residing out of United Kingdom	17	...
R.A.M.C., increase of, by transfer from R.G.A. and infantry	...	100, 101
section D, re-enlistments and re-engagements for	14, 16	100, 101
strength, by arms, and sections	14	102

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Tables.
Reserve, Regular—*continued.*		
transfers to, on completion and conversion of service ...	15	35, 37, 103, 104
„ premature	15	...
Reserve, Militia (*see* **Militia**).		
Reserve, National, strength	...	130
Reserve, Special (*see also* **Recruits, Establishments, &c.**)—		
army service corps, changes in organization of	23	...
„ „ category (*a*), recruiting closed... ...	4 (x)	...
artillery, field, recruiting closed	4 (x)	...
categories (*a*), (*b*), and (*c*), note on	...	113
category (*b*), numbers enlisted for, from T.F.	...	124, 125
colonies, residing in	25	...
committee on	27	...
enlistment, alternative system of	29	...
„ age for, extended...	30	...
general	18–31	107–119
joined regular army, numbers	31	109, 111
motor cyclist section, R.E., formation of, category (*a*) ...	24 (iii)	...
officers, note on	...	113
postal section, R.E., formation of, category (*b*)	24 (i)	...
re-engagements in R.F.A. prohibited	22	...
signal section, R.E., formation of, category (*c*)	24 (ii)	...
supplementary officers	...	108
training...	...	107
Reserve, Territorial Force—		
ages of men in...	...	127
attended camp, officers and other ranks	...	120 (Note)
officers and other ranks, by arms	...	129
services, past, of men in	...	126
strength, all ranks	...	30
transfers to	...	124
S.		
Scotland—		
born in, number, regular army	...	91, 92
„ „ special reserve	...	118
Sentence—		
soldiers under, sent home from abroad	...	71
Serjeants, serving, by terms of engagement	...	86, 87
Service—		
conversion of	15	...
extensions of	9	62–64
terms of (*see* **Enlistment and Short Service**).		
Services, past—		
regular army, by terms of engagement	...	84, 85
„ „ irrespective of terms of engagement ...	...	82, 83
„ „ men transferred to reserve, by arms ...	...	103
„ „ „ „ „ all arms, 10 years	...	104
special reserve and militia	...	119
territorial force	...	126
„ „ and O.T.C., permanent staff	...	90
„ „ reserve	...	126
Short Service—		
institution and changes in terms of	...	54, 55
Signal Service, R.E. special reserve, category (*c*)	24 (ii)	...
Staff and Departments and Miscellaneous Establishments—		
establishment and strength of	...	30
Stoppages, Fines and Forfeiture of Pay—		
sentences of, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
„ „ special reserve	...	114

Digitized by Google

	Paragraph of Recruiting Report.	Page of Statistical Report.
Strengths (*see* **Establishments**).		
Supernumerary list—		
net transfers to and from regular army	...	34–37
Supplementary officers—		
special reserve, strength of	...	108
T.		
Terms of engagement—		
numbers serving on several, by ranks	...	86, 87
past services, according to	...	84, 85
Terms of enlistment (*see* **Enlistment and Short Service**).		
Territorial Force (*see* also special headings, **Recruits, Establishment, &c.**)—		
general tables	...	120–129
joined regular army, numbers	...	124, 125
,, special reserve	...	124, 125
mobilization, officers only available on	...	121, 122
staff officers for headquarters of divisions, number of ...	...	122
strength compared with yeomanry and volunteers ...	...	122
Territorial regiment, regular infantry—		
numbers enlisted for, in recruiting area	...	42, 48
Theft—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	73, 75
,, ,, ,, special reserve	...	114
Time-expired Soldiers—		
care of, by religious organizations	65	...
sent home from abroad	...	71
Trade—		
state of, as affecting desertion	19	...
,, ,, ,, recruiting	3	...
Training—		
special reserve, infantry, alternative system	29	...
,, ,, numbers present and absent	...	107
territorial force	...	119, 121, 123
Transport—		
mechanical for artillery	63	...
,, ,, A.S.C.	23, 64	...
U.		
Uniform, wearing of, by soldiers on furlough	57	...
Units—		
disembarked from abroad	...	71
distribution, by arms, at Home, in India and in Colonies...	...	40, 41
embarked for Colonies and Egypt	...	70
,, ,, India	...	69
V.		
Violence to Superiors—		
conviction for, by court-martial, regular army	...	72, 74
,, ,, ,, ,, special reserve	...	114
Volunteers—		
Bermuda, establishment and strength	...	30
Isle of Man, establishment and strength of	...	120
,, ,, numbers present at, and absent from, camp ...	...	121
United Kingdom, establishment and strength, 1904–7 ...	...	122
W.		
Wales—		
born in, number, regular army	...	91, 92
,, ,, special reserve	...	118

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

COST OF LIVING OF THE WORKING CLASSES. Report on Rents, Retail Prices, and Rates of Wages. [Cd. 6955.] 4s. 11d.
NATIONAL INSURANCE (UNEMPLOYMENT). First Report, with Appendices. [Cd. 6965.] 9d.
POOR LAW ORDERS COMMITTEE. First Report. [Cd. 6968.] 9d.
TRADE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM. Annual Statement for 1912. Vol. II. [Cd. 6970.] 4s. 1d.
UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA. Report on Trade for 1912. [Cd. 7023.] 6d.
NEW ZEALAND. Report on Trade for 1912. [Cd. 7030.] 3d.
MOTOR TRAFFIC COMMITTEE. Report. H.C. 278. 4½d.

Military:—

ARMY REVIEW. Vol. V. No. 1. July 1913. 1s.
CHEMISTS OF THE RESEARCH DEPARTMENT. Rules and Regulations specially relating to. 1d.
EQUIPMENT. INFANTRY. Pattern 1908 Web. 1913. 2d.
EQUIPMENT REGULATIONS. Part 2. Details:—
Sec. I. Infantry. (Regular Army.) 1913. 6d.
Sec. XI*a*. Horse Artillery, Q.F. 13-pr. 1913. 9d.
ESTABLISHMENTS. PEACE. Part II. Territorial Force. 1913–14. 4d.
EXAMINATION PAPERS:—
OFFICERS TRAINING CORPS. Cadets of the Junior and Senior Divisions. Certificates A and B. March 1913. 6d.
FIELD SERVICE MANUALS:—
MEDICAL SERVICE. ARMY. Expeditionary Force. 1913. 3d.
SIGNAL SERVICE. Signal Company (Air-line). Expeditionary Force. 1913. 3d.
GUN. 13-pr. Q.F. Handbook for. Land Service. 1913. 1s. 3d.
INFANTRY TRAINING, 1911. Amendments, Aug. 1913. 1d.
POSTAL SERVICES. ARMY. WAR. Manual of. 1913. 3d.
REMOUNT REGULATIONS, 1913. 3d.
RIFLES, SHORT AND CHARGER-LOADING, MAGAZINE, LEE-ENFIELD. Handbook for Sergeant-Instructors of Special Reserve, Officers Training Corps, and Territorial Force in regard to the Care, Inspection, &c., of. 3d.
TRANSPORT. MECHANICAL. Regulations for the Appointment of Inspectors of. 1913. 1d.
TYPHOID (ANTI-) COMMITTEE. Report. 1912. 2s. 6d.
WORKS MANUAL. WAR. Provisional. 1913. 4d.

Admiralty:—

FIRST AID in the Royal Navy. 9d.
FLAG, THE UNION, in its present form. Memorandum relative to the Origin of. 4d.
MEDITERRANEAN PILOT, Vol. II., 1905. Revised Supplement (2), 1913. —
UNIFORM REGULATIONS for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Men, and Boys of the Fleet, and for Boys in the Training Establishments. 9d.
UNITED STATES (EAST COAST) PILOT, Part I., 1909. Supplement, 1913. —
WATCH AND QUARTER BILLS, &c.:—
No. 1 size. S. 250 (Revised Aug. 1912). For complements above 500. 2s.
No. 2 size. S. 250 (Revised Jan. 1913). For complements below 500. 2s.

Board of Trade:—

EXPLOSION AND FIRE on Fishing and other small Vessels fitted with Internal-combustion Engines. Precautions against. 1d.
SURVEYS. INSTRUCTIONS AS TO:—MASTER'S AND CREW SPACES. 2d.

Home Office:—

COAL MINES ACT, 1911. TEST OF SAFETY LAMPS. Memorandum Feb. 6, 1913 1d.
CONVICT. THE ENGLISH. A Statistical Study by Charles Goring, M.D., B.Sc. Lond., Deputy Medical Officer, H.M. Prison, Parkhurst. 9s.
FACTORY AND WORKSHOP ACTS, 1901 to 1911. Certifying Factory Surgeons and appointed Surgeons in Ireland. List of. Corrected to June 30, 1913. List 78. Aug. 1913. 1s.
FENCING OF MACHINERY and PREVENTION OF ACCIDENTS in LAUNDRIES. Memo. on. Form 414. May 1913. 1d.

Local Government Board:—

EPIDEMIC DIARRHŒA: FEEDING OF INFANTS: NOTIFICATION OF BIRTHS ACT, 1907. Circular, July 25, 1913, to Sanitary Authorities. 1d.
NOTIFICATION OF BIRTHS ACT, 1907. CHARTS showing the Population under the operation of the Act in each County in England and Wales, on March 31, 1913. 3d.

Various:—

ARMS OF ST. VINCENT. 6d.
BUILDINGS FOR SMALL HOLDINGS in England and Wales. Report of the Departmental Committee; with Abstract of the Evidence, Appendices, and a series of Plans and Specifications. [*Reprinted from the Parliamentary Paper* [Cd. 6708] *of Session* 1912–13]. 1s. 6d.
LUNACY COMMISSION. 67th Report. Part II. 6s.
SLEEPING SICKNESS COMMISSION OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY. Reports of the. No. XIII. 2s. 6d.
STORM WARNINGS. CODES OF SIGNALS adopted and recommended by the International Meteorological Committee, 1910–13, for; together with a list of the Maritime Weather Signals at present in use in the various Countries of the Globe. 4th Edition. 1913. 4d.

Digitized by Google

[Crown Copyright Reserved.

THE

GENERAL ANNUAL REPORT

ON

THE BRITISH ARMY

FOR THE

YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1913,

With which is incorporated the Annual Report on Recruiting,

PREPARED BY COMMAND OF

THE ARMY COUNCIL.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of His Majesty.

LONDON:
PRINTED UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
BY HARRISON AND SONS, 45–47, ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.,
PRINTERS IN ORDINARY TO HIS MAJESTY.

To be purchased either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN AND SONS, LTD., 29, BREAMS BUILDINGS, FETTER LANE, E.C., and
28, ABINGDON STREET, S.W., and 54, ST. MARY STREET, CARDIFF; or
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE (SCOTTISH BRANCH), 23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN;
or from the Agencies in the British Colonies and Dependencies,
the United States of America, the Continent of Europe and Abroad of
T. FISHER UNWIN, LONDON, W.C.

1914.

[Cd. 7252] Price 6d.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DEC 9 - 1936

Digitized by Google